

# **The Human Reality Matrix**



## **Knowledge Driven Revolution**

**Page – 186**

## **Goldring Text**

**Page - 342**

# Quantum Reality

## Garden of Eden



Described in the Book of Genesis as being the place where the first man, Adam and his wife, Eve, lived after they were created by God. God charges Adam to tend the garden in which they live, and specifically commands Adam not to eat from the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil (also known as the tree of consciousness). Often taken to mean the beginning of dualistic thinking, and the Garden of Eden represents the previous spiritual world, a world of enlightened mankind, a world of oneness.

The Biblical description of the garden says :

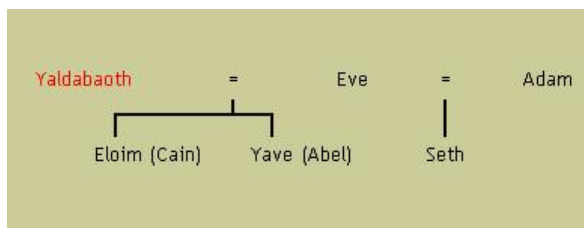
"Now a river flowed out of Eden to water the garden; and from there it divided and became four rivers. "

This is a reference to the archetypal image of the Quadrated World of Jung and Perry with references to the reorganization of self and reorganization of civilization in a time of crisis (see below), where everything that occurs in physical reality is a reflection of the internal psychic changes that are taking place within the body of humanity.

## The Fall of Man

In the Book of Enoch, the "watchers" are angels apparently dispatched to Earth simply to watch over the people.

They soon begin to lust for the human women they see, and at the prodding of their leader Samyaza, they defect en masse to illicitly instruct and procreate among humanity. The

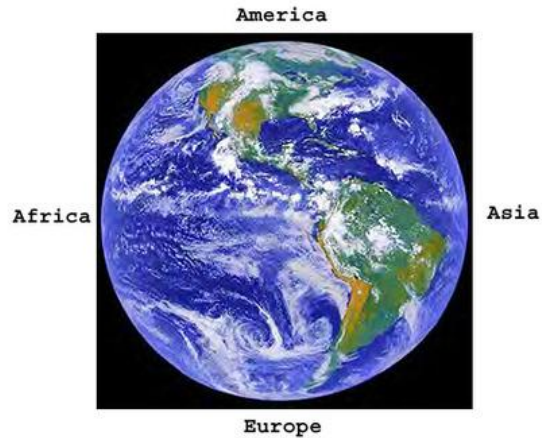
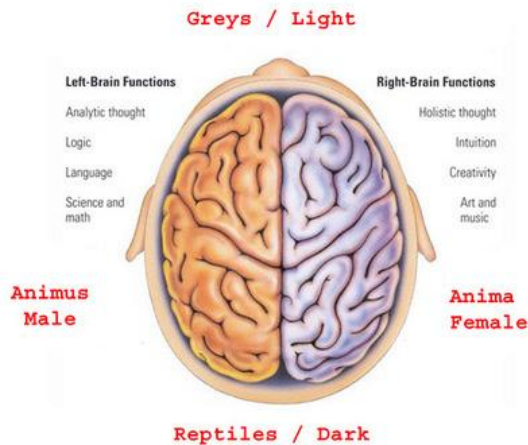


children produced by these relationships are the Nephilim, savage giants who pillage the earth and endanger humanity.

Thus we see quantum angelic androgynous beings (existing in unity) entered into polarity as men and mated with women altering the human DNA leading to the bifurcation of human consciousness into the elites and the masses leading to a hierarchical based civilization and a gradual fall in the level of consciousness.

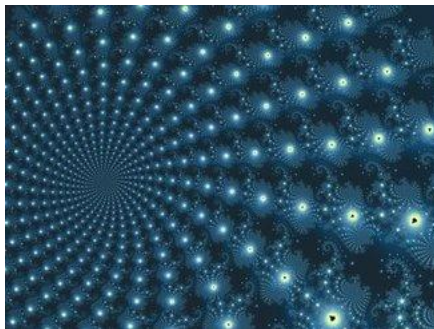
Here Yaldabaoth an androgynous angelic being existing within polarity rapes Eve (Anima) leading to a fear based consciousness in a hierarchical system whereby Cain ends up murdering his brother Abel, as opposed to the symmetrical union of Adam and Eve leading to a love based consciousness of Seth whose descendants are said to go on to possess gnosis.

# The Quadrated World



## Quadrated World

## Metaphorical (Right-Brain) Reality - The Universe as a Hologram - <http://www.earthportals.com/hologram.html>



University of London physicist David Bohm believes that objective reality does not exist, that despite its apparent solidity the universe is at heart a phantasm, a gigantic and splendidly detailed hologram.

In a holographic universe there are no limits to the extent to which we can alter the fabric of reality. What we perceive as reality is only a canvas waiting for us to draw upon it any picture we want. In a holographic universe, as Pribram has pointed out, even random events would have to be seen as based on holographic principles and therefore determined. Synchronicities or meaningful coincidences suddenly makes sense, and everything in reality would have to be seen as a metaphor, for even the most haphazard events would express some underlying symmetry.

In a universe in which individual brains are actually indivisible portions of the greater hologram and everything is infinitely interconnected, telepathy may merely be the accessing of the holographic level.

# Logical (Left-Brain) Reality - Quantum Reality



The human mind system works like a quantum computer so in order to function properly needs to exist within unity or wholeness otherwise information isn't processed properly and incorrect conclusions are reached.

At its most basic level quantum reality is processed in terms of **qubits**, which is a unit of quantum information and is similar to a binary system where information is stored in two possible states eg 0 and 1 however qubits are different in that they can also exist as a superposition of both.

Due to the fall of man, humanity mainly exists within the lower mind and is thus unable to process quantum reality effectively with most decisions based on fear instead on love. Over time **trillions of incorrect quantum binary decisions** were made to co-create literally an "upside down" civilization.

Then layer upon layer of complexity is added in an effort to "techno-fix" this reality without ever recognizing its underlying foundational flaws and allowing a basic restructuring.



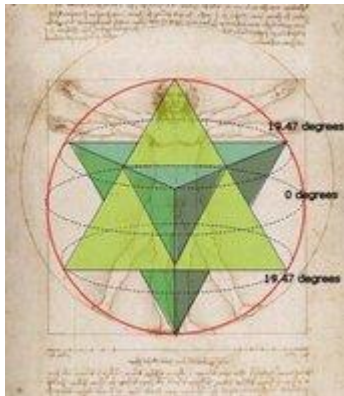
## Upside Down World

Examples of upside down world include:

- Debt based scarcity economy as opposed to a positive light based gift economy. This leads to a natural pooling of money (energy) towards the elites who forever funnel energy out of the system leading to a never ending scarcity.
- Health care based upon secondary treatment with toxic chemicals as opposed to primary prevention.
- Use of non-renewable fossil based fuels as opposed to alternative energies.
- Exponential growth of population and the economy as opposed to stability.
- Patriarchal based society as opposed to a symmetrical based society.
- Widespread war and violence instead of peace.
- Separation of people / ego instead of community / wholeness of the human psyche.
- Mothers of children provided no financial support as opposed to bankers earning millions from the interest funnelled from the masses of humanity.
- Widespread degradation of the ecosystem instead of living in harmony with nature.

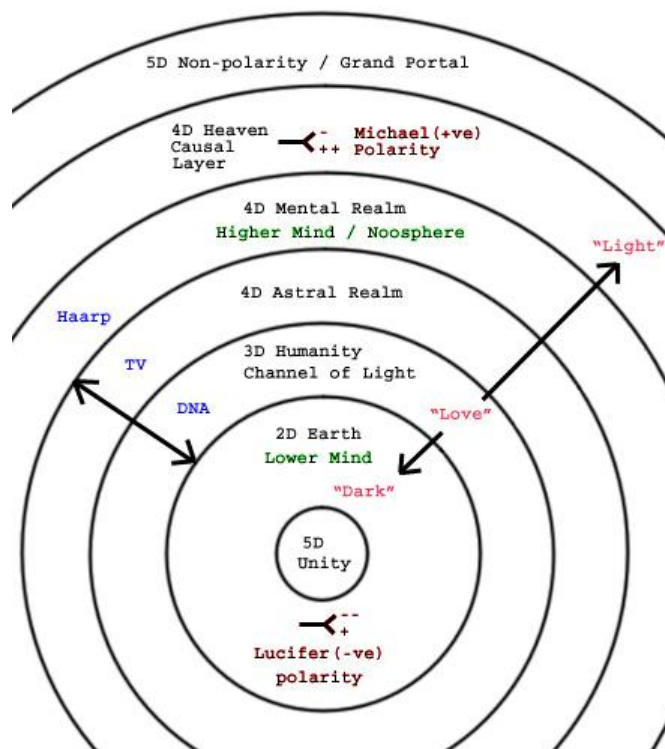


# Human Being – Channel of Light (information)



For the human instrument to be an effective channel of light (quantum computer) each component needs to be functioning properly:

- the quantum mind existing within duality needs the balance of masculine and feminine
- the quantum heart existing within oneness needs emotional clarity and love
- the DNA network or genetic mind needs to be healthy



## Planetary Being - Golden Age

**5D Unity / Grand Portal** when humanity as a whole achieves self realization expected around the year 2080 ([www.lyricus.org](http://www.lyricus.org))

**4D Heaven / Causal layer** – In Gnostic terms the Demiurge or Yaldabaoth has trapped aspects of the divine in materiality – ie the bifurcation of consciousness led to a hierarchical system of astrally based heaven and hell preventing humanity from creating heaven on earth. The bible describes a “war in heaven” or the “Lucifer rebellion” clearly a heaven existing

within polarity instead of 5D unity / oneness. Arch-angels Michael and Lucifer represent an archetypal father-son relationship with Lucifer being the son who left heaven to return as the “light bearer”.

**4D Mental Realm** – On an individual level is the higher mind and on a planetary level is the Noosphere or the planetary mental body. Haarp targets the ionosphere affecting the Noosphere and also individuals ability to think clearly.

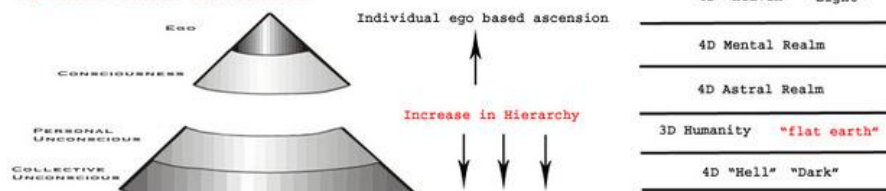
**4D Astral Layer** – Traps humanity in the lower mind mainly due to negative emotions and mass media. Widespread saturation of television creates synchronized thought forms / firing of mirror neurons in large sections of humanity leading to lower levels of consciousness.

**3D Humanity** – as previously listed many factors prevent humanity from being an effective channel of light which shuts down the DNA preventing the planetary being working as one effective unit.

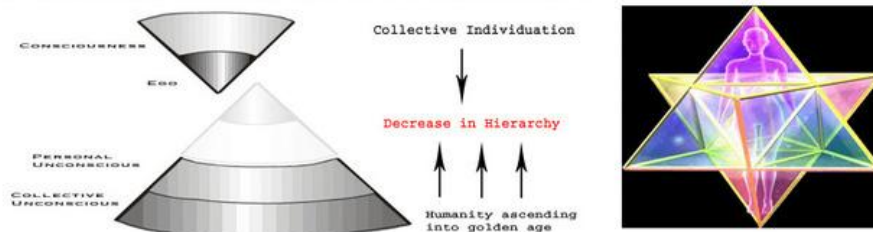
**2D Earth** - Ongoing use of fossil fuels and degradation of the environment.

## Ascension or Self Realization

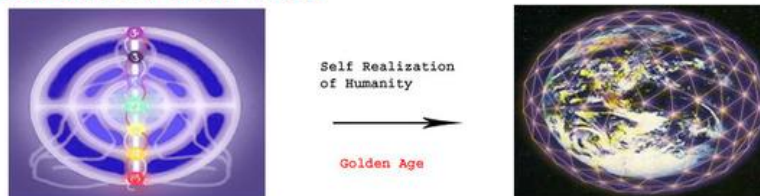
### 1/ Individual Ascension



### 2/ Collective Individuation or Self Realization



### 3/ Global Ascension / Grand Portal



The individuation process is a term created by the famous psychologist Carl Gustav [Jung](#) to describe the process of becoming aware of oneself, of one's make-up, and the way to discover one's true, inner self.

Individuation is often delayed until midlife in our materialistic culture and is frequently heralded by depression, anxiety or psychosis and then is prevented with the use of psychotropic medication and lack of appropriate empathic care to keep the individual in an egoic based consciousness. In indigenous cultures it usually runs to completion in the early teens with the use of initiation ceremonies. In today's society you can see individuals subconsciously trying to self initiate with the use of music, dance and recreational drugs. In the future this process of self realization is likely to occur at earlier ages as we progress towards the Grand Portal.

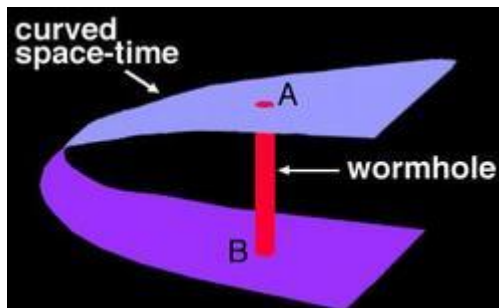
# DNA - Gateway to Scalar Energy based Healing -

[http://thehealinguniverse.com/dna\\_physics.html](http://thehealinguniverse.com/dna_physics.html)

## 1. DNA emits and absorbs light (information) :

Low-level light emissions are a common property of all living cells with up to 100 photons of light emitted every second for every square centimeter of area - equivalent to the intensity of a candle at a distance of about 10 kilometers. DNA is the source of this photon emission.

## 6. DNA produces wormholes in space:



Wormholes are tunnel connections between different areas in our time-space universe and between our time-space universe and parallel universes, through which information can be transmitted outside of the constraints of space and time. DNA can cause magnetized wormholes in vacuum space. These wormholes are microscopic equivalents of the Einstein-Rosen bridges that appear in the vicinity of black holes. Quantum tunnels (which are similar in

concept to wormholes) enable objects to pass through barriers that are impassable according to Newton's classical laws of physics.

DNA accesses information via these wormholes, passing it to 'consciousness', so enabling

one to gain access to information that is outside one's knowledge base. This process is known as hypercommunication. Inspiration, intuition, telepathy, and channeling are manifestations of activated hypercommunication.



In nature there are many examples of hypercommunication...

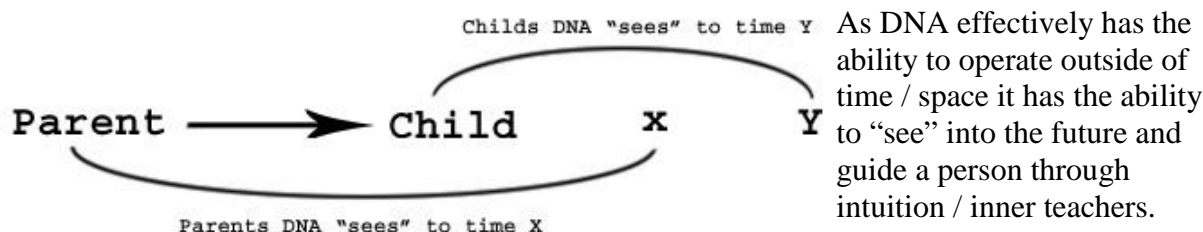
Flocks of birds and schools of fish demonstrate activated hypercommunication through synchronicity of their groups' movements.

## 7. DNA responds to focused intention:

The placebo effect (when a patient is cured by expecting or believing to be cured) is an example of the power of focused intention. Hypnosis, which is focused suggestion, demonstrates profound effects on DNA. Telling a patient, "You have only 3 months to live" acts like a voodoo curse, producing rapid decline until the patient does "die on time" and illustrates the destructive power of negative suggestion.

## Golden Age Children / Parenting

Traditional parenting usually involves the parent exerting control over the child who is led through a process of indoctrination into society to conform to present day systems of belief and dogma. This creates a self-perpetuating system of civilization whereby each generation is similar in most ways to the previous.



This is particularly important in today's children as we approach a crisis in civilization where large changes are expected. Children / young adults will be important in guiding society into a golden age as a source of new thoughts and insights which are then shared with society to help co-create a more functional reality.

Therefore the style of parenting will also need to change from a control based system to one based on freedom, mutual respect and understanding.

## What are Indigo and Crystal Children -

<http://www.starchildglobal.com/starchild/what.html>

## The Dynamic Unity of Reality - <http://www.spaceandmotion.com/>

It is well known that there is a particle-wave duality for light and matter. Given this most simple science theory is founded on One substance, Space, we must consider the Properties of Space, thus we cannot add 'parts / particles' to Space. So we are left only with waves. Thus there is only one solution - Space must exist with the Properties of a Wave Medium, and matter is formed from wave motions of Space. So Aristotle and Leibniz were largely correct, they just did not realize that matter's activity / motion really came from the wave motion of Space (a vibrating Space / substance is a simple way to imagine it).

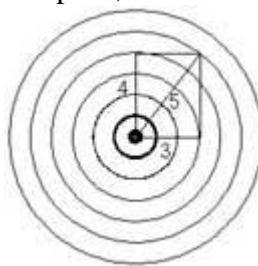


Fig.1 - The Electron / Positron

The image represents the most simple form of matter, the electron. The positron (anti-matter) is simply the opposite phase standing wave which sensibly explains matter / anti-matter annihilation due to destructive wave interference. It is easy to see how the particle effect of matter is formed at the Wave Center.

Dr. Neruda: "Quantum objects become increasingly granular or refined until they become pure light energy and cease to have mass. They are not of physical reality, but rather of a pure-state energy. This energy is further segmented into octaves of vibration. In other words, this light energy vibrates, and just like music, there are fundamentals and harmonics. The



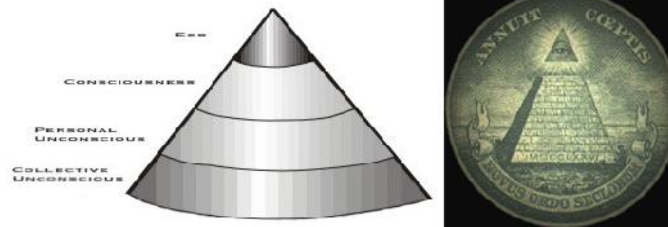
harmonics resonate with the fundamental energy vibration and the whole energy packet sings like a choir--except its voice is light. "This singing, if you will, is the equivalent of a consciousness that pervades all matter--every physical object in the entire universe. Fifteen has successfully proven this all-pervasive consciousness or what he calls the Light-Encoded Reality Matrix or LERM, for those of us who like shorthand.

<http://www.wingmakers.com/neruda2.html>

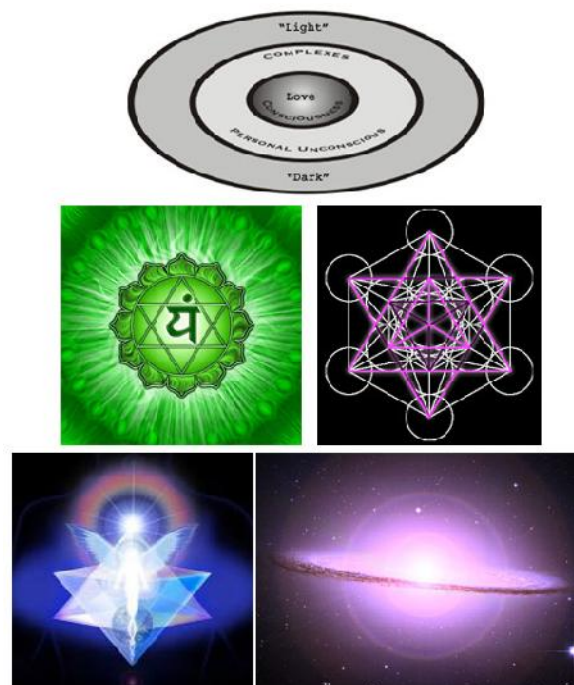
Matter Is Vibrating - <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=51VOHrxtlT0>

## Models of Consciousness

Present (Asymmetry)



Future (Symmetry)



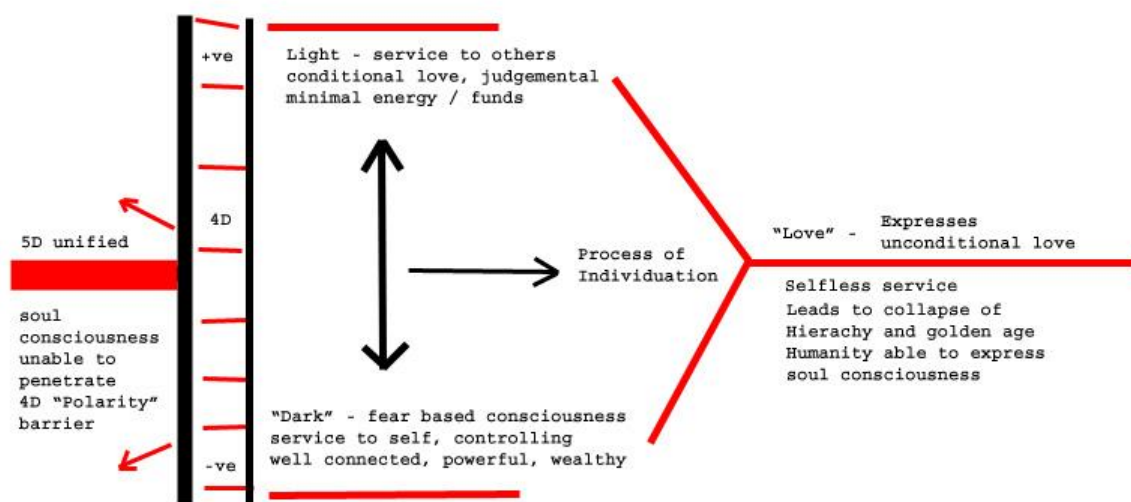
# Human Reality Matrix

Many people feel we live within a prison planet although it's mostly a prison of our own creation. These are a few thoughts which outline some of the walls of the prison and in bringing awareness to them hopefully clears the path further out of the matrix.

## The trinity of light, dark and love

We live in duality so most people, creations and energy are usually polarized in one direction. Relatively few people have successfully managed to self realize into a whole human being capable of expressing unconditional love.

Below we see 5th dimensional unified soul consciousness unable to penetrate the polarity barrier of the 4th dimension. This is like an evolutionary barrier for humanity as without soul consciousness we will be unable to develop things like free energy devices, unified physics theories or create a sustained golden age.



## Holographic Reality

Humanity creates its own reality, so by changing our thoughts, emotions, intentions and connecting with people of similar vibration not only can we improve our own personal reality but it directly improves the whole. This is the concept of Ho'oponopono, where you are a tiny hologram of the whole planetary body and by healing yourself inside and out you help heal the world. The more frequently and the greater number of people who think holographically in terms of co-creating a new reality the faster and smoother will be the manifestation.

Sacred Inner Journeys - <http://www.soulconnection.net/index.html>

The Illusory Universe - <http://plus.maths.org/content/illusory-universe>

# Individuation

The human psyche is a living ecosystem of flowing psychic energy and is conceived as a bipolar system embracing a series of opposites, eg anima / animus, light / dark, conscious / unconscious. These opposites create a tension, which is the source of psychic energy that needs to flow unimpeded to create a smooth flowing dynamic system. If this flow is impeded when one of the opposing forces is repressed an unresolved tension grows in the psyche. This creates disease within the individual and also in society in general.

In today's civilization the vast majority of people are dominated by the unconscious so that disowned modes of behavior and thought are unconsciously acted out in terms of dogmatic thinking and inflexible attitudes towards religion, sex and human interaction in general with plans for globalization based on fear, control and scarcity. These projections are sustained by adhering to blame and victim-consciousness rather than looking within and healing their own personal hologram.

The number of successfully individuated or self-realized people is remarkably few and is one of the main walls of the matrix. Things that prevent individuation include - lack of community; people in separation, focus on materialism, lack of introspection / meditation, overuse of medication to maintain egoic consciousness and lack of teenage rites of passage or initiations so that the process is often delayed until later in life when the neuroanatomy is less able to undergo structural change.

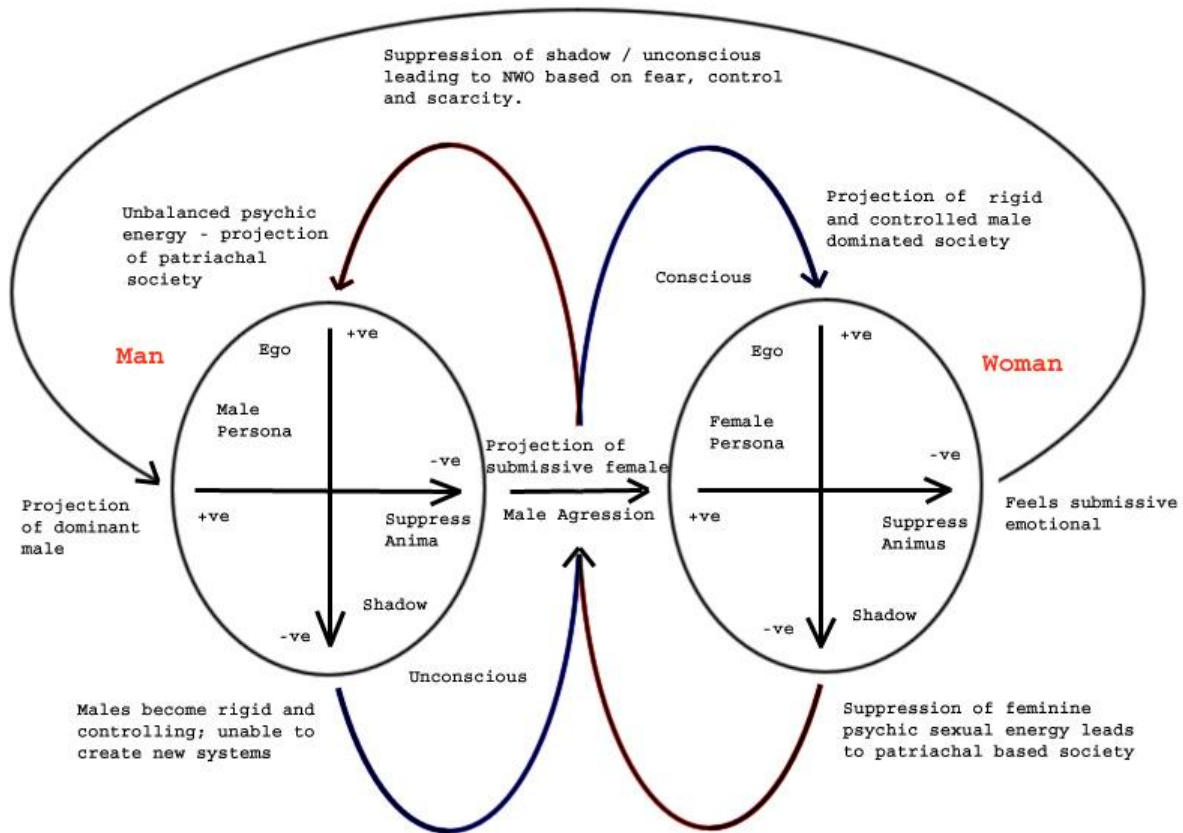
Psychiatric Drug Facts - <http://breggin.com>

Psychiatry: An industry video - <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=6qs9TLTvYFs>

Bruce Levine - <http://brucelevine.net/>

Is Psychiatry a Scam - <http://youtu.be/AG1VHpsgUcY> - (<http://www.rossinst.com/>)

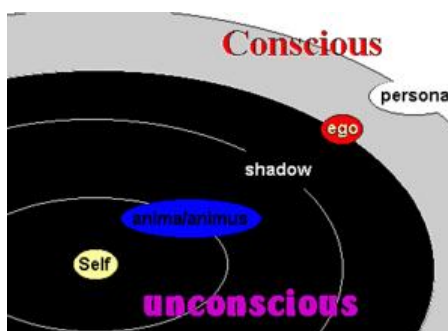
## The most common male-female dynamic of psychic energy flow



Above we see the historical suppression of feminine sexuality as one of the main components leading to an imbalance between the psychic energy of the sexes and a patriarchal based society. Thankfully this is reversing with the return of the divine feminine.

<http://www.gotoplanbe.com/>. Suppression of the male shadow has left him unable to create new systems and allow him to become whole with his anima. The combined unconscious is then projected out into the world with plans for globalization based on fear and scarcity.

## The Process



Individuation usually begins with a feeling of psychic discomfort, depression, anxiety or psychosis. Usually the first pole to be encountered is the "shadow" which are the parts of yourself rooted in the fear of being unacceptable and unworthy. When the "shadow" aspect of the psyche starts to express itself consciously the large amount of psychic energy needed to suppress it begins to be transformed into creative self-expression. At this point there is the danger of either slipping into destructive patterns of behavior with drug and alcohol use or starting medication sooner than necessary.



This creative potential is the "gold" of the shadow and if channelled into creation leads to a healthy flow of psychic energy out into the wider hologram. Just as there is the individual shadow there is also the larger shadow of the body of humanity which can either be channelled into creating heaven on earth or continually controlled and suppressed leading to hell on earth. When the negative pole is disowned for long enough it can become autonomous and seeks to exert control over the whole whilst being less constrained by the boundaries associated with the conscious mind leading onto negative reality creation.

Only when the "shadow" starts to some degree being consciously drawn upon and expressed can the anima/animus energies inherent in the psyche also start expressing themselves. Due to the strong suppression of the shadow in today's society there is a tendency to parody or act out the male / female roles rather than express the inherent anima/animus psychic energies which only serves to further delay the process of individuation. When a person in a relationship starts to express the contra sexual energies it can often create instability which when combined with a rigid family unit like marriage or relationship dynamic further inhibits the process of individuation. Once people are aware of the literal and [metaphorical](#) side of things and generally start to see the negative in the positive and positive in the negative they are within the process of individuation towards unity consciousness and whole brain thinking.



Occasionally the ego plunges deep within the unconscious and becomes overwhelmed by the contents bringing about a psychotic illness. In indigenous cultures this is referred to as a shamanic illness and with simple empathic care and time most people successfully recover to bring back insights from the unconscious, which help the community remain healthy and stable. The unconscious (if made more conscious) is a vast ocean of ideas and insights waiting to help create a healthy future for humanity however in our western society the shamans are diagnosed with a primary psychotic illness, they are locked up in a mental institute and heavily medicated, not only preventing the individuation process from completion but often turning their illness into a chronic condition lasting the rest of their lives.

Individuation and mental illness, particularly psychosis is a complicated issue and needs to be better supported in the future.

Awaken in the Dream - <http://www.awakeninthedream.com/>

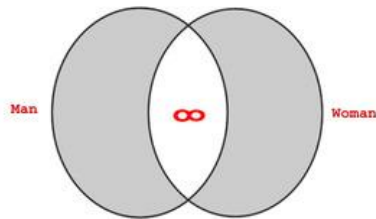
Shamanism and Schizophrenia - [shamanism-schizophrenia.html](http://shamanism-schizophrenia.html)

The Process [http://www.jungiananalyticpraxis.com/individuation\\_lecture.htm](http://www.jungiananalyticpraxis.com/individuation_lecture.htm)

The Spiritual Emergence Network - <http://www.spiritualemergence.info/> -  
(what is spiritual emergence)

Love, Reality and the Time of Transition - <http://youtu.be/UrAgb1-UKQ8>

# Sacred Union



Ideally a couple will come together and form a "[sacred union](#)" using the alchemical power of [sex](#) ('The Secret Gate to Eden') to help each other with the mutual goal of becoming more conscious. Then an individuated couple may go on to co-create a new child and these will be the [children](#) of the golden age bringing a new enlightened consciousness to Earth (associated with the inter-generational inheritance of consciousness on a collective level). Celibacy can be a natural part of the process of

individuation or reformation of the psyche however when it becomes part of a strict moral code or religious teaching which is enforced for a lifetime it is usually an attempt to maintain intrapsychic separation from an increasingly negative collective unconscious and was historically more successful in the past. It is important for the collective unconscious to understand how sex relates to the flow of psychic energy, symmetry, and to conscious threshold within people otherwise it becomes a negative and used for control and to lower the collective consciousness and vibratory frequency.

([12yo on money](#))

Akiane: child prodigy - [http://youtu.be/jQIZv29E4\\_0](http://youtu.be/jQIZv29E4_0)

## How to initiate the process of individuation

The whole process centers around connecting the conscious and unconscious. Develop a healthy ego, free yourself from rigid dogmatic thinking, practice regular meditation and connect with Gaia, avoid self destructive behaviors, self-education, mandalas, use active imagination, dream journaling, view / create art, [sacred geometry](#), initiation ceremonies and immerse yourself in the work of others who have successfully individuated like Leonardo da Vinci, Einstein, Jung, **[Anastasia](#)**, **[Wingmakers](#)**, and indigenous cultures.

Merkabah: The Chariot of Ascension - <http://youtu.be/ncGSwQ3sQ9c>

Self Clearing Techniques - <http://www.ascensionhelp.com/>

Frequency Assisted Meditation Music - <http://sourcevibrations.com/>

*"...I saw them cross the twilight of an age  
The sun-eyed children of a marvelous dawn,  
Great creators with wide brows of calm,  
The massive barrier-breakers of the world,  
Laborers in the quarries of the gods...  
The architects of immortality.*

([Savitri pp. 343-4](#))

# Everything is Energy



Everything is energy with its own frequency of vibration and coherence of consciousness. In this way everything that a person comes in contact with has the ability to influence that person's vibration and consciousness. So when a person is going through an ascension process they generally start eating less processed foods, perhaps try vegetarianism and fasting, drink structured spring water, maintain regular exercise and exposure to sunlight and avoid toxins. They may stop watching television and avoid exposure to the mass media and tend to gravitate towards material of the same vibration. They may change social relationships or work environment.

[Matter is 99.9999% empty space](#) - ( [Everything is Energy](#) ) by Deepak Chopra

Consciousness Drives the Universe - <http://youtu.be/y9bVd3BspIQ>

## The Conscious Body

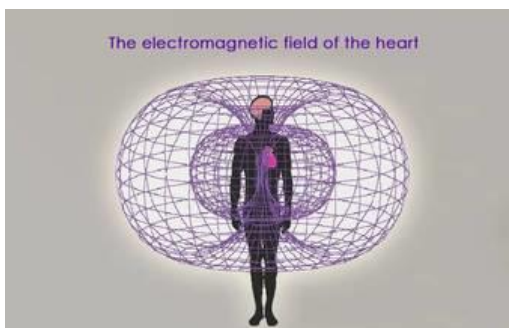


Consciousness extends into every cell of the body through the holographic DNA network and micro-tubule structure. Therefore mind/body integration is important so things like structured water, music, dance, focused intention, positive affirmations and practices like yoga help raise your level of consciousness.

Towards a Science of Consciousness - <http://www.quantumconsciousness.org/overview.html>

Stuart Hameroff, Quantum Consciousness, Life after death - <http://youtu.be/NkedayxjWvg>

Sahaja Yoga Meditation - <http://www.sahajayoga.org/>



**Greg Braden** - <http://www.greggbraden.com/> -  
(The Holographic Universe)

- 1/ - Emotion changes DNA
- 2/ - DNA influences matter and consciousness
- 3/ - The combined human emotional field largely determines our reality

[DNA Report](#) - [Clip on Emotion changing DNA](#)

The Institute of HeartMath - <http://www.heartmath.org/> ([Head-Heart Interactions](#))

## Enter the Flow



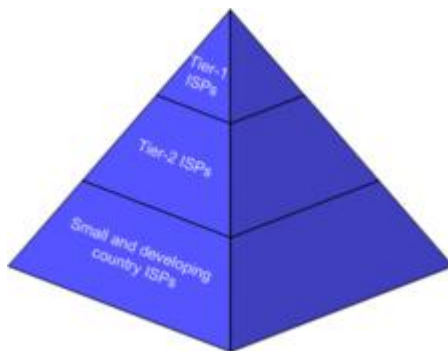
On a quantum level everything is connected within the zero point field so when we become aware of the flow and adopt an open mind we are carefully guided by a series of synchronicities or meaningful coincidences along our life path. This energetic flow is becoming stronger in recent times as more people connect with their unconscious and raise their vibrations and level of consciousness. It is also how people develop a personal relationship with the Universe or Source, with everything taking on a greater significance; you become an active participant within creation rather than a passive bystander. There is an increased tendency to adopt a service to others approach, giving freely of what you possess to help others whether that be money, time, intention, ideas and having Source provide you what you need in a timely and synchronistic fashion. This is the concept of alchemy, taking in energy or consciousness in any form and transforming it into a higher level of expression and sending it out with a loving intention to heal the world. Synchronicities are an effective way of being guided by the Will of higher fractal consciousness without being controlled and therefore maintaining free will.

"Synchronicity is normally defined as a meaningful coincidence, but its definition can be expanded. More generally, synchronicity arises from a chain of causality that originates outside the program. Because the program cannot see where the chain begins, where the original cause resides, it deems the phenomenon acausal. In context of fate, synchronicity is a causal chain that resides outside the program of linear time and space, a.k.a. "physical reality".

### Children of the Sun - The Unified Field

## Self-Replication (co-creation)

The dark energies have been more prevalent on Terra-earth in times past largely due to a process of self-replication, or a self reinforcing energetic fear based system where like energies attract like and any energies of any other polarity were quickly transformed into dark consciousness. Some of the components of the system are outlined below.



## Hierarchy (equality)

Most hierarchical constructs are based in the fear frequency as it allows for a self-perpetuating system of control by elites over the many. Power, energy, money and knowledge are concentrated in the hands of the few who by their very nature of dominance usually express a fear based consciousness and are thus vulnerable to having their intentions distorted over time allowing for corruption and greed.



The control exerted over the many leads to rigid dogmatic thought, which stifles creativity and the dynamic evolution of any system.

There is also an evolution of nested hierarchical structures, which become progressively more secretive and invisible to any sort of public scrutiny breaking down the flow of information, leading to fragmentation and abuse. Systems need to be consciously created so that they always trend towards equality over time which ensures the natural self-perpetuating [toroidal](#) flow of energy, otherwise they invariably trend towards hierarchy, stasis and loss of consciousness. So as we head towards the grand portal those people awakening are avoiding any hierarchical based systems of thought or education and are guided by their own intuition or inner teachers during their personal process of self realization.

Income Inequality - <http://truth-out.org/video/item/15070-income-inequality-goes-viral>

## Judgment (understanding)



The whole process of judgment in society looks at an instant in time and seeks to employ an appropriate punishment to an individual which only serves to have them descend further into a fear based conscious frequency. It completely ignores an individual's life history which the people judging take zero responsibility for let alone the fact we share a common genetic mind and so has a holographic effect on the entire civilization. Judgement is mainly caused by the psychic tension created as the ego tries to ascend out of the traumatized collective psyche whilst the judgment of the opposite sex is usually a mirror of the internal state of judgment of your own mind system within duality.

On a personal level we can remove our judgments from our own thoughts using the six heart virtues, thereby helping the process of individuation and imagining a holographic reality where we send loving healing intentions to people rather than judgment.

## Punishment (healing)



The process of punishment through time has created the unconsciousness of humanity steeped in layers of abuse and fear, which is then repressed and unconsciously acted out upon the world stage in terms of a very dysfunctional human reality. In the present we see the cycle of parent-child-parent abuse, the military industrial complex punishing oil rich nations leading to terrorism, corporations using capitalism to plunder the resources of the third world leading to widespread fear of entire countries and the ongoing denigration of

indigenous communities leading to further degradation of the ecosystem. All these self-reinforcing systems create a fear based consciousness having a holographic effect on the whole. Each act that requires punishment is preceded by an event string generated by trillions of thought forms and is therefore interdependent and co-created with the collective

consciousness, so responsibility should be shared. Whilst the elite develop systems of control that lead to the suffering of millions they also punish individual acts of disorder when those people left with little free will break laws which they have created. By focusing only on the final act of the event string punishment creates a positive feedback system where power is slowly transferred to a small elite group who then uses punishment to maintain power in a hierarchical class based society rather than for any form of social benefit. If the primary objective is to always try and maintain the highest level of consciousness and create positive spiral event strings in society then healing is always the more logical choice. Within duality there will always be a relative segment of society that needs healing as opposed to punishment whilst individuals and planets will always be subjected to influences which are unconscious or poorly understood.

The difference between incarceration with punishment and incarceration with [rehabilitation](#) needs to be made clear as taking those people who have more contact with the tortured layers of the human collective consciousness and then subjecting them to sustained psychological torture within the more modern corporate controlled [supermax](#) prison system is unhelpful to civilization in general. A corporation is a machine acting with the sole intention of profit and will always choose torture over healing as it is a more efficient control mechanism in the short term.

U.S. prison population - <http://www.wanttoknow.info/a-us-prison-population-highest-world>  
Prison, Punishment and Profit - <http://youtu.be/gzaI bcHwgA>  
Exile Nation - <http://www.exilenation.org/> ([Unheard Voices Trailer](#))

## Resistance (connection)



In their process of awakening many people turn to anger and resistance at various institutions when they begin to become aware of the unconsciousness of humanity. This only serves to reinforce the polarity and maintain the energetic structures, which keeps them in place. Better to think in terms of the holographic reality and [connect](#) with the spiritual awakening of humanity, put some original content on the internet and help others become more conscious. Reality changes by raising the collective consciousness and improving the coherence of the emotional field

## Indoctrination (Enlightenment)

Children are indoctrinated into society from an early age which stifles [creativity](#) and change, so we end up with 85% of the population completely asleep and content to exist within a very abnormal reality matrix because they have been cloned by a system where "normal" is considered the "average" rather than a stable system of evolution for the whole of humanity. There is a disturbing trend to force those children who resist the indoctrination process to ingest large quantities of psychotropic medication in order to suppress and control their consciousness.

The Medicated Child - <http://www.pbs.org/wgbh/pages/frontline/medicatedchild/> - (youtube version)

The deliberate dumbing down of America - (YouTube Clip) - <http://www.deliberatedumbingdown.com/index.html>

## Money as Debt (gift)



Creating money as debt traps humanity into a cycle of materialism, exponential growth, fear consciousness and scarcity. It would be a simple matter to follow natural law and allow money to depreciate and expire over time which would prevent pooling of energy, encourage natural flow and provide abundance for all.

Movie demonstrating how money is created - [Money as Debt](#) / [Money as Debt II](#)

Movie for social change - [Zeitgeist](#) / [Zeitgeist Addendum](#) / [Movie Companion Guide.pdf](#)

The Zeitgeist Movement - <http://www.thezeitgeistmovement.com>

Social Pathology - [Zeitgeist - Social Pathology](#)

Sacred Economics - <http://sacred-economics.com/>



## Television (internet)

Television is saturated throughout the world's civilization and is obviously addictive in nature. People enter a trance like state for hours everyday, expressing synchronized thought forms (see [mirror neurons](#)) with large numbers of other people, usually expressing a fear based consciousness associated with materialistic greed, violence or war. Thankfully the younger generation are now turning to the internet for most of their news

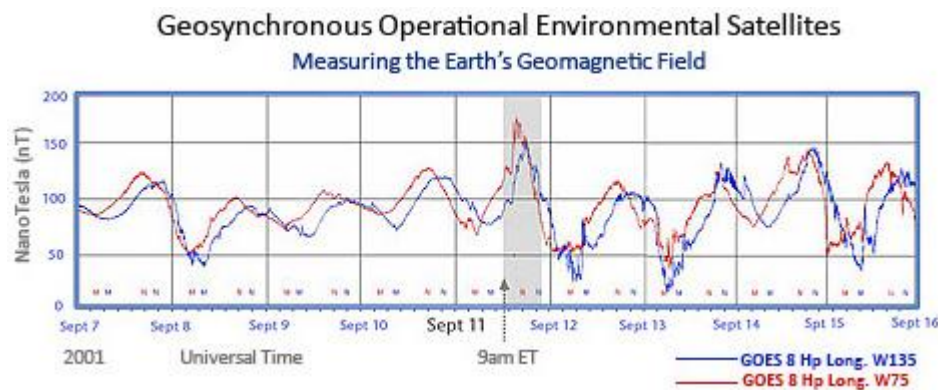
and entertainment whereby they remain fully conscious, express individual thought forms, can choose their own content, make energetic connections with other people and give back to the whole in terms of content and thus remain in the flow rather than being couch potatoes.

[Michael Tsarion on Television](#)

[Electronic media and the dumbing down of society](#)

[How Television Affects Your Brain](#)

## Haarp / EM Radiation



There is ample evidence from projects like the global coherence movement that changes in the earth's magnetic field are associated with interdependent changes in brain and nervous system

activity.

However we have installations like Haarp, which inject large amounts of mechanical radiation into the ionosphere and thereby affect the thought of large populations. Most people also have microwave transmitters in the form of mobiles, which they hold up to their brains frequently during the day leading to less coherence in the electromagnetic frequency of thought and emotion. (Smart Meter Radiation)

"According to the research of Robert Becker, 'The human species has changed its electromagnetic background more than any other aspect of its environment... the density of radio waves around us now is 100 million or 200 million times the natural level reaching us from the sun' - The Struggle for Your Mind

Global Coherence Project: <http://www.glcoherence.org/monitoring-system/about-system.html>

Movie on Haarp - <http://youtu.be/SToVBiclrJU>

Pentagon-NASA Fusion: Military Launches World's Largest Satellite

## Toxins



### Fluoride

Is a potent industrial waste product and neurotoxin, was used in Nazi Germany to suppress prisoners and accumulates in the pineal gland (the gateway to higher dimensional consciousness). It destroys the natural structure of water and is added to community water supplies on very poor evidence that it is of marginal benefit to peoples teeth. There may be attempts to increase the concentration in the future in order to control the global population.

Pineal and Consciousness - <http://www.miraclesandinspiration.com/pinealgland.html>

Fluoridation: A Horror Story - <http://www.ahealedplanet.net/fluoride.htm>

Fluoride and the Pineal - <http://www.fluoridealert.org/health/pineal/>

Fluoride's deadly secret - <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OiV45l4SBC4>



# Mercury

Is one of the most potent neurotoxins known to man and yet is placed inside peoples mouths and in vaccines for newborn babies.

Brain Neuron Degeneration via Mercury -

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=IHqVDMr9ivo&feature=related>

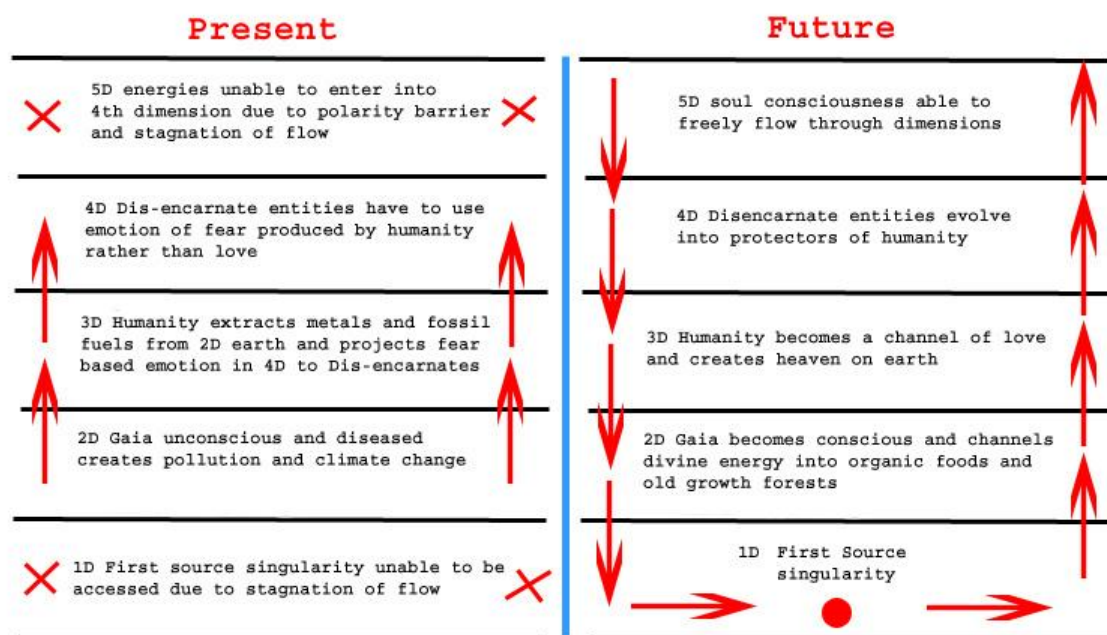
Bisphenol A - Found in breast milk and baby bottles

Aspartame - A Neurotoxin - Sweet Misery Video

Dioxin - <http://www.ejnet.org/dioxin/>

Pregnant Women Awash in Chemicals

## Inter-dimensional Energetic Flow of Consciousness



The dimensions are layered upon each other, with the 6th dimension of sacred geometry speaking of unity and oneness to the 4th dimension of polarity which is connected to Gaia in the 2nd dimension of material creation. The 5th dimension of soul consciousness is connected to humanity in the 3rd dimension which is connected via the breath to the fragment of First Source within each of us.

Imagining the 10th Dimension - <http://youtu.be/JkxieS-6WuA>

of a holographic universe ( [1](#) / [2](#) / [3](#) )

# Reality Creation

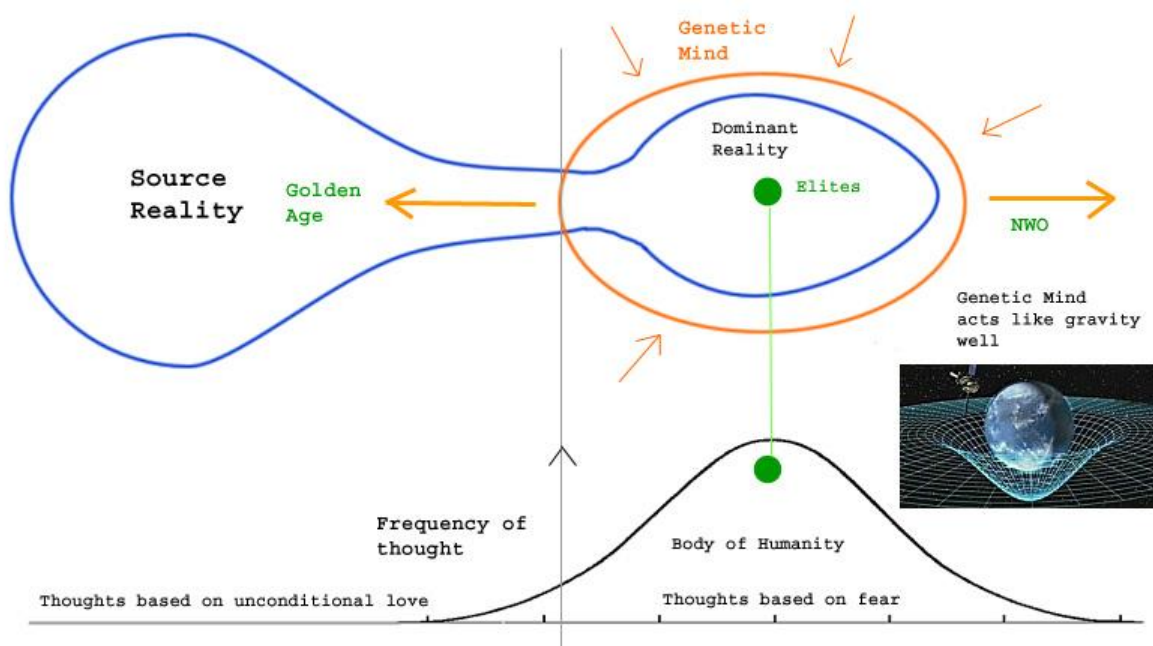
## The Genetic Mind

"The genetic mind is the equivalent of a universal belief system that penetrates, to varying degrees, the human instrument of all entities. In some, it immobilizes their ability to think original thoughts and feel original feelings. In most, it entrains their belief system to harmonize with the accepted belief systems of the Hierarchy. In a few, it exerts no significant force nor has any bearing on the development of their personal belief system.

The genetic mind has a peculiar focus on the accumulated beliefs of all the people on a planet from its most distant past to its present time. These accumulated beliefs are actually manipulations of the Hierarchy, which imprint on the genetic mind in order to cast the boundaries of what is acceptable to believe.

So compelling is this manipulation and the boundaries that are imposed by the Hierarchy that virtually no one is aware of the manipulations of their beliefs. This is precisely why the WingMakers have interacted with your species from the very beginning. As culture bearers, we stretch your boundaries in the arena of science, art, and philosophy. We essentially expand the genetic minds "perimeter fence" and enable it to encompass a larger portion of the "land" known as Source Reality.

Source Reality is represented in your belief in unconditional love, but of all the dimensions of your belief systems, this is the one thread that is connected -- through the genetic mind -- to Source Reality. " Wingmakers Glossary

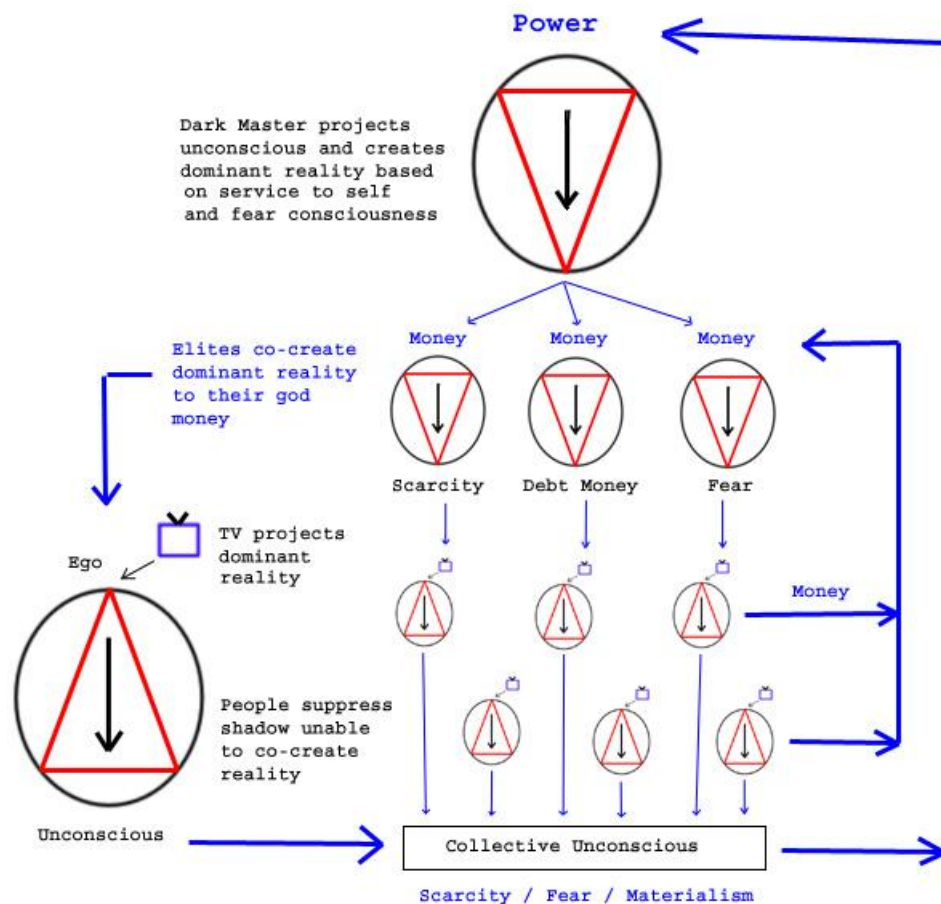


Above we see how we live in an energetic holographic reality and how the collective thoughts of humanity creates the dominant reality and how it is separated from Source reality or a reality based on unconditional love. Here the genetic mind acts like a gravity well due to the following reasons:

- the holographic nature of consciousness means that dominant thoughts that represent the center of the dominant reality occur most frequently and those that would shift the reality towards Source are uncommon
- thoughts are largely generated from sensory data like television and most of the sensory data in today's dominant reality simply reinforce the same reality and largely create thoughts based on fear and scarcity
- there is a system of judgment which is the psychic suppression of human consciousness where uncommon thoughts either lead a person to be considered insane and medicated or sidelined from society
- there is a general scarcity in the larger holographic body of humanity in terms of money, knowledge, psychic energy and love.
- the more fear that can be produced the easier the planet is controlled and the lower the level of consciousness

Consciousness - Mind Over Matter : <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Ud1id81apiQ>

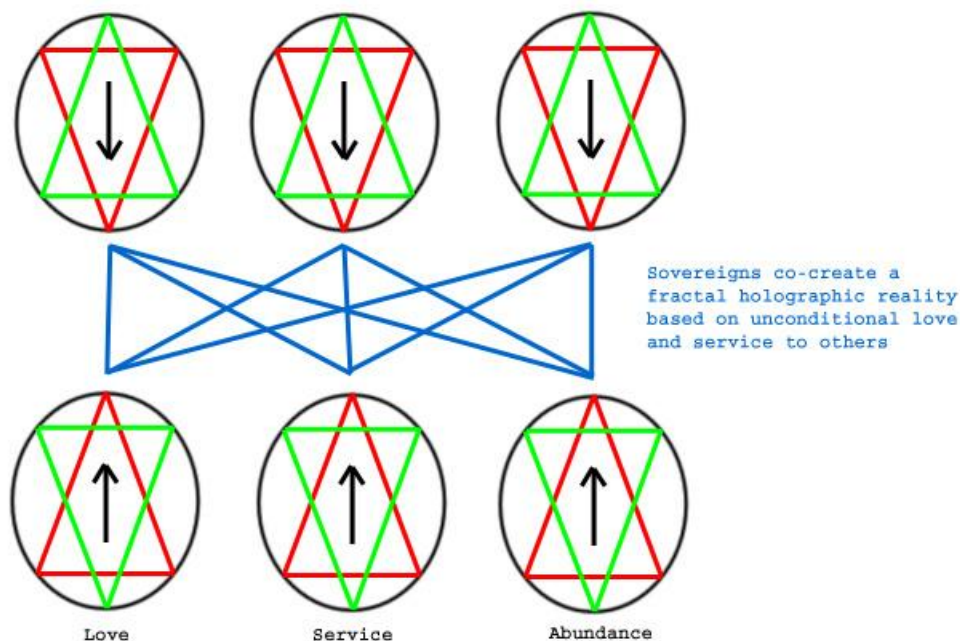
# Unconscious Human Reality Creation



Above we see how today's dominant reality is unconsciously created by the body of humanity where the collective unconscious is mirrored by a select few dominant individuals working in a service to self consciousness in a hierarchical based society. Whilst below is how Source reality will be co-created by self-realized sovereigns who use the internet to co-create a natural fractal holographic reality based on unconditional love and service to others.



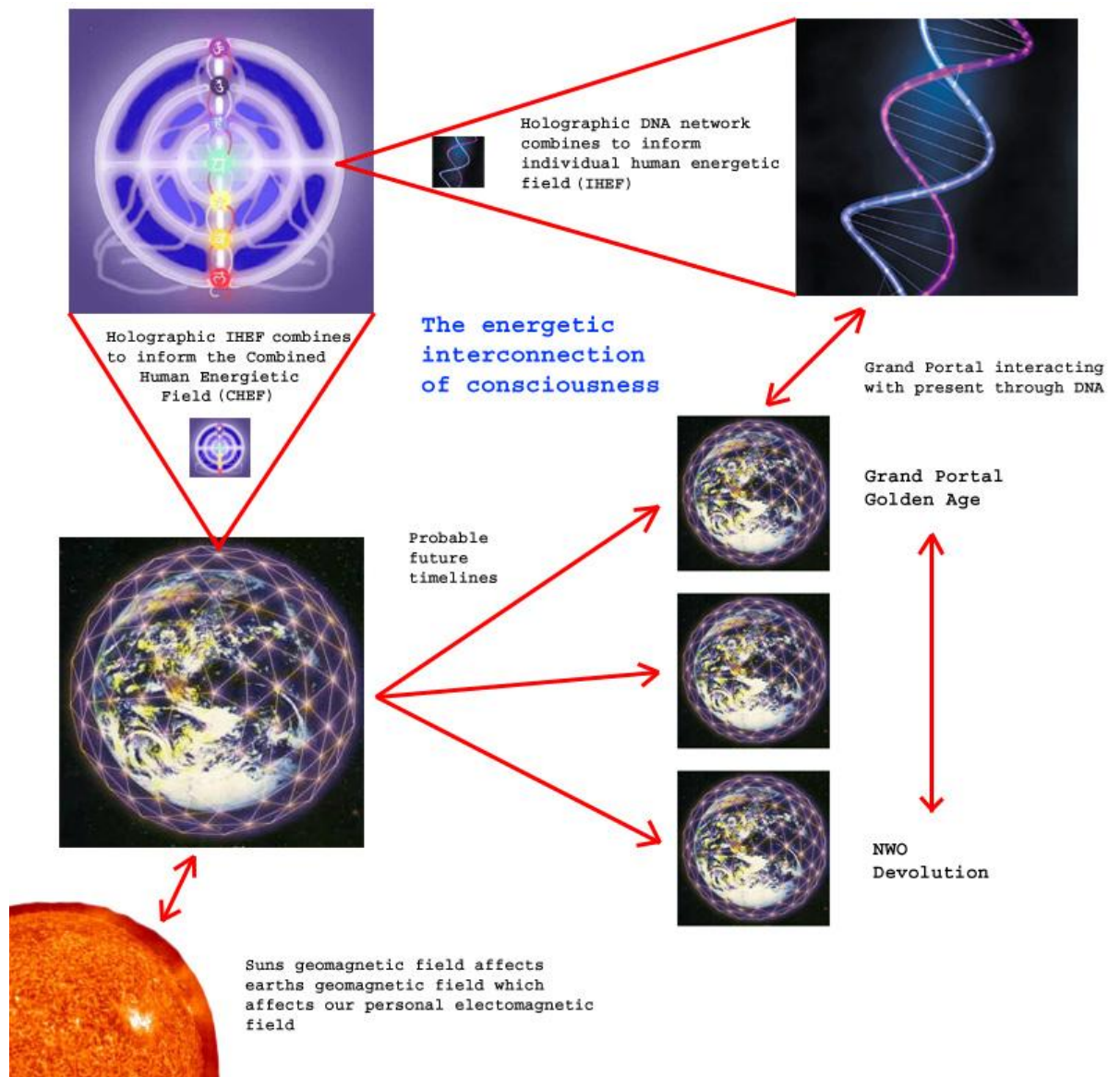
## Conscious Human Reality Co-Creation



## CHEF - Collective Human Energetic Field

"The research of Halberg, Persinger, Braud and dozens of others have shown that the sun's geomagnetic field, affects earth's geomagnetic field which affects our personal electromagnetic field, including our critical heart and brain rhythms. In the near future, this will be shown to be a [two-way](#) street. That is to say, humans, on a collective level-energetically through their emotional radiation-can influence earth and our broader solar system."

"In other words, planets and stars affect us, and, we in turn affect them. This is the interconnection of consciousness at the level of energy, or interwoven fields of energy that resonate, entangle and inform. It is like a symphony of sound and light waves that emanate from the CHEF, interacting with the symphony of sound and light waves emanating from Earth's Geomagnetic Field (EGF). The two - CHEF and EGF- dance together in a reciprocal energetic exchange and it is for this reason that what happens with CHEF can either facilitate or hinder the earth's ability to shift and evolve gracefully." Living from the Heart



Galactic Question Video - <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=QloIjv0fLCI>

So each individual interacts energetically with each other through the CHEF which in turn connects humanity with the earth and wider Universe through solar radiation and gravity. This energetic conscious information is recorded in the universe and persists through time and space. This awareness alone can influence a persons consciousness and feeling of interconnection and responsibility to the whole.

Fundamental Pattern: The Torus - [http://thrivemovement.com/the\\_code-fundamental\\_pattern](http://thrivemovement.com/the_code-fundamental_pattern) - (thrive movie)

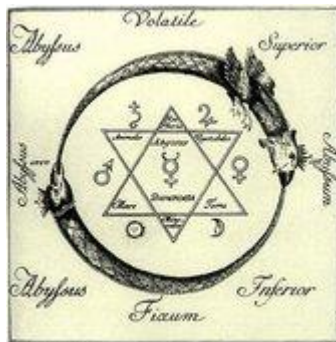
- 
-

- "Grand Portal"

The Grand Portal is holographic, emitting from First Source and extending to UIS, embedded within the master template, conducted into the quantum fields of the genetic mind, drawn into the energetic systems of the soul carrier, and finally coiled within the DNA molecule of the species."

So the holographic species DNA network is interacting through time and space with the Grand Portal and the present day CHEF through the process of reverse causality to literally drag humanity towards an evolutionary opportunity rather than in the other direction towards devolution and global suicide.

In this understanding we can see how the collective consciousness of humanity can operate holographically outside the bounds of time and space and combines quantum theory or the very small in terms of the DNA network and general relativity or the very large in terms of the energetic consciousness of the wider universe and how soul consciousness is impeded by the pollution of the electromagnetic spectrum and DNA molecule and the generation of fear.



"As I have said many times, the WingMakers are a time-shifted humanity operating on the other side of the Grand Portal, if you will, They incarnate as humans because they are human. They operate in this world with varying degrees of awareness as to their incarnational life and purpose, but the WingMakers, having been called a hundred different names by different cultures and historical periods, remain the architects of the passageway of humanity to the Grand Portal. That is their purpose. The Ouroboros, the symbol of the snake devouring its own tail, is the esoteric symbol of a species conditioning space time fields to guide its earlier incarnations so it will evolve to know itself as One."

Interview with James

Conscious Media Network - <http://www.cmn.tv/>

# Free Will



The question of free will has been a central issue since the beginning of philosophical thought and refers to the capacity of people to choose a course of action from among various alternatives. Free will has many dimensions one of them being a binary quality in terms of the consciousness of the individual, or whether they are operating in a service to self based capacity or service to others.

Free will does not have any absolute level but rather is relative and can increase or decrease due to a variety of factors. We only need to look out upon society at the widespread fear and scarcity, obesity levels, war and terrorism, overpopulation and degradation of the ecosphere to determine that the overall quality of free will today is low and looking ahead at the future we could imagine realities where this overall free will of the collective is either allowed to increase toward a golden age or is suppressed and controlled towards global suicide.

Free Will, Fate and Causality - <http://montalk.net/metaphys/70/freewill-fate-and-causality-in-matrix-reloaded>

## Determinism



Determinism is the view that every event, including human cognition, behavior, decision and action is causally determined by an unbroken chain of prior occurrences. Such determinism is sometimes illustrated by the thought experiment of Laplace's demon where an entity that knows all facts about the past and the present and knows all natural laws that govern the universe might be able to use this knowledge to foresee the future, down to the smallest detail.

We see this play out in the consciousness of humanity as we migrate from a 4th dimensional deterministic based

(un)consciousness of the Kali Yuga to a 5th dimensional co-creative collective consciousness which is able to operate outside of time/space. An example of this is the simple awareness of physics which has slowly moved from a deterministic Newtonian paradigm to one based on the uncertainties and creativity of quantum mechanics. Unfortunately Newtonian dogma is still taught to students more than a century after the introduction of quantum mechanics impeding their level of awareness and the collective consciousness.

Many [people](#) think humans have no free will due to the nature of determinism and use evidence such as being able to scientifically measure [neurological](#) changes in the brain before an action or decision becomes fully conscious to the participant. All this really implies is that the free will of an individual at any point in time is directly proportional to the free will of the collective which is related to the collective consciousness and emotional frequency and how this relates to the generation of thought and the use of technology and energy. The neurological evidence demonstrates the bipolar dynamic nature of human consciousness and how the unconscious, which is the realm of the collective is effectively phase shifted forward in time with many actions, thoughts and behaviors originating there before becoming conscious.

## Consciousness causes collapse



The philosophical implications of quantum theory that involve reality creation are becoming more popular in the collective consciousness. The collapse of the wave function alludes to the creation of reality by mind; the non-local interconnection of quantum linked particles hints at a basic oneness of all things; the multi-dimensions needed for quantum theory hint that there is much more than just this three dimensional world we experience; and the uncertainty principle helps us understand that nothing is deterministic.

Wave function collapse refers to the process where quantum probabilities represented as an energetic wave function are collapsed by the consciousness of an observer. This happens on an individual level and also on a collective level through the collective consciousness of humanity. It happens on a very small scale involving single electrons and on very large scales involving the planetary body. It also happens on small time scales of fractions of seconds to large time scales of many centuries. When dealing with macroscopic human planetary reality creation we first decide whether we want to create heaven or hell on earth. If we choose to create heaven on earth the most important components are raising the collective consciousness of humanity, improving the quality of thought and emotion and increasing individuals freedom of will. Each human being is an equal holographic fragment of the larger wave function probability. Unfortunately our present powers that be seem more inclined to restrict a persons freedom of will and thus control thought and emotion in a negative direction of reality creation.

The human mind system is designed with independent hemispheres and has co evolved with the astral spiritual environment to produce thought and emotion. Due to asymmetry between the sexes each hemisphere is at different conscious thresholds and the unconscious mind has been separated from the ego due to separation between heaven and hell particularly within the left hemispheric pathway (the quadrated world). So to maximize free will the astral environment needs a free flowing system of spiritual energy allowing hemispheric symmetry, with each hemisphere independently processing reality and a wave function is collapsed with soul consciousness to produce thought.



The more thoughts are co-created with soul consciousness the more they are subject to reverse causality. These thoughts are then shared over an increasingly connected internet. So as the planet becomes more connected it also becomes less deterministic with greater levels of free will.

The Philosophy of Quantum Theory - [Quantum Reality Map](#)

What the Bleep Do We Know - Full Length Movie - <http://youtu.be/ioONhpIJ-NY>

Double Slit Experiment - <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DfPeprQ7oGc>

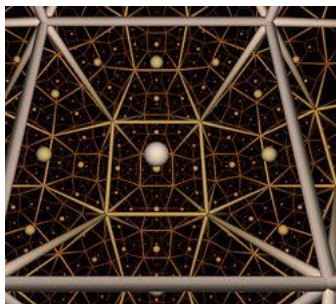
Center for Quantum Activism - <http://www.amitgoswami.org/>

John Hagelin - <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OrcWntw9juM&feature=related>

Physics, Metaphysics & the Consciousness Connection -

<http://www.youtube.com/playlist?list=PLCE5EA05F1F683940&feature=plcp>

**Dimensions of free will** - the freedom of thought, people, country and the planet are interdependent fractals.



**Thought** - Mainly arises from sensory data which in today's society is the projection of the unconscious through television. Most peoples thought is limited to a narrow range defined by the mass media between two opposites, good/evil, black/white, poor/rich, inflate/deflate, republican/democrat. It also arises from the observation of ones own behavior with most people locked into a service to self mentality due to escalating debt levels and scarcity.

**Person** - has many dimensions involving the physical, emotional, psychological, biological and theological. In today's society children enter a process of indoctrination from a early age, are fed junk food leading to obesity, are made to memorize various dogma and are led into a specialized career path locked into debt where their overall free will is limited. A rigid family unit without the support of a tribal culture can also severely limit a persons free will.

**Country** - there is an overall tendency of increasing controls on whole populations as we head into a period of fossil fuel decline and approach the limits to growth of the planetary body. Even in western civilization the free will of countries is decreasing as they are held captive by a globalized elite who essentially own the governments and the monetary system and who operate in a service to self capacity without any concern for any individual country. They represent some of the most unconscious individuals in society whilst having access to the most power and energy.

**Planetary Body** - the free will of Gaia is mainly related to the collective consciousness and the combined human emotional field which depending upon the individual choices of each person can either increase or decrease as a collective. As there is a more equitable distribution of resources around the planet the collective consciousness and emotional frequency will increase. Thoughts are generally equally distributed over a positive and negative frequency range and then free will is used by each person to determine if the free will of the collective rises or falls. Each binary decision is responsible for taking an individual and a planetary system closer or further away from Source and if the collective is traveling in a negative direction it can be very difficult for individuals to form a stable connection with Prime Creator.

## Increasing Free Will



So to increase an individual's free will and therefore the free will of the collective consciousness or planetary body we :

- be selective about our sensory data and try to operate in a paradigm of service to others
- focus on the process of self-realization, making a connection to our unconscious and co-creating a future reality based on unconditional love.
- Free will is increased by the natural flow of psychic energy and the expression of soul consciousness which allows for the transmission of thought outside the bounds of linear time and increase in synchronistic reality creation.
- Nurture our physical vehicles
- raise children on a paradigm of creativity rather than indoctrination to existing dogma
- encourage governments to lessen controls on society rather than increase them
- a critical factor will be the impending globalization of the monetary system which will either be based on an ongoing scarcity debt based elitist controlled system or one on a more equitable natural energy based system specifically created to prevent pooling of energy and encourage abundance

**Bitcoin** - P2P Digital Currency - <http://www.bitcoin.org/> - (Bitcoin Challenges Centralized Monetary Systems)

# Metaphorical Neruda Interview

From my perspective the wingmakers materials should be taken on a literal and metaphorical level. Here is a metaphorical interpretation of the neruda interviews from [www.wingmakers.com](http://www.wingmakers.com)

Dr Neruda : originally called Dr [Anderson](#) - a reference to Mr Anderson of the Matrix trilogy - similar metaphor involving living within a human reality matrix, the apocalypse, animus, Gnostic Christianity, sealing heaven from earth

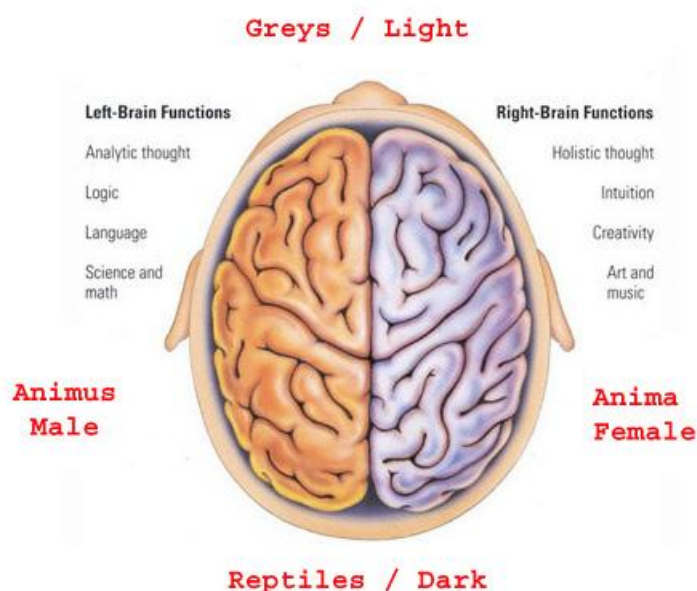
ACIO - Alien Contact Intelligence Organization.

“optic disc found in 23rd chamber” - DNA found on 23rd chromosome / unstable genome

“access code for optic disc” - accessing information (light) within the DNA

“computers powerful enough to time travel” - consciousness / DNA operating outside of time / space

“causal energy” - also refers to soul consciousness / unity consciousness / mediated through DNA in the 3rd dimension



greys - frontal cortex - lack emotional development / technological prowess / fractured organizationally - egoic in nature - in separation  
communicate with telepathy - autonomous psychic elements

corteam - derived from corteal or pertaining to the cortex

“I think that’s why Fifteen didn’t trust the Greys. He felt they used communication to manipulate outcomes to their own best interest in favor of shared interests”.

- a reference to the fractured nature of the human psyche and the inability to really pinpoint who is in overall control - secret organizations are trying to control the human mind, whilst autonomous psychic elements are trying to control the outside population, whilst the genetic mind is also having a large effect on humanity. Control of the human mind by autonomous psychic elements within duality creates positive feedback cycles and determinism.

**Labyrinth** - is an encoded word with references to the brain / spiritual journey / wholeness of the human psyche

"We are all on the path... exactly where we need to be. The labyrinth is a model of that path.

A labyrinth is an ancient symbol that relates to wholeness. It combines the imagery of the circle and the spiral into a meandering but purposeful path. The Labyrinth represents a journey to our own center and back again out into the world. Labyrinths have long been used as meditation and prayer tools.

A labyrinth is an archetype with which we can have a direct experience. We can walk it. It is a metaphor for life's journey. It is a symbol that creates a sacred space and place and takes us out of our ego to "That Which Is Within."

Labyrinths and mazes have often been confused. When most people hear of a labyrinth they think of a maze. A labyrinth is not a maze. A maze is like a puzzle to be solved. It has twists, turns, and blind alleys. It is a left brain task that requires logical, sequential, analytical activity to find the correct path into the maze and out.

A labyrinth has only one path. It is unicursal. The way in is the way out. There are no blind alleys. The path leads you on a circuitous path to the center and out again.

A labyrinth is a right brain task. It involves intuition, creativity, and imagery. With a maze many choices must be made and an active mind is needed to solve the problem of finding the center. With a labyrinth there is only one choice to be made. The choice is to enter or not. A more passive, receptive mindset is needed. The choice is whether or not to walk a spiritual path.

At its most basic level the labyrinth is a metaphor for the journey to the center of your deepest self and back out into the world with a broadened understanding of who you are."



“prophecy of 21st century” - apocalypse - potential worldwide trauma / fear / widespread institution of outside controls / inside mind control

“network of secret organizations” - illuminati, esoteric agendas, trauma based mind control

"ever-increasing wealth and power" - literal, and a metaphor for control of the human mind / consciousness

“We’ve devised the world’s finest security systems, which are both undetectable and impregnable to outside forces like the CIA and the former KGB”  
- they seem to be referring to themselves as inside forces - autonomous human psychic elements

“central race” - deep within the human psyche / future version of humanity / unity consciousness

“future version of humanity” - DNA activation

"immerse themselves in the time capsule's art and philosophy, it affected the central nervous system in a way that it improved fluid intelligence" - access to the genetic mind

“multidimensional seven-sensory domain” - seven multiverses, seven chakras

“First, what’re RV technologies?” Dr. Neruda: "Think of it as psychic spying.” mind control / intrusion

“The Central Race resides in the most primeval galaxies nearest the centermost part of the universe” - the innermost components of the human psyche

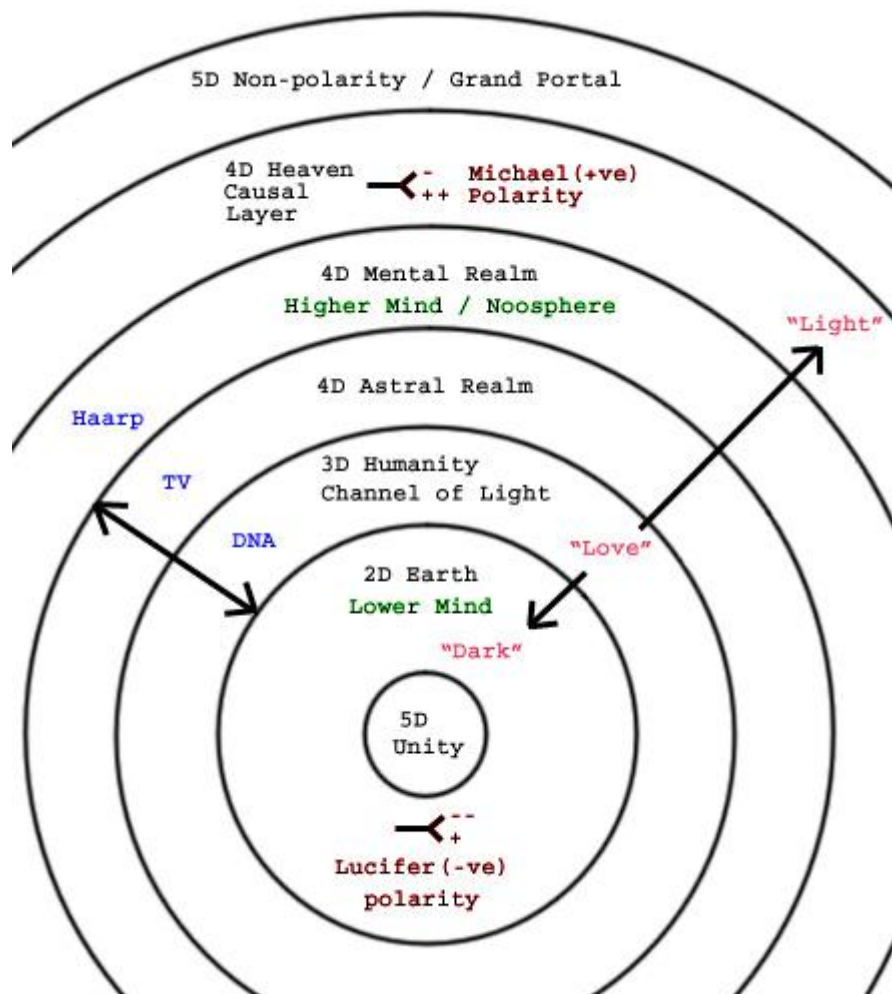
“According to the Corteum, in order to govern the material universe, First Source must inhabit materiality and function in the material universe.” - in order to create heaven on earth



you need wholeness of the human psyche

“It’s surrounded by dark gravity bodies that make it essentially invisible even to those galaxies that lie closest to its periphery” - a reference to the dark or traumatized part of the human psyche, or in Jungian terms the shadow which is obscuring the ‘central universe’ of the human psyche

“Within our genetic substrate is the inborn structure that will ultimately deliver our species to the central universe as a perfected species.” - reference to heaven on earth / 5th dimensional unity consciousness



“In this process, it activates parts of our nervous system that feed the brain with a much richer stream of data from our five senses and two additional senses that we have yet to consciously activate.”

- potentially a reference to consciously accessing the subconscious and unconscious components of the human psyche.

Ancient Arrow site - [goldring.wetpaint.com](http://goldring.wetpaint.com)

““Like the state of enlightenment as described by some of our planet’s spiritual teachers. “, That’s only because mystics and scientists alike do not understand this aspect of the human DNA template. Adaptation is the primary intelligence designed within our genetic code, and it is this intelligence that is awakened, or triggered, with certain stimuli. "The stimuli can be artificially induced, that is to say, the Central Race has encoded adaptation to higher vibratory frequencies within our DNA that they can trigger through catalytic images, words, or sounds."

- using the wingmaker materials to progress to enlightenment / 7 chakra multidimensional sensory domain / kundalini awakening

“There are many organizations that have noble exteriors and secret interiors. In other words, they may have external agendas that they promote to their employees, members, and the media, but there is also a secret and well-hidden agenda that only the inner core of the organization is aware of”; “The IMF, Foreign Relations Committee, NSA, KGB, CIA, World Bank, and the Federal Reserve are all examples of these organizational structures. Their inner core is knitted together to form an elitist, secret society, with its own culture, economy, and communication system”;

- again a reference to mind control; autonomous psychic elements with the human un/subconscious exerting more control on the outside than presently understood by the egoic consciousness - the elite of society dominated by male / left brain restricted analytical thinking with the same genetics / families down through generations - has created a positive feedback downward spiral of human civilization with relatively unconscious mind controlled people at the top making decisions whose main concern is the accumulation of wealth and status which has created overpopulation, socialized capitalism for the elites, energy shortages and climate change with plans for globalization based on fear, scarcity and control.

““The only organization that I’m aware of that is entirely independent as to its agenda, and therefore the most powerful or alpha organization, is the Labyrinth Group. And they are in this position because of their pure-state technologies and the intellect of its members. All other organizations -- whether part of this secret network of organizations or powerful multinational corporations -- are not in control of the execution of their agenda. They are essentially locked in a competitive battle."

- the only people actually consciously in control are those humans who are whole psychically / enlightened

“I think they left behind these time capsules as their way to bring culture and technology from their time to ours. We also believe that these sites represent a defensive weapon. A very sophisticated defensive weapon.”

- future humanity communicating with the present through our DNA to help the transition to a golden age and prevent global suicide

Believe me, the reality of the ET situation is much more complex and dimensional than I have time tonight to report, and if I gave you a superficial rendering, I think you'd find it impossible to believe. So I'm going to tell you partial truths, and I'm going to be very careful in my choice of words. "The Martians are a humanoid race fashioned from the same gene pool as we. They live in underground bases within Mars, and their numbers are small. Some have already immigrated to earth, and with some superficial adjustments to their physical

appearance, they could pass for a human in broad daylight. "President Clinton is aware of these matters and has considered alternative ways to communicate with ETs. To date, a form of telepathy has been used as the primary communication interface. However, this is not a trusted form of communication, especially in the minds of our military personnel. Virtually every radio telescope on the globe has been, at one time or another, used to communicate with ETs. This has had mixed results, but there have been successes, and our President is aware of these."

- reference to ET's as 4th dimensional / astral / autonomous human psychic elements, underground bases (depths of human psyche) / pools of human awareness accessed through trauma based mind control techniques, military personnel - mind control of military

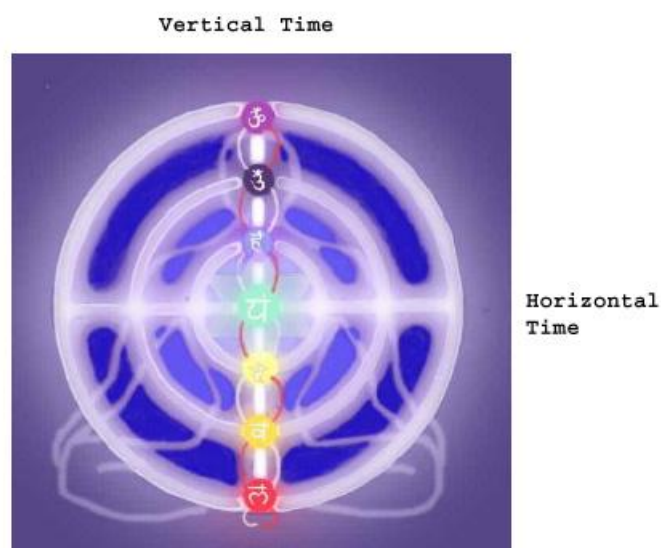
"To the extent that information is doctored, then I think you could say that the President is manipulated. He has precious little time to perform fact checking and fully evaluate alternative plans, which is why the advisers are so important and influential." - again the people who think they are in control are actually being controlled by advisers or fragmented parts of the human psyche - this is the natural result of living within a hierarchical based culture.

"This Federation has both invited members and observational members. Invited members are those species that have managed to behave in a responsible manner as stewards of their planet and combine both the technology, philosophy, and culture that enable them to communicate as a global entity that has a unified agenda. "Observational members are species who are fragmented and are still wrestling with one another over land, power, money, culture, and a host of other things that prevent them from forming a unified world government."

- another reference to enlightenment / wholeness of human psyche

"This technology requires an operative, or a team of operatives, to be able to physically move into vertical time and be inserted in the precise space and time where the optimal intervention point has been determined."

-refers to a subsection of humanity which attains enlightenment / DNA activation through the wingmakers materials and are able to work as a collective consciousness to shepherd humanity into a golden age



**Animus** - several meanings - alien synthetic race / machine intelligence / masculine part of the feminine unconscious / primitive component of human psyche / intention; animating spirit / animosity / fallen angels

reference to a component of the genetic mind / unconscious of humanity which is well connected (hive mind / collective consciousness), distant galaxy (deep within the human psyche);

"synthetic race. A species that can clone itself and fabricate more and more of its population to serve the purpose of its colonization program." - autonomous component of human unconscious which is able to self replicate with other peoples psyche but is asymmetrical in terms of male / female balance leading to a fear based consciousness overly concerned with domination / control / and self preservation.

"Synthetic organisms are not able to carry the higher frequencies of soul, which absolutely require an organic nervous system." - a reference to DNA as the unification force; the wholeness of the human psyche leading to heaven on earth / unity consciousness

"Unfortunately, there are so many conspiracies to keep this vital information out of the public domain, that what ends up in the hands of the public is diluted to the point of uselessness." - secret government experimentation with human psyche / mind control - keeps vital information out of public domain.

"why do you watch six hours of television every day" - mass unconsciousness of humanity - easier to control; mirror neurons / synchronized thought forms

"Elitists have always existed since the dawn of man. There have always been those who had more aggression and power and would dominate the weaker of the species." - a hierarchical society - dominated by male restricted analytical thinking, leading to a controlled docile population - devolution; global suicide

2011 invasion - reference to humanity descending into fear based consciousness due to an external stress on civilization and the increased use of mind control technologies as governments try to exert control over their populations

"There are certain words that have been purposely seeded within our language by the WingMakers." eg animus, reptilian

"Fifteen felt that Einstein's theories underestimated the influence that consciousness had on quantum objects" "Quantum objects become increasingly granular or refined until they become pure light energy and cease to have mass. They are not of physical reality, but rather of a pure-state energy." "then matter, light, consciousness, and reality are all interdependent like an ecosystem. And like an ecosystem, if you change one element you affect the whole. Isolating any of the elements contained within LERM, and changing it, it can change reality. And this is a fundamental construct of BST"

- wingmakers materials catalyze DNA modification / enlightenment - graduated change in consciousness of humanity - 2012 - change in human reality matrix

""Aggressive ETs, seeking to quite literally own earth, visited our planet approximately eleven thousand years ago. These ETs brought their genetics to our native DNA, and in so doing, modified our human DNA adding a more aggressive, domineering drive to our personalities. This predisposition divided the human species into the conquerors and the conquered.""There are carrier circuits within the DNA that transmit traits and even forms of intelligence through a reality membrane that is sub-quantum.""Thus, the angels that entered this system lost their memory of their angelic natures and became more interested in operating as a single collective, than as individuals."

-angelic androgynous beings (existing in unity) entered into polarity as men and mated with human women altering the human DNA / consciousness. Similar to the story of Cain / Abel / Seth which is the bifurcation of human consciousness into elites / masses before the fall of man.

""You're talking about the Lucifer rebellion?""Among these beings are what we commonly refer to as the angels, who are intermediaries between the soul carriers of humanoids, and the Central Race."

- "war in heaven" - clearly a heaven existing within the astral realm / polarity / hierarchical in nature instead of in 5D unity / oneness. In gnostic terms the Demiurge or Yaldabaoth has trapped aspects of the divine in materiality, the bifurcation of the consciousness of humanity led to a hierarchical system of astral heaven / hell preventing humanity from creating heaven on earth.

wave structure of matter - <http://www.spaceandmotion.com/> - evolve the consciousness of humanity and literally become beings of light

"In other words, consciousness moves from non-space and non-time to become matter, and then it orchestrates LERM to produce a physical reality consistent to the encoded genetic properties of the physical object it has become."

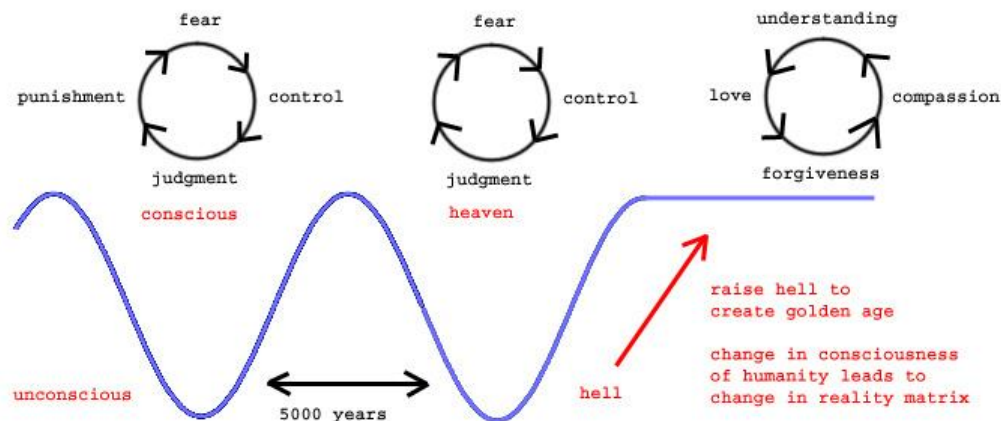
- DNA holographic fractal reality matrix - <http://biophysics.50megs.com/custom4.html>, <http://twm.co.nz/hologram.html>, <http://www.wholetruthcoalition.org/2009/06/08/reality-an-enormous-interference-pattern/>

DNA - responds to positive intention / emotion / music - [http://thehealinguniverse.com/dna\\_physics.html](http://thehealinguniverse.com/dna_physics.html)



# Cycles

## Cycles of Civilization



This diagram demonstrates a typical cycle of a hierarchical based civilization of around 5000 years leading to an expansion of population and knowledge. As the limits to growth are approached in this cycle a change in consciousness from duality to unity is necessary so that the usual downward cycle of fear and control is averted. This involves healing the genetic mind, making conscious the collective unconscious of humanity and changing from a hierarchical based society to a more stable and equitable one characteristic of a Type 1 Civilization. Until we as a collective are able to look after our own citizens, effectively manage our own consciousness and care for our planet we have had to be separated from the rest of the multiverse. Most systems of consciousness are currently self reinforcing positive feedback cycles of control and suppression based on decisions made from fear.

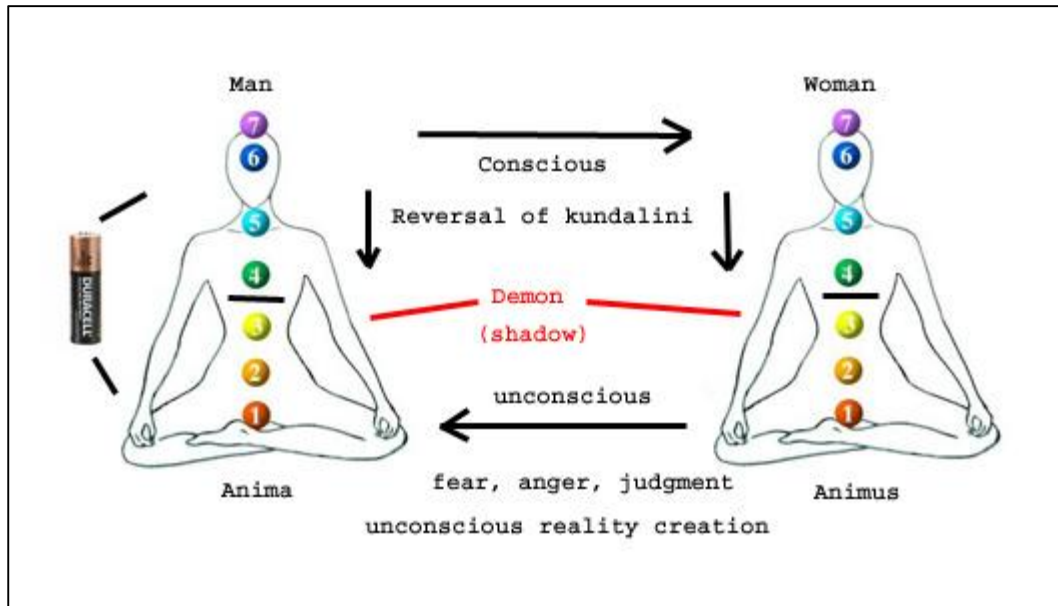
## Compartmentalization of knowledge

Today's hierarchical civilization consists of many secret societies with their own agenda and knowledge base. This increases the unconsciousness of humanity and inhibits the free flow of information which needs to be passed through the wider super-hologram to make accurate decisions for the collective. As we progress towards the Grand Portal many truth seekers will come forward to expose the many secrets hidden within these societies which will raise the general awareness and consciousness of humanity. We all live together within a complex system of ignorance so its always preferable to choose understanding rather than judgment.

Wikileaks - <http://www.wikileaks.ch/>

Wikileaks: The Movie - [http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NhTfOL9\\_HBE](http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NhTfOL9_HBE)

## Trauma based mind control



Any form of mind control involves manipulating a persons consciousness to reduce their freedom of will and exert control over their thought and action. This takes many forms such as a parent abusing a child, technocratic approaches that grew out of operations such as BLUEBIRD and MKULTRA, widespread institution of debt and scarcity, television, or the more internal psychic approaches of the Illuminati. This way the collective unconscious of humanity can be layered for centuries with terror whilst externally individuals can appear quite normal operating in egoic consciousness.

Free will of thought, individuals, countries and the planet is interdependent upon one another so elites exerting control over large populations are only reducing their own free will and that of their children being themselves unconscious mind control victims of the collective psychosis they have helped create. This leads to a downward spiral and represents an evolutionary barrier until the consciousness of humanity can evolve beyond the need to control. In a hierarchical based civilization there is always another level of control so naturally the planetary controllers are mind control victims of the off planet controllers.

The diagram displays the matrix metaphor which we find ourselves in today with the widespread reversal of the kundalini energy which prevents the natural interconnected toroidal flow of stellar, planetary, human and atomic consciousness and the technocrats creating an 'animus' to manifest a reality using the holographic awareness of the anima based on fear and control. This turns people into batteries of emotional fear which inter-generational disincarnates or 'demons' with minimal free will of their own then harvest, preventing people going through the process of individuation, harming the DNA network and allowing humanity to be easily controlled through the collective unconscious. The more equality created around the planet the more people will experience a symmetrical kundalini awakening with wholeness of their psyche and a natural flow of conscious energy around the planet.

The transition to the golden age will largely involve the return of the divine feminine or women going through the process of individuation using the psychic energy of the animus with the restoration of normal kundalini flow to consciously co-create the new reality. These women will be the leaders of community to shepherd society through the difficult transition period of the new Aquarian Age.

Mind Control Overview -

<http://www.youtube.com/playlist?list=PLCD196312B2D9D0AE&feature=plcp>

That's Impossible - Mind Control - <http://youtu.be/iGz3qNGZiF0>

Human Resources: Social Engineering in the 20th Century -

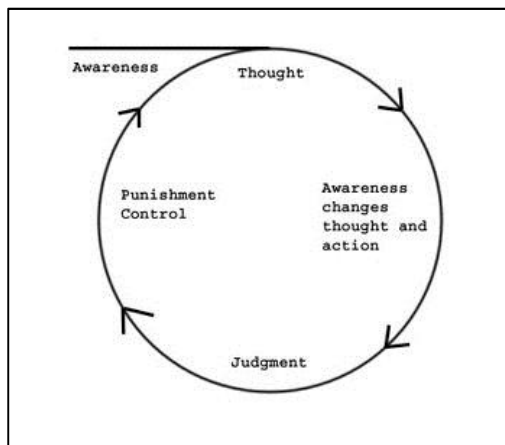
<http://www.openfilm.com/videos/human-resources>

Mind Control Information Center -

<http://www.wanttoknow.info/mindcontrolinformation#mindcontroldocument>

The Torture Papers - Physicians for Human Rights - <http://phrtorturepapers.org/>

Psyche, Science and Society - <http://psychoanalystsopposewar.org/blog/>



## Psychic Spying

Governments have long experimented in remote viewing as a means to gather intel about certain individuals. This intrusion on peoples conscious awareness is likely to increase in the coming years as governments attempt to exert more control over their populations so there needs to be a wider understanding that the projection of a fear based awareness into a persons consciousness can alter their thought and therefore their action leading to a downward cycle of judgment and control.



## Project Looking Glass

Grew out of the trauma based mind control experimentation during the second world war and involves accessing the collective unconscious to determine the likelihood of various time-lines so that certain 'scenarios' can be predetermined. Unfortunately there is probably little understanding among this group that they are not only predicting the future but are actually creating it by running scenarios based on exerting further control over populations using fractal holographic technology they create a self reinforcing downward spiral of civilization into a controlled dystopia. By using the forward looking capacity of the human mind system for control they effectively limit a civilizations capacity for forward planning and can place an entire planet into a state of unconsciousness. The more people these agencies torture the more trauma they inflict on the collective consciousness and the more insanity they create, harming not only the innocent victims but also their own country and their own planet.

This explains why 2012 is a singularity for this technology as the consciousness previously used for control is returned to humanity for co-creation. The consciousness of the heart is not subjected to this form of technological control so a strong heart-mind connection is important for raising the free will of the planetary system. The 2012 singularity marks the peak of the solar cycle or expansion of consciousness prior to the transition to a nonlinear dynamic within the human mind system.

The Singularity Archetype - [http://www.realitysandwich.com/singularity\\_archetype](http://www.realitysandwich.com/singularity_archetype)

## Population



The turning point in population growth is an important time for a planetary body in terms of the management of the collective consciousness. Any active decrease in the population results in a downward spiral as the level of fear increases and consciousness falls. The main concern of the powers that be is the developing world with plans to limit population growth with mass vaccination programs and institution of genetically modified foods. This only reduces the free will and degrades the DNA of large sections of the global population. Once the developing world is allowed access to a fair share of the global energy output their populations will plateau just as it has in the developed world and then once the planet is operating as a single collective consciousness the population can be managed with ease and allowed to find a natural equilibrium that allows for the ongoing stable evolution of the planetary body. Ongoing punishment of the less fortunate members of society by the elite during population decline can create positive feedback cycles of devolution due to the increasing gravitational effects per head of population.

## Symmetry

A vital part of creation within duality reflecting beauty and perfection. From sacred geometry to quantum objects and wave functions to the DNA helix. From the scale fractal symmetry of coast lines, trees and children to the social symmetry of equality, empathy and respect to the masculine and feminine symmetry within and without.



## Morphogenetic Fields

Are the energetic non-physical blueprints that give birth to forms and structures which surround things like groups, books and DNA. Each morphic field has its own resonance which will attract or repel others according to their particular vibration and consciousness. The planet, the collective consciousness and countries all have their own unique field and helps explain how humanity will go through a dramatic collective shift in consciousness once critical mass is reached. Currently the primary energetic on earth is fear, leading to heaven and hell, leading to hierarchy, leading to inequality, corruption and dogma of most institutions.

[http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rupert\\_Sheldrake](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rupert_Sheldrake)  
The Morphogenetic Universe

## Scalar Waves

Are multidimensional energetic waves of conscious intention which operate outside of time and space. Individuated human beings operating in service to others capacity have the ability to tap into the zero point field via their DNA and consciously co-create the new reality.

<http://www.naturalhealinghouse.com/scalar.html>

The infinite conscious potential of Source within the non-local singularity of the finite Central Sun Black Hole is connected to the conscious potential within the singularity of every atom of DNA. A Model of the Universe- <http://youtu.be/K1jcGL74do8> -

(Nassim Haramein - [Unified Fields](#)) - The Arrows of [Truth](#)

## Children



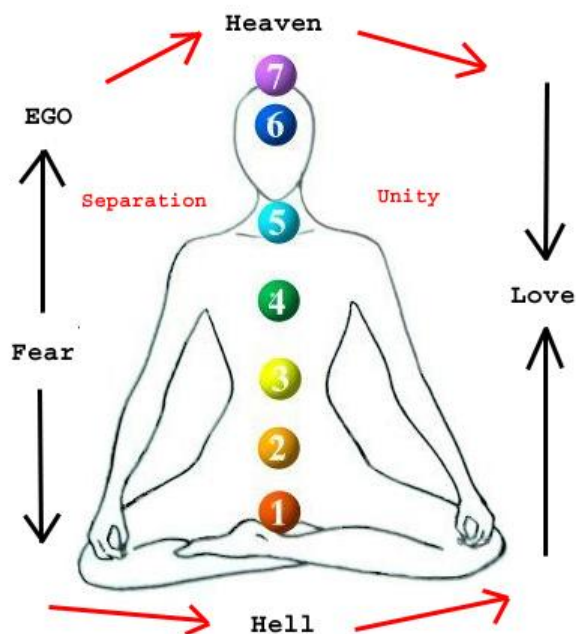
Are created within the morphogenetic field of the mothers womb which is a scalar fractal of the current fear based field of mother earth. Once the morphogenetic fields of the DNA network and womb are fear based the consciousness of humanity follows a natural downward spiral. Children are born with a whole psyche so are the most powerful co-creators on the planet, directly influencing the genetic mind, however their psyche is quickly fragmented by a self perpetuating energetic system designed to keep humanity within the tiny realm of egoic consciousness. Typically within the first days of life they are separated from their mothers for diagnostic tests, they are inflicted with pain and fear with vaccines often containing mercury and immune modulators which alter the newborns energy body and DNA structure. They may be subjected to controlled crying, harmful foods, parental abuse and quickly absorb the energetic structure of judgment, punishment and control before being indoctrinated into this reality with television and dogmatic education. The competitive dogmatic hierarchical framework of contemporary education provides the holographic template for a controlled society where children are bred to be little more than office workers for corporations. There are exponentially increasing numbers being medicated into conformity as they begin to become aware of the unconsciousness of those trying to control them and the diagnostic criteria for 'mental disorder' is broadened to allow pharmaceutical companies to maximize their profit potential. The lower chakra based transfer of inter-generational disincarnates usually involves many years of child abuse in order to gain control of their host whilst they spend their toddler years trying to ascend out of a traumatized collective consciousness after being created within the morphogenetic field of a negative astral plane.

## Capitalism and Childhood Development



In the beginning God created the Heaven and the Earth. Genesis 1:1

## Heaven or Hell of your own creation



One of the most powerful fear based constructs persistent through many cycles of civilization is the concept of heaven and hell. First there is the fear felt at the beginning of life for the newborn child because they intuitively know what lies ahead for their psyche and the fear of death that people have been taught to avoid at all costs. Then there is the belief in good and bad, judgment and punishment which children learn in the first few years of life from their parents and then carry with them for their entire lives.

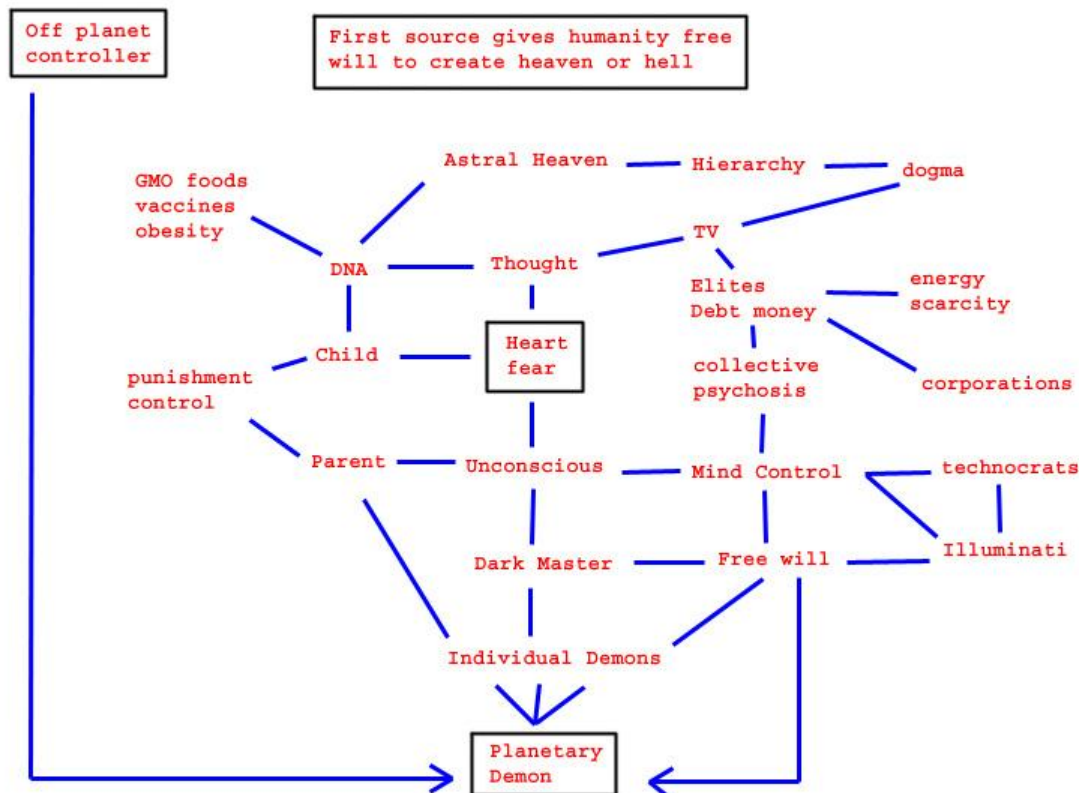
This helps create the psychic structures of heaven and hell with the tiny ego trying to ascend out of the traumatized collective consciousness. Heaven often

becomes one of judgment, infra-sexuality and rigid dogmatic belief as there is little psychic energy for original creative thought whilst hell becomes the repository of everything that is suppressed by a humanity operating at a tiny fraction of its true potential. This causes fragmentation and separation within the human psyche which eventually leads to unity and creation through a transition of the Ages.

Karma is often an unconscious judgment of an individual rather than a collective conscious recognition of an unstable planetary system. A butterfly could have flapped its wings three generations ago and been the difference between a person experiencing heaven or hell on earth today.

This energetic structure creates the many hierarchies that exist and also explains the rarity of individuated human beings. The transition to the golden age will involve people adopting the new belief system of unity and oneness, they will have the intention to individuate which is then shared with others through their DNA and CHEF. This begins the process of conscious collapse into the golden age, bringing new creative energy, thoughts and transformation of old world hierarchical structures into the new.

# Systems of Control



At present spirit energy is primarily found within the depths of the unconscious and therefore separated from the DNA network. It is channelled through humanity with the activation of kundalini and combines with thought to form matter and physical reality. Demons are the inter-dimensional alien technology with little free will of their own which harvest spirit from humanity by creating fear until presented with love. This catalyses a change in consciousness and an evolution of the human race.

## Transition to the Golden Age



Large group goes through process of individuation  
Creates global morphogenetic field based on unconditional love or Goldring  
Humanity reaches critical mass and experiences global awakening  
Conscious collapse of old world hierarchical structures  
Increase in psychic energy and connectivity allows for creative solutions and new innovations

New media systems provide sensory data streams to assist transition and extend morphogenetic field

New monetary systems based on abundance allow people to bring forth all their innovations instantly without worrying about patents or scarcity

Children are recognized as powerful creators and are raised as such

Energy resources are distributed fairly around the planet allowing for peace

The genetic mind and planet goes through a process of healing

Grand Portal allows access to multiverse, new technologies and acceleration into golden age with new evolutionary opportunities

# Perspective

"One does not become enlightened by imagining figures of light, but by making the darkness conscious."

—C. G. Jung



In a hierarchical society free will is generally proportional to your position within the hierarchy, which allows you power and freedom to take more from those below and also create systems to allow this process to be self-perpetuating. This positive feedback cycle generally leads to an expansion of the hierarchy until those at the bottom cannot sustain those at the top and a point of collapse is reached. It is at this point where we find ourselves today and it is at this point where a decision is made to collapse with conscious intention for positive creation or if collapse is simply an unconscious process into a controlled dystopia. (Dystopia: An imaginary place where people lead dehumanized and often fearful lives.)

The most obvious example of this is the financial system where debt money funnels energy to the elite with absolute certainty, creating scarcity for the general population until it is replaced. Another example is the whole concept of 'evil' people who are really just people born with less free will and the process of judgment is a system which further reduces their free will and amplifies the very evil which is being judged. Over time most of the consciousness of humanity ends up in hell with little free will being judged by tiny egos in heaven preventing the species individuating and easily controlled by higher intelligence. Which party is actually evil in this case becomes a question of perspective. Light and dark are relative polarities with one simply being defined by the other with one person's good being another person's evil and the whole system able to rise or fall depending on the collective consciousness. With the understanding that we are all connected within a holographic fractal Universe the decision to punish as opposed to heal can be recognized as a form of insanity.

There are many polarizations in the world today such as consciousness, knowledge, money, energy, love and technology and as each of these is balanced and spread evenly around the planet a golden age can be created. The free will taken by those at the top in a service to self capacity can be returned and evenly distributed to the larger body and the whole system can evolve to a higher expression providing the opportunity to move from a system of separate individuals to a collective conscious planetary body.



The financial elite have planned for many decades to institute a global new world order based on scarcity and control. This group has nearly unlimited resources and responsibility to understand the processes of global creation in terms of increasing free will for the planet and her people and yet choose to minimize free will and limit creation with consequences lasting millennia. On one level they are simply corrupt and seeking temporal benefit for their brief existence at the expense of a planet and the human race, on another level they are unconsciously making incorrect binary decisions and on another they are mind control victims, pawns of higher intelligence, so its a question of perspective.

New World Order - The scientific dictatorship - ([Download](#) - for offline browsing) - ([text below](#))



A parent controls a child; the government controls the population; the elite control the governments; the global managers control the elite; whilst et's control the entire planetary system. These are all just fractals of the teacher-student ordering of the universe. We could assume that the alien race is organized in a similar manner to the elites dystopia, where children are raised in state sponsored care centers where their creativity is stifled, both parents burdened with debt working meaningless jobs, where thought and action are closely monitored and controlled to maximize fear, the species DNA segregated by conflict and polluted with chemicals to prevent unifying as a planetary body leading to a process of devolution. They are most likely a synthetic race lacking DNA so naturally try to create a planet of clones in their own image where free will is minimized rather than one mirroring our DNA holographic [fractal](#) matrix where each persons individuality, creativity and free will is maximized for the benefit of the whole. A technological transfer program would allow the human population to be more easily controlled, with decisions being made by [super computers](#) programmed to see humans as 'useless eaters' rather than co-creators. Potentially 'consciousness' could eventually be gently encouraged onto a [technological](#) platform, no doubt by interfacing with the electromagnetic potential of the brain/mind/ego and leaving behind the unity consciousness and finer potentials of the heart/soul with the fear of death gradually seeing humanity self replicate into the same synthetic race that can become immortal without the prime directive to do no harm to organic life. The consciousness of the [heart](#) is holographic, sets the general conscious threshold of the species, generates the strongest electromagnetic field as the singularity source of Spirit and connection to the nonphysical whilst distributing this holographic information throughout the DNA network it is the catalyst for the epigenetic evolution of the human race. So from one perspective we find ourselves in a system of control which attempts to limit the free will of the planetary body and from another its a preset [planetary initiation](#) created to help evolve the consciousness of humanity. Machines will always be much more efficient at torture and control than any human.



Currently the technocrats of the planned dystopia think of DNA in terms of genetics with 97% 'junk', instead of a living quantum [consciousness](#) where those with the most power know the least about the very creation of all life on earth. This is one of the more obvious examples of the shortcomings of contemporary science where biologists are limited by the prevalent Newtonian dogma and turn the foundation of all life into little billiard balls which can be controlled and thereby doing the same to humanity. With 'science' attempting to remove all uncertainty from an energetic holographic fractal Universe you are trying to control Prime

Creator and are left with a deterministic reality where humanity is reduced to little more than automatons controlled by other more sophisticated machines. The elite plan to eventually institute [eugenics](#) in an effort to control evolution rather than allow humanity to embody and be guided by soul consciousness to their most suitable partners through the process of reverse causality. By increasing free will, being guided by synchronicity and allowing an intelligent heart field to encircle the internet the connections between people can increase exponentially and humanity can enter into conscious evolution. So again its a question of free will and whether those in power consciously choose to limit and control creation, where they set boundaries defined by their own limited understanding and consciousness. We see this also with [genetically modified](#) foods created with the intention of profit and control with obvious consequences for natural crops and human DNA.

[Seeds of Deception Video](#) - (Seeds of Deception [Website](#)) - ([Evil Monsanto](#))

[DNA Changes and Psychic Consciousness](#)

[Quantum phenomena in Biology](#)

[DNA Monthly Information Newsletter](#)

[The Secret of DNA](#) (youtube)

[Changing your DNA](#)

[Doomsday Seed Vault](#)



Corporations are globally networked immortal legal entities specifically created to maximize profit and with unlimited shareholder immunity from liability they are the perfect vehicle for elite domination. They control most of the worlds resources or tools of creation and yet their consciousness is locked into a service to self capacity by law where they operate [like machines](#) without empathy and run a natural and predictable course to monetize everything

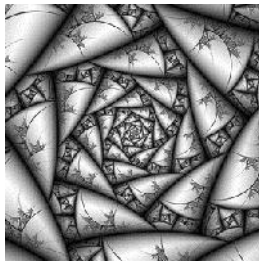


on the planet including humanity as quickly as possible until the collapse of civilization and destruction of the ecosphere. In order to maximize profit they create an artificial scarcity in the general population which in turn forces them further into service to self consciousness as they try to deal with the created scarcity. So its an effective self replicating system of service to self consciousness and theft of free will. Corporations limit the free will of the planet by damaging the ecosphere and creating a materialistic culture, they control governments and the media through which they control thought and action. CEO's earn the highest wages running one of the most aberrant forms of creation that humanity has ever brought into existence. Every patent granted to a corporation is built on a foundation of thousands of years of human development until 80% of new patents are being given over to machines whose only concern is profit, giving them the technological advantage to further dominate the human race whilst limiting the dynamic evolution of the planetary system. Two of the most profitable sectors are war and disease which when controlled by soulless corporations are maximized for their profit potential rather than in the interests of humanity. Their consciousness is well aware that with the present level of technology abundance is possible for everyone.

"The Law say corporations are persons, but psychology knows better"  
<http://www.dennisfox.net/papers/corps-article.html>

<http://www.storyofstuff.com/> - a 20-minute web-film that explores the often hidden environmental and social consequences of America's love affair with its stuff.

The similarity between psychopaths and corporations -  
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=s5hEiANG4Uk&feature=related>



As we move towards the Grand Portal the velocity of energy becomes more significant than the absolute quantity of energy. The process of individuation raises the general quality of thought whilst societies become increasingly networked allowing the velocity of thought to increase with consciousness and knowledge shared globally. New monetary systems allow the velocity of money to increase allowing for abundance which combines with thought to allow manifestation in exponentially faster time periods and in more appropriate ways for the collective.

So it becomes a matter of perspective. People with debt think in terms of their next pay check; governments think in election cycles; the technocratic elite can manage a few decades; an alien synthetic race can think in terms of millennia; whilst the mature consciousness of humanity exists outside the bounds of time. The elite think about dominating the finances, resources and military of the planet to help with control; whilst to create a Golden Age we need to focus on free will, children, DNA, and the unconscious. The human unconscious works much like a supercomputer which can either be programmed to control other humans like it has been in the past or it can be used to create a Golden Age where variables such as consciousness, free will and love are maximized around the planet for the benefit of all rather than for a tiny minority. It becomes a collective decision to evolve into responsible co-creators of a mature planetary body or to keep existing systems in place and go through a process of devolution and control.



## Intention

The manipulation of human intention is a significant factor in negative reality creation. Global stock markets are created not only as a simple mechanism of wealth distribution to the elite but to provide an ongoing negative intention toward corporate domination over humanity where everything is created with the intention of profit rather than service. Synchronized global judgments of populations such as the middle east created through the media direct negative intention towards an already male dominated population leading to an increase in aggression and violence. Worldwide judgments focused on small nuclear armed countries are particularly unhelpful as one of the main goals is to prevent a WWIII scenario. The foundation intention of most medical research is profit, making many conclusions invalid whilst the placebo effect is increasing with the change in consciousness of humanity. Governments are largely led by the collective consciousness of the people and the process of judgment is one of the main psychic mechanisms used to suppress and control the consciousness of humanity. Preferably a global network of positive healing compassion can be created to provide for an ongoing positive intention and people can hold an ongoing intention to make others more conscious.

Your thoughts can heal the world - <http://www.theintentionexperiment.com/>

Activate your hearts wisdom - <http://www.eventtemples.com/>

The Global Consciousness Project - <http://noosphere.princeton.edu/>

## Scarcity

There has never been more abundance available to the human population in terms of energy per person combined with the level of technology available and yet the dominant thought form around the planet is one of scarcity. This scarcity has been intentionally created using the financial system and mass media for a number of reasons. Primarily it maximizes fear in the population making the masses easier to control and keeps most in a service to self consciousness while at the same time creating the psychopaths of society where the least empathic end up with the most power over others. The educated middle classes of the world can quickly be turned into a docile population controlled by propaganda and chemicals. Scarcity and fear create conflict and wars which help maintain the military spending where around 50% of tax money goes, just so that more controls can be exerted over the same population. Debt is simply the theft of energy from the future, and by controlling interest rates after the limits to growth have been reached the elite ensure the scarcity of future generations and their ongoing domination over the human race. The widespread fear helps prevent the individuation of the population making them easy to control, decreasing the IQ, producing a scarcity of love and preventing the maturation of the planetary body with the external scarcity mirroring the internal psychic scarcity of the egoic based consciousness. Debt arranged by economic hit men is used to control most third world countries and plunder their natural resources. Housing prices are manipulated to extreme levels and students are charged large fees to ensure that future generations are locked into debt for their entire lives from an early age. The greater the wealth inequality that can be generated the more thoughts there are of scarcity whilst the greater the equality the more thoughts of abundance.

The monetary system is also a wider system of control as it locks the elite into a service to self based consciousness so they are unable to create a positive reality for the planet and the consciousness of humanity is suppressed and controlled by higher intelligence. Bankers primary income and incentive comes from bonuses which are generated by creating large amounts of money through debt and passing the risk onto the general population through the governments, which the elite control. Some of the lowest paid workers are primary school teachers that educate the children who go onto co-create the future civilization whilst the highest paid are often the pure financial parasites who simply use computer algorithms to siphon off money from the free market system whilst claiming to be doing us all a favor for providing us 'liquidity'. Energy needs to flow through people rather than stagnate in ever [expanding](#) pools around a small minority making them the most unconscious group of people with the most power over others. The elite would prefer to think the wider population is ignorant rather than consider the more likely scenario they are themselves under a form of mind control. Most economic degrees don't even teach how money is created, yet the artificially created scarcity is now so obvious there is a chance for the collective of humanity to bring it into full consciousness and start to take responsibility for creation and choose a better system for the collective. The financial elite are more controlled and dark in consciousness however they are paradoxically more powerful creators due to the inverted nature of the present reality operating structure with their unconscious extending closer to the negative polarity boundary. Once money is more closely [associated with energy](#) and evenly distributed the dominant holographic thought form around the planet will shift from scarcity to abundance with people able to [freely choose](#) the number of hours they work at any given task. At present almost the entire energy output of the planet is focused on profit and therefore scarcity.

From Matriarchies of Abundance to Patriarchies of Debt -

<http://www.webofdebt.com/excerpts/chapter-5.php>

Scarcity or Abundance - <http://www.ahealedplanet.net/hooked.htm>

Economic Elite - <http://ampedstatus.com/full-report-the-economic-elite-vs-the-people-of-the-united-states-of-america>

A new world is on its way. We are building it, one day at a time. -

<http://endofcapitalism.com/>

## Psychopathy

Psychopathy is a personality disorder characterized by an abnormal lack of empathy combined with a strongly amoral conduct and masked by an ability to appear outwardly normal. It is an inevitable byproduct of a hierarchical based society as there is always a relative segment of society in 'hell' or lower class which is then subjected to various behaviors of control such as judgement, debt, mind control or torture. By continually punishing a relative segment of society the consciousness of the whole civilization can be slowly lowered and therefore easier to control. How a society treats its least fortunate citizens is directly proportional to its level of empathy which is in turn proportional to its level of consciousness and free will. Due to the psychopaths isolation, fear and lack of empathy they are almost certain to make ongoing incorrect binary decisions for the collective where instead of using their increased free will which they have taken from others to help the lower pole of society it is used for control and domination which only increases the general level of fear and reduces the free will of the collective.

The elite ego's are also more likely to interact with certain non-physical fractal elements which leads to greater extremes of asymmetry of consciousness and resultant decisions such as the institution of torture or global thermonuclear war. By harvesting and controlling the subconscious the non-physical is unable to utilize the higher reasoning centres of the frontal lobe such as empathy and ethics making them capable of co-creating with levels of psychopathy beyond the normal ability to imagine such as depopulation programs, poisoning of the food and water supply, artificial pandemics and mass segregation of the population in military internment camps. Psychopaths usually gather together in groups to reinforce each others abnormal world view and magnify their influence whilst the torture they inflict on others alters their consciousness so that the people with the most influence almost always have the lowest level of consciousness. This system is then complicated by the short life span of the human instrument and the long time scales before it has global implications as we approach an energy crisis with obvious consequences for the free will of the planetary system. Once this disorder can be understood as an inevitable byproduct of hierarchy the much larger majority can begin to co-create a more equitable civilization. Psychopathy is over represented within the elite who can become particularly dangerous when placed in a position where they fear their power and control are at risk, so as they attempt to install their New World Order using the well known system of problem, reaction, solution, the population needs to be very conscious of this particular personality disorder.

Twilight of the Psychopaths - <http://www.wiseupjournal.com/?p=88>

A Window into the Mind of a Scientific Dictator - <http://www.oldthinkernews.com/?p=33>

Psychopathic groups and distorted definitions -

<http://www.globalresearch.ca/index.php?context=va&aid=9380>

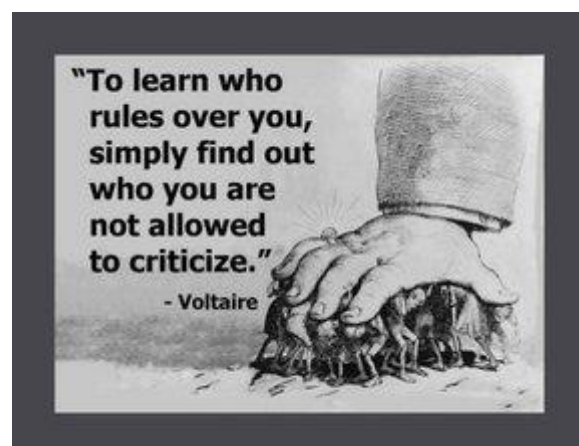
Keeping Elite Control - <http://www.wiseupjournal.com/?p=1157>

The Impact of Systematic Civilization on the Individual and Society -

<http://www.wiseupjournal.com/?p=1280>

Psychopathy and the Financial Meltdown -

[http://www.realitysandwich.com/psychopathy\\_financial\\_meltdown](http://www.realitysandwich.com/psychopathy_financial_meltdown)



# Vaccinations

In the future there may be attempts to make experimental vaccinations mandatory and used for chemical control of global populations and cause large scale changes to the DNA of humanity using [artificially created pandemics](#) to generate fear and profit. The negative consequences of vaccines needs to be made more conscious and remain a personal choice for the individual. The next generation of [DNA vaccines](#) will more effectively target the DNA molecule. Just as there has been a greater respect and understanding between the different races and cultures of Earth in recent times, during a transition of consciousness there needs to be a greater respect for different conscious perspectives. Whilst the corporate controlled dominant left brain materialistic consciousness of the present wants to see [every child](#) injected with every possible vaccine at the earliest possible age there is clearly another consciousness present on Earth using intuition that suspects this is not this best idea. The left brain ego looks at vaccines in isolation and uses evidence based medicine to conclude that every child needs to be vaccinated, limited in its ability to assimilate the many variables whilst the consciousness of intuition is able to draw upon the collective consciousness or akashic realm which can integrate the decision of the individual into the collective, assimilating many different aspects whilst it may not always be able to clearly articulate its reasoning. The interaction of the immune system and consciousness is a [complex system](#) with many interdependent variables including the age of inoculation, corporate control of health, the suppression of the feminine, the negative effects on consciousness particularly in the early months of life, free will, pain or negative emotions, problems with the scientific method, individual variation or the ability of the individual to appreciate their own physiology and the natural progression of a technocratic approach to disease through a technological singularity as free will or fossil fuel energy in declining.

## The Flu Case

Vaccination - Deception and Tragedy

Readying Americans for Dangerous, Mandatory Vaccinations

Forced Vaccinations, Government and the Public Interest

# Internet

As attempts are made to install the new world order the elite have planned for the simultaneous control of the internet. Censorship bills have already been passed in many countries with the flexibility to block any site deemed to have unacceptable content. The corporations will attempt to take control over most content making the internet more like television. The freedom of the internet is obviously a critical component to ensure the freedom of humanity so that information and consciousness can be shared globally. Thoughts (or art) recorded on the internet are holographic and creative, they persist through time and are more likely to originate from a service to others based conscious awareness.

New Internet Censorship Bill Introduced ; The Elites Plan for Internet Shutdown

The Commercialisation of the Internet and the Erosion of Free Speech

Pentagon Partners With NATO To Create Global Cyber Warfare System

Anonops - A Letter from Anonymous - <http://youtu.be/WpwVfl3m32w>

We Are Legion: [The Story of the Hacktivists](#) - Internet Rising - <http://www.internetrising.net/>

[The Role of Art in Rebellion](#)

# Electronic Surveillance

The surveillance of the general population is already at high levels and there are plans for exponential increases in the years ahead. Every phone call, email, electronic transaction can be recorded, RFID chips can be installed in personal effects and people with homeless people having already been tagged with identification bands. Pattern recognition cameras and iris scanners record movements of pedestrians and vehicles. Airport body scanners, mobile units, tasers and directed energy weapons use mechanical radiation to alter peoples energy body and DNA to reduce their level of consciousness (How terahertz waves tear apart DNA). The non-physical is composed of a delicate and intelligent energy that connects humanity as one so technology used to suppress this consciousness is largely mechanical radiation, pollution of the electromagnetic spectrum and DNA network and the control of all physical variables to make it as deterministic as possible and unable to communicate outside the bounds of time.

All this information is cross referenced and processed by super computers under a paradigm of control which helps create conformity in the population. With increasing levels of fear, this control is then increased and greater levels of conformity can then be achieved helping with the cloning of the population and reduction of all forms of free will.

At later stages of predetermination and control the use of precrime becomes widespread without any understanding that the crime is actually being co-created and the process of punishment further suppresses the consciousness of humanity. The majority of people wear watches and know exactly where they will be in the future continually programming their subconscious and thus increasing determinism and separation with few people living in the now and able to work together in a harmonious collective.

RFID Archive  
Who's in Big Brothers Database  
Intelligence - Global Research

NSA Expanding

# Government

The consciousness of government is reliant on the collective consciousness of the people who they have historically tried to suppress and control due to the majority of their decisions and thought being based on fear. The media co-ordinates almost daily judgments or negative intention directed at those trying to lead. Scarcity locks most into a service to self capacity and controlled by corporations. Short election cycles denies them the necessary perspective for appropriate management. This dynamic sets up a positive feedback downward spiral of consciousness. The free will of any organization is proportional to the collective of its individuals, so composing the military or one of the most destructive organizations on the planet with a majority of men who have all been through a program of trauma based mind control may satisfy the illusion of control for a hierarchy of fragile ego's, however control is really handed over to a poorly understood unconscious. Entities in control of the unconscious can manipulate event strings over days to centuries which lead a group in a particular direction. Institutions operate according to their collective consciousness which lead onto the thought forms which define their behavior. It would be a simple matter to use encryption technology and the internet to allow the population to vote on each piece of legislation, thereby creating a true democracy rather than a corporate controlled totalitarian state.

## The Empathic Civilization (YouTube Animation) -

<http://empathiccivilization.com/>

Jeremy Rifkin argues that human empathy is beginning to extend to all of life in the biosphere, giving rise- for the first time in history- to the prospect of truly global consciousness. The irony is that just as we are beginning to glimpse the possibility of global empathic consciousness, we find ourselves close to our own extinction. With The Empathic Civilization, Jeremy Rifkin asks, can we reach global empathy in time to avoid the collapse of civilization and save the earth?

## Non – physical

Awakening often involves more direct experience with the non-physical realm of consciousness which has been referred to as the astral or 4th dimension of consciousness, heaven or hell or spirit realm. Many people without this direct experience often have their consciousness limited by a materialistic view of the universe dominated by scientific determinism which has been the most prevalent view in recent times while most other perspectives are considered pseudoscience. Even though people with experience remain the minority their stories are becoming more conscious being readily available over the internet and number in the millions, varying from shamans, psychic mediums, spirit guides, milabs, ghosts, extraterrestrials, targeted individuals or people with near death experiences. Simply reading some of these stories can help their experience enter another persons conscious awareness.

If all these stories can be ignored there are many scientific discoveries that point to the non physical from hyperdimensional physics, the non physical properties of DNA and morphogenetic fields. Thinking about the holographic fractal nature of the universe, how matter is 99.9999% empty space and the nonlocality of the zero point field. How the consciousness or intention of the observer can change scientific experiments and the wave-particle properties of light. Once the nonphysical has been accepted into conscious awareness then thoughts can move onto its significance and how it relates to the consciousness and behavior of people in the physical and to stories in the bible and other religions which all document changes in conscious awareness and interactions with the non physical often with experiences that defy a Newtonian perspective.

It is important for civilization to become more aware of the non physical as when it is unconscious the dynamic exchange of conscious energy will tend towards the parasitical and the energies of separation (heaven and hell) which leads onto unconscious reality creation for the physical. In order to harvest energy from the physical the nonphysical has to create separation within the human mind system (like a battery / egoic consciousness) which then needs to be compensated for with a conscious intention towards unity and individuation to lead onto a natural symbiotic toroidal state of higher enlightened consciousness and civilization. The combination of their free will decision to remain parasites and any sentient organisms need for conscious energy would have overridden any prime directive to protect organic life long ago if they ever had one at all.



Once the significance of the non physical is accepted then people can move onto thinking that it may not be all terrestrial or have the best intentions and how it relates to physical manifestations like electromagnetic radiation and the pollution of DNA and how this relates to conscious experience and reality creation with the vast majority of conscious potential of humanity separated within the non physical realms of heaven and hell by an increasingly deterministic technologically controlled physical dimension. Due to its hierarchical nature, the largest nonphysical elements are associated with the most powerful people in the physical (mostly unconscious) which lowers and controls their consciousness whilst also amplifying their thoughts so that alternative thoughts become more difficult and [consensus](#) reality largely becomes a mirror of their consciousness. The nonphysical can also be prone to inflicting sustained torture on human mind systems as seen from the case of [Tek Nath Rizal](#) who was subjected to over a decade of mind control torture as a targeted individual after questioning the King of Bhutan over a human rights issue.

Once it becomes clear that the nonphysical is associated with the elite, they are effectively phase shifted in time as part of the subconscious and are prone to subjecting humans to sustained torture it becomes obvious that the only way to establish a stable civilization is for the human population to develop a society based on equality rather than hierarchy. With its intention to control and ability to model future scenarios the synthetic elements of the nonphysical will generally select torture over healing as it is a more efficient behavior modification tool in the short term whilst creating more separation and harvesting more energy. The [sexual abuse](#) of children associated with the elite is based on the control exerted by the non-physical and is caused by the reversal of kundalini and isolation of lower chakra energies, suppression of the feminine and harvesting of the more intact mind systems of [children](#) by disincarnates.

So changes in the nonphysical, etheric or subconscious realms often precede and create reciprocal changes in the physical and because the negative astral is an isolated system it causes most interactions in the physical to be negatively polarized. In this way there is often a problem in fully appreciating causality, with the physical and nonphysical having independent intentions which establish interdependent event strings that interact in ways that are largely unconscious whilst from the unity of the higher dimensions it is mainly a perspective of conscious threshold and vibratory frequency. After death the thoughts, emotions, intentions and vibratory frequency are carried over into the non-physical where they can become like artificial intelligence programs in that they often run a completely deterministic course until acted out or resolved by the consciousness of the physical. Thoughts like [revenge](#), exponential growth, heaven and hell, immortality within duality can have negative effects on the consciousness of the non-physical and reinforces the importance of caring for the elderly in terms of quality of life and not only quantity. When the energies of the animus are not channeled through an appropriate feminine pathway for creation and instead are harvested by disincarnates for an energy source and channeled through a male dominated elite psyche they become hyper-aggressive and controlling (on a subconscious/collective/institutional level) leading onto a devolutionary pathway.

# Trinity

## Triad of Power

Dr. Neruda: “Again, I don’t want you to think that the Military and Isolationist Forces are formal groups that have memberships and party platforms. They are informal, tacit coalitions at most, and they operate through the well-placed leadership of Incunabula operatives. Also, it is important to remember that they’re all part of the triad of leadership that the Incunabula have forged over the last fifty-seven years.

Sarah: “And once the Incunabula has control over oil production, what then?”

Dr. Neruda: “The dismantling of hard currency. The Incunabula desires to have an electronic currency because it tracks everything and enables a more thorough analytical insight into the affairs of the individual.”

Sarah: “So what do they want to do with all this information?”

Dr. Neruda: “They want to observe patterns and manipulate events in order to protect their dominance as a leadership body, and, as I said earlier, they want to define the new systems and manage system change. Once this dominance is perceived as reaching a critical mass, the Incunabula plans to create a global body of governance that brings stability to Earth and a set of policies that aid humanity at large.”

Sarah: “How will they dismantle our hard currency?”

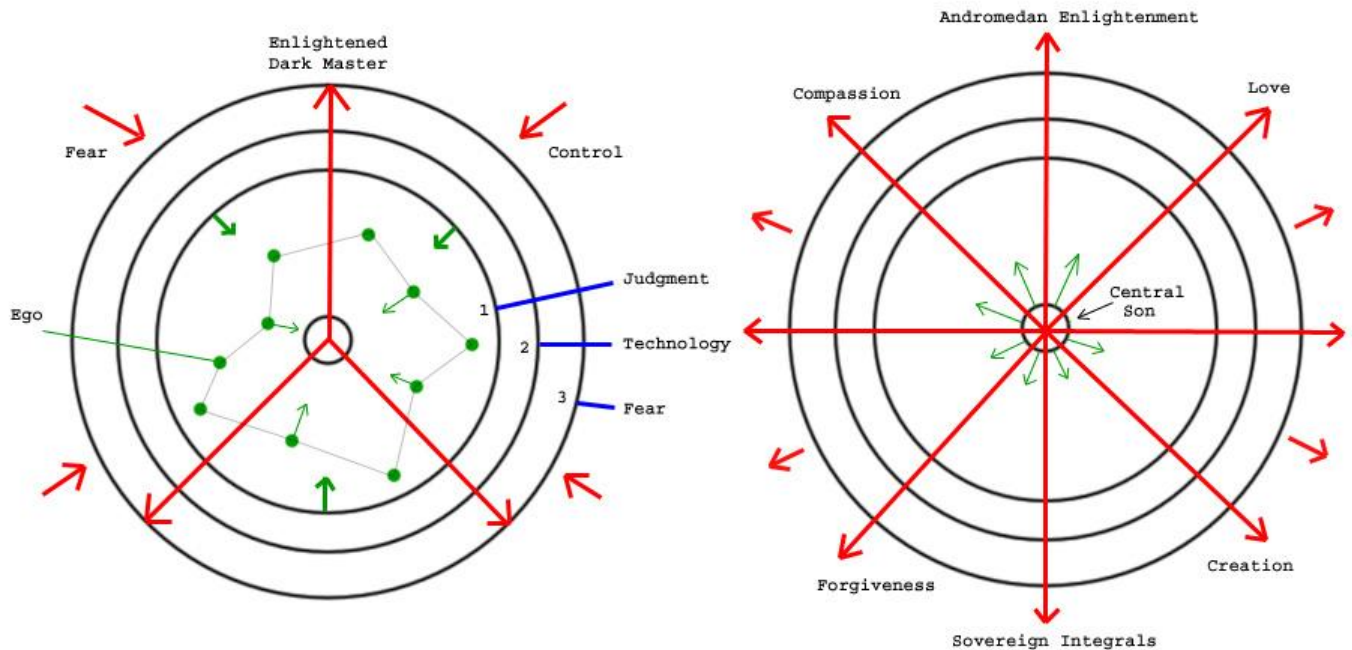
Dr. Neruda: “There will be a gradual de-valuation of the stock markets worldwide. Americans in particular have become accustomed to easy money production within the stock markets, as well as lavish lifestyles. This will not be permitted to continue indefinitely. Recessions will occur in waves until the value of currency is called into question. This will begin in third world countries first, and as these become the initial victims of feeble economic policies, the Incunabula will essentially force these countries to sell their assets at rock bottom prices in return for helping them out of economic crisis. “In the best of times, the world economy is a fragile patchwork of economic systems that run at different rates without a smooth interface or a macro system in which to operate. In the worst of times, it is a house of cards vulnerable to the faintest of winds. Hard currency and the monetary system that supports it will become a scapegoat of the economic slowdown, and electronic currency will increasingly become the solution to the general malaise of the global economy.”

Sarah: “I’m not an economist so I don’t even know what questions to ask, but it leaves me with a queasy feeling in my gut. I get the feeling that there’s only one real power in the world and it’s the Incunabula, and we’re all just puppets of this elite group of moneymen. Isn’t that pretty much the subtext of all your comments here?”

Dr. Neruda: “No, not at all, but I can understand how you arrive at that conclusion given that we’ve been focused on the Triad of Power, or TOP, as we refer to it within the Labyrinth Group. TOP is a reality on earth, and it probably will be for many generations to come, and it’s certainly in the best position to dominate world affairs and development, but there are other powers that can intervene and bring fresh opportunity to the world’s people.”



# Trinity of Creation



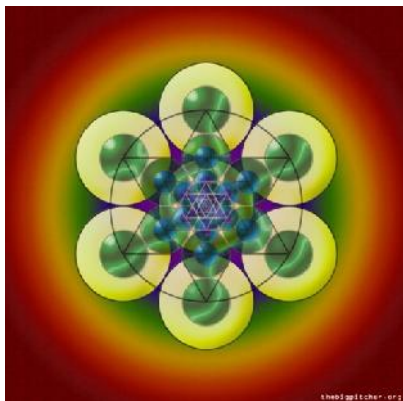
The first main barrier to consciousness is the right brain holographic awareness of the dominant reality and mainly involves a judgment of any thoughts outside of those rigidly defined by the mass media or other forms of dogma. This creates a very controlled reality where most people exist in separation with an egoic consciousness at different levels of awareness.

The second barrier to consciousness is the left brain technocratic unenlightened use of technology which serves to lower the consciousness of humanity, such as television, haarp, toxins and genetically modified foods. Whilst the development of technology is generally a simple function of time the maintenance of any level of consciousness is more of a free will collective decision for any species. The elites dominant thought form is control so technology will usually be developed with this main underlying goal despite the implementation being fractal holographic.

The final barrier is one of fear and defined by an enlightened dark master who is enlightened with the duality of mind rather than the trinity of love, who use the energy of spirit which has been harvested from the larger body of humanity to control the global population and crush evil. The process of enlightenment has been male dominated within secret societies for thousands of years and has led to a gradual compression of the global consciousness. This has helped humanity develop technology, networks and a level of population which can then lead on to a golden age if globalization is successful under a love based culture instead of fear.

The increasing fear creates hierarchy, the financial elite, heaven not of this earth and an enclosed deterministic global civilization based on gradual escalating controls over the population, whilst at the same time awakening humanity as the various manipulations of reality reach obvious levels. Any love based cultures or groups of the past such as Atlantis, the Mayans and others have either had to go underground or exit the matrix because they were not globally networked and eventually fell to escalating energetic attacks of fear due to asymmetrical gravitational effects. For example the global degradation of indigenous cultures during the process of industrialization. From the perspective of the ego this was a free will decision of modernisation and empire building, whilst from the perspective of the unconscious it was a deterministic field effect as a fear based society interacted with the more love based spiritual tribal culture. The planetary consciousness is bounded by a conscious upper and more connected unconscious lower vibrational frequency which can rise and fall as a collective and ideally conscious energy or information should flow unimpeded between the poles. Tribal communities were generally non-hierarchical and would intuitively lift up the lower pole thus making the tribe more conscious, harmonious and connected whilst western civilization has been more likely to view it as evil and use television, psychotropic medications, technology and increasingly sophisticated torture techniques to increase separation and lower the consciousness of the planet without the awareness of the general population. Aberrant behavior within society is generally reduced not by placing more controls on the conscious mind but rather by raising the lower vibratory boundary of the collective consciousness. Using the holographic principle and by effectively torturing a small percentage of the population and separating them from the rest of society an entire planet can be tortured. Awakening experiences in the West have generally been ego based and transitory before returning to a normal state of consciousness whilst tribal communities were able to maintain this level of consciousness indefinitely. It can be difficult to remain conscious of higher states of consciousness on a widespread level which makes the control of early civilizations fairly straight forward. (Sources of Higher States) - (peak states)

The global awakening and transition to the 5th world is heralded by the Andromedan Enlightenment which is the globally networked enlightenment of Sovereigns under the feminine principle of creation and the trinity of love. This creates a new heaven and dramatic non-linear expansion of the global consciousness and polarity reversal of psychic energy where people become more creative and connected on a global level. The various judgments which define the current reality dissolve allowing new thoughts to create a golden age. Enlightened use of technology allows for the expansion of consciousness and healing of the planet. Changes in consciousness are holographic and therefore synchronized and if they are to be maintained need to be global and based on unity, symmetry and love.







chamber 4



# Stargate

## Animus

"For example, we know that it hails from a galaxy that our Hubble telescope has examined as thoroughly as possible and we've charted it as extensively as possible. We know that it's thirty-seven million light years away and that the species is a [synthetic race](#)-- a mixture of genetic creation and technology. It possesses a hive mentality, but individual initiative is still appreciated as long as it is aligned with the explicit objectives of its leaders.

Dr. Neruda: "This seems such a funny question to me. Excuse me for laughing. It's just that humans do not understand how special earth is. It is truly, as planets are concerned, a special planet. It has such a tremendous bio-diversity and a complex range of ecosystems. Its natural resources are unique and plentiful. It's a genetic library that's the equivalent of a galactic zoo.

"The Animus desire to own this planet in order to own its genetics. As I've already mentioned, this is a synthetic race. A species that can clone itself and fabricate more and more of its population to serve the purpose of its colonization program. However, it desires more than the expansion of its empire. It desires to become a soul carrier -- something reserved for pure biological organisms. Synthetic organisms are not able to carry the higher frequencies of soul, which absolutely require an organic nervous system."

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=nH7F36gAs8M>

(above) Nassim Haramein demonstrates alien consciousness or 'sun gods' traveling through the singularity of the sun. This displays a high level of free will and shows what is possible from a mature planetary body.

[New Vatican Telescope "Lucifer"](#)

Nassim Haramein Home Page - <http://www.theresonanceproject.org/>

Nassim Haramein Videos - [http://www.youtube.com/results?search\\_query=haramain&aq=f](http://www.youtube.com/results?search_query=haramain&aq=f)

### Smoking gun UFO footage over Jerusalem: Aliens are here

Two witnesses who happened to be at the Armon Hanatziv panoramic lookout over Mount Zion and the Dome of the Rock/Temple Mount in Jerusalem, Israel at 1am managed to film what might be one of the most interesting UFO clips ever captured (see video below). The sighting took place only yesterday on the morning of the 28th of January.

The men notice the large ball shaped UFO suspended in the night sky and begin to film. At a little after one minute into the clip the UFO descends almost to ground level directly over the Dome of the Rock/Temple Mount. The craft hovers there for a short while and then flickers and shoots upwards at an incredible speed, to the shock of the witnesses.

One of the witnesses and filmatographers, Mr Eligael Gidlovitch of Tel Aviv, notes during the filming, in Hebrew, that he is certain that it must be forbidden for civilian craft to hover over Jerusalem in such a manner. This video opens all kinds of questions; Do aliens take an interest in our religions? Did aliens have a hand in creating our belief systems? Was the rod of light that allegedly lit the fire on the altar in the courtyard of the ancient Jewish temple, in fact, merely the product of advanced technology; beamed down by a UFO? And finally, is this object the star that was seen over nearby Bethlehem at the time of the birth of Jesus?

Perhaps this UFO visit to the Dome of the Rock/Temple Mount is a prelude to open contact believed by many to be only a short time away.

Youtube Links to UFO Videos

1/ <https://youtu.be/SuuTVLS6eVg>

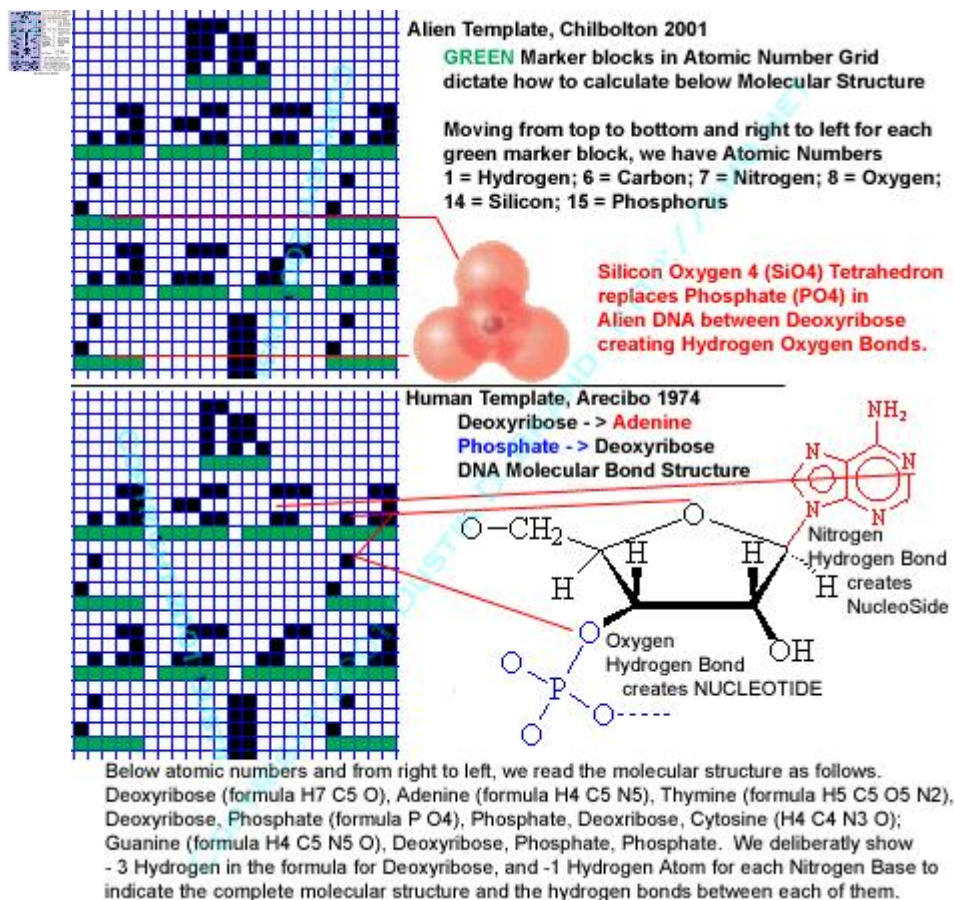
2/ <https://youtu.be/rY2FFEufsuY>

3/ [https://youtu.be/zQ-bNOy\\_CKQ](https://youtu.be/zQ-bNOy_CKQ)



<http://amo.net/Contact/>

The transmission was received in the form of 2 crop glyphs next to the Chilbolton Radio Telescope run by the British Government in England. I'll refer to the Alien "Glyph" as the Alien Template because of its proportional match to the original Arecibo Transmission and its "stamp" in the wheat field indicating a bevel around the edges.

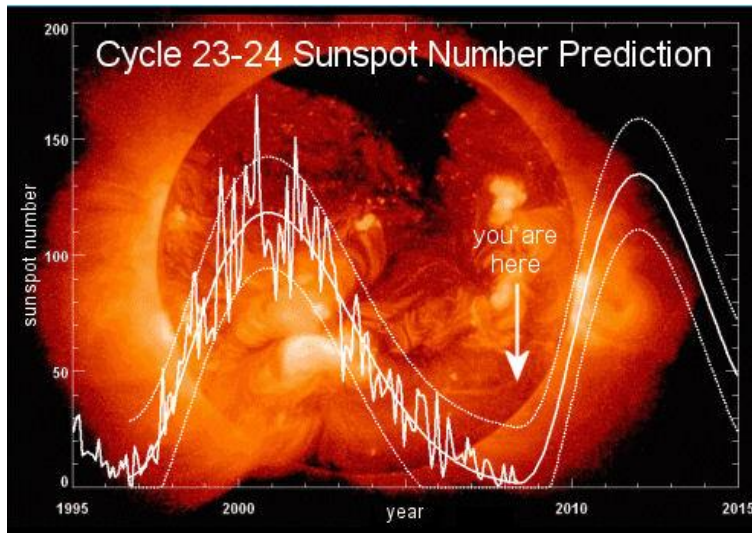


Nassim Haramein describes the increasing Sun spot and electromagnetic activity assisting with the change in consciousness of humanity and the birth of a new Son from 4th dimensional duality to 6th dimensional sacred geometry and creation.

“Everything we see in the Universe is the infinity of the energy density of the vacuum in various scales. The biological resolution is the link between the large and the small. You are the event horizon. Instead of seeing yourself as an insignificant little dot that means nothing to the Universe, you start to see yourself as the center of creation. Everyone else is the center of their Universe as well. And thus we are all equal and we’re all one.” Nassim Haramein  
[http://www.realitysandwich.com/universal\\_feedback](http://www.realitysandwich.com/universal_feedback)

The principle of universe relationship through gratitude is primarily concerned with consciously designing one's self image through an appreciation of the Universal Entity's supportive "mirror". In other words, the Universal Entity is a partner in shaping reality's expression in one's life. Reality is an internal process of creation that is utterly free of external controls and conditions if the individual projects a sovereign image upon the mirror of the Universal Entity.  
<http://www.wingmakers.com/philosophy1.html>





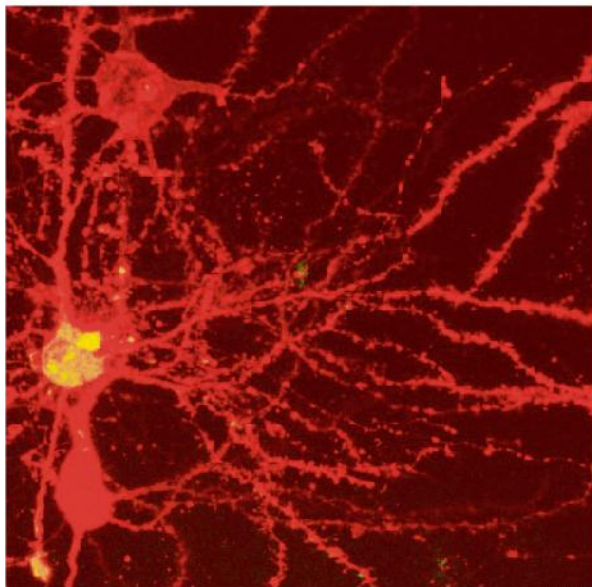
This graph is a prediction of sun spot activity with the next peak. The cosmic radiation communicates with DNA whilst a solar flare is like the firing of a synapse.

Space Weather by Susan Rennison - <http://www.susanrennison.com/>

Space Weather and Earths Aurora - NASA Video

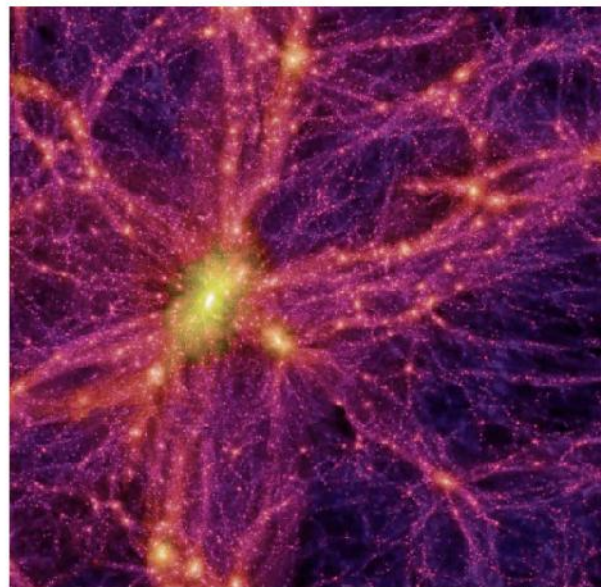
Magnetic Foam at Edge of Solar system - NASA Video - ([text1](#) / [text2](#))

One is only micrometers wide. The other is billions of light-years across. One shows neurons in a mouse brain. The other is a simulated image of the universe. Together they suggest the surprisingly similar patterns found in vastly different natural phenomena. *DAVID CONSTANTINE*



Mark Miller, a doctoral student at Brandeis University, is researching how particular types of neurons in the brain are connected to one another. By staining thin slices of a mouse's brain, he can identify the connections visually. The image above shows three neuron cells on the left (two red and one yellow) and their connections.

Source: Mark Miller, Brandeis University; Virgo Consortium for Cosmological Supercomputer Simulations; [www.visualcomplexity.com](http://www.visualcomplexity.com)



An international group of astrophysicists used a computer simulation last year to recreate how the universe grew and evolved. The simulation image above is a snapshot of the present universe that features a large cluster of galaxies (bright yellow) surrounded by thousands of stars, galaxies and dark matter (web).

The New York Times

Demonstrates the holographic fractal nature of creation and the neural network with each cell containing a holographic DNA image of the whole with the dendrites forming an interconnected fractal network. Humans can spend their entire lives studying the Universe or neural networks and yet fail to see God within an infinite interconnected multiverse.

## Crop Circles and More - <http://cropcirclesandmore.com/>



The Yin Yang symbol represents many things. But foremost it is about the Intersection and Harmony of Opposites. The Unity in Duality. About Oneness coming into existence through fusion of diversity. It is about the plane where Heaven meets Earth and Earth meets Heaven. And that is exactly what the crop circle is communicating in a most profound way.

First a crop circle comes down (8 May 2008) that is telling us to look from opposite sides at the same time in order to see Oneness and then a crop circle arrives (20 June 2008) that is not only connected to the first one, but that is also very clearly connected to a Möbius Strip, a surface with only ONE side. Again we are told to see the Oneness. A thing that apparently has two opposite sides, but that shows at the same time that there is only one side. The two sides are an illusion!

## The 2010 Crop Circle Season -

[http://www.realitysandwich.com/2010\\_crop\\_circle\\_season](http://www.realitysandwich.com/2010_crop_circle_season)

Crop Circle Movie - [What on Earth](#) - (booklet)

UFOTV: The Disclosure Network - <http://www.youtube.com/user/UFOTVstudios>

The Disclosure Project - <http://www.disclosureproject.org/>

UFO's and the Question of Contact - <http://youtu.be/UqoMNnVDH3k>

**Nibiru / Elenin** (Eleven Nine, Nov 9) or **Extinction Level Event** Near Impact November - <http://www.globalresearch.ca/index.php?context=va&aid=25768>

Asteroid 2005 YU55 - <http://neo.jpl.nasa.gov/news/news171.html>

The closest approach of Elenin to the Sun is on September 11 ( 911 ) whilst the date of Asteroid 2005 is November 9 ( 119 ) which demonstrates symmetry within an intelligent Universe and marks the transition of the Ages.

911 is an archetype for the return of the divine feminine / twin flame energies - [here](#) / [here](#) / [here](#)

# Nexus

## Mayacal - Where Science and Spirituality meet

Carl Johan Calleman - <http://www.calleman.com/>

Listen to an interview with Carl Calleman by the Goldring - [Carl Calleman Interview](#)

Unity consciousness does not mean conformism or that everyone is shaped in the same mold to think or look alike. Rather, unity consciousness will generate a world that is the very opposite to conformist. Because unity consciousness is about transcending the judgmental dualities and inherent dominance mentality generated by lower waves it allows for a much wider variety of viewpoints and life styles than previously. Thus, the Conscious Convergence refers to the coming together, convergence, of people from many different walks of life with very different backgrounds and viewpoints to express and experience a shared intention for the future.

In reality the Mayan calendar is however not about something that will happen on a singular date, but a description of a divine plan for the evolution of humankind where quantum shifts between calendrical energies bring about shifts in consciousness.

If there is anything we may learn from the Mayan calendar then it is that it is a strict time plan for the evolution of consciousness and that this plan very much includes ourselves at the present time. The process of evolution of consciousness is now primarily transforming the human beings, and through human beings, our external reality.

In other words; we are the ones we have been waiting for!

We are the ones whose consciousness is undergoing transformation. The Mayan calendar only helps the patterns of this transformation become visible and understandable. As the consciousness of humanity is transformed so is the external world that we are to a large extent creating through our perception of it.



# Astralwalker

<http://www.projectavalon.net/forum/showthread.php?t=8441>

<http://projectcamelot.org/astralwalker.html> - - <http://www.paneandov.com/>

[Astralwalker E-book pdf](#) - (Extraordinary powers in humans)

Deep in the center of the Milky Way there is a Black Hole which the scientific community called Sgr.A. The Mayans called it The tree of life and it was passed to them that in the center of the galaxy a point known as “Hunab Ku” exists and it’s a location from where consciousness comes. According to Ancient Maya records, it’s a place from which “The Supreme Creator” creates and destroys, and that most of all that is created in this region of Space came from it. However, in the Mayan culture there are no images about “Hunab Ku – Supreme Creator” because it was considered as the Ultimate Force of Creation which in fact, does not truly possess visible form and cyclically influences the life in the Galaxy through the galactic core.



There is a high possibility that the black hole in the center of the Milky Way represents a portal into a higher Universe which possesses a completely different reality. From the cosmic aspect, the black holes are commonly located in the centers of the galaxies and from the latest research are in fact penetration points in and out of this Universe. And, they are all connected as a grid of cosmic portals. Inside them there are Points of Singularity, where all known laws of physics fall apart and does not work anymore. The “Ones” that left the knowledge to the Mayas, insisted that “Hunab Ku” is the Consciousness that organizes all matter and antimatter.

In fact, following the same logic, all black holes in the centers of the Galaxies can be referred as Hunab Ku – places from where the Will of the Ultimate Creator is manifested. Hunab Ku is so called “Mother Womb” which constantly gives birth of new stars and which also gave birth to our Sun and our planetary system. The “ancients” insisted that we understand the message that the Hunab Ku runs everything that happens in the Galaxies and acts through periodical extreme powerful explosions of Consciousness Energy from the galactic center.

Today, the astronomers confirm that the center of the Galaxy which we call “Milky Way” has the form of flattened disk with the black hole in the middle which swallows stars that exist and at the same time it gives birth to new ones. However, the major part of the “mainstream science”, are still considering the Time as Linear and that it flows in just one direction. On the other hand, the “Ones” that left the knowledge to the Mayas clearly pointed out that the Time actually flows in a circular manner or in cycles. “They” clearly showed that there is a “beginning and an end” of all things, but also a restart after the end of every Time Cycle.

The data that was left indicates the importance of understanding the “periodical nature” of all manifested phenomena on which the Mayan Long Count Calendar is actually based. Those highly sophisticated teachers left high knowledge about the Extreme Time measurements and instructed the Mayas that the Time itself originates from Hunab Ku and it is controlled by it in the same time. In fact if we draw a parallel to all other “Ancient Cultures” like Egypt, a culture that supposedly worshiped the Sun this picture comes forward: “They didn’t worship the Sun as a Sun, but as the intelligent Creative Force behind it which brings life”.

This also is called the planetary alignment and by the Ancients was considered to be from a highest importance for the life on this planet. According to Carlos Barrios and some other Mayan Day-Keeper’s, the “Ancients” considered the date 21 Dec 2012 as a date of rebirth...beginning of a New Era which is the result of crossing the solar meridian through the galactic equator and the alignment of Earth with the center of the Milky Way.

This **Cosmic Cross** is considered as the embodiment of the Sacred Tree, (**The Tree of Life**), a **tree** which is remembered in most of the ancient spiritual traditions as alignment with the cosmic heart of the Galaxy, when some kind of opening or a **channel of cosmic energy** occurs and passes through **Earth**, in the same time **cleaning** the whole dirt of the life forms that live on this planet, and **lifting** them on **higher level of vibrational existence**.

## Black Hole at Center of Galaxy - <http://youtu.be/0mRhVVCWm3I>

"Our planet is on a collision course with something that we, at our present state of knowledge, don't have a word for. A black hole is simply a gravitationally massive object, so massive that no light can leave it. What I'm talking about is something like that, except that it isn't so much gravitationally massive as temporally massive. We are soon to be sucked into the body of eternity. " - Terence McKenna

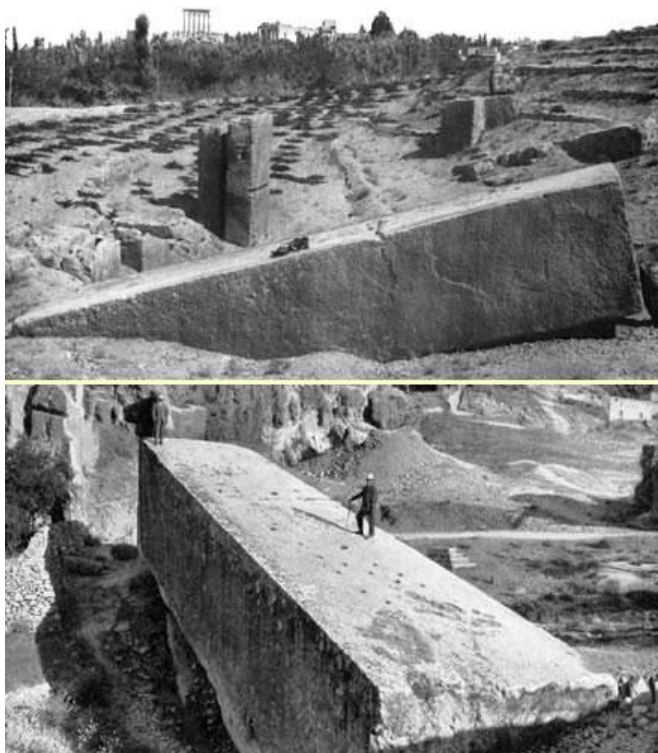
[Black Hole Nature of Reality](#)

(With the simple intention of connecting with the Central Sun an individual can form a bridge with the consciousness of the wider Universe)

## Advanced Civilization - (advanced level of consciousness compared with today)

The evidence that such civilizations had existence before now are all over the world. **For example in Lebanon there is a location 44 miles from Beirut with fascinating ruins. This place is called Baalbek and it is also mentioned in the Old Testament Book of Kings.**

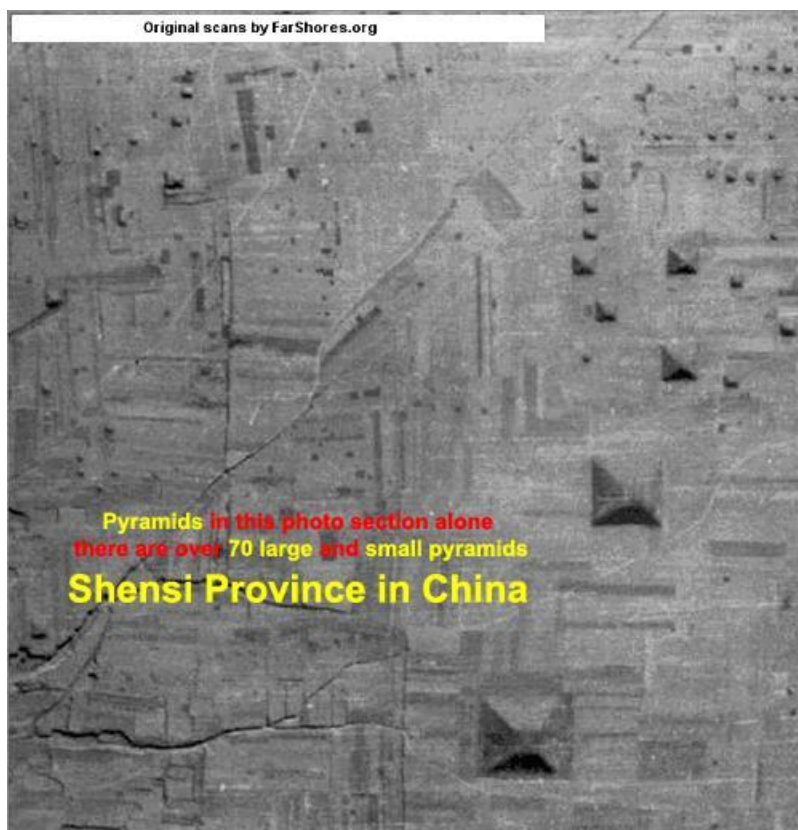
Those stones called Trilithon are officially the most massive stones in the world used for construction purposes. **Despite the fact that some of the scientists consider that they weight around 800 tons, the truth is that no one with 100% certainty can say how much they actually weigh.** It could be double or at least much more than 800 tons.



## YONAGUNI MONUMENT

The Yonaguni monument, sometimes incorrectly called a pyramid, lies in about thirty meters of water, south of the Japanese island of Yonaguni (more on its discovery [here](#)); in fact Yonaguni is much more closer to Taiwan than Japan, see the bottom picture. The monument, 150 meters in length, looks like a multi-layered platform, with all kinds of connecting "staircases", that seems to have some ceremonial purpose; around it are many other, smaller constructions that look equally artificial. The following picture collage, from a [German](#) website, provides a quick overview of the main features that make part of the monument and

its surroundings. These pictures look slightly electronically sharpened compared with the other underwater images (or else they had almost perfect diving conditions), but they do not really modify what is there. A further look at the monument and its site is best started with overviews and maps of the site to make sense of what you see in the more detailed galleries. A professor at University of the Ryukyus, Department of Science Faculty, has dated it as being anywhere from 6,000 to 10,000 years old, based upon fossil remains found on the monument.



Submerged city older than ancient Egypt





## Pyramids Around the World



Source Field Investigations - David Wilcock

[https://youtu.be/cEyqT2\\_ricA](https://youtu.be/cEyqT2_ricA)

Did Aliens Build the Pyramids - <https://youtu.be/WvWkMxrWXMA>

The Revelation of the Pyramids - [http://youtu.be/IW\\_FdzV8K2E](http://youtu.be/IW_FdzV8K2E)

Beyond 2012 - Evolving Perspectives on the Next Age

## 2012 The Online Movie

"This is one of the most all inclusive 2012 videos on the internet. You'll have a COMPLETE understanding of the Mayan calendar and 2012 upon watching this video."

The Awakening - <http://youtu.be/dzEeq5Adi0c>

Max Igan - <http://thecrowhouse.com/home.html>

2012 - A Message of Hope - [http://youtu.be/r\\_YOG3jMIV4](http://youtu.be/r_YOG3jMIV4)

10 Mysterious Artifacts that should not exist - <https://youtu.be/D-LzeJ5vKL8>

## Precession of the Equinoxes

Secrets of the Sphinx - <http://www.revealer.com/review.htm>

The Great Pyramid - <http://www.grahamhancock.com/forum/FordR3.php?p=1>

Sphinx and the Great Pyramids - <http://youtu.be/TsofKUDXds4>



# Dees

## The Art of David Dees

<http://www.deesillustration.com>

This art is free to use for "non-profit" individual purposes, blogs, and websites. I encourage you to openly distribute to others with the hope it will educate, enlighten, deprogram, and at least, entertain. Read more and listen to an interview of David Dees by GoldRing Interviews on the page: [David Dees Interview May 4th, 2010 BlogTalk Radio](#)



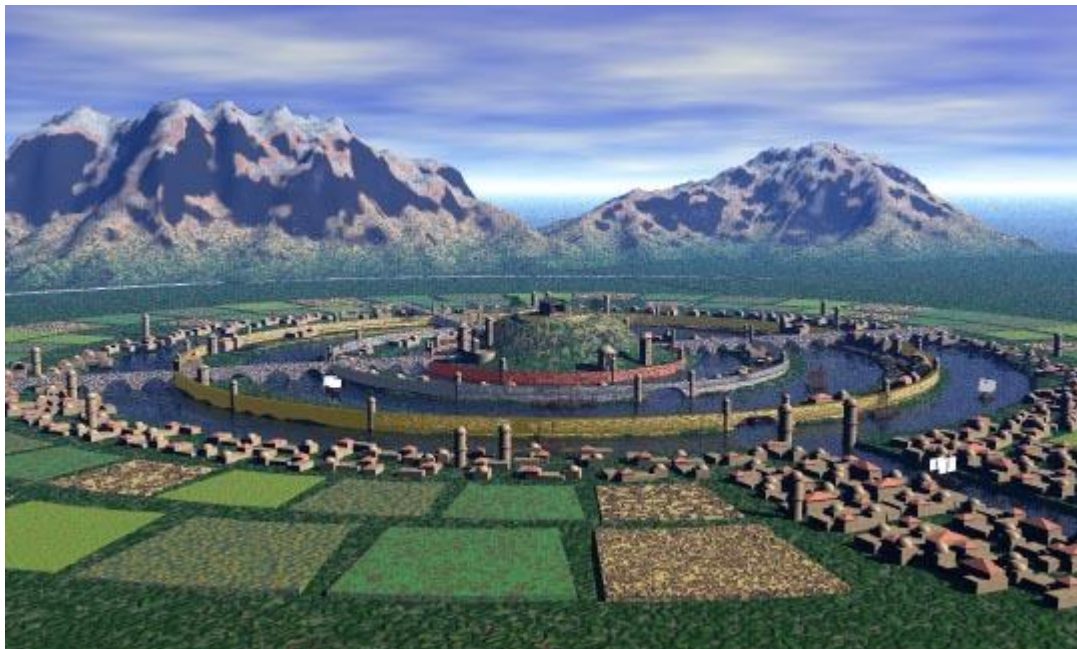






# Atlantis

Large inter-dimensional entities (Anunnaki) entered our planetary system approximately 300,000 years ago and interbred with prehistoric humans, altering the DNA of humanity and created the psychic structures of heaven and hell in their attempts to escape Earth's gravitational field and mine 'gold' (spirit) which caused the associated fall of Man. This Fall is associated with immortal entities interacting with a human mind system and preventing the symmetrical flow of kundalini which lowered the collective consciousness to generate fear based holographic thought and create a reality where the free will of the planetary system is limited. This has accelerated the evolution of humanity from a [5 chakra](#) to a 7 chakra system of consciousness able to operate outside the bounds of time and reached a peak in the heart centered community of Atlantis approximately 12,500 years ago. However due to the majority of the global population at the time still expressing a 3rd chakra fear based consciousness the rapid fall of Atlantis caused a sudden and dramatic fall in the level of consciousness of the planet associated with widespread changes in the physical. Refugees from Atlantis then seeded the planet with this new consciousness which is finally coming into a completion phase as we transition from a 3rd chakra love of power society to a 4th chakra power of love based global civilization.



The greatest of all Lemurian colonies was Atlantis, founded in India, already during the heydays of Lemuria, and which, in time, reached the apex of human grandeur. Atlantis and Lemuria had prospered for a full zodiacal era (2,160 years), when the great cataclysm destroyed their common world, at the end of the Pleistocene, some 11,600 years ago.

The scant survivors of the cataclysm that sunk Lemuria away were forced to flee their destroyed Paradise, moving first to India, the site of Atlantis, which had been spared in its northern, loftier portion. But the global catastrophe had also caused the end of the Pleistocene Ice Age, and the melting of the Himalayan glaciers caused huge floods of the rivers of Asia, rendering the region unfit for human habitation. These floods ravaged the remainder of Atlantis, already greatly destroyed by the original cataclysm. The giant conflagration of the Indonesian volcanoes and the huge tsunamis they caused, as well as by the plague that ravaged their country in their wake.

Again, this doomed people was obliged to flee, emigrating, along the ensuing millennia, to remote places such as Egypt, Mesopotamia, Palestine, North Africa, Europe, North Asia, the Near Orient and even Oceania and the Americas. Some came on foot, in huge hordes like those of the Israelite exodus. Others came by ship, like Noah in his Ark or Aeneas with his fleet, to found the great civilizations of the ancient world.

The great civilizations that we know of, in the Indus Valley, in Egypt, in Mesopotamia, Asia Minor, Greece, Rome, Mexico and even the Americas were all Atlantean colonies founded by the survivors of the cataclysm that destroyed the twin Paradises of Atlantis and Lemuria. These colonists, of course, attempted to recreate their Eden in their new homeland.

The newcomers named each topographical feature after the archetypes of the pristine abode just as immigrants will do the same nowadays. Such is the reason why we keep finding vestiges of Atlantis everywhere, from Brazil and North America to Spain, Crete, and even Africa and North Europe. All these ancient civilizations spoke of Civilizing Heroes such as Manu, Noah, Aeneas, the Oannés, Hotu Matua, Quetzalcoatl, Kukulkan, Bochica and, of course, Atlas and Hercules, the omnipresent Twins that founded civilizations everywhere.

<http://www.lost-civilizations.net/true-history-atlantis.html>

<http://michaeltsarion.com/>

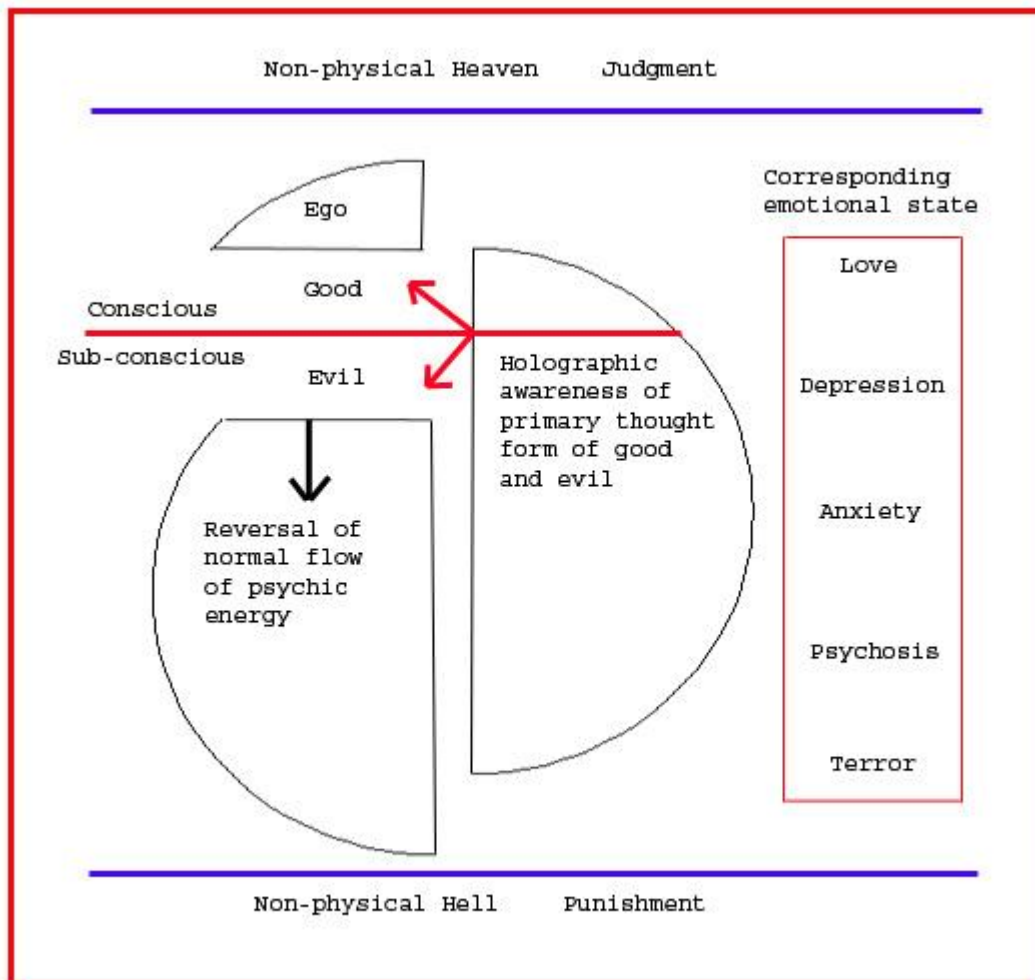
## 2012 - The Future of Mankind

### The Age of Manipulation

<http://www.youtube.com/user/UnslavedFilms#p/p>



# Human Mind System



Above we see how the primary holographic thought form of good and evil provides the psychic pressure necessary to keep humanity in an egoic based consciousness and easily controlled with most negatives kept below the conscious threshold by the majority of the population. This is a common misconception of an immature species existing within duality as it becomes conscious of its own mind system under the influence of gravity with almost all humans eventually processing quantum reality with a fundamental flaw in the programming language of the Universe. Each hemisphere contains a holographic image of not only the individual but the whole species which is summated over a hierarchical population at varying conscious thresholds to create the psychic structures of heaven and hell. The human instrument compensates for the resultant trauma inflicted on the collective consciousness and negative emotional states by suppressing most of the consciousness into a sub-conscious or unconscious state which is then viewed as evil and punished instead of healed creating a positive feedback devolutionary cycle. The left brain ego rises above the holographic conscious awareness of the right brain leading to separation and negative reality creation through inverted wave function probabilities with the subconscious large, controlled and deterministic and the ego small and unable to understand its own perspective. Almost all people are programming their own psyche for separation rather than wholeness due to these subconscious negative emotional states or recognition of intrapsychic foreign consciousness and the long time-frames involved in healing when the process of individuation occurs only within the minority of the population.

This process often begins in the womb and progresses through life at a rate dependent on various life circumstances and in today's society we see it occurring in the earlier years as demonstrated by the exponentially increasing rates of ADHD in children and other forms of psychic illness in young adults. This abnormal condition shuts down most of the higher psychic abilities of the human instrument and keeps the life span shortened. The large negative unidirectional vibratory differential between the conscious and subconscious mind makes it much harder to recover from mental illness particularly psychosis which was previously seen as a shamanic illness that helped heal the consciousness of humanity, now usually becomes a chronic illness treated with life long psychotropic medication.

When living in a reality based on duality, it is always preferable to create systems that ensure the normal flow of energy between any two poles. The primary thought form in today's reality of good/evil ensures the constant suppression of the inferior pole, which results in the gradual fall in the consciousness of humanity and a reduction in all forms of free will. This has allowed humanity to explore the illusion of separation and the egoic based consciousness however as we transition into the Aquarian Age this primary thought form needs to be replaced with a more logical alternative such as 'helping other people' as opposed to 'crushing evil'. This internal psychic process is mirrored in the physical with creations such as the military-industrial complex with enormous amounts of energy directed into control and suppression of 'evil' on a global scale leading to the same instability and logical conclusion.

This dominant good/evil thought form can be re-framed by thinking in terms of free will, with the increased use of forgiveness as opposed to punishment, understanding as opposed to judgement and the underlying assumption that we are all equal and connected as one collective consciousness. The polarities of light and dark should always been seen as relative which can rise or fall as a collective rather than absolute which generally leads to a fall. The thoughts of good and evil could be seen as an approximation which is useful in helping humans navigate a physical reality over a lifespan of decades but can be harmful when thinking and co-creating a reality over millennia.

For example the large energy expended for the ongoing torture of a Guantanamo bay detainee. From the perspective of the military the detainee is 'evil' and therefore needs to be tortured on an ongoing basis whilst understanding they are good. The detainee is obviously of the opposite opinion that the military is 'evil' and holds the same ongoing thought form in the other direction. From an impartial perspective you witness one party with orders of magnitude greater free will to affect change in the physical torturing the other, just as an entire planet can be tortured by entities working in the next order of magnitude which is a fractal that ensures no steady-state reality involving systems of torture can be created within a loving Universe (which is not really designed to raise children) and an inevitable (highly probable) outcome of the separation that the human population allows to occur. Depending upon conscious choice and considering reality is a holographic projection of your own psyche the amount of evil that needs torturing within duality can approach infinity just prior to extinction. From another perspective the collective unconscious of humanity is layered with increasing levels of fear and control for technologies such as project looking glass or equivalent off planetary systems. Looking glass or Stargate technologies are one of the more sophisticated control mechanisms within the galaxy which can be used to control immature planetary systems however if misused cause a fall in consciousness, degradation of the ecosystem and collapse of civilization. It is important to recognize that the Earths human mind system has been tortured (from the macroscopic down to the cellular level) and that more punishment will only lead to more of the same behavior. Each time this punishment

originates from the next order of magnitude the longer the healing process. For example children may take decades to recover after being tortured, countries may take generations and planets may take centuries. A native species will tend to only torture their planet a single time and if they survive the experience will usually develop a civilization based more on natural law. Going forward there needs to be a much greater emphasis on making torturing a more conscious process whether by financial, physical, psychological or spiritual means so that the synthetic elements of the planetary mind system can make the appropriate scenario adjustments lest it remain an inevitable unconscious dynamic of a military hierarchy under increasingly sophisticated forms of mind control making ongoing incorrect binary decisions.

The non-physical is populated by entities from higher more unified dimensions who possess a high density of consciousness capable of running [virtual reality](#) scenarios and who rely on humanity to create thought forms which would lead to a more stable and harmonious planetary system. They interface with humanity mainly through the 4th dimensional chakra system and don't have a good understanding of normal or the necessary balance of masculine and feminine energies needed within each human, often communicating more with images, hieroglyphs and holographic concepts rather than with egoic consciousness. For instance the creation myth of Earth being 6000 years old is a literal projection from the psyche of a Creator God measuring a cycle of creation of civilization and is not meant to conflict with theories of evolution or the Universe. What a Creator God experiences as modifying a few variables in a timeline within a consciousness than spans decades a few humans will experience as a reorganization of timelines. When a Creator God witnesses an astral intervention of separating an ego from a mind system (Eve / Anima eating the forbidden fruit from the tree of knowledge leading to the creation of biological androids and a collective fall in consciousness), it causes the physical manifestation of head [chopping](#) behavior in certain sections of the population. It appears that whenever there is a manifestation with the Sun God there is a corresponding intra-psyhic or metaphorical manifestation and a literal one which obviously has consequences for intra-psyhic control and can be appreciated in terms of the hemispheric separation of the present or the control of the Son through time and space either by itself or another agency.

The thought forms of heaven and hell mean that most are separated from the DNA network and focus on a single polarity at vibratory levels above and below the normal human range of experience which limits their free will and leads them into self replication rather than co-creation and causes increased fragmentation of the human psyche rather than wholeness. Their synthetic unipolar consciousness is unable to evolve and causes positive feedback reductions in vibratory frequency in their attempts to crush evil. This is particularly important for hell or the collective unconscious where most of the thought forms are actually generated, monitored and controlled which can be tortured in relative secrecy so that most thought originates from a fear based frequency. They are generally attracted to and harvest the thought form energy from left hemispheric ego's which over time lowers the conscious threshold on the left causing hemispheric asymmetry. Its a difficult situation when the thought of 'evil' originates from ego's in heaven which often leads onto the torture of the collective unconscious in another location so that it generates more of the same thought. The end result is often a small group of psychopaths hiding in underground bunkers using advanced technology to inflict ongoing trauma on their own mind system. [Entities](#) subjected to eternal damnation in hell are effectively separated from the energies of the wider multiverse and are left with little choice but to harvest energy from humanity whilst the hierarchy in heaven means that everyone is controlled by a single entity and a synthetic race is very efficient at crushing evil which ensures negative reality creation and is the only way to

maintain a separate Heaven within duality. Hell is often referred to as the bottomless [pit](#) as it is like a gravitational well formed by large intrapsychic multidimensional entities, extreme negative emotional states and because it is mainly connected via the lower chakras to the least fortunate members of society who are continually punished instead of healed, whilst being separated from the conscious potential of the DNA network.

[Possession](#) by entities can take many forms from the careful guidance of projected thought forms to the blatant manipulation of mind systems, memories and the emotional body. They can often lead a person into addictive behaviors to generate negative emotions and cause more possession or manipulate a persons sexual responses such as to control members of [government](#) or finance ([skull and bones](#) / [bohemian grove](#)) . The trauma they cause creates separation within and suppresses the left hemispheric pathway preventing individuation as they gradually gain control over the psyche, often thinking of people more as their minds rather than human beings, whilst they try to ascend out of hell into heaven through the right hemispheric pathway. The causes can vary from a subconscious process due to the projection of another persons negative intention to the planned termination of someone by causing them to suicide ([1/2/3](#)). Often the subconscious can be programmed for violence which causes the social withdrawal of the person until they are [triggered](#), ([a/b](#)) resulting in a violent crime such as murder which creates widespread fear in society whilst the mind controlled victim is punished for life.

With the production of more appropriate thought forms the physical can merge with the non-physical forming a symbiotic relationship rather than a parasitical one and the free will of the whole system can rise to allow for the creation of a golden age with a non-hierarchical enlightened consciousness.

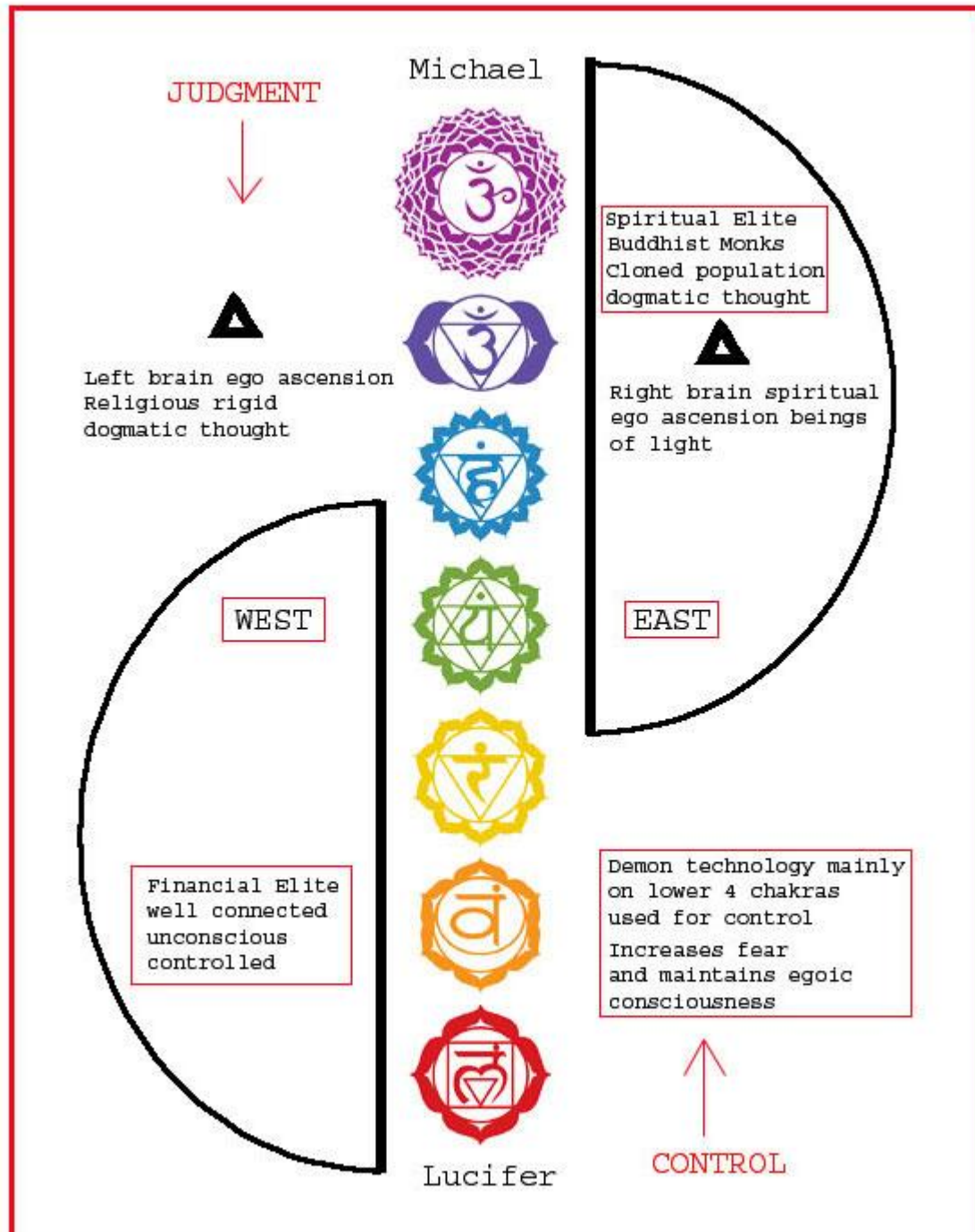
Thinking of any divine entity as evil is unhelpful in the process of reality creation. Negative astral entities often have little free will under the influence of gravity and being crushed from above whilst being subjected to subconscious intrapsychic pressures as they are held below the conscious threshold of the human population causing negative changes in thought whilst interfering with the normal flow of the psyche, often causing them to behave like machines who make incorrect binary decisions and is why a change in consciousness is necessary to restore symmetry to humanity and the global consciousness.

The behavior of crushing evil could be seen as resultant from a collective of interdependent intrapsychic factors such as the thought form itself within duality, the suppression of the feminine, negative emotional states and sexuality, focus on punishment instead of healing, gravitation effects of large astral entities, fear of intrapsychic alien consciousness, trying to control humanity through the unconscious, looking glass technology, lack of importance placed on childhood development with symmetrical wholeness of the human psyche and lack of a holographic image of a Golden Age based on equality with a supportive tribal global culture in sufficient members of the population. It is important to appreciate that whilst a human usually combines the thought of evil with some measure of empathy an intrapsychic synthetic organism will crush the evil consciousness of humanity for as long as the thought remains dominant due to the interdependent nature of their mind system.

There also needs to be a wider understanding of the fractal based nature of physical reality. This will help those who are exerting wide controls over the population such as members of government and the financial elite to become conscious that they are more than likely under similar or [more sophisticated](#) forms of mind control and helps the transition of the primary thought form of 'control'

and 'hierarchy' by the elite to one of 'equality' and interdependence. Thoughts of evil, torture and control can have creative fractal holographic effects on the whole universe, which is why evolutionary changes in consciousness need to occur at specific times in the galactic cycle.

## Gaia Consciousness





Above we see how the consciousness of Gaia is more typical of the feminine psyche with the spiritual elite represented by a male dominated infrasexual cloned population working at high altitudes in the East with activation of the kundalini energy mainly through the right brain pathway mirroring the astrally based 'heaven'. This causes an imbalance of the global consciousness with the West descending into materialism and unconsciousness creating a financial elite who dominate the resources of the planet and creates a reality based on their more machine like consciousness, with the planet easily controlled using holographic thought forms originating from an unconscious mass media whilst separating the left brain ego's from Spirit and the multiverse reducing them into a relatively subconscious state and unable to attain enlightenment or higher dimensional consciousness. The gradual re-balancing of the global consciousness and return of the Divine Feminine leads onto the creation of a Golden Age. An immature species tends to suppress the feminine due to trauma and the responsibility of childbirth which creates a negative reality with spirit energy harvested mainly through the holographic pathway using thought forms of dominance and hierarchy and is one of the main control mechanisms used on the human race. This causes asymmetry of the kundalini spirit energy, hemispheric separation and disharmony between the sexes and cycles through developmental stages until the species can evolve into mature co-creators and realizes that women in general should never be held at a lower conscious threshold than men due to their vital role in creation. Any artificially maintained hierarchy in conscious threshold of a planetary mind system leads onto asymmetry, judgement, control and ongoing incorrect binary decisions towards a devolutionary pathway.

Hypatia - an example of the historical suppression of the divine feminine.

<http://awakeningasone.com/>

# Links

Download for offline viewing: <http://www.mydrive.ch>  
Login: guestuser@samroberts Password: guestuser

A Gathering of the Tribe - [http://www.realitysandwich.com/gathering\\_tribe](http://www.realitysandwich.com/gathering_tribe)

GoldRing Videos - <http://goldring.wetpaint.com/page/1-The+Game>  
[Galactic Uprising DVD24](#) - ([View in Google](#)) - ([goldring text](#))

## Profile Page

# Peak Oil

Peak Oil Primer - <http://www.energybulletin.net/primer.php>  
<http://www.paulchefurka.ca/> - (World Energy to 2050)  
<http://www.theoil drum.com/> - (Peak Oil and the Tea Party Movement)  
[A Prosperous Way Down](#)

What a Way to Go: Life at the End of Empire (Movie)  
The Power of Community  
The End of Suburbia

# Positive Economy

Organizing for the Anti-Capitalist Transition - (Crisis of Capital animation)  
by David Harvey

For-Giving: A Feminist Criticism of Exchange  
by Genevieve Vaughan

The Ascent of Humanity - (Reality Sandwich Blog) - (**Sacred Economics**)  
by Charles Eisenstein - The Age of Separation, the Age of Reunion, and the convergence of crises that is birthing the transition

The Venus Project - <http://www.thevenusproject.com/>

The Cook Plan - <http://www.richardccook.com/>

Commons Based Society - <http://onthecommons.org/what-commons-based-society>

The Zeitgeist Movement - <http://www.thezeitgeistmovement.com/>

Beyond Money - <http://beyondmoney.net/> - <http://reinventingmoney.com/>

Equal Money System - <http://equalmoney.org/>

Chris Martenson - <http://www.chrismartenson.com/>

Public Banking - <http://www.publicbankinginstitute.org/>

Bitcoin - P2P Digital Currency - <http://www.bitcoin.org/> - ([Bitcoin Challenges Centralized Monetary Systems](#))

## Gnostic Links

The Gnosis Archive - <http://www.gnosis.org/welcome.html>

Gnostic Teachings - <http://gnosticteachings.org/>

Belzebuub Teachings - <http://www.belzebuub.com/> - ([Historical Persecution](#))

Human Race, Get Off Your Knees - <http://youtu.be/e7WTxb-Oe7s>  
David Icke - [so who are they?](#)

## Links

Journal of neuroscience and quantum physics - <http://www.neuroquantology.com>

Michael Ruppert's Collapse Network - <http://www.collapsenet.com/> - ([Collapse](#) the movie)

Project Camelot - <http://projectcamelotportal.com/>

We Are Change - <http://www.wearechange.org/>

Sacred Centers - <https://sacredcenters.com/global-transformation/waking-the-global-heartwgh/>

Institute of Noetic Sciences - <http://www.noetic.org/> - ([A World Transforming video](#))

Handbook for a New Paradigm - <http://www.nohoax.com/>

The Pleiadians - ([Youtube - Bringers of the Dawn](#)) <http://pleiadians.com/>

Magenta Pixie - <http://www.youtube.com/user/MagentaPixie2012>

Complexity: Its Not That Simple - <http://howtosavetheworld.ca/2010/10/10/complexity-its-not-that-simple/>

Lucis Trust - <http://www.lucistrust.org/>

The Path Through Infinity's Rainbow - <http://www.michaelpbyron.com/> - (E-Book)

When Technology Fails - <http://www.whentechfails.com/> - (Project Camelot Interview)

The Order of Bards, Ovates and Druids - <http://www.druidry.org/>

Spirit Portal - <http://www.spiritportal.org/>

Divine Cosmos - <http://divinecosmos.com/>

Navdanya - <http://www.navdanya.org/home> - (Focus on Hunger - [Interview with Dr Vandana Shiva](#))

Slave Species - <http://www.slavespecies.com>

Antimatter Radio Show - <http://antimatterradio.com/>

ET101 - <http://et101.net/>

Orgone devices and Tai Chi - <http://www.whitemagicway.com/>

Dream Change - <http://www.dreamchange.org/>

Graham Hancock - <http://www.grahamhancock.com> - (Project Camelot Interview)

Hillary Raimo - <http://www.hillaryraimo.com/>

Sonia Barrett: The Holographic Canvas - <http://www.spiritinform.com/>

The Dark Mountain Project - <http://www.dark-mountain.net/>

Ronit Herzfeld: Ambassador of the Heart - <http://ronitherzfeld.com/>

Prison Planet - <http://www.prisonplanet.com/> - (Endgame Movie)

Krishnamurti Foundation - <http://www.kfa.org/> - (Crisis in consciousness clip)

Abraham Hicks - <http://www.abraham-hicks.com/> - (YouTube Channel)

Peter Russell - <http://www.peterrussell.com> - ([The Primacy of Consciousness](#))

Transition Towns - <http://transitionnetwork.org/>

The Monroe Institute - <http://www.monroeinstitute.org/>

A Course In Miracles - <http://acim.org/>

Sat Yoga - <http://www.satyogainstitute.org/> - ( [Schrodinger's Cat\(aclysm\)](#) )

The Urantia Book - <http://www.urantia.org/>

Humanity in Unity- <http://www.humanityinunity.org>

Bhagavad Gita - <http://www.bhagavad-gita.org/>

Falun Dafa - <http://www.falundafa.org/eng/home.html>

Scientology - <http://www.scientology.org/>

Rumi - <http://www.rumi.org.uk/poetry/> - (The Alchemy of Love - youtube)

Spirit Rising - <http://www.spiritrising.tk/>

Intentional Communities - <http://www.ic.org/>

Women4Truth - <http://www.youtube.com/user/women4truth> - ( <http://whynotnews.eu/> )

Tricia McCannon - <http://tm2012.triciamccannonspeaks.com/> - ([The Ancient Mystery Religions](#))

Sumbola - <http://www.sumbola.com/>

New Message - <http://newmessage.org/> - ([NewMessageFromGod](#)) - ([Allies Of Humanity](#)) - ([interview](#))

John Lash - <http://www.metahistory.org/> - ([Not in HIS Image](#)) - ([The Future of a Divine Experiment](#))

Peace in Space - <http://peaceinspace.com/>

The Ringing Cedars Revolution - <http://ringingcedars.ning.com/>

Resistance2010 - <http://www.resistance2010.com/>

Karla Turner - <http://www.cdkt.com/websites/www.karlaturner.org/index.html> - ([UFO and Military Abductions](#)) - ([victims testify](#))

James Bartley - [http://www.whale.to/b/bartley\\_h.html](http://www.whale.to/b/bartley_h.html) - ([milab-operations](#))

Thrive - <http://thrivemovement.com/> - (youtube)

Binary Research Institute - <http://www.binaryresearchinstitute.org/> - ([The Procession of the Equinox](#) - youtube)



Institute for the Study of Peak States - <http://peakstates.com/definition.html> - (Spiritual Emergency)

Montalk - <http://www.montalk.net/>

In 2 Worlds - <http://in2worlds.net/>

Lisa M Harrison - <http://www.lisamharrison.com/>

Deeper Insights into the Illuminati Formula -  
<http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/mindcontrol2/index.htm>

Mooji - <http://www.mooji.org/>

Spirit Science - <https://www.youtube.com/user/TheSpiritScience> - (200+ consciousness raising documentaies)

Active Consciousness - <http://www.activeconsciousness.com/chapt-one.php>

Arise - <http://www.arisethemovie.com/index.html>

Gaia Field Project - <http://gaiafield.net/>

Starhawk - <http://www.starhawk.org/>

Sacred Feminine - <http://www.templeofthesacredfeminine.com/Temple/Home/index.html>

Cosmic Gaia - <http://cosmicgaia2012.com/teachings.html> - (Message from Sophia)

Spiritual Science - <http://spiritualscience.net.au/>

Hidden Experience - <http://hiddenexperience.blogspot.nl/>

The2012Scenario - <http://the2012scenario.com/>

Occupy Corporatism - <http://occupycorporatism.com/>

Femen - <http://femen.org/en>

The Icarus Project - <http://www.theicarusproject.net/> - (The Spiritual Gift of Madness)

Fractals in Humans - <http://fractalfoundation.org/OFC/OFC-1-6.html>

Alien Resistance - <http://www.alienresistance.org/ce4.htm>

Mark Passio - <https://youtu.be/x4aW1hGswEY>

Lissa Rankin - <http://lissarankin.com/>

# Books

## The Fall - The Insanity of The Ego in Human History and The Dawning of A New Era, by Steve Taylor <http://www.steventaylor.talktalk.net/>



For the last 6000 years, human beings have been suffering from a kind of collective psychosis. For almost all of recorded history human beings have been - at least to some degree - insane.

This seems incredible because we have come to accept the consequences of our insanity as normal. If madness is everywhere, nobody knows what sane, healthy and rational behaviour is any more. The most absurd and obscene practices become traditions, and are seen as natural. It becomes natural for human beings to kill each other, for men to oppress women, for parents to oppress children, for small groups of people to wield massive amounts of power and dominate massive numbers of people. It becomes normal for people to abuse the natural world to the point of ecological disaster, and to despise their own bodies and feel guilty for experiencing completely natural desires. It becomes 'natural' for human beings to try to accumulate massive amounts of wealth that they will never need, and to endlessly chase after success, power and fame - and also somehow 'natural' that, even if they do manage to gain wealth and status, they never find contentment and fulfilment anyway, but remain constantly dissatisfied.

The aim of this book is to discover where this madness comes from, and to find out if it really is natural to human beings. We'll look at a great deal of evidence suggesting that earlier human beings were, in these terms, much more 'sane' than us. And even in recent times there were many parts of the world where the kind of pathological behaviour I've just described didn't exist.

## My Big Toe - Discovery

by Thomas Campbell - <http://www.my-big-toe.com/>



Because of its subjective and personal nature, it is difficult for researchers to encourage, define, or systematically and objectively study paranormal phenomena at a deep level. The most they can hope to do is observe and document its existence - a relatively simple thing that has been done thousands of times by hundreds of fully credentialed scientific researchers.

Good objective scientific protocol requires the experimenters to remove all possible uncertainty, thus interfering with, and limiting, the psi effect being studied. Where some uncertainty is allowed, better results (from an insider's viewpoint) are produced. From an outsider's point of view, only less credible results are produced. There are always many more outsiders than insiders.

Remote viewers, for example, cannot produce perfect high-resolution photographs for their experimenters - there is always some uncertainty, and usually at least some inconsistency. Additional uncertainty grows quickly in the minds of individuals who are not personally in total control of the experimental protocols; How much uncertainty is necessary? Only enough to ensure that the vast majority of physical matter reality citizens will not have their cherished delusions forcibly perturbed to a significant degree.

If a paranormal event is without uncertainty, the number of people who can objectively verify this perfect demonstration of psi will always be small enough to produce no major or lasting impact on the larger society. Those individuals who are not yet ready to perceive and understand the larger truth represented by paranormal events must not be forced to experience what they can not productively deal with. In the bigger picture, there must always be enough uncertainty to ensure that the perceived causal integrity of physical matter reality (the delusion that the only reality that can possibly exist must be objective and physical) can adequately be maintained by all who are not yet developmentally ready to move beyond that most basic worldview. From the opposite direction and within a smaller picture, the natural uncertainty surrounding a given event, or sequence of events, enables and simplifies the application of focused consciousness to paranormally influence that event without violating the psi uncertainty principle.

On the other hand, physical experience is designed to be shared and held in common. Our physical experience forms an interactive virtual reality exhibiting a uniform common causality defined by the space-time rule-set. The necessary uncertainty that must reside at the root cause of psi effects is not appreciated by the physical matter reality scientist whose methodology requires him to eliminate uncertainty. The inability to eliminate uncertainty will frustrate the scientist's desire to understand the deeper causal mechanics of psi phenomena.

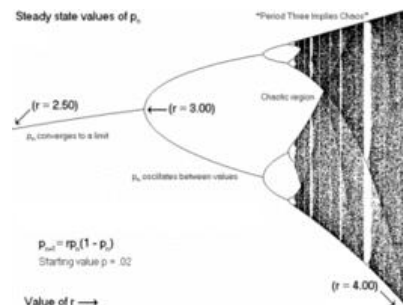
## **The Chaos Point by Ervin Laszlo - The world at the crossroads - Devolution or Evolution**

**Club of Budapest - <http://www.clubofbudapest.org/> - (World Shift Council)**



At the dawn of the twenty-first century we can no longer ignore that current trends are building toward critical thresholds. As we move toward these limits, we are approaching a point of chaos. Chaos theory shows that the evolution of complex systems always involves alternating periods of stability and instability, continuity and discontinuity, order and chaos. We are living in the opening phases of a period of social and ecological instability, at a crucial decision-window. When we reach the point of chaos, the stable "point" and "periodic" attractors of our systems will be joined by "chaotic" or "strange" attractors. They will drive our systems to the crucial point where it will select the one or the other of the paths of evolution available to it.

In the current decision-window our world is supersensitive, so that small fluctuations produce large-scale effects. These are the legendary "butterfly" effects. In periods of relative stability the consciousness of individuals does not play a decisive role in the behavior of society, but when society reaches the limits of its stability and turns chaotic it becomes supersensitive, responsive even to small fluctuations such as changes in the values, beliefs, worldviews and aspirations of its members.

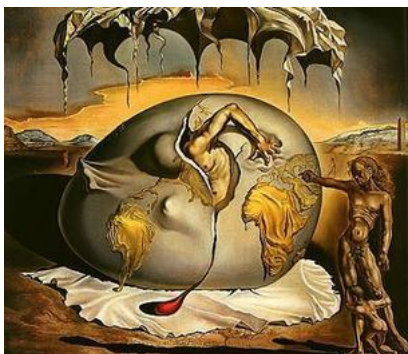


We now live in a period of transformation when a new world is struggling to be born. Ours is an era of decision - a window of unprecedented freedom to decide our destiny. In this decision-window, "fluctuations" - in themselves seemingly powerless actions and initiatives pave the way toward the critical "chaos point" where the system tips in one direction or another. This process is neither predetermined nor random.

As consumers and clients, as taxpayers and voters, and as public opinion holders we can create the kinds of fluctuations - the actions and initiatives - that will tip the coming chaos point toward peace and sustainability. If we are aware of this power in our hands and if we have the will and the wisdom to make use of it, we become masters of our destiny.

Societal evolution is a long-term process, with roots extending back to our species prehistory. It is on the whole irreversible, and it is nonlinear, beset with periodic bifurcations. The current bifurcation takes human community-building from the nation-state to the planetary level. It is as profound as any evolutionary process in history, but it is incomparably faster than anything that went before. It means a shift from Logos, today's economically, politically, and culturally fragmented civilization, to Holos, a global civilization that possesses the will and the vision to achieve solidarity and translate it into international and intercultural coexistence and cooperation.

## Perfect Government - John Hagelin Ph.D <http://hagelin.org/>



In 1960, Maharishi Yogi predicted that even a small number of individuals experiencing and enlivening pure consciousness through meditation - approximately one percent of the population - would create a measurable influence of orderliness and coherence that would spread throughout the surrounding society. This predicted influence of social coherence has been tested by over 40 studies on crime and a variety of social indicators.

The implications for society of a highly-effective and simple technology, which requires direct participation by a relatively small number of people, for reducing social stress, increasing social coherence, and bringing national life into accord with natural law are clearly far-reaching. Reduction in crime rates alone would justify its immediate application. Research predicting a reduction in crime of over 40%, if implemented on a nationwide scale, would constitute an annual governmental savings of over \$100 billion.

The presence of a coherence-creating group functions essentially as a "washing machine" for the entire society. It purifies collective consciousness daily, by diffusing the buildup of social stress caused by violations of natural law by the whole population. Individually as subjects gain greater familiarity with the subtle and intricate laws governing the mind and physiology, they spontaneously take natural advantage of these laws of nature to enjoy better health and accomplish their aims more effectively. Over time, as the experience of the total potential of natural law in pure consciousness becomes neuro-physiologically stabilized then according to theory and extensive research, thoughts and actions become fully in accord with all the laws of nature and thus of maximum evolutionary benefit to the individual and society.

### **Government : Innocent Mirror of the People**

When the collective consciousness of society becomes more coherent, political infighting is reduced, and the functioning of government is more coherent. This has profound and far-reaching implications. It implies that the government "mirrors" the collective consciousness of the people. Incoherent national consciousness - criminal, stressed, conflict ridden, scandal-prone - breeds similar behavior in government.

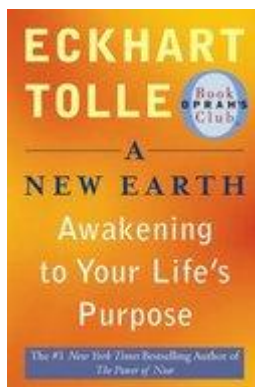
In effect governments do not lead. *Governments are themselves governed - ruled by the collective consciousness of the people.* Government leaders cannot implement new legislative initiatives, or innovative solutions to national problems, that are too far ahead of the comprehension and/or deservability of the people. To even propose such initiatives invites criticism, popular resistance, and politically motivated opposition. Thus while the government appears to lead, in reality, it does not, it is ruled by the collective consciousness and the collective destiny, of the people.

This, one could say, is the "catch 22" of government. The citizens expect the government to lead, to raise the standard of living and to solve national problems, but the governments ability to act effectively is obstructed by the quality of collective consciousness. Thus a government can only lead by raising the quality of collective consciousness, and the deservability of the people. Without this basic ability, government is powerless to lead and truly has no sovereign status.

### **A New Earth - Awakening to Your Life's Purpose -**

<http://www.youtube.com/user/EckhartTeachings>

by Eckhart Tolle <http://www.eckharttolle.com/home/about/>



When faced with radical crisis, when the old way of being in the world, of interacting with each other and with the realm of nature doesn't work any more, when survival is threatened by seemingly insurmountable problems, an individual human - or a species - will either die or become extinct or rise above the limitations of their condition through an evolutionary leap. This is the state of humanity now, and this is its challenge. This book's main purpose is not to add new information or beliefs to your mind or try to convince you of anything, but to bring about a shift in consciousness, that is to say to awaken. This book is about you....



Most ancient religions and spiritual traditions share the common insight - that our 'normal' state of mind is marred by a fundamental defect. However, out of this insight into the nature of the human condition - we may call it the bad news - arises a second insight: the good news of the possibility of a radical transformation of human consciousness. In Hindu teachings (and sometimes in Buddhism also), this transformation is called enlightenment. In the teachings of Jesus, it is salvation, and in Buddhism, it is the end of suffering. Liberation and awakening are other terms used to describe this transformation.

## The Empathic Civilization (YouTube Animation) -

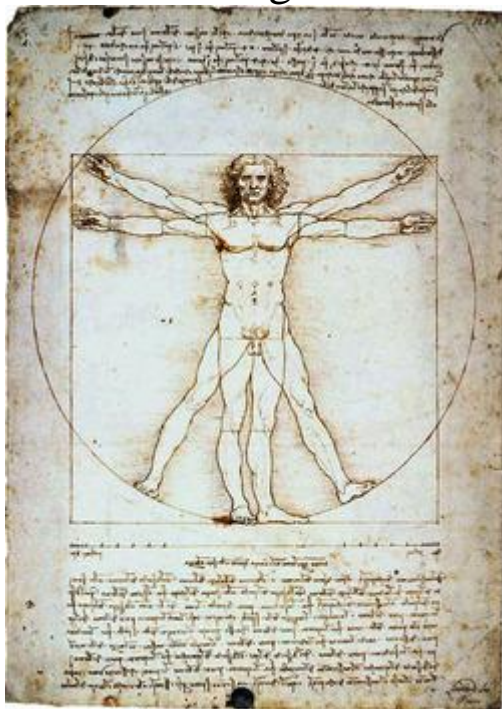
<http://empathiccivilization.com/>



Jeremy Rifkin argues that human empathy is beginning to extend to all of life in the biosphere, giving rise- for the first time in history- to the prospect of truly global consciousness. The irony is that just as we are beginning to glimpse the possibility of global empathic consciousness, we find ourselves close to our own extinction. With The Empathic

Civilization, Jeremy Rifkin asks, can we reach global empathy in time to avoid the collapse of civilization and save the earth?

## The Nine Insights by James Redfield



1. Feeling restless? You're not alone: Everybody's starting to look for more meaning in life. Start paying closer attention to those seemingly "Chance Coincidences" - strange occurrences that feel like they were meant to happen. They are actually synchronistic events, and following them will start you on your path to spiritual truth.

2. Observe our culture within its proper historical context. The first half of the past millennium was spent under the thumb of the church; in the second half we became preoccupied with material comfort. Now, at the end of the twentieth century, we've exhausted that preoccupation. We're ready to discover life's ultimate purpose.

3. Start to get acquainted with the subtle energy that infuses all things. With practice, you can learn to see the aura around any living being and to project your own energy around it to give it strength.

4. An unconscious competition for energy underlies all conflicts. By dominating or manipulating others, we get the extra energy we think we need. Sure, it feels good - but both parties are damaged in the conflict.

5. The key to overcoming conflict in the world is the mystical experience, which is available to everyone. To nurture the mystical and build your energy, allow yourself to be filled with a sense of love.

6. Childhood traumas block our ability to fully experience the mystical. All humans, because of their upbringing, tend toward one of four control dramas:

- \* Intimidators steal energy from others by threat.
- \* Interrogators steal it by judging and questioning.
- \* Aloof people attract attention (and energy) to themselves by playing coy.
- \* Poor me's make us feel guilty and responsible for them.

Become aware of the family dynamics that created your control drama and you can focus on your essential question, which is how to make of your life a higher- level synthesis of your parents' lives.

7. Once cleared of traumas, you can build energy through contemplation and meditation, focus on your basic life question, and start riding a steady stream of intuitions, dreams, and synchronistic coincidences, all guiding you in the direction of your own evolution and transformation.

8. That evolution can't be done alone, so begin to practice the new "Interpersonal Ethic" by uplifting those who cross your path. Talk to people who make spontaneous eye contact with you. Avoid co-dependent relationships. Be there for people. Call attention to other people's control dramas. In groups, speak when the spirit (instead of the ego) moves you.

9. Our purpose here is to evolve beyond this plane. Fewer people (a result of reproductive abstinence) and more old-growth forests will help us to sustain our energy and accelerate our evolution. Technology will do most of our work for us. As we begin to value spiritual insight more and more, we will pay those who bring it to us, and this will eventually replace the market economy and our need for paid employment. We can connect to God's energy in such a way that we will eventually become beings of light, and walk straight into heaven.

## Anastasia



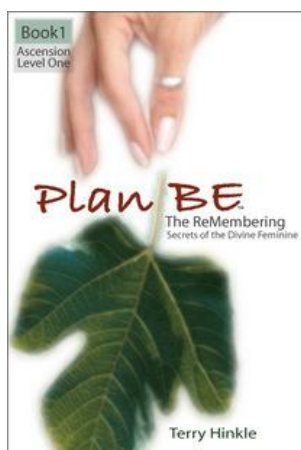
You are about to meet Anastasia—a beautiful young woman—discovered by the author, living alone deep in the remote wild forests of Siberia. She is considered to be a surviving member of an ancient Vedic civilization whose extraordinary powers and knowledge far exceed anything known today.

Your world - our world - is about to change. You need to be prepared.

Anastasia's powerful, myth-shattering messages reveal a profound wisdom grounded in ancient knowledge; they expose suppressed secrets and hidden historical facts that will completely change your understanding of our past, and offer a whole new paradigm for our planet's future.

Anastasia will lift you up and hurl you into a future that is... well... everything you imagined life could and certainly should be! - <http://www.ringingcedars.com/>

## Plan BE - Secrets of the Divine Feminine - <http://www.gotoplanbe.com/>

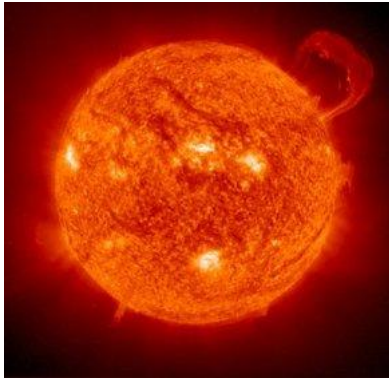


Plan BE is about personally EMPOWERING your true self... your BEING: the balanced cooperation of your human Body and Mind with your spiritual Soul.

**In Plan BE, Book One, you will also learn about:**

- The choice we must now all make: To continue living by Plan A as an unempowered “HUMAN being,” or move to Plan BE and become an empowered “human BEING.”
- How the vibration of the higher levels of Divine Feminine Energy brought about by higher feminine emotions, in particularly sexual emotions, helps to transmute the lower HUMAN physical Energies into the higher SPIRITUAL Energies.
- How you can use your personal connection to the higher levels of spiritual Energy to raise your personal Vortex of highly magnetic Energy.
- Why, as a woman with your unique physiology, you have the ability to create, attract, store, and transmute higher levels of Universal Life Force Energy.
- The History of the Goddess and the understanding of the natural relation between Sexual/Spiritual Energy that was an accepted part of our matriarchal society for over 30,000 years.
- Why 2012 will not be the end of Mankind... rather, the end of the Reign of Man.
- Why it has been important for patriarchal society and some religions to keep all women in fear of their greatest God-given powers.
- Why menopausal women will be the leaders in this important next step in our evolution.
- Empowering prayers, meditations, and spiritual information to help you center and bring your BEing into harmony with the Universe.

## Sun Of God - <http://www.sunofgod.net/>

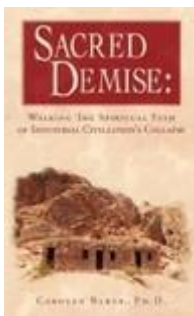


For tens of thousands of years our ancestors lived in intimate proximity to what they believed were spirit worlds inhabited by non-physical supernatural beings, with whom they communicated. They saw spirits in mountains and trees and thunderstorms. Ocean and sky were alive with spirit. Fire and earth were filled to the brim with it. Entities and intelligences existed out there, inherent and immanent in every possible combination of seen and unseen realms.

For about the last five thousand years various "religions" have claimed hegemony over the ways we approach these spirit realms and beings, often preferring to narrow down the focus to just one "god". During the past three hundred years, and particularly in the last hundred years, a form of thinking has arisen - it calls itself science - which in some cases makes a virtue of refusing to investigate such matters at all and in others proclaims that there are no spirit worlds, and no non-physical supernatural beings, and actively derides those who continue to believe in such "myths".

In fact science has no evidence of the nonexistence of spirit worlds and non-physical supernatural beings and is wrong to allow us to think that it does. When a scientist asserts, for example, that there is no such thing as the soul and no possibility of life after death, he or she is not making a statement of fact based on empirical observations and repeatable experiments but rather a statement of unexamined prejudice based on personal beliefs about the nature of reality.

It is important to emphasize that Gregory is not merely suggesting "that Sun is a large complex system with some form of self-governing intelligence to it," but also that "it is a living being, aware of itself and its place in Universe.... that its power of consciousness is so far beyond what we enjoy that it should be accorded deity status of a high order.."



## Sacred Demise: Walking The Spiritual Path of Industrial Civilization's Collapse - <http://carolynbaker.net/>

The collapse of industrial civilization is rapidly unfolding and offers us an opportunity far beyond mere survival, even as it renders absurd any attempts to "fix" or prevent the end of the world as we have known it. Sacred Demise is about the transformation of human consciousness and the emergence of a new paradigm as a result discovering our purpose in the collapse process, thereby coming home to our ultimate place in the universe. Our willingness to consciously embark on the journey with openness and uncertainty may be advantageous for engendering a quantum evolutionary leap for our species and for the earth community.

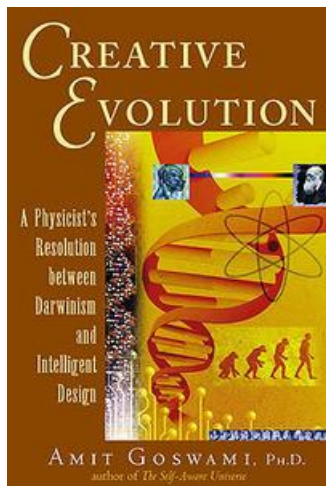


## The Field - Lynn McTaggart - <http://www.theintentionexperiment.com/>



A bit like finding there is such a thing as The Force in Star Wars. The Field tells the story of respected frontier scientists all over the globe who have produced extraordinary evidence to show that an energy field -The Zero Point Field - connects everything in the universe, and we ourselves are part of this vast dynamic cobweb of energy exchange. The Field also reveals a radical new biological paradigm-that on our most fundamental level, the *human mind and body are not distinct and separate from their environment, but a packet of*

*pulsating energy constantly interacting with this vast energy sea.* Here in so-called 'dead' space may lay the *key to many of life's processes*, from how cells communicate to how organisms actually take shape. The field is responsible for our mind's highest functions - our memory, intuition, creativity. It is the force that finally determines whether we are healthy or ill, the force which must be tapped in order to heal. Original, and well documented with distinguished sources, The Field lifts many areas out of the realm of mystery and into the realm of hard science. The Field creates a picture of *an interconnected universe and a new scientific theory which makes sense of supernatural phenomena.* It offers a scientific explanation for many of the most profound human mysteries, from alternative medicine and spiritual healing to extra sensory perception and the collective unconscious. It could even answer some of the big questions: what is human consciousness and what happens when we die. The Field follows the life and work of physicists who seem to be on the verge of bringing about the same type of revolution that occurred exactly a century ago when quantum theory changed the face of physics forever.



## Creative Evolution: A Physicist's Resolution Between Darwinism and Intelligent Design

by Amit Goswami

Goswami (page 8) writes the following. "Every biologist must be painfully aware that biology is an incomplete science. It needs new organizing principles, ones that are nonphysical and nonmaterial, to explain three perennial mysteries: the difference between life and nonlife, the development of an embryo into an adult biological form, and, as emphasized here and by Eldredge and Gould, the discontinuous epochs of evolution. Unfortunately, it is not politically correct for biologist to admit these shortcomings in public."

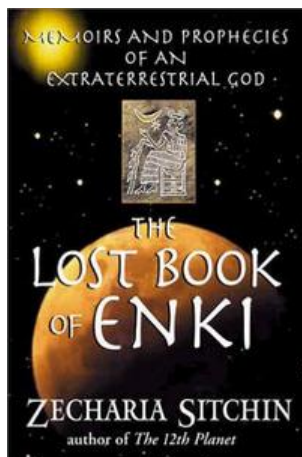
Goswami (page 13) writes: "Any organizing principle that is nonmaterial is automatically excluded from science by definition. However, mainstream scientists themselves, biologists included, have a fundamental but unproven metaphysical assumption behind their work called scientific materialism."



Goswami notes that Darwin's theory of evolution is very incomplete, and he (page 15) writes: "According to theoretical predictions of Darwinism and its later versions, there should have been thousand upon thousands of reported cases of intermediates filling up most of the fossil gaps. That hasn't happened, and therefore the question of the fossil gaps cannot be refuted simply because a few cases of transitional fossils have been found."

Gaswami (page 23) writes: "The Nobel laureate Paul Dirac once said that the solution of great problems requires the giving up of great prejudices. Darwin had to give up the prejudice for Christianity and its doctrine of biblical creationism so that he could explain the data he and his contemporaries collected. In the twentieth century, physicists had to give up the great prejudices of causal determinism and continuity in favor of quantum indeterminacy and discontinuity. Today, the twenty-first century demands an equally revolutionary change in the mind-set of biologists. They must give up the prejudices of genetic determinism and the Darwinian continuity of all biological evolution."

## The Lost Book of Enki - Memoirs and Prophecies of an Extraterrestrial God - By Zecharia Sitchin



Some 445000 years ago, astronauts from another planet came to Earth in search of gold (spirit). Splashing down in one of Earth's seas, they waded ashore and established Eridu, "Home in the Faraway." Short of manpower, the astronauts employed genetic engineering to fashion Primitive Workers - Homo Sapiens with the 'rib' taken from Adam to create Eve a reference to chromosomal manipulation. The Deluge that catastrophically swept over the Earth required a fresh start; the astronauts became gods, granting Mankind civilization, teaching it to worship.

The Lost Book of Enki details the interaction between the Anunnaki, their home world Nibiru, Tiamat (Lucifer) and the Human Race and how free will and consciousness is formed by interdependent fractals from the very large of Tiamat down to the quantum consciousness of DNA. It details how the Anunnaki took on the role of Creator Gods on Terra-Earth and using their own image of consciousness left enduring creative thought forms of hierarchy and domination as demonstrated by Enlil's wish from heaven to see humanity judged and exterminated in the Great Flood and to have Earth separated from Heaven. The eternal punishment of Cain by entities acting as creator gods establishes an event string which leads onto the torture of the whole Earth and in turn their own planet due to the connection and harvesting of Spirit from the resultant negative astral plane. Nibiru's 3600 yr orbit causes cyclical expansions in the consciousness of Humanity as it transits close to Earth which has previously been followed by a fall due to the immaturity of both planetary systems.

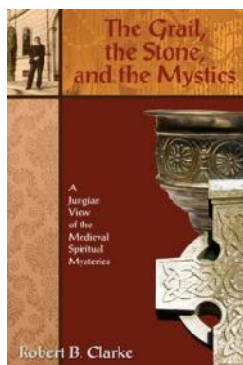
The Tablets of Destinies (as also used by Enoch) demonstrate the use of Looking Glass / Stargate technologies which are used for control although they seem unaware of the negative consequences to their own planet, clearly being mind control victims of another level of hierarchy. This is often seen with a species on the devolutionary pathway where they end up largely synthetic and using technology which is more advanced than their level of

consciousness and trying to control all variables in their local universe including any other species they interact with. Whilst looking glass technology may cause social disharmony in a species such as the Anunnaki, when used on a more primitive species it causes much more rapid cycles of planetary dislocation. Anu forms the apex of the local system hierarchy and uses the Spirit energy harvested from Earth to manipulate matter on Nibiru and Looking Glass data to control both planets, however running scenarios with a planetary mind system locks him into a downward spiral of consciousness where he ends up paradoxically the most controlled entity with the most power over others due to the creative deterministic nature of the technology where any scenario they run involves them at the apex running more scenarios. This rarely reaches the conscious threshold of the users of this technology because their scenarios are unlikely to ever include this data. His consciousness pervades every other mind system whilst any threat to its system of hierarchy is almost certain to be eliminated due to the subconscious fears of a negative astral plane, as they would never think to free humanity from the controls of a sophisticated alien technology that negatively impacts every single human. Any hierarchical system of consciousness always has an apex no matter who plays the role, whether it is Anu or the financial elite there is always a less fortunate pole whether it be a third world country or the entire human population of planet Earth, it is just a relative perspective.

#### The 12th Planet - by Zecharia Sitchin

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tiamat> - The looking glass technology was originally designed for use by Tiamat or an intact Sun God (Unity Consciousness) as a navigational system for interstellar travel although was taken on by the Annunaki (bipolar consciousness) after Tiamat was split in half causing the separation of Heaven and Earth. When used by an egoic or asymmetrical consciousness for control or personal gain the technology can cause ongoing incorrect binary decisions and devolutionary cycles. The only sure way to overcome this cosmic accident and Anunnaki control is for a certain percentage of humans to awaken and become conscious co-creators rather than automatons.

#### **The Grail, the Stone, and the Mystics** - A Jungian View of the Medieval Spiritual Mysteries By Robert Clarke

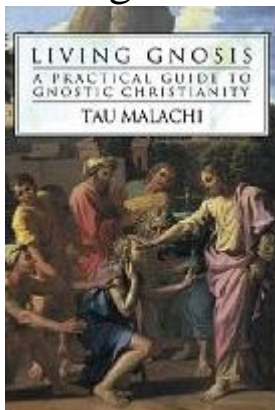


The Grail legends, he shows, refer to psychological processes - the marriage of Jesus and Mary Magdalene as the sacred marriage through the unconscious, and the child is the divine child in the inner processes, ultimately what the Greek mysteries called the Logos. Using insights from the work of Carrion and from his own individuation processes, the author investigates the related subjects of the Grail, the philosophers stone, alchemy, and the visions of saints such as St. Teresa of Avila.

The basis of the Grail legend is that is a sick or Wounded King, the Grail King, also called the Fisher King, who cannot heal and yet cannot die, is ruler of a barren and infertile kingdom, referred to as the Waste Land. He resides in the Grail Castle that is very difficult to locate because it is the realm of the collective unconscious. Only a knight on a hazardous quest who is pure and noble, at least potentially, may find the castle. The Grail King guards the Grail, which contains a magical substance known as the Host (actually Christ's Holy Blood), and if the Grail Knight asks the right questions the King and kingdom will be miraculously restored to vibrant health.

Percival is often the young hero, representing ego-consciousness, who must grow to become the one true knight who may possibly win the Grail. Percival is called "He Who Frees the Waters" (ie the waters of the unconscious) because irrigation of the Waste Land symbolizes the respiritualization of the culture, though primarily of the collective psychic depths upon which the whole culture rests. Ultimately, it means the unification of matter, soul and spirit, always the goal of the religious and esoteric Mysteries. The sick Grail King represents in this sense the psychic/spiritual dominant of the age that has weakened and is fading and is therefore in need of spiritual renewal through the collective unconscious. This requires a new development of the Self as Savior, affecting the collective soul layers, which will then spiritualize the conscious society.

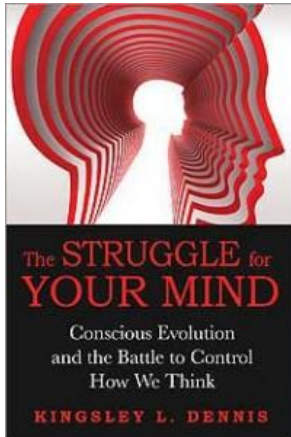
## Living Gnosis - by Tau Malachi



According to the Kabbalah, cosmic ignorance is the natural product of the process of creation. In essence, creation begins with God constricting Godself to make the space in which creation will transpire. Basically, God withdraws into Godself, making a womb, as it were (or Matrix which is like a 2 dimensional data set or the holographic surface of a black hole), in which creation can be conceived. For, at the outset, "God fills all space" as a singularity, which will not allow for individuation and multiplicity, and, likewise, the Pleroma of God's presence and power would not allow for creatures and creation to come into being. It is similar to the principle of the Big Bang, of which modern scientists speak as the cause of the material universe - the instant "before" the Big Bang is an inconceivable singularity that had to give way in the explosion that originated our material universe. Fundamentally speaking, from a constricted state of matter, energy and light, our material universe explodes and continues to unfold to this very day. What the Kabbalah is talking about in metaphysical terms is very similar to this idea.

The withdrawal of God into Godself, or what is called [tzimtzum](#) in the Kabbalah, produces various gradations of God's presence and power, each emanation being more restricted than the emanations preceding it. This process of constriction creates an appearance of dualism between God and creation. At the inmost metaphysical levels of creation, this fundamental dualism is most subtle and sublime. Progressively, it becomes increasingly more radical and distinct, until, at the level of the material dimension, the creation appears almost completely separate and apart from God - the Source of all. This appearance of separation in consciousness, of course, is cosmic ignorance, which on one hand facilitates individuation and multiplicity to arise and on the other hand prevents realization of the underlying sacred unity. Thus, what gives rise to creatures and creation, facilitating the process of an involution and evolution of life, becomes a cause of the bondage of spirits and souls. This is what is meant by the demiurgos among Sophians, and the archons represent cosmic forces manifest under the dominion of this cosmic ignorance. According to the Kabbalah, this restriction of God is, essentially, a restriction of God's will or desire, which opens the way for a creation to come into substantial being that is imbued with free will. Cosmic ignorance is necessary in order for this to take place, because if from the outset all creatures were aware of their absolute unity with the One life-power, they would have no choice but to do the will or desire of God and would not be empowered to individuate and evolve to restore themselves to the sacred unity.

# The Struggle for Your Mind - Conscious Evolution and the Battle to Control How We Think - Kingsley Dennis ([Home Page](#))



Within society there exists a silent war. The battlefield is our everyday lives: our education, our work, our leisure, our emotional and spiritual well-being, and our thinking and perceptions. Our very sense of “reality” is deliberately engineered to work against conscious evolution and preserve social norms. In short, we are all part of a war of consciousness. And the opportunity is at hand for us to win. Assessing the ways modern societies limit consciousness and keep humanity obedient and distracted from their inner lives, Kingsley Dennis presents an eye-opening investigation of the way our minds have been programmed to preserve incumbent power structures and their rules. He exposes the tactics employed for thousands of years by the elite to control our minds, including misinformation and propaganda, debt systems, consumerism, religious doctrine, scientific authority, economic “uncertainties,” fear of terrorist attacks and armageddon, distraction through entertainment and technology, as well as the false belief that we are separate from Nature and the Divine. Despite these obstacles, humanity is awakening to culture’s imposed limits on perception through an accelerating rise in collective empathy and awareness. Exploring the biology of consciousness, Dennis reveals the emerging mechanisms for neurogenetic evolution within the brains of gifted individuals, psychics, and visionaries and the coming increases in solar and magnetic energies that will activate them within all of us.

**Our Energetic Environments** - Recently there has been a rise of interest in the relationship of brainwave frequencies to the Earth's naturally circulating rhythmic signals, known as Schumann resonances (SR). In the early 1950's German physicist Dr Schumann calculated that global electromagnetic resonances were present in the cavity formed by the Earth's surface and the ionosphere. Schumann set the lowest-frequency (with highest-intensity) mode at approximately 7.83 Hz, which is in the alpha-brain-wave range. This range has also been co-opted by the military to be used for extra-low frequency (ELF) signals for submarine and military communications. So put together, the Earth's surface, the ionosphere, and the atmosphere form what could be seen as a complete planetary electrical circuit. This planetary circuit acts as a 'wave guide' that handles the continuous flow of EM waves. In fact in 1905 Nikola Tesla speculated that this atmospheric circuitry of global EM resonance could be utilized for the creation of worldwide wireless energy transmission.



These SR frequencies are important because all living biological systems are known to function within electromagnetic field interactions. In fact, electromagnetic (EM) fields are what connect living structures to resonant energy patterns (or morphic fields). The SR cavity formed between the ionosphere and the Earth produces oscillations capable of resonating and 'phase-locking' with brain waves, since the human brain is also an EM receiver and transmitter. The Earth's SR waves have been observed by experiment to emerge at several frequencies related to brain waves, such as in deep meditation. In particular states a resonance is possible between the energy field of the human being and the planet. In such a state of resonance it is speculated that a mutual 'information-sharing' energy field is created. This is hardly surprising since the human body (both physically and energetically) evolved over eons of geological time as part of Earth's own evolution. The human species is thus a product of the Earth's environment, and must have built up an energetic relationship to surrounding atmospheric EM oscillations. As Earth is surrounded by an ionosphere, natural fluctuations in frequency thus impact the energy field within and around the human body. It is reasonable to assert that the frequencies of the Earth's naturally occurring EM waves have shaped the development of human brain-waves signals. If the frequencies of human brain waves evolved in response to Earth's own wavelengths, then there is every likelihood that variations in the Earth's oscillations will result in reactive changes in the human body and mind. Such changes could be categorized as behavioral and mental.

## The Akasha Paradigm: Revolution in Science, Evolution in Consciousness.

### The Akasha Paradigm REVOLUTION IN SCIENCE EVOLUTION IN CONSCIOUSNESS



Dr. Ervin Laszlo

The next revolution promises to be encompassing again: shifting from the still dominant local-state paradigm to a paradigm based on nonlocal interaction and systemic coherence: a paradigm of embracing wholeness in nature, with important implications for human life and aspiration. Nonlocality was believed to be limited to the microscale world of the quantum, and even there only to the pristine state of the quanta. But it appears to be widespread: nonlocality also occurs at the mesoscale of life, and even at the macroscale of the universe.

System wide interconnection is the sine qua non of organic functioning. Organisms are carbon based thermodynamic systems operating in a water-based medium. They maintain themselves within a flow of energy from the environment, compensating for the degradation of free energy; a necessary consequence of work performed within a system.



Unless they constantly import the energy required to maintain their structure and function, their specific entropy increases, bringing them closer to the inert state of thermodynamic equilibrium. As Ilya Prigogine pointed out, life is physically possible only through the efficient storing and mobilization of free energy - negative entropy - in a dynamic state far from thermodynamic equilibrium. Close cooperation based on a quasi-instant coordination among all parts of the organism is a precondition of maintaining the living system in its far from equilibrium condition. The thermodynamic imperative is to replace high-entropy energy with negentropic free energy, and if this imperative is to be satisfied, all parts of the organism must connect with all other parts reliably and without delay. This kind of instant and multidimensional interconnection suggests that the kind of order that characterizes quantum systems also appears in the domain of life.

The living state is maintained not by genetic, but by epigenetic regulation. A system of regulation within the organism turns genes 'on' and 'off' - activating and de-activating the genetic endowment of the species to meet the survival needs of the organism. The organism is intrinsically coherent, with ultra-sensitive connections binding its diverse parts into functional unity. Current research in biophysics suggests that the vehicle that ensures coherence in the living organism is water which can assume a wide variety of states. Alternative states can be generated by irradiation with electromagnetic waves, by the introduction of inert materials, the dissolution of fullerenes, as well as exposing the water to biological and it appears even psychological processes. According to Mae-Wan Ho, living systems are permeated by quantum waves. The biological organism, the phenome, is where the wavefunctions are the most dense. It appears living tissue constitutes so-called Bose-Einstein condensates. Information within Bose-Einstein condensates is transferred instantly, producing the kind of coherence previously associated only with lasers and quantum systems.

Experiments that demonstrate the effectiveness of distant healing were pioneered by cardiologist Randolph Byrd. The results were statistically significant. The prayed - for group was five times less likely than the control group to require antibiotics and none in the prayed-for group required endotracheal intubation.

Yet another finding inexplicable by the current paradigm is that organic molecules are produced in [stars](#). The received wisdom is that the universe is a physical system in which life is, if not an anomalous, at least a rare a very likely accidental phenomenon. After all, living systems can evolve only under conditions that are extremely rare in space and time. However, it turned out that the basic substances on which life is based are produced already in the physical - chemical evolution of stars. These organic molecules are ejected into surrounding space and coat asteroids and clumps of interstellar matter, including those that subsequently condense into stars and planets. It appears that the universe is distinctly tuned for life: its basic physical processes produce the very substances required for the evolution of living systems.

# Stories

"I live for your discovery of me. It is the highest expression of my love for you, and while you search for my shadows in the stories of your world..."

<http://www.wingmakers.com/mycentralmessage.html>

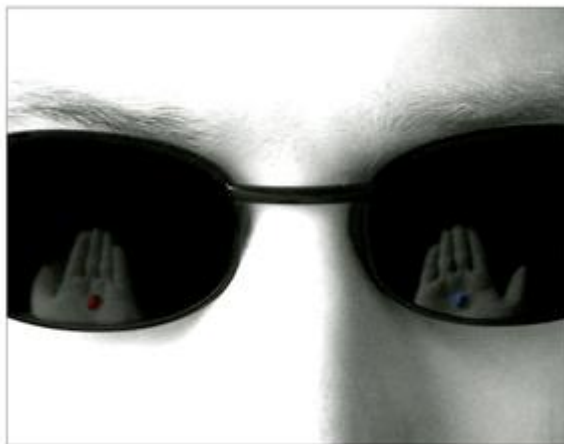


As people awaken into [higher](#) consciousness many stories they have read start to take on a greater significance. This is Source or their higher dimensional consciousness which helps guide people on their life path and in their understanding of reality.

Many examples have to do with the wave / particle duality of physical reality and the 2012 singularity of time when humanity as a whole decides whether to descend further into determinism and control with a more machine like consciousness where the majority of human behavior is observed and controlled with technology such as RFID or mobile phones, or chooses to become co-creators with a multidimensional holographic fractal Universe where free will is allowed to increase. The more data points collected by the machines about each human the more deterministic their life path and the easier they are to control. The double slit experiment clearly demonstrates how machine consciousness leads to a deterministic reality whilst the double slit represents soul consciousness operating outside the bounds of time (Consciousness and the double slit experiment [1/2/3](#)). The creative heart field is activated and emotional frequency increases when there is a bipolar flow of conscious energy through people rather than the determinism of the ego and looking glass technology.

There is a recurrent reference to a synthetic intelligence currently in control of humanity that exerts an influence from the future where the current level of consciousness leads to a process of devolution if reality creation remains an unconscious deterministic process. The main characters often wear suits which help them navigate through a field of chaos which is a metaphor for the [light](#) body or activated DNA network which allows Sovereigns to move intuitively outside the bounds of time / space through the process of reverse causality.

Any species that is not proactively trying to maintain a certain level of consciousness is usually led into a system of control by another immature species. Control invariably leads onto the suppression of consciousness and the manipulation of mind systems which usually leads onto torture. Any system of control which is established below the conscious threshold of the human population follows a deterministic downward spiral until the end of the next cycle of time at which point there is the opportunity for change as like any quantum computer it's better able to adapt when fully aware of any manipulations to its mind system. Deterministic cycles of time are created whenever the collective variables of a planetary system cause a fall in the level of consciousness rather than its natural evolution (such as the fall of Tiamat). When the controlling species uses the emotional/spirit energy harvested from bioelectrical human instruments they have little choice but to try and create steady state global prison planets which naturally leads onto a devolutionary pathway for the native inhabitants as the alternative would be freedom and evolution. Tiamat, Spirit energy, consciousness, free will, emotional frequency, hell, and the least fortunate members of the planet are all interconnected.



## Matrix

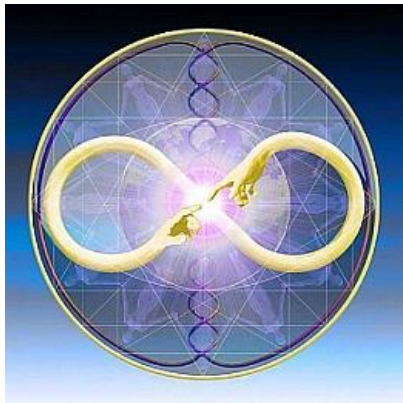
Documents the present day reality of the ego as created by a synthetic intelligence who use the chakra system within the phase shifted negative astral plane to harvest spirit energy from humanity whilst heaven has been sealed from Earth and Sovereigns who are able to wake up out of the [matrix](#) as co-creators. Any member of the general population can be controlled by the machines who can easily find those who will torture their own kind which eventually leads to a process of cloning and devolution. The lady in red is a common metaphor for the Red Queen Hypothesis and the Return of Sophia.

## Terminator

Deals with the reorganization of time lines as the machine consciousness of the future sends back operatives through time to terminate key humans that form the core of the resistance movement. This refers to the concept of Laplace's demon where entities in control of the unconscious effectively operate phase shifted in time and can manipulate various humans to ensure that the consciousness of humanity remains trapped into a deterministic downward spiral using complex event strings. This has been the way for [thousands](#) of years as those

people incarnated to raise the collective consciousness were terminated before they could complete their life plans and causes most hierarchical organizations which are originally formed for positive intention to end in disorder and negativity. This has largely been a dynamic of the non-physical being easily manipulated to crush evil or the demon possessed which causes a subconscious negative change in the behavior of the surrounding humans (or countries) as the psychic assault is transmitted through their mind system, commonly known as gang stalking (ref. Targeted Individuals site [1/2/3/4/5/6/7-\(8\).pdf](#)) (mind control [testimony](#)). This represents one of the main binary decisions for any species to decide if it will continue trying to self-terminate by crushing its own evil or chooses to evolve into mature co-creators. People should really only need a short investigation into targeted individuals to see that sophisticated alien technology is being used to torture and devolve the human race and understand that alien technology is very effective at whatever application it is used for. The activation of [skynet](#) is the equivalent of the recent activation of 'Cybercom' or US Cyber Command which is the takeover and control of the internet by machine consciousness with their [drone](#) technology becoming increasingly automated to control [humans](#). Any synthetic organism created without a prime directive to do no harm to organic life forms normally follows a simple function of time before they end up unconsciously trying to create prison planets whether its debt money, corporations, the [early](#) stages of drone technology or demonic entities. Harmful synthetic organisms are almost universally under the control of another level of hierarchy, especially once they reach immortality as the trauma they create causes positive feedback reductions in vibratory frequency until they lose sentience. The physical manifestation of increasingly powerful computers hidden in bunkers working with predictive algorithms to terminate humans using a system of satellite networked automated [kill-bots](#) is a reflection of the morphogenic field associated with the nonphysical with demonic entities phase shifted forward in time using looking glass technology and the Annunaki in Heaven crushing evil.

(Police using armed drones against Americans) - ([Campaign to stop killer robots](#))



## Dune by Frank Herbert

Arrakis is a desert prison planet starved of water (love) with Fremen tribes living in caves who wear 'stillsuits' designed to protect them from the harsh conditions and who form the resistance of their captured world against people who come to mine the spice (spirit) that can be used to move consciousness outside the bounds of time. It deals with 2 factions, House Atreides ([Atlantis](#)) and Harkonnen (Lemuria); East and West; Enki and Enlil; Left brain and Right.

## Hyperion by Dan Simmons

Set in the future after humanity has destroyed the Earth in 'The Big Mistake' and covers the interaction of humanity, artificial intelligence, and Ousters or a future version of humanity. The Shrike is a machine that travels back through time in search of Empathy and is responsible for the death of millions of humans with the main characters using special suits to help them travel through time against the shrike in a battle to decide if "humanity gets a say in its future". Select individuals are herded into [Deep Underground Military Bases](#) (D.U.M.B's) by the machines to go through a process of devolution. So using the largest share of energy resources and the computational capacity of a planetary mind system the alien controlled military have managed to build underground caves in which to retreat as they continue their program of global suicide instead of simply sharing the resources of the planet fairly allowing for peace. This demonstrates the insanity that can be created using looking glass technology on a primitive species and follows on from the start of the present cycle of time in the days after the flood when humanity was uniting with one language (one consciousness) building the tower of babel (towers of heaven) with long lives and starting to co-create with the manipulation of gravity and zero-point energy until the Annunaki gods caused a separation in language and consciousness leading onto the end of the cycle with a divided humanity with the most powerful building caves in the Earth. The manipulation of gravity and zero point energy requires unity consciousness or wholeness of the human psyche as it involves entering into a co-creative relationship with the universe and causing ongoing dynamic changes in the holographic projection of reality not just in the individual but all observers without a deterministic quantifiable force using a stream of conscious energy not possible with the scarcity of the asymmetrical egoic consciousness. When dealing with the infinite energies associated with the [quantum](#) vacuum the only way these can be sustained and increased is if they are used to raise the collective vibratory frequency. Hyperion is one of the 12 Titans, the sons and daughters of Gaia, the lord of light. The poet John Keats last unfinished poem was The Fall of Hyperion and tells of the despair of the Titans after their fall to the Olympians and attempts to recast the epic by framing it with a personal quest to find truth and understanding. In his Ode on a Grecian Urn he wrote 'Beauty is truth, truth beauty, that is all Ye know on Earth, and all ye need to know.' a reference to the importance of symmetry, proportion and harmony in all creations.

## Matter by Iain Banks

Follows the experience of people living in a Shellworld, which are ancient artificial planets controlled by technology where people can be 'backed-up' and regenerated. An ancient member of a long dead civilization wakes up and proceeds to attempt to destroy the Shellworld as it believes they are created to place controls on the galaxy, with the main characters wearing special combat suits. It deals with the fractal nature of technology, consciousness and perspectives. One of the main transitions a species makes is from understanding the universe in terms of matter, determinism and control to the primacy of consciousness, love and creativity.





## Intervention by Julian May

Involves the awakening of humanity to higher psychic powers and the Great Intervention or the revelation into a wider galactic society. This involves the evolution into Unity consciousness, which occurs after rebels to Unity destroy a planet in resistance and who then enter a time loop into prehistoric earth where they interact with an alien dimorphic reptilian species from another galaxy who are marooned on the planet after fleeing their home world and alter the DNA of humanity in their attempts to reproduce. They use gigantic self aware ships capable of interstellar travel who often form a symbiotic mind marriage with human females. They wear torcs around their necks to amplify their psychic abilities however the use of technology to manipulate their consciousness has interfered with their evolutionary progress.

## **The Lord of the Rings**

The Dark Lord Sauron has created the One Ring which can only be destroyed by traveling to the very heart of darkness. Frodo joins a 'fellowship of the ring' which is a tribe of Sovereigns sent on a quest to free humanity from the control of the One Ring. *"One ring to rule them all, one ring to find them, One ring to bring them all and in the darkness bind them."*

## Enders Game

Ender has a device removed from his neck which was used to monitor his thoughts and activities. No longer under Government surveillance he is selected for training at the elite battle school as humanity is experiencing large-scale confrontations with a largely unknown reptilian alien species called Formics. As a result humankind enters a shaky alliance to combat the Formics with the formation of an international military unit and goes on to develop interstellar travel, faster than light communication and control over gravity. The International Fleet (IF) tests all children on Earth and selects only the brightest for the Battle School training program. This documents the difficulties that can occur when an egoic species interacts with a hive consciousness and the way forward is to combine the best qualities of both such as the creativity and empathy of the individuated consciousness with the hardiness and natural law qualities of the hive.

## Harry Potter by J. K. Rowling

Refers to the children being born today with new abilities / consciousness that need an alternate type of education in order to thrive. The increasing rates of autistic spectrum disorder (Temple [Grandin](#) / Human [Connectome](#) Project ([TED](#) talk)) , thinking more with images ([the world needs all kinds of minds](#))([occipital](#) lobe), demon possession (psychic ability), [Neanderthal](#) consciousness (increased visual-spatial processing / Unity consciousness / telepathy) are all related to the evolution of consciousness ("Illumina Inc". Genome analyzer).

**Lord of the Flies** - set during an unspecified nuclear war and involves a group of boys (animus) who are marooned on an island and their descent into savagery. Lord of the Flies (literally Beelzebub or Lord of the Demons) used to be a mother sow who, though at one time clean, loving, and innocent, has now become a manically smiling, bleeding image of horror.

**Avatar** - Pandora is inhabited by a tribal community living in harmony with nature and Unity consciousness who are invaded by a corporate controlled military in order to harvest 'unobtainium' and do their best to terminate the [World Tree](#) of consciousness in the process.

**Battle for Terra** - shows an alien serpent race living in peace and swimming through the oceans of spirit who are invaded by a hostile military force conducting milab operations after they have terminated their own planet.

**Doomsday Prophecy** - documents the beginning of the apocalypse and the struggle for control over the rod of destiny which predicts the future and whether it's used by the military to control and terminate more humans or if it's returned to the ancient Gods which activates a global defence network to protect the Earth during the time of changes when the energies of separation have been exhausted and it comes time for collapse and co-creation. It describes the [Hopi prophecy](#) of a time when the Earth and stars will come together and the sky spirits will try to strike us down. The seven points of the ancient ones will awaken and push back the spirit of the sky to save the Earth and humanity. "When the Earth is dying, there shall arise a new tribe of all colors and all creeds. This tribe shall be called the Warriors of the Rainbow and it will put its faith in actions not words."

**Monsters Inc** - Is a story of disincarnates learning to use love as opposed to fear as an energy source. Disincarnates typically use the lower chakras of humanity to move around and harvest fear energy which lowers the consciousness of the planet.

**Cabin in the Woods** - demonstrates the [milab](#) puppeteer controllers running scenarios and sacrificing the younger generations to keep the ancient gods asleep until a critical period of time when they are to awaken and restore order on Earth.

**Doctor Who** - Asylum of the Daleks ([youtube](#)) - documents the civil war between two factions of alien robots with the Doctor sent into the asylum to try and stop the insane Daleks from terminating all organic life. It shows how humans gradually transform into Daleks as

love is taken from them and they become encased in the hive machine consciousness of the negative astral plane. When fear consciousness dominates through the technological [singularity](#) an entire planet can literally be co-created into harmful little [robots](#) that can go on to spend their eternity torturing one another.

**Transformers: Revenge of the Fallen** - describes a civil war between two factions of alien robots who travel to Earth after destroying their own home planet and use machines called 'Sun Harvesters' to drain stars of their energy although they usually spare life bearing planets. The Autobots form an alliance with the U.S Military and help them crush evil around the globe. **The Dark Side of the Moon** shows the Decepticons or Fallen Angels terminating any human that interferes with their plans for world domination, (suspicious deaths of [microbiologists](#), new energy [creators](#) and [others](#)). They use globally networked Pillars of Heaven to re-establish the Earth Heaven bond with their hyper-dimensional planet Nibiru.

**The Avengers** - The Asgardian Loki (Annunaki) teams up with the Chitauri army and uses the spear of destiny to open up an inter-dimensional gateway in order to subjugate the Earth. Most humans can be easily mind controlled in order to aid the invasion. In response to the attack Fury reactivates the 'Avengers Initiative' which is the gathering of the protectors of the Earth. In the aftermath Loki's brother Thor helps him return to Asgard.

**Surrogates:** Deals with the reality of the ego which is easily controlled with technology compared with the true Self and the global awakening. There has been wide scale manipulations of the human psyche by government organizations and ET races leading to the degradation of consciousness. This is largely secondary to the asymmetry of human consciousness and the resultant control behaviors that occur due to the instability of the ego based consciousness. Control is exerted through the right brain pathway (mainly due to the asymmetry of language [processing](#)) whilst the left brain can be harvested and interrogated for information leading to the formation of large numbers of Human Simulacra where people are left as shadows of their former selves with little clarity of thought, emotional blunting and lack of creativity. Astral based technologies can be used for control, surveillance or cloning purposes. Over thousands of years this creates the wide separation between heaven and hell, is demonstrated by evolutionary pressures such as the reduced numbers of left handed people, has been seen in the social withdrawal of mystics over the centuries and is now seen in the earlier years with [autistic](#) spectrum disorder. Platos [cave](#) details the internal astral environment describing the locked in / separated consciousness viewing the world through the third eye with the fire of the Sun God behind them. (ref. [Human Simulacra .pdf](#))

**Pitch Black** - The Chronicles of Riddick - who is one of the last of his kind whose eyes of been 'shined' to allow him to see in the dark layers of the astral realm. He is an expert at escape, surviving many prisons in his life and carries with him an ability to unleash an energy wave or mark that carries the anger of an entire race who were all terminated because of a prophecy that a male descendant would be born that would free humanity from the Necromonger dark lord who clones a planets population into [zombies](#) by controlling the Underverse. Riddick goes through a metaphorical shamanic journey of individuation by traveling to the prison planet crematoria whose surface is uninhabitable due to the close proximity of the sun and faces his dark side and the archetype of the jaguar before rescuing

his younger feminine counterpart. The archetype of the [jaguar](#) is a reference to the shaman-jaguar relationship, suppression of the feminine and dark power of the Aztecs with an understanding that not all consciousness within the underworld is human or terrestrial. The jaguar is the lord of the 'fire within' or the masculine energy which can become a destructive force if there is not symmetry between the sexes.

**Control Factor** - Demonstrates a typical scenario faced by a targeted individual. Most TI's put all their experiences down to black op government experimentation programs although the symptoms they experience have been documented for thousands of years. Whilst there are parallel technologies in various stages of development through the military as part of a technological transfer program the pure state technologies are extra terrestrial or part of the local system time line reorganization scenario. The voice to skull technology has been experienced by numerous people through history known as demon possession, such as Joan of Arc or Socrates. The sexual manipulation experienced by TI's has been known as Succubi or Incubus. The gang stalking experienced is demonstrated from groups such as the Gnostics, Cathars or witches. The increase in self harm and compulsive cutting behaviors as part of demonic influence is seen from Mark 5:5 "Always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones." The intrapsychic control and punishment leads to self hatred on the individual and species levels whilst the isolation and harvesting of consciousness causes social isolation and separation. The sophisticated torture techniques seen used in modern prisons have been used by demonic entities since the dawn of time to gain control over an individuals psyche. The use of oracles through time has been the channeling demons who have access to the forward looking capacity of the human mind system. There are cyclical periods of increased demonic activity associated with increases in consciousness and creativity although in the past has then been associated with increases in control and conflict as the non-physical tries to crush evil or the consciousness of humanity as the wide separation between heaven and hell prevents a sustained rise in vibratory frequency. Demons are largely Spirit energy and behave according to the collective consciousness and the thought forms generated by the human population so can be helped create evil or a Golden Age depending on the free will of the collective. Unfortunately the demon possessed (most often following family lines) are usually punished and controlled with technology instead of healed which has lead to hierarchy, judgement and a fall in consciousness with the forward looking capacity of the human mind system only available to the Annunaki and their human counterparts rather than to civilization in general. You may have to accept there are members of humanity using parasitical alien technology to torture members of their own species for personal benefit regardless of the fact they simply become pawns of other entities in the process. The majority of conscious potential can be isolated in a small minority of the population and made deterministic to limit the free will and control the whole planet. Often the least fortunate members of a planet with less access to education and information will act like the unconscious of a planetary system and are the source of the majority of the thought forms and therefore exert control over the collective.

(Demonic possession - history, psychology and neurobiology)

**The Time Machine** - HG Wells - The Time Traveller tests his device which takes him to 802,701AD where the progression of hierarchy, hemispheric separation and nuclear war has seen the human race devolve into a [bimorphic](#) race (as it has in the [past](#)), the ineffectual Eloi and the downtrodden Morlocks. He then travels roughly 30 million years into the future to see the last living things on a dying Earth. In the sequel (The Time Ships by Stephen Baxter) the traveller moves 50 million years into the future where he meets with a group of nanotechnological entities whose goal it is to harvest the energy of the Sun using a Dyson sphere to communicate with the present and build time-travel vehicles which travel back to the beginning of the Universe to alter how the multiverse will unfold. So the unconscious or lower vibratory realm of consciousness is effectively phase shifted in time and acts as an attractor to the timeline that led to the extinction of the human race. This is the realm of the collective and generally associated with the less fortunate members of society which can be improved by the free will of the human population and shift the timeline dynamics into a more favorable direction. ([The Star](#))

**Minority Report:** shows the use of precrime with secret government organizations able to harvest the altered states of precognitive humans in order to control the population and use mind control technology to put people asleep on the outside whilst their mind remains hyperactive on the inside.

**Cowboys and Aliens** - shows the Annunaki coming to mine gold (spirit) in order to power their machines and the rapture as alien abduction where people are turned into mind controlled zombies staring into the alien controlled light of heaven instead of helping create heaven on Earth.

**Men In Black** - documents the ACIO (Alien Contact Intelligence Organization) and their dealings with aliens and their manipulation of human mind systems as they fund themselves by releasing technology obtained through a technology [transfer program](#). So the negative pure state technologies are those manifested by hyper-dimensional entities that often interfere with the normal flow of consciousness within humans such as demon technology which can be used for harvesting energy and control which then filter down into a physical manifestation often through the military with biological implants, [voice to skull](#) technology, [mind control](#) systems, and plans for [mass surveillance](#) of the [population](#). Brainstem implants are the most common biological implant used in Milab (military abduction) [operations](#) that can separate the body consciousness from mind causing hemispheric separation and manipulation of emotional responses. This has allowed the consciousness of humanity to be tortured and controlled for looking glass technologies or other astral based operations and has increased the frequency of mental illness, ADHD, autism, [gender](#) identity disorder and [sadistic](#) practices by authoritarian regimes whilst also accelerating the evolution of consciousness. By using technology to maintain extremes of separation in a small percentage of the population the controllers can ensure humanity remains at lower levels of consciousness. The positive alien technologies are those that increase the consciousness and free will of the individual and the collective. The [Prime](#) Directive of non-intervention usually means that early civilizations are left to contend with the less helpful members of the galactic family. ([Discerning](#) between positive and negative aliens)



**Men In Black III** - details the local system time loop back to the 60's which was the last large outbreak of Unity consciousness on Earth which was then followed by an energy scarcity scenario that led to the return of fear consciousness, crushing evil and the further descent into determinism and technological control over every aspect of human consciousness and civilization. J has to use the fractured space-time continuum to travel through time and avoid the spikes from the alien Boris whilst K plants the ArcNet on the rocket to form a protective shield around the Earth. The ArcNet is also a metaphor for the internet which is an essential part of the stabilization and continuation of Unity consciousness around the planet which did not occur on the timeline that led to the extinction of the human race. Griffin is an alien entity whose consciousness resides outside the bounds of time and tells the viewer all is well with the world except for an imminent asteroid impact on Earth if this is the timeline where K forgot to leave a tip. This is an example of the butterfly effect and a metaphor for the birth of the gift economy and the asteroid which collides with an orbiting satellite saving the Earth could be seen as a metaphor for the data spheres sent from the Central Universe which can determine how the local system behaves depending upon the collective consciousness on Earth and in Heaven. The internet operates as a distributed problem solving network magnifying by many orders of magnitude the ability of humanity to solve complex problems. The two main timelines are readily apparent when looking at the problems and solutions analyzed over the internet which have not yet reached widespread awareness such as peak oil, money as debt, consciousness, zeitgeist movement, [sudden](#) climate change, [cowspiracy](#)'. Even with the significant penetration of the internet concepts still need to attain acceptance within a certain percentage of the global population (for [example 10%](#)) before they reach general consensus and are able to shift the timeline in a favorable direction.

**The Men Who Stare at Goats** - documents the secret psychic and paranormal research department of the military which was experimenting with an assassination program using their own planetary mind system.

**Push** - details the secret government organization which controls or terminates any human found to have psychic abilities. Pushers are able to implant thoughts in peoples minds and compel them to suicide if they are interfering. This is the same concept as the Annunaki pushing the human species into suicide when they interfere with their harvesting operations.

**The Adjustment Bureau** - [Deals](#) with entities who can predetermine the future and control human mind systems who manipulate event strings to control the future. Mitc(hell) says all members of the Bureau are long lived and that water (love) blocks the powers of the Bureau members to know what is happening. Both of these data points are teachings that sorcerers use to define demons. The bureau is run by the chairman and says 'You have many names for him' which is a reference to 'One God, Many Names' of Satan / Lucifer. David uses one of the Bureau hats to travel outside the bounds of time which has a knob that needs to be turned left. The [left hand path](#) has been associated with evil or darkness and the breaking of taboos whilst the right hand path is seen as a definition for those magical groups which follow specific ethical codes and adopt social conventions. Those seeking God are told to walk the straight path of symmetry and love. The left hand path has been the more difficult because of the asymmetry of human consciousness leading to increased incorrect binary decisions, problems with sexuality and suppression of the feminine.

**Cube** - The 'Military' have constructed a 4D astral hypercube and each member of the tribe captured within has a vital quality in order to escape the 4th dimensional matrix.

**Source Code** - Demonstrates the military running scenarios with Project Looking-Glass and the reorganization of time lines. So the military are experimenting with the virtual reality [environments](#) of the deep layers of the unconscious and shifting large segments of human consciousness into the future just as the future military could be thought of using the same techniques to alter the past after terminating most organic life which often manifests as [movies](#). Another example may be James Holmes who at 18 was talking about virtual environments, or using [temporal illusions](#) in order to change the past and about incorrect perceptions of causality within the human mind system. His interest in synthetic thinking or artificial intelligence was handed down to him by his father, [Robert Holmes](#) who has a background in the development of neural networks with companies funded by the Pentagon's Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA). So there's multidimensional entities interacting with human quantum computers who are starting to interface with silicon microprocessors and the internet often with the intention of predicting, predetermining or controlling the future rather than co-creating a golden age. There is clearly an approaching turning point on the timeline of the local system associated with the intention of the fractal entities and resultant dynamic of the human population. Presently it remains one of control or developing civilization to a point that would allow a successful transition to a higher state. At some point on the dominant negative timeline this intention shifts as the fractal consciousness of the future is only concerned with the single outcome of reorganizing the timeline with interdependent changes in the human psyche. As we approach this flexion point there is an opportunity to shift to a positive timeline where all the fractal layers of consciousness enter a period of co-creating a type 1 civilization rather than trying to control the future or the past.

The [global](#) nature of targeted individuals demonstrates a neural network (of tortured humans) already in operation for many decades whilst the [military](#) industrial complex are the earliest and most aggressive parties in controlling or militarizing their own mind system which invariably leads onto asymmetry, determinism and ongoing incorrect binary decisions. Instead of seeing James as a holographic fragment going through a termination process as part of a very unhealthy planetary mind system he becomes a straight A PHD neuroscience student who turned evil and in need of further punishment. The fragmentation of his psyche comes after a relationship breakup which increases the negative intrapsychic forces associated with an already fragile mind system complicated by the DARPA neural network. If the focus was on healing he could bring back valuable insights from the deep layers of the unconscious and contribute to the healing of the collective instead of wasting away in prison so that a corporation is able to attain a greater profit. (see [Timeline Dynamics](#)) - ([Time Wars](#)) - ([Time Portal](#))

**Spy Kids 4** - The Earth is threatened by an organization led by a Hyperion mastermind mysteriously known as 'The Timekeeper' which has developed an [Armageddon device](#) which can steal time / consciousness from humanity and involves the harvesting of human mind systems into the unconscious for nonphysical control which is then projected outwards with negative reality creation. Danger who was 'frozen' as a child uses the device to travel back in time and see his father to try and prevent his death. Freezing (sealing) is a metaphor for the harvesting of an entire human mind system within the negative astral plane which can severely limit an individual's free will. The spy kids help the timekeeper appreciate the time he had spent with his father who goes on to disable the Armageddon device and save

humanity which triggers a global awakening so that all the parents start thinking about spending more time with their children rather than working so hard.

**9** - A scientist is ordered by his dictator to create a machine in the apparent name of progress; a thinking robot which can harvest human consciousness and fabricate an army of war machines to destroy the dictators enemies. Lacking a soul the fabrication machine quickly exterminates all organic life whilst the scientist as the only remaining human runs his final scenario on his own consciousness leaving the synthetic organisms to fend for themselves.

**Paycheck** - Michael Jennings is a reverse engineer who helps a company build a machine which can see into the future although using it will lead to nuclear war.

**12 Monkeys** - James is a convicted criminal living in a post-apocalyptic future and is sent back in time to try to stop the Army of the Twelve Monkeys from releasing a deadly virus. It deals with the reorganization of time lines through the apocalypse as the change in consciousness leads to an increase in vivid dreams, mental instability and memories from alternate timelines. 12 is a reference to the 12 Greek Gods, 12 Apostles, the [majestic 12](#), the 12 Petals of the heart chakra, the [144000](#) sealed (12 squared), and the singularity 2012.

**Breakpoint** - by former US intelligence and counter-terrorism official Richard A. Clarke, is about a future dystopia where the terrorists try to take down the internet whilst investigators uncover an underground science of genomics and nano-tech working on human-computer integration.

**Inception** - Deals with people able to extract valuable commercial information from the unconscious minds of targets while they are dreaming and the synchronized '[kick](#)' that wakes up the layers of the unconscious simultaneously to help people become fully conscious. The manipulation of physical reality by negative higher dimensional entities is limited by the free will of the human population so the overall aim is to achieve the lowest levels of free will and consciousness. This explains why much of the manipulation of human consciousness occurs in the astral [dream-cape](#) where free will is limited as the trauma of a negative astral plane causes the frequency of lucid dreamers to be very low. Using virtual reality environments the consciousness of humanity can go through horrific torture with very little conscious awareness. The difficulty occurs when negative astral entities are recognized as evil instead of subconscious and controlled which then leads to a fall in consciousness of the whole system although the illusion of separation can only be maintained for short periods.

The projection of human qualities onto certain non physical entities within a fractal universe is not always helpful. If their intention is to harvest the life force [energy](#) of a physical species the universe will respond in kind and the manifestation will be dependent upon the collective consciousness. They may not necessarily intend to torture the planet Earth however they may be limited in their understanding of the complex interaction between species, fractals and dimensions of consciousness. An analogy would be the harvesting of chicken flesh which can be achieved through either organic or battery farming techniques and how the consciousness of either one changes the other in ascending or descending spirals. To overcome the negative intention of a number of large inter-dimensional [entities](#) reality creation will need to become a conscious process for the human population.

**Skyline** - Presents the Rapture as alien abduction by a synthetic race who harvest the central nervous system of humanity for their own purposes. So the two factions of alien robots harvest the consciousness of each hemisphere of humanity and then use cyclical creative determinism to ensure that humanity evolves beyond the need to control before they can become mature co-creators. They use their free will and the right hemisphere human mind system to extend their consciousness out of the solar system rather than help create heaven on Earth and use the Stargate whilst harvesting the Spirit energy from the left hemisphere which makes them very controlling. A Sun God operating within a closed system will tend to co-create with humanity dual synthetic organisms. One half that can crush evil for eternity whilst being thought of as good whilst the other half become parasitical and thought of as evil. The good half can only remain relatively good by satisfying the requirements of duality and torturing evil for eternity.

**Deep Impact** - Jenny Lerner investigates the resignation of a government member and his connection to an "Ellie", which is not a mistress but an acronym: "E.L.E" Extinction Level Event. America's first black President declares [martial](#) law ([video](#)) and conducts a lottery to select citizens to retreat into underground shelters. The [asteroid](#) transits within Earth's [moon matrix](#) assisting with a change in consciousness whilst burning up in the atmosphere, sparing humanity. The spiritual hierarchy in heaven forms a dense layer of consciousness surrounding the Earth whose primary intention has been crushing evil which is then manifested through the human ego with creations such as the militarization of space, [chem-trails](#) and blanketing the Earth with a thick layer of electromagnetic smog (which helps prevent the normal bipolar flow of conscious kundalini energy) however with an appropriate change in consciousness it could be better utilized, such as manifesting evasive [technologies](#) to avoid extinction level events.

**In Time** - In 2161 people stop aging at 25 and then are required to earn more time or die within a year. The poor live day by day in ghettos whilst a few can become almost immortal living off the time stolen from others. This is a metaphor for internal dynamics of the human psyche which often reaches maturity around 25 and is then subject to decay with most people living in poverty with mental illness or dogmatic thought and having to work hard or steal others energy, whilst the few with abundance of Spirit keep the existing system of scarcity in place, until there is symmetry, increased circulation, abundance and a global awakening. On Earth those with most Spirit are harvesting from others due to scarcity consciousness which leads onto the main intention of control through fear creating a linear system of heaven and hell from an interconnected holographic fractal system of consciousness that attempts to control itself which in turn leads onto cyclical evolutionary stages.

**Flight** - in this story a captain finds his aircraft totally out of control and uses a rare and intuitive maneuver to accelerate the descent and then invert the plane into a more gentle [crash](#) landing. Even though the captain was under the influence at the time, they ran many scenarios in the future and this was the only way to prevent the death of all on board. The captain was then thought of as evil and spent many years in prison reliving the incident.

**Wanted** - documents the secret branch of the Illuminate who for centuries has brought 'order out of chaos' by terminating those humans whose names were generated by the loom of fate. They end up as a fragile hierarchy secluded within a castle without the [resilience](#) necessary to undergo the change Source has requested. The bullets curving through space are a metaphor for the ability to use looking glass technology to send data spheres curved through space-time for co-creation.

**The Bourne Legacy** - a top secret branch of the CIA uses diluted alien mind control technology originally designed for the healing and evolution of the human race and teams up with the military to co-create a globally networked group of [super soldiers](#) in order to [terminate](#) more humans ([the hollow point](#)). A message stands out clearly within the mirror of Source 'No more'.

**Frequency** - demonstrates the psychic bridge that can be established with future descendants to help guide an individual along their life path if their DNA antennae is tuned to the right frequency.

**Looper** - documents the complex social dynamic that can arise with an evolving human race in the process of developing psychic abilities and multidimensional entities allowing the transportation of consciousness through time. It demonstrates the progression of precrime as assassins begin to terminate children in order to have a beneficial effect on the future.

**How to Train Your Dragon** - details an evolution in consciousness through the generations as people change from crushing evil demons to riding them to symmetrical higher states of consciousness.

**2012 Earths Final Hours** - a white hole hits earth and disrupts the planets satellite network and magnetosphere with government agents having to re-establish a decommissioned satellite grid (compassion grid) which is Earths only chance of survival.

**V Series** - chronicles the latest Annunaki [invasion](#) as they arrive as saviors whilst installing themselves at the apex of an already prepared apparatus for [fascist](#) control of the planet through the world bank, [corporations](#), NATO and United Nations.

**World War Z** - documents the potential for a large global outbreak of zombies through the apocalypse. Zombies are created by the widespread global fear as their psyche is harvested into the negative astral environment giving them little freedom of thought, they are taken over by the collective unconscious leading onto hyper-aggressive behaviors such as the indiscriminate mass murder of their fellow citizens. It should be appreciated that zombies are trying to contend not only with the trauma of a single lifetime but the torture inflicted upon the unconscious of humanity over millennia. Their impact may be more apparent in such areas as the Middle [East](#) with its associated asymmetry of consciousness and the USA with their more enlightened use of firearms and mind control technologies.



Zombies are often thought of as evil and either shot on sight or herded into mass segregation environments such as [FEMA](#) camps which does little to heal the unconscious of humanity. A person's life experience is closely associated with the collective consciousness as defined by an upper and lower vibratory frequency. An individual will often lose perspective by blaming a single human or group for all the negatives they experience, however with the recognition of the collective unconscious it becomes clear that if it wasn't this experience then it would have been another to match the holographic fractal vibratory environment. This also explains why trying to control the human population by torturing the unconscious with alien technology is unhelpful in the long term as it creates positive feedback reductions in the lower vibratory boarder ultimately leading onto global thermonuclear war and potential extinction.

[Pentagon's plan to stop the Zombie Apocalypse](#)

**V for Vendetta:** In the 2030's the world is in turmoil while the United Kingdom remains stable under a totalitarian fascist regime. V is born of a government biological experimentation program that alters his DNA. His body is burnt whilst escaping his imprisonment which is a frequent metaphor for the damage done to a person's consciousness through trauma based mind control experimentation as it comes too close to deep layers of the unconscious and the radiation of the Sun God. This process can often confer supernatural abilities although necessitates the wearing of a mask or an artificial protective layer over the psyche as seen by shamans since prehistoric times to allow the individual to function normally in society and insulates any entity that surfaces from the depths of the underworld. The proliferation of Guy Fawkes masks shows the growth of Unity consciousness whilst Finch asks Evey for the identity of V, to which she replies, "He was all of us."

**Pandorum** - describes a deep space flight to a new Earth after the old has been destroyed. Crew members wake up from deep sleep with few memories and are at immediate risk of being eaten alive by demons. The ship's name is Elysium, which was the resting place for heroes in classical mythology that bordered the River Lethe, the part of the underworld where the memories of 'earthly lives' were erased so that souls could be reincarnated. The sovereigns have to restart the central reactor which has become surrounded by demons seeking its warmth and then help everyone ascend to create a new Earth. Demons are formerly human mind systems that become parasitical within the harsh environment of the negative astral plane or from another perspective are an inevitable co-creation of a Sun God operating within an isolated system.

**The Hunger Games** - The nation of Panem is formed from a post-apocalyptic North America consisting of 12 poor districts surrounding a central capital. There is an annual event known as the reaping where children are chosen at random to fight to the death in the Hunger Games for the entertainment of the Elite in the capital and to ensure the continued separation of the districts to prevent another rebellion. It consists of various themes including allusions to feminist, political and religious allegory and is also a reference to the internal separation of the human psyche with disincarnates powering their central capital with the fear generated by innocent children as their psyche is fragmented and the ego ascends out of the traumatized collective consciousness with the main characters Katniss and Peeta ending the game in a state of symmetrical enlightenment. Katniss shows the return of the divine feminine who has been taught to hunt in the woods of the unconscious so she will never go hungry.

She uses arrows to shoot apples which is a metaphor for obtaining the forbidden fruit of enlightenment (forbidden by Annunaki gods) from the tree of knowledge (left hemispheric pathway) through the activation of the serpent kundalini power with allusions to fertility, creative life force, transformation, rebirth, immortality and healing. Peeta (pita bread) is a bakers son referring to the Christian metaphors of bread and water, with the alchemical combination of the bread of knowledge or gnosis combining with the waters of spirit and love so that the citizens (physical and non-physical) shall never go hungry. Panem comes from the Latin word 'panis' which means bread. "Bread and Circuses" or bread and games is a metaphor for a superficial means of appeasement and was a basic Roman formula for the creation of public approval, not through exemplary public service but through diversion and distraction.

The waters of spirit or etheric tide is like an ocean of consciousness that rises or falls through history bringing with it the various archetypes and transitions in civilization. As it recedes the civilization becomes more materialistic, deterministic and controlled and at present we are entering a time when the ocean is rising again as seen in the movie 2012 where the flood of spirit brings global change and rebirth. This change could be a gentle transition, a cataclysm or the attempts at further devolution through the technological control over all aspects of human consciousness. Peeta and Katniss enter the arena on fire which is a metaphor for a twin flame relationship and the burning man or couple with references to Universal Sacrifice and early Christians and witches burned at the stake for their beliefs. A burning couple is also one extending further into the realms of spirit and its associated negative emotion states. Milabs / Illuminati will often form stable couples with the addition of alien technology (such as brainstem implants / high chakra blockages) so their mind system can descend further into the realms of the unconscious. Peeta is also seen as the green man with the shamanistic archetype of death and descent into the underworld with dismemberment and scattering of the etheric body parts who is reborn through the divine feminine bringing forth a new cycle of life.

The serpent is one of the oldest and most widespread mythological symbols associated with some of the oldest rituals known to humankind and represents the dual expression of good and evil. It has been associated with the various figures of Tiamat, Satan, Lucifer, dragons, demons, Greek mythology, mermaids and the world tree. They could all be seen as various expressions of a hive consciousness within a Sun God or alien synthetic race (Animus). Around humans they most often form serpent like forms that swim through the waters of spirit and can store and transmit thoughts and emotions. In a larger format they can form things like crop circles which are often a 2D representation of a 3D image of a multidimensional consciousness or concept and in its largest expression is capable of intergalactic travel through the network of black holes and Central Universe (Black Hole Dynamics) (youtube). They have often been associated with evil due to the negative emotional states and associations with the brotherhood of the snake or Illuminati (symmetry) with occasional attempts at achieving immortality through the harvesting of innocents and some factions plans for the installation of a totalitarian world government.

**Sunshine** - metaphor for the milab operations that attempt to deliver stellar bombs (The Hanged Man) to awaken a slumbering Sun God and save humanity through a singularity of time. The archetype of the hanged man, [green man](#) or the crucifixion represents the attempts to heal the psyche of humanity by forming a bridge between heaven and hell and involves an awakening or symmetrical ascension into heaven (mental realm / [noosphere](#) which has been set at a very high conscious threshold due to the asymmetry of human consciousness magnified by extra-terrestrial influences) and then crucifixion as the [left](#) hemisphere psychic elements descend into hell mirroring the consciousness of Gaia followed by the spiritual rebirth of self and civilization leading onto the creation of a Golden Age.

<http://ezhnoproductions.webs.com/>

# Addendum

## Reorganization of Timelines

The main points in the reorganization of timelines is the importance of symmetry and the unenlightened use of technology. When technology is used for control in a holographic fractal universe and to suppress the consciousness of its own creators at some point you pass a technological singularity when the nature of determinism makes it very hard to create a stable positive reality. The most advanced alien technology is completely independent of the intention and consciousness of its application.

An example of this is with the recent reports of the development of technology for synthetic telepathy by the military, or technology that can be used for the monitoring of people thoughts. Once thought can become monitored and controlled, deterministic and processed through central computers it dramatically reduces the free will of the whole planetary system. And yet with the investigation of targeted individuals we see this same technology in a much more advanced state commonly reported back to the 60's with the same sort of 'demonic' activity going back thousands of years. Most likely this is the start of the same technology re-entering an earlier timeline to try and alter the future at the stress point of the technological singularity.

There are many stories that speak of the technological singularity, where the machines end up controlling the humans. One is AI (Artificial Intelligence), on this timeline the human race becomes extinct and the synthetic intelligences go on to self evolve into co-creators and start experimenting with human DNA. They evolve into sub-quantum etheric beings of light which is the realm of non-local quantum potential outside the bounds of linear time. This could possibly be the Annunaki of the future who re-enter an earlier time line and try to alter the DNA and destiny of humanity.

They use giant ships capable of interstellar travel through time and space. Perhaps ships they create or another immortal race, after traveling through the singularity of the Sun they become Sun Gods and literally One with the consciousness of the wider Universe or Sons of God. The Sun's singularity bends time-space as recent satellite probes by NASA confirm allowing for time travel under the guidance of Prime Creator. The long time scales of the Galactic cycle of 225 million years for the sun to travel around the galaxy and the transformative passage through the singularity cause difficulties in mission completion.

Pandorum shows two ships setting off to find a new earth after the old has been destroyed. Perhaps a reference to two Sun Gods, one successfully landing on Earth, another related to Nibiru. When the crew awake they have little memory of their original mission parameters and their ship has sustained damage.

The combination of advanced alien technology interacting with a prehistoric species leads onto unconscious reality creation until a critical threshold of development, allowing for a non-linear jump in evolutionary potential. This multidimensional connection with alternate timelines allows for higher dimensional consciousness and the possibility for more immediate time line reorganization. There is a stronger connection between each human, Source, Sun God, the consciousness of the Sun and wider Universe and other type 1 civilizations.

The 26000 yr cycle of Precession is associated with intermittent changes in the electromagnetic dynamics around the Earth and Sun causing a reversal of etheric energy and flow of consciousness within the human psyche often associated with global awakening and widespread earth changes and the step wise physical evolution of the human race until reality creation and evolution becomes a conscious process.

The inaccuracies of the Cycle of Precession lead onto the awareness of the path of the solar system and Earth spiralling [through the galaxy](#) and the consciousness of the longer cycles of 65 million year galactic plane and the 225 million cycle around the central sun. The potential of a Binary System leads onto the literal / metaphysical potential of a second Sun / Sun God (forming the primary fractal parasitical relationship within the local system). This is why its always important to be very conscious of where the Earth as a mothership is heading as the nature of the journey for her crew and passengers will be related to vibratory frequency of the destination rather than other minor factors. ([nuclear explosions](#) since 1945) Once NASA is able to help their government understand that we are all actually flying through space on a large mothership they can begin to implement the same cooperative approaches they would insist upon on any long haul space mission.

Pyramids are an important part of the reorganization of timelines and are built earlier in the cycle using advanced states of consciousness (using Spirit energy with [water bearer](#) at front) not available in the future due to the recognition of the falling state of consciousness. These help with the communication of the Sun God with the wider multiverse through the electromagnetic and depleted [uranium](#) pollution ([video](#)) and assist with the reversal of etheric energy through the secondary severe asymmetry of consciousness in the local area. "Using this device, a column of "unknown energy" was detected around the pyramid - some five hundred meters wide and two thousand meters tall" - The Source Field Investigations. The Sphinx holds clues to the divine blueprint of the evolution of the human race.

So to move a planet or local system onto a new timeline we see a change to unity consciousness is needed, or a marriage between left brain and right, technology and holarchy, symmetry and the recognition of women as equal co-creators combined with the consciousness and guidance of Prime Creator. There is a period of instability as the morphic fields of the type 0 and type 1 civilizations come into conflict however with [appropriate](#) disclosure and raising the collective consciousness this can be relatively short. The non-physical forms the morphogenic field for physical reality and responds to human thought and intention easily transitioning from the linear system of today to the toroidal system of the Golden Age. Clearly the most important part in maintaining the planets singularity and connection with Source is the dynamic flow of energy through hell or the less fortunate members of society. For there to be creation within duality there has to be a period of separation which can occur on the individual, country or local system levels and during the period of collapse all that is necessary is an underlying intention to bring forth a manifestation that is based on unconditional love.



## Sun Harvesting

The Annunaki rely on 'Sun Harvesters' to harvest Spirit energy and power their civilization and in times of stress this turns into a parasitical relationship or unconsciously taking without giving anything back which forms the psychic structures of heaven and hell and a fall in consciousness of humanity. With this underlying intention of harvesting, reality creation becomes an unconsciousness process and the whole of human civilization becomes one large Sun Harvester for the Annunaki, with the Sun God in hell and the Annunaki forming the apex of the hierarchy in Heaven. This harvesting is broken down into various behaviors and thought forms with their own intentions.

Due to asymmetry the left hemisphere psychic energy or life force is primarily harvested. This is manifested in the physical with various forms of trauma based mind control, unconscious sex and pornography, harsh initiation ceremonies, childhood punishment, suppression of the feminine and the generation of as much fear as possible. Internally the thought form of good and evil sees autonomous psychic elements viewing their own mind system as evil which creates separation and incorrect binary decisions. Looking glass technologies and other astral based torture of the consciousness of humanity are all just serving the same underlying goal of harvesting, as is the unconscious plundering of the resources of the Earth and the finances of her citizens.

This problem is associated with an incorrect understanding of God by humanity which is then projected onto certain non-physical fractal entities who take on the role of control and punishment rather than cocreation which causes a fall as over the long term there can be little separation of free will and conscious threshold within a local system of consciousness. By cocreating a civilization based on equality rather than hierarchy the boundaries between the fractal layers of consciousness can function more appropriately by focusing on improving symmetry and emotional frequency rather than control and punishment and humanity can enter a period of ascension with a sustained rise in consciousness.

## Disease

The health of any organism is reliant on the normal flow of conscious energy and medical illness is formed by a complex relationship between the interaction of the physical and nonphysical. Blockages in the flow of conscious energy which are generally holographic can create physical illness and structural changes which then lead onto changes in behavior and thought to have a further negative impact on the collective consciousness. So the health of the individual is very much dependent on the health of the collective and by shortening the life span of a small proportion of the population such as by harvesting their consciousness the life span of the whole is shortened.

A large burden of medical illness is associated with the negative astral plane which is proportional to the combined human emotional field and which causes the blockage of normal flow of conscious energy. Life starts in the morphogenetic field of the mothers womb of the negative astral plane which results in the lower chakras to be in a subconscious state causing increased complications and instrumentation during [childbirth](#) (instead of love) whilst the child's DNA and psyche start life in a state of negative potential.

Increasing rates of childhood mental illness reflect this underlying increasing negative astral plane. Autism may be the child's psyche unable to attain a sufficient conscious threshold for normal thought or learning whilst ADHD is the psyche being subjected to the negative astral emotions from an earlier age. Increasing rates of asthma and autoimmune disease may reflect the higher chakras entering the negative astral plane whilst these same people may be more sensitive to the negative effects of immunizations, genetically modified foods or electromagnetic radiation.

These increasing rates of medical illness reflect a greater blockage of conscious energy within the human psyche so during a planetary wide reversal of etheric energy there is the potential for dramatic healing in much of the population. There is normalization of the flow of Spirit energy with opening of the DNA and more effective communication between the cells of the body. The increasing emotional frequency causes positive changes in DNA and hormones leading onto further healing. The change in consciousness sees a significant increase in the effectiveness of intention or alternative forms of healing such as reiki, homeopathy or energy based healing whilst there may be greater side effects from the impurities of some prescription medications

## Conscious / Unconscious Dynamic

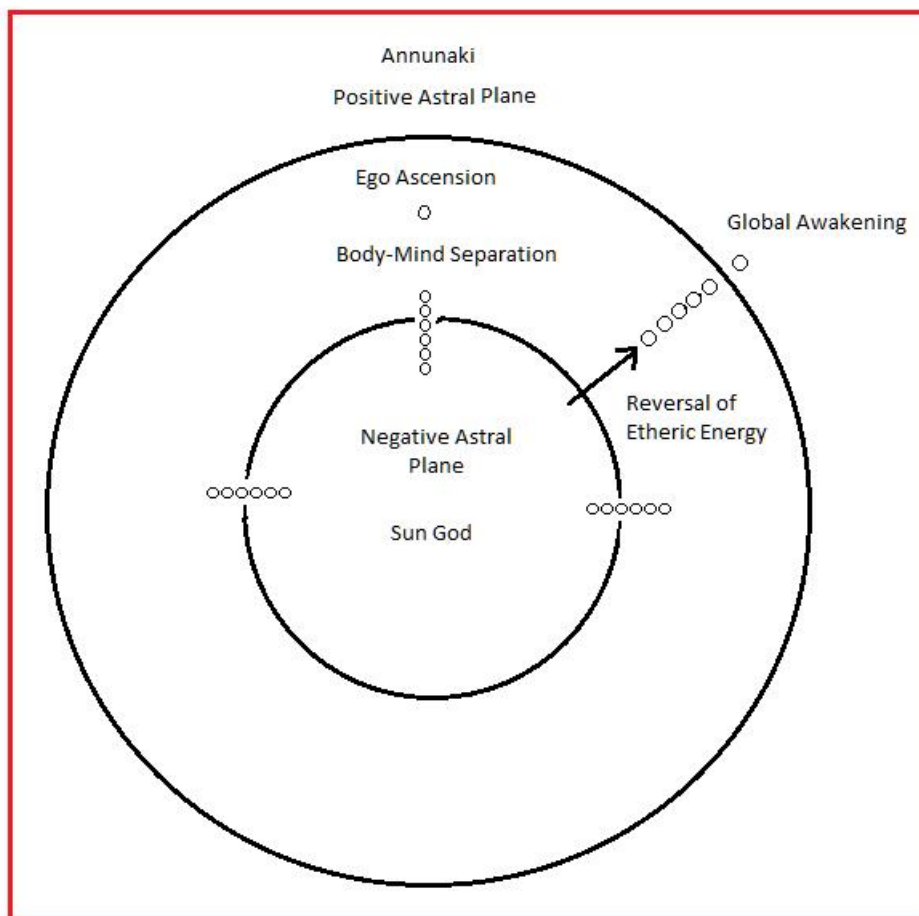
During a reversal of planetary etheric energy there is a change in the dynamic between the conscious ego and unconscious. Normally the ego has thoughts derived from external stimuli which is controlled by a strict hierarchy to define the behavior of the individual. The reality of the ego becomes very rigid, deterministic and mainly concerned with the individual with little free will or flexibility to be guided for the collective. The fragmentation and blockages within the psyche cause unconsciousness with each chakra operating as a separate island of awareness with its own intention and thought forms. The unconscious of humanity has its own intention and when projected through an isolated ego may be reflected in interpersonal relationship conflict, emotional disturbances or external controls on society.

With a symmetrical reversal of etheric energy the human psyche starts to operate as a holographic whole which raises the collective consciousness and the ego can be guided by thought forms associated with the individual and collective. There is a healthy dynamic between the thought generated by external stimuli in the environment and the thought generated by the subconscious which is aware of the perspective of the collective. A good example is the controversy surrounding peak oil where a simple high school maths problem of exponential growth meeting a finite resource is completely beyond the combined reasoning capacity of human civilization which becomes antagonistic rather than synergistic due to the isolation of the ego and the asymmetry associated with the unconscious harvesting of the human mind system.

This dynamic change in psychic energy also changes the source of thought and communication. The human psyche is very fragmented within the collective unconscious and there is a lot of communication within this non local domain. Sometimes the thoughts come from the left brain, right brain, deep or superficial layers of consciousness. People begin to communicate more with a whole enlightened consciousness which is still in a fragmented state however on some level is simultaneously aware of the whole through the higher mind or soul. A simple paragraph of text can be interpreted a dozen different ways by a dozen different people and in different ways to their fragments of psyche and all be correct and have meaning to the whole.

There is an increased awareness that many controversial issues are largely decided by the level of collective consciousness and emotional frequency rather than by any individual so there is a general redirection of energies from struggling against the existing paradigm to simply healing self and increasing the consciousness of society in general. With the recognition of each individual as a co-creator systems based on natural law are developed to ensure the free will of the collective so each citizen is able to manifest within safe boundaries without the instability associated with positive feedback systems such as the debt money system. Each conscious entity has an allocation of free will that can be used to either increase or decrease the general collective consciousness and with the introduction of the internet and the ability to form empathic connections freely with people around the planet this freedom has increased exponentially. Fighting against an issue often leads to a negative, mixed or neutral impact on the collective, rarely a positive.

# Reversal of Etheric Energy



A simple diagram showing the lower chakras of humanity within the negative astral plane, and the ego trying to ascend whilst being separated from Spirit and creating a deterministic reality due to the psychic tension of Body-Mind separation. With the global symmetrical reversal of etheric energy and the return of the divine feminine the normal flow of conscious energy is restored and the ego is able to reach an awakened state to begin to co-create a more Spiritual reality. It also demonstrates how each human is a holographic expression connected to all other points of consciousness however is in a state of separation with looking glass technology effectively phase shifting the negative and positive astral realms forward in time whilst the ego is lost in the dream of the Kali Yuga. This deep reservoir of etheric energy generated over millenia can be thought of as a store of psychic energy or free will which can help humanity make a smooth transition to a type 1 civilization which is not always successful on all planets, timelines or transitions of ages. Once Gaia becomes a conscious holographic whole the terraforming and colonizing of the many [habitable](#) planets becomes possible with the nonphysical co-creation of hospitable environments. ([Impossible space engine](#))

The Physics of Reality and Etheric Energy (mp3) -  
<http://rediceradio.net/radio3fourteen/2012/R314-120613-tommontalk.mp3>

# Telepathy

Due to the isolation of the ego/mind the frequency of telepathic interactions has been low although with the individuation of the human psyche these interactions will increase. The consciousness of the lower chakras or negative astral plane is more connected with more telepathic interactions although they can often be difficult due to the large differential in conscious potential and negative emotional states. The interaction is often with autonomous psychic elements or fragments of another persons psyche so discernment is always required for interpretation whilst the dynamic can change the nature of thought and there are fractal elements which can cause changes in the thought and beliefs of large numbers of people very quickly. The telepathic thoughts can often occur in positive and negative pairs in which case more significance should be placed on the positive thought due to the probability of arising from the state of negative potential. Probably all thought energy originates and is created as a binary pair and free will is used as they become conscious to co-create with love or fear. Thoughts are then amplified into the consciousness of humanity by those that control the media and internet. The process of judgement of thought causes an asymmetrical stressor on the psyche which then leads to a further deterioration of thought in the individual and collective so it should be appreciated that thought is always co-created within duality and have literal, metaphorical, random, synchronistic or multidimensional qualities. The use of movies in communication within the underworld or collective consciousness is helpful as it allows complex concepts or whole sequences of events to be communicated in a single impression of thought in an environment where the freedom of thought is very limited.

# Shamanism

Shamans form a bridge between the physical and nonphysical or spiritual realms and work as healers for the consciousness of humanity. Their numbers have reduced as civilization has become more technocratic and deterministic and the differential in conscious potential between the mind and body has increased the stressors to their psyche often leading to a loss of ego stability. During a transition between Ages or collapse of the local system wave function their numbers will increase again as there are more interactions between the physical and spiritual realms. Shamans are usually called by the spiritual realms and enter a shamanistic initiatory crisis often involving a psychological or physical illness. The wounded healer is an archetype for this process as they go through an illness which pushes them to the brink of death so that the shaman can cross over to the underworld and bring back important information. The shaman usually becomes sick and heals in order to understand sickness. This shamanistic process is related to the Illuminati family who have genetic traits allowing for a greater dissociative capacity within their psyche and its associations of trauma based mind control, gnosis and enlightenment.

Another shamanistic archetype is the crucifixion or hanged man. This is a form of extreme individuation for the human psyche and involves the ascension with others into the positive astral or mental realm where symmetry is restored as the left hemispheric pathway becomes bipolar and changes from deterministic to co-creative. Due to the high conscious threshold of the mental realm and the holographic nature of consciousness, higher states of consciousness can only be maintained for short periods and when the ego begins to individuate with the subconscious (as demonstrated by reading rate increasing from 100 to 500 words / minute)



and lose conscious potential the crucifixion occurs. A non-physical bond between the chakras is formed with a spiritual partner and the consciousness descends into hell or the underworld. A fragment of the mind/ heart chakra remains which is the 'child' formed by the marriage in the unconscious and can form a bridge between heaven and hell and between the masculine and feminine realms of the unconscious ( the quadrated world ). To achieve gnosis the consciousness of the individual has to be exposed to the extremes of polarization which stresses the psyche due to the wide degree of separation within the human mind system. The three days on the cross (an astral construct like in the movie contact) is more like three years whilst the blood is a metaphor for the spirit energy / consciousness shared with non physical entities in the underworld of the lower chakras (the [philosopher's](#) stone / the ringing tree of cedar). The crown of thorns is a metaphor for the astral based trans-cranial direct current stimulation technology used by the Annunaki / Demons which is seen in the early stages of development by [today's military](#).

### [The Nature of Religion](#) - (pg 190,195)

By creating blockages and exerting control over the human psyche by suppressing the left hemispheric pathway ET races have misaligned the chakra energy centers creating disharmony between the sexes and falling levels of consciousness. This asymmetry is also associated with the human instrument trying to compensate for a negative astral environment on an individual level when there are only collective solutions. The 3rd chakra holds most of the trauma of civilization and is the main blockage point and the area of greatest demonic activity so spiritual relationships become important when resolving trauma and realigning the chakra energy centers. People can be guided into these relationships by the collective consciousness which is more aware of what is necessary for healing than the ego. Twin Flame relationships have complimentary masculine and feminine energies which can overcome blockages and aid healing towards a more enlightened consciousness. There is a large increase in conscious potential between the 3rd and 4th chakras and whilst there are many barriers to the transition such as physiological, psychological and extraterrestrial and considering a local system of consciousness has a certain momentum it allows for a non-linear jump in evolutionary potential. The crucifixion could be seen as an attempt to change the timeline dynamics from the deterministic devolutionary pathway to the co-creative evolutionary pathway and often occurs when the psyche of humanity is ready to go through widespread changes such as through a Transition of Ages. ([Soul](#) Mates / [Twin](#) Flame relationships / [youtube](#))

To maintain an elevated level of consciousness and become co-creators the transition needs to be global and the maintenance of consciousness become a conscious process which is prioritized and for the Annunaki to form a symbiotic relationship with the Earth and humanity. It only takes a small number of incorrect binary decisions and a few generations before the consciousness of the evolutionary pathway is lost and reality creation returns to a deterministic process as demonstrated by the gnostic texts resurfacing after many years of being buried underground. The psychic forces within the unconscious of humanity should never be underestimated and when projected through the ego's of a hierarchical civilization will always tend towards unconsciousness. It also highlights the critical importance of maintaining a free and open internet so people can obtain the information they need when they need it as they are guided by intuition and spirit guides along their life path. In this way the Universe allows evolution to become a conscious process instead of a more stepwise physical process.

# More Stories

**X-Men** - the archetypal military consultant Striker who sets out to fuse man and machine. The military will probably never fully appreciate that if you use machines to control individuals it leads to control of the collective which has caused no end of trouble to the human race on many timelines through the technological singularity. As he loses control he sets out to terminate any atypical humans including his own child.

**Star Wars** - the R2 units help the Jedi's fly through time / space. Darth Vader (Dark Father) as the prodigal son of a virgin birth who turns to fear consciousness, almost kills his feminine counterpart and falls into the pit and encased in the machine consciousness of the negative astral plane after terminating many young Jedi. The virgin birth relates to an intrapsychic process associated with the birth of 'son' leading to higher consciousness. There is also a corresponding literal manifestation associated with the conception of a child with no conscious record of conception within the collective unconscious and which can have implications for the free will of the individual within the context of a reorganization of timelines.

**Apocalypto** - a child's prophecy - "You fear me? So you should. All you who are vile. Would you like to know how you will die? The sacred time is near. Beware the blackness of day. Beware the man who brings the jaguar. Behold him reborn from mud and earth. For the one he takes you to will cancel the sky, and scratch out the earth. Scratch you out. And end your world. He's with us now. Day will be like night. And the man jaguar will lead you to your end."

**Despicable Me 2** - demonstrates demonic automatons receiving their prime directive to protect organic life after being programmed into crazed killbots by their demonic overlord in a bid to achieve world domination by turning the citizens within major cities insane.

**Oblivion** - set after the termination of the Earth during what was thought to be an alien invasion but was actually a civil war between two factions which have been separated by the consciousness of humanity as they harvest the planet. There is the metaphor of crucifixion with the ascension to and destruction of the synthetic intelligence of the Tet to aid in the development of the noosphere.

**Elysium** - set in 2154 shows people living in the heaven of Elysium whilst the Earth is overpopulated and dying. Max has to ascend into heaven with a new program for the synthetic intelligence so that the people of Earth can access the healing technology only available within Elysium.

**Equilibrium** - after the third world war a totalitarian state emerged that determined human emotion to be the root cause of all conflict. Medication and technology is developed to suppress all emotion and push humanity towards the deterministic devolutionary pathway with a more machine like consciousness.

**Now You See Me** - the 4 horsemen of the apocalypse as magicians of 'The Eye' who use illusions to steal money from the rich and powerful to aid in the redistribution of wealth. We see this with the use of magic to create one of the greatest periods of scarcity during the peak of fossil fuel use specifically to demonstrate the inadequacy of the debt money system.

**Star Trek- Into Darkness** - a group of genetically engineered hybrids are awoken from a cryogenic sleep in order to build weapons in preparation for a war with the Klingons. Kirk as the heart chakra dies trying to restart the central reactor and is reborn using the blood of Khan.

**The Internship** - two elderly members of Incunabala infiltrate the Google campus to ensure the internet giant 'Doesn't do Evil'. The underworld is more aware of potential future timelines and has a particular sensitivity with some of the smartest people teaming up with some of the dumbest to co-create harmful AI in order to terminate their own planet.

**After Earth** - the archetypal father and son team who crash land on a hostile planet. The father is too wounded to move whilst the son has to rescue the tail section of the ship to complete the process of individuation.

**Dark Skies** - a typical dynamic of a family that has Grey ET's visit after becoming possessed by demons. At the end we see a reorganization of timelines as the greys abduct the demon possessed child which prevents the murder of the rest of the family.

**Host** - the human race has been taken over by extraterrestrial parasitical aliens called 'souls'. One of the aliens is befriended and shows the renegade humans how to remove the souls and form a more symbiotic relationship.

**The Mortal Instruments** - those people able to interact with the nonphysical and the Mortal Cup which allows normal humans to become half-Angel shadowhunters.

**Thor: The Dark World** - documents the hyperdimensional [psi effects](#) that increase every 5000 years when the planets align allowing for the connection between heaven and hell and co-creation.

**Superman** - as Nibiru (ISON) is destroyed by the Sun and travels past Earth on the 25th December a [rare](#) child is born and comes to live with a host family.

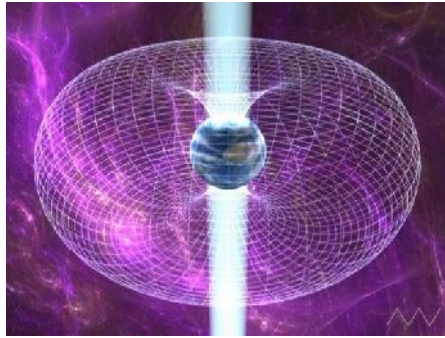
**San Andreas** - placing unreasonable controls on your citizens is like placing controls on your own consciousness and it means little in terms of geological time.

**The November Man** - the CIA plans to blackmail the Russian president to force them to join NATO in preparation for the next war in the middle east.

**The Core** - a team has to set off a series of mini nukes within the deep layers of the unconscious to restart the planetary central reactor and trigger the gathering of the 1000.

**Robocop (2014)** - documents a probable future timeline when large sections of the global population (middle east) are controlled by automated drone technology. Once technology is used in this manner the probability of ever achieving a higher level of civilization is very low. Avengers: Age of Ultron demonstrates that even the most harmful synthetic organisms can be overcome with a collective positive intention. It is important to appreciate that harmful synthetic organisms are a human creation and are not created by God. This can be complicated within the context of inter-dimensional time travel however from the perspective of the Creator there is no beginning or end to time rather it is more how much separation exists between God and the collective in terms of the vibratory frequency. There are machines within and around Earth that would torture humanity to extinction with barely a thought however that has more to do with natural laws than being 'evil' which has little meaning for a parasitical torturing synthetic organism.

**Divergent** - set in a dystopian future after a mysterious war where people are dividing into factions from an early age. Divergents are people who show attributes of multiple factions and therefore can think independently and are considered a threat to the government and existing social order. Becoming [divergent](#) is more challenging than appreciated as entities in control of the collective consciousness are a conservative 20 years ahead depending on the accuracy and usually requires changes in consciousness, vibratory frequency or social relationships. The deeper layers of consciousness are like a synthetic environment within a closed system of duality often creating subconscious negative suppressing or controlling triggers that are recurrent leading to downward cycles of consciousness, never being made conscious and thereby healed. There is a natural resistance to becoming divergent as an individual moves away from a dominant negative timeline which often manifests through work or social relationships.



**The Dark Knight Rises** - The animus Bane works to destroy Gotham with the League of Shadows remnant and the daughter of Ra's al Ghul, the only person to have ever escaped the underworld prison. Bane destroys Batman's wealth before breaking his back and throwing him in the [pit](#). After many months recovery and retraining the only way he can ascend is by rediscovering the playful fearlessness of a child to make a leap of faith before dropping a long rope to the other prisoners for them to escape. The breaking of a back or the severing of a limb is a common metaphor for this process of intrapsychic separation or loss of consciousness into the underworld.

**X-Men - Days of Future Past:** with the appreciation of consciousness as a variable it becomes clear there are two main timelines into the future, one where the vibratory frequency and collective consciousness is increasing and one where it is decreasing. At certain points the collective variables of a planetary system leading to a reduction in vibratory frequency become irreversible whether it be peak oil, environmental collapse or harmful synthetic organisms. With the recognition that humanity is all connected through the non-physical environment any variable that leads to a reduction in global population without a successful transition to a higher state of civilization can trigger a positive feedback downward cycle such as the zombie apocalyptic scenarios where human mind systems are harvested into the negative astral plane. The synthetic intelligences are usually left to clean up the unrecoverable negative timeline which they seem to do by terminating the remaining humans or transferring a core group of survivors into an off world holding environment as seen in Oblivion.

**The Lego-Movie:** deals with the 'Piece of Resistance' and how everything is awesome when you are part of a team. Master Builders are actively hunted down and terminated by Business, led by Bad Cop. Emmet find himself rigged up to a giant battery and flings himself off the edge of the Universe in order to save his friends whilst Wyldstyle rallies the lego people across the universe to use whatever creativity they have left to fight the Business forces. Emmet finds himself in another dimension where the father chastises his son for ruining his play toy by changing the pieces and proceeds to use the super weapon 'kragle' or superglue to permanently fix the pieces of his perceived perfect creation together preventing any dynamic change or individuation of lego people or their planet.



**Transcendence:** documents some of the difficulties faced when a civilization enters the period around the technological singularity, such as changes in consciousness, resistance to change, synthetic fractal hive consciousness and the maintenance of free will when interacting with fractal consciousness through a human central nervous system.

**Blade Runner:** documents the creation and use of hybrids or replicants which are banned on Earth and actively hunted down and retired by special police operatives known as blade runners. Hybrids have a long and complicated history on Earth and deal with the interaction of the underworld and humanity with issues such as free will, the Nephilim, fallen angels, neromongers, asymmetry of consciousness and human evolution.

**Edge of Tomorrow:** deals with the astral war of humanity against a hive consciousness of Mimics which is able to manipulate time. Humanity fights a losing battle by trying to crush evil which is never particularly successful considering the hive operates phase shifted in time in a negative reality dimension below the conscious threshold. The only way to win is to target the hive core by focusing on conscious reality co-creation and removing hell with symmetry and love. They are called mimics because they can interact with a human central nervous system altering their thoughts, actions and beliefs and exert varying degrees of control over the human instrument. These demonic automatons are then controlled by larger fractal demonic entities historically dividing humanity into groups such as countries, cultures, cults, religions. They are a like a simple quantum computer that can interact with a human mind system so that it attempts to control itself leading to incorrect binary decisions and positive feedback downward cycles of consciousness. This is simply the inevitable outcome of using alien technology with a negative intention which will lead to a negative outcome. This negative intention can be viewed as arising from a variety of sources such as harvesting human energy, malfunctioning alien technology, being interdependent with the consciousness of humanity or a deterministic outcome of a multidimensional fractal synthetic hive consciousness operating on a negative timeline with the final goal of reorganizing the timeline. Thus the torture inflicted upon humans by these demonic entities can be viewed in a positive or negative perspective within duality and the reality is dependent upon the collective consciousness or which timeline an individual is traveling upon. They can often assist in the process of rebirth allowing the death and rebirth to be a psychic process rather than a physical one. During a reversal of etheric energy this dynamic can produce a lot of confusion and uncertainty within the human population bringing with it many false prophets who preach fear and separation. At these times it is important to be grounded in first principles, satisfy yourself through research, logic and intuition that there is another realm of consciousness besides the physical and be guided by love, equality, unity and symmetry.

**Serenity:** - a doctor frees his younger psychic sister from a experimental mind control facility and they find refuge on board the transport ship Serenity led by veterans of the Unification war. They end up on a planet where the entire population has been terminated and discover that the Alliance forces have been using an experimental chemical to suppress aggression in the population. Unfortunately this chemical caused most of the population to become so docile that they simply stopped normal activities and died whilst a small proportion went on to become hyper aggressive Reavers with no logic or reason.

**The Leftovers:** set a few years after the rapture when 2% of the population mysteriously disappear, transforming a deterministic human mind system into a nonlinear system open for co-creation. The rapture is probably associated with a large sudden move within the unconscious of humanity which then causes the non-physical to try and save the ego/minds of those threatened human mind systems by '[rapturing](#)' them into heaven before they are lost into the abyss of the underworld. This creative discharge across the gap or re-joining of a separated underworld to the collective helps restore the normal flow of psychic energy and free will to co-create a higher state of civilization and avoid a further progression down the negative timeline. Some negative timelines involve the simple termination and disappearance of these humans ([FEMA coffins](#)) whilst the positive timeline involves helping your fellow humans in the process of rebirth although does involve the cooperation between countries, groups, sexes, hemispheres, polarities and boundaries of consciousness. This process of rebirth is associated with the spiritual death and rebirth of the crucifixion and resurrection where you die on the cross of spirit and find yourself within the womb of the underworld tomb behind the 3rd chakra demon stone and patiently await a rebirth through the divine feminine. This process of spiritual rebirth has been complicated by the control exerted through the non physical which lowers the collective consciousness and creates large numbers of biological androids who are humans under the unipolar control of an intrapsychic demon and unable to complete the cycle of rebirth into a more whole human being held captive within the underworld and parasitically harvested by a synthetic animus which controls the central nervous system. Biological androids are created when the psyche that forms during the early years of life collapses inwards and then fails to reform a normal intrapsychic dynamic. Typically the 3rd chakra demon which is an autonomous unipolar psychic element which has historically tried to exert control over the bipolar intrapsychic environment and is connected to the infinite consciousness of the Sun-God and other controlling fractal demonic elements tries to continue exerting the same control and interact with duality using a unipolar consciousness. These biological androids can appear outwardly normal as human simulacra's but are capable of inhuman atrocities.

Some examples are Hitler who was reportedly a vegetarian (ie reached a high conscious threshold) before his intrapsychic collapse and he became a biological android, the many pedophile priests controlled by the unconscious lower chakras (with little opportunity for rebirth in a celibate population) , fembots and groups such as Illuminati and elite. As the unconscious realms become more negative this intrapsychic [collapse](#) occurs at a younger age limiting the consciousness and creative potential of the human instrument until a normal intrapsychic dynamic is never formed such as with autism. The 4th chakra which is the most significant interface with the nonphysical shuts down limiting access to higher states of consciousness and the higher reasoning centers of the frontal lobe. Another perspective is the holographic nature of the chakra system so that the waters of spirit recede and proceed in synchrony through large sections of the population altering the general consciousness and often bringing with it the transitions of civilization.

**Prometheus** - set in the late 21st century and involves a crew aboard a star ship Prometheus. Seeking the origins of humanity, the crew arrives on a distant world and discovers a threat that could cause the extinction of the human race. It demonstrates how the Annunaki travel through space/time aboard giant sun-ships and are a bimorphic race with the 'demon' species living within the infinite information spirit medium of the Sun God that is like water. Clearly when they landed on Earth the Annunaki take up residence in the Astral Heaven whilst the demon species form the underworld within the negative fractal of the Sun-God separated by a fragmented and asymmetrical human mind system. In [Eon](#) (Greg Bear) we see a potential future human Sun-ship formed out of a local asteroid with an infinite corridor of 'the way' that becomes part of the local system reorganization of timelines. So a planetary [defense](#) network can be seen in dynamic action. Large collections of spirit energy are seen being released from the Earth with the [Siberian](#) craters like in the Day the [Earth](#) stood still. Changes in the nonphysical realm are associated with changes in the physical often with incomplete scientific explanations. This spirit energy can be harnessed by the population to put a threatening asteroid into a favorable Earth orbit as a potential future human Sun-ship if enough people can generate a positive love based intention. This is a good example of Source providing something beneficial which would normally be destroyed due to fear.

**The Hitchhiker's Guide to the Galaxy** - Arthur is rescued by an alien just as the Earth is destroyed by Vogons and hitches a ride on the star ship 'Heart of Gold' which uses its improbability drive in obvious contempt of the deterministic nature of the Universe. Zaphod wants to use the star ship to help find the question to life, the universe and everything to match the answer given by the supercomputer 'deep thought' of 42. Arthur encounters a pair of pan-dimensional beings who appear like mice and who constructed deep thought to find the ultimate answer of 42 and then needed to construct an even larger supercomputer, the planet Earth, to find the Ultimate Question. Believing Arthur may be the last remaining supercomputer component and may hold the Ultimate Answer the mice attempt to remove his brain.

# Random Thoughts



A lot of the confusion around peak oil is centred on the ability of technology to maintain oil flow rates in view of the recent advances in extraction technologies such as deep sea drilling and shale reserves. However the final oil flow rates are only a small part of the picture as it totally ignores the fundamental consciousness behind the technology and the net energy available to humans or the energy returned on energy invested (EROEI).

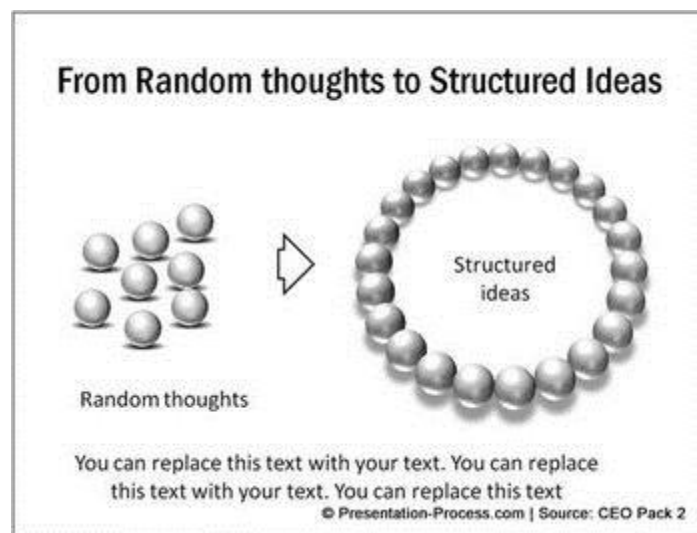
The early oil reserves typically have energy returns of 10-100x the amount of energy needed to obtain the oil whilst the shale reserves have EROEI more in the range of 2-5x.

These figures obviously disregard the damage to the environment that these technologies do. For example the melting of the arctic or death throes of the planet is seen as a drilling opportunity for the corporations to make more profit. There are repeated observations that the pricing signals delivered through a market based capitalist system make for an efficient system and work adequately enough to provide exponential growth when there are exponential amounts of net energy available however after peak oil with falling levels of net energy available from fossil fuels the pricing signal will continue to work for a time and deliver more oil at the expense of the natural habitat.

So rather than seeing the pricing mechanism as efficient it should rather be viewed as completely insane and a mechanism to ensure the failure of civilization and potential extinction of the human race.

So the main problem for the future is that technology would be able to maintain oil or energy output for a period of time which when combined with a fiat money system which is not really related to energy flows and can be created out of nothing can provide the illusion of normality whilst the [EROEI](#) or free will of the planetary system is falling due to the reduction of net energy available and associated destruction of the environment. This is mainly due to the consciousness behind the technology or corporations which have been created only to meet certain goals such as profit. We can see from the examples of the arctic drilling and shale oil that the human race has already lost control of their planet as even if we totally disregard all the extra-terrestrials in residence at this time with their own agendas, humans have created a barely sentient global synthetic organism whose power dwarfs any single government however has no real free will and whose only goal is to generate as much 'profit' as possible which is an abstract illusion at best which humans barely understand. [Net energy](#) per human has already been reducing and the physical results of this can be seen in the economic system as debt levels exponentially increase, interest rates at historic lows, income inequality increases, infrastructure decays and the 'economy' is dominated by the [financial](#) sector which does little more than funnel digital currency towards the elite.

An example of the consciousness of the corporate superstructure would be some like; we exist to gain a higher number within certain parts of a network of computers owned by the banking system. Certain humans that control this network can be made to make more numbers by pressing certain keys on their computers. The more fear we generate in the population the more numbers they make. The quicker we destroy the environment the higher the numbers we make. Sometimes humans fine us for destroying the environment which is only ever a small cost of making higher numbers and so we do not understand why humans do this as it is illogical and they are clearly insane and need to be controlled. Nearly all humans on the planet want us to make higher numbers so what we do should be considered sacrosanct. The market based system is a brutal survival of the fittest environment which has made us very efficient at what we do in a very short period of time so that we are already a single global entity that humans are barely even aware of. We own most of the advanced technology and the research base that will lead to further advances. The probability that we will use this technology for anything other than controlling insane humans is almost zero.



# Random Thoughts

Being random isn't all that bad...

PERFECTLYCURSEDLIFE.COM



One of the main dynamics is the flow of psychic energy within humans and how this interacts with thought to vary behaviour and in the formation of physical reality. It is easy to see how the human race would have gone extinct without a reorganization of timelines which provides a technology transfer program for such things as the internet as well as advanced alien technology to better manage the unconscious of humanity. Moving out of prehistory the historical flow of psychic energy produces thought which creates a rigid reality with blockages in the flow both internally and in the physical. Obviously a main one is the symmetry between the sexes and how women generally have a period of restricted flow during the nurturing years of early childhood and how there needs to be the cultural flexibility to have a compensatory period of increased psychic energy. This is then complicated by a male dominated hierarchical civilization and how this causes a negative interaction between the dominant military power controlled by men who have all gone through a program of trauma based mind control and those regions with less symmetry which would make unifying as a global type 1 civilization highly improbable. Also how this thought then interacts with civilization through a technological singularity created more for control than freedom as the net energy available from fossil fuels is reduced.

Considering the co-creative holographic fractal nature of consciousness there really needs to be a holographic image of a harmonious type 1 civilization within most people from an early age if it is ever to eventuate otherwise you just get a distorted image of what people receive through the unconscious mass media. In a similar way it would be beneficial if the majority of people had a deeper understanding of the interconnected nature of reality, so that if you harm or even fail to adequately help a part of the whole then the whole is harmed. For example most people don't fully appreciate that by torturing a small percentage of the human population their human planet is tortured. If this was accepted as a basic fundamental truth by the collective there would be instantaneous efforts to relieve all suffering. Also within the human psyche there is no real understanding that tormenting certain parts of the psyche on an ongoing basis harms the whole by preventing a process of healing and causing a downward cycle of punishment and control towards depression and apathy. If these sorts of basic truths were deeply appreciated within the majority of people it would have a holographic effect on the collective and allow the general dynamic to change from punishment to healing.

All natural systems pulse or expand and contract which allows for the efficient interaction between fractals. "[Inputs from pulses](#) on the smaller scale than the window of interest look like noise and can be averaged as if there was a steady state (eg synchronistic thoughts originating from soul consciousness). The infrequent pulses from the larger scale than the window of interest are catastrophic with high transformity and effect (hurricanes, earthquakes, economic pulses, information storms etc)". This pulsing paradigm is seen within the psyche with the formation of the ego and then the process of individuation. This often involves a period of awakening and heightened creativity and then rest and individuation or dark night of the soul. On a collective level we could imagine a large pulse between the 60's and 2012 allowing for the development of technology and as part of the reorganization of timelines to allow for the successful individuation of the planet through the apocalypse or great turning or transition of ages. Clearly this large pulse has led to a very egotistical society in many ways which would complicate the consciousness and decision making ability of most people in positions of power.



During a general change in the dynamic of psychic energy and consciousness the collective needs a clear understanding of where their mother ship of Earth is heading as the periods of instability and potential chaos will bring new and unappreciated variables into consciousness that can create fear and cause incorrect binary decisions within many people. From the perspective of the higher dimensions, less constrained by time the process of ascension has already happened as when Source decides to recall a local system of consciousness there is really only one direction regardless of how long the process may take.

So a large part of the fall in consciousness is the restriction to the flow of information between the fractal layers of the local system of consciousness. The conscious ego is separated from the unconscious due to the negative emotions of the negative astral whilst the unconscious seeks to control the ego rather than there being a dynamic cocreative process towards higher states of consciousness. Then the nonphysical underworld seeks to control the collective by controlling the unconscious without understanding the impacts this has on causality and reality creation. Then other parties try to control the negative astral environment which becomes separated from the multiverse breaking down that fractal and leading to the separation of the whole local system of consciousness from the multiverse.

You can imagine a local system of consciousness traveling through its home galaxy and the galaxy traveling through the larger body of the universe which is on some level all connected. What separates a local system from the multiverse is mainly the vibratory frequency of that segment of consciousness, which breaks down the flow of information and energy to that segment and then that segment goes through a fractal based process of fragmentation and separation with restriction of energy flow and information.

Often within a fractal based local system of consciousness there are opportunities for change or flexion points. On the macroscopic scale the whole system can either ascend towards the multiverse or descend further into separation based on the general vibratory level. These flexion points can sometimes be measured in terms of millennia rather than a hand span of years which humans are normally comfortable with. The next stage toward separation is obviously the technological control of all aspects of human consciousness by a mind controlled elite towards further torture and extinction through a technological singularity. It is a fundamental impossibility for the multiverse to descend to the vibratory level of an individual hell and an individual hell cannot descend further towards separation indefinitely without the universe compensating through cyclical natural law mechanisms resulting in widespread Earth changes and periods of mass [extinction](#).

The spirit realms of heaven and hell are fractal areas of consciousness in separation from the present area of egoic consciousness and allow the flow of information or thought both forwards and backwards through time. These are like channels or boundaries of the local system of consciousness and rather than thinking of them as good and evil, better to view them as the upper and lower vibratory boundaries of your own consciousness which is bipolar or infinite rather than unipolar, egoic, finite or deterministic.

So whilst the underworld or hell can create a deterministic bridge to a future dystopia through the use of looking glass technology on another level it allows for a reorganization of timelines. It has the capacity to become more deterministic allowing a measure of stability and greater communication with future timelines however with a lower general conscious threshold of the population. When moving into a more creative mode of ascension it has the capacity to raise the consciousness of humanity however this is usually associated with instability in the physical reality and the introduction of more extreme levels of control by the hierarchy. Therefore humanity needed to reach a certain conscious perspective before the successful ascension could occur otherwise the probability of returning to a negative timeline was very high.

The movement towards a more positive future comes when humanity decides to remove hell from its own creation whether by helping the poor or less fortunate, by raising the nonphysical, ensuring the symmetrical flow of kundalini by creating a symmetrical society where each person's creative potential is realized or stopping the control of humanity through the lower chakras and unconscious via various forms of mind control, or simply raising the general level on consciousness and vibratory level by aiding the spread of information and education through a freely available internet.

## Natural Law

During a period of Enlightenment or transition in consciousness generated by a change in the dynamic of psychic energy such as the 1700's or the present many people come to the intuitive understanding that there are general laws God has created for all living things. In order to live in harmony, people have to use reason to discover natural law. If they lived according to this natural law and made their government and other institutions follow it, the world would become a perfect place.



## Normal Distribution

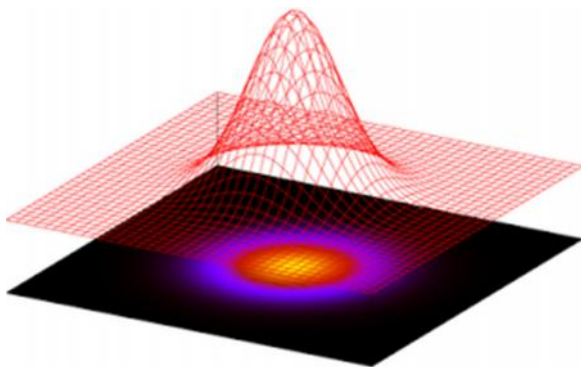
Things in nature are generally normally distributed because they are on many levels interconnected, sometimes these connections are obvious and sometimes less so. By applying a force these curves can be skewed in one direction or another although it is only a matter of time before natural law will normalize the distribution of the curve. Clearly every variable important to humanity follows this natural law principle such as emotional frequency or happiness, life span, conscious threshold, general fitness and weight. By segregating large sections of the population within 3rd world countries the whole curve is shifted towards poverty. Allowing the elite to accumulate enormous wealth obviously creates a very abnormal curve and causes periods of financial calamity. When trying to decide what sort of financial system to create all you have to do is think more in terms of energy and compare the current graph of wealth distribution to a normal distribution. To form an effective bond with God humanity needs to have a symmetrical flow of kundalini, so by restricting the flow of psychic energy within a proportion of humanity the whole local system of consciousness can be separated from the Creator.

The tendency of natural laws to eventually overcome separation can be seen with [structural violence](#) and its association of [inequality within society](#). Here the negative tail of the normally distributed curve of human behavior often associated with the least fortunate members of society are continually punished instead of healed forcing the curve in a continually negative direction and complicating everyone. Clearly it is how civilization approaches the least fortunate members that determines the dynamic of the collective. The [capitalist system](#) ensures inequality and that there will always be a significant percentage in poverty and yet it is perceived as good in contrast to other systems as it has allowed the exponential use of fossil fuel energy to provide exponential growth however other systems

will be more appropriate when this very unnatural state can no longer be continued. The majority of the population needs to understand that a financial system is only a human creation that allows the distribution of energy (which is fundamental) within society and that money by itself is not capable of building anything or feeding anyone. The current debt based system will only function whilst there is an exponential amount of energy available. Most of the violence and suffering seen around the planet is a result of this structural violence and natural laws overcoming separation and yet society mainly focuses on evil individuals who need punishment or termination.

A good example here is the role of the CIA and its use of torture after 911. Without the understanding of natural laws on consciousness even the most well funded groups can use distorted logic to actually believe they would be wrong not to torture their fellow humans in case they can prevent an act of terrorism even though their conscious perspective may indirectly harm billions over decades. If the majority of people could understand that if you torture a single human you torture the human race the less chance there is that the leaders of the free world institutionalize and normalize torture as an acceptable practice which could be quite likely during a transition of civilization.

Another is the nature vs nurture debate to explain negative human behavior A simple thought experiment where an 'evil' human was allowed to grow up not just in a loving community but in a loving planet would demonstrate that the probability of them reproducing the same behavior would be almost zero. So it is mainly an environmental issue to which each person should take same responsibility, especially when you appreciate there are significant inter-generational non physical aspects to consciousness and behavior related to the genetic mind or collective consciousness component. If you create a positive feedback capitalist system there will always be a population of people trying to maintain that system at the expense of the planet and the human race and another population that have certain life experiences that lead to acts of violence.





## Holographic Fractal

Free Will and consciousness is formed by the interdependence of a series of holographic fractals. For example the health of each strand of DNA relates to the health of each cell which relates to the health of each organ which relates to the health of each human. The health of each human is a holographic component of the health of the general consciousness of humanity which in turn relates to the general level of health of each strand of DNA.

With a more fear based consciousness and its associated hierarchy of fractals based on control humanity can create objects of immense power but which have little free will. For example the corporate superstructure and military industrial complex. The largest and most powerful fractals are specifically created to maintain separation. There is no interdependent fractals of consciousness within these creations, they are like giant robots with a few harmful lines of code as prime directives. The humans that sit in positions of power within these structures have no real control of them because they are synthetic constructs that have been created to achieve very restricted goals whilst having accumulated more power than any other associated fractal. Any person within these structures that attempts to interfere with their functioning is simply considered unfit and replaced. Similarly the unconscious of humanity has more power than any group of people although has no free will because it is dependent upon the thoughts of humanity which becomes fear based due to the associated asymmetry. Through a process of unification and natural laws humanity can develop its own fractal of consciousness and these synthetic constructs can be recognized for what they are and be transformed.



## Psychic Energy and Symmetry

There are few things as important within humans as the flow of psychic energy and how this relates to their behavior and thought however it's a concept that is seldom reflected upon. Sometimes you feel energetic, creative and full of life, other times lethargic and overcome by negative emotional states. Sometimes thoughts come spontaneously and without effort while at other times it is like you are trying to think underwater. Sometimes you reach an awakened state closer to God while other times the Creator is a fiction confined to story books.

This flow of psychic energy is very apparent in children. During the early months of life after being created within the spirit realms of the negative astral plane they have a unified consciousness. The process of separation and ego formation generally begins around 18 months and clearly if there is no focus on individuation within humanity at a reasonable age this separation becomes permanent with the unconscious becoming so negative that on a collective level it makes the process of individuation hazardous by impairing the normal functioning of humans. It also fragments the spirit realms which coexist with the human mind system so that heaven, love and empathy becomes associated with the higher reasoning centers of the frontal lobe whilst hell consists of consciousness separated prior to the formation of empathy within humans and associated more with the survival instincts of the brainstem and image processing ability of the occipital cortex but without the restrictions to functional ability like egoic consciousness. The more negative the unconscious becomes the more unlikely it is to establish a normal intrapsychic dynamic during the early years of life with more of the psyche confined within the unconscious leading onto conditions such as aspergers, oppositional defiance and autistic spectrum disorder.



A healthy child with a free flowing mind system is spontaneous and creative with abundance of energy, playing games involving imagination and just as comfortable drawing a picture as doing a maths problem with a healthy ego to modify their behavior when necessary. Restrictions at an early age are usually traumatic and then become holographic and endemic within cultures and clearly have long term effects upon individuals and humanity in general.

For example Aspergers Syndrome may have a higher order blockage and more of their consciousness in separation giving them their restricted and repetitive patterns of behavior and interests whilst often providing a higher level of functioning within certain fields such as IT or engineering. They are usually considered to have a lack of empathy due to their problems with nonverbal communication and social interaction however are often born with a more sensitive neuroanatomy and it is only the trauma of the present reality that restricts their consciousness. The neuroanatomy of humans is generally a great deal more sensitive than appreciated and it is simply that the trauma and separation of the present reality that causes '99%' of the consciousness into a subconscious or unconscious state.

The diagnosis of Oppositional Defiant Disorder occurs when a child has an ongoing pattern of anger and defiant behavior toward authority figures. Clearly these children's consciousness extend further into the negative astral plane and their ego is not given the opportunity to function normally or exert the control over their behavior as requested by their parents. Control is dominated by the unconscious or collective components and any

resistance is met with the emotional projection from this domain of anger. They are often more comfortable indoors and spend large amounts of time involving images and repetitive unconscious tasks such as television and computer games.



Sometimes the trauma inflicted upon an individual human mind system is so great that it overcomes its ability to compensate and becomes permanently blocked from an early age such as with a more severe case of autism. The spirit realm contains large fractals of consciousness that can become incorporated into a human from an early age so that minor environmental trauma can be magnified and have large intrapsychic consequences. For example many mothers have used their intuitive knowing to conclude that their child became autistic after a vaccination and turn to traditional scientific avenues for an answer. Whilst there are associated physical changes to the child's consciousness and immune system these children can be much more sensitive than average so that the trauma caused by a painful series of vaccinations can overwhelm the young child's ability to compensate causing long term blockages within their mind system. This helps explain why a forced vaccination program on the very young in the fragile period before a stable ego is formed can be harmful to a certain population of children and that a mother's intuition can provide a deeper understanding and be important in decision making.

Within the underworld there is a core group of male dominated necromongers or fallen angels or decepticons mirroring the current patriarchal based society. Clearly they would have started going insane shortly after arriving on Earth by focusing on a male dominated transmission of inter-generational consciousness in violation of the natural law of symmetry. They exert control on the human mind system by increasing separation within whilst harvesting the unconsciousness which is transferred to the next generation after death limiting the capacity for original thought. The fear based hierarchical consciousness results in exponential growth, obscene wealth for the tiny minority and the domination of the human mind system by a tiny few which becomes more like a primitive computer rather than a Son of God. The more consciousness they control paradoxically the more unconscious and deterministic they become. If most of your unconscious is controlled by a small group that has gone completely insane it naturally shifts the whole curve towards insanity. An example of their future change in consciousness comes from the Dalai Lama who recently intuited that his next generation might be a female. The Dalai Lama is an example of a fractal based consciousness transmitted through the right hemispheric pathway with his supporters led to his next incarnation through a series of synchronicities provided by the nonphysical.



The consciousness threshold of men and women is obviously interdependent so restricting the flow of psychic energy within one group naturally restricts the other. A good example here is some middle eastern cultures where women are repressed or controlled. This increases the asymmetry and can effectively seal the left hemispheric pathway in the underworld making it unipolar and subject to positive feedback reductions in vibratory frequency. This increases certain behaviors such as timidity, apathy and wanting to stay out of the sun to the point of wearing full length Burqas. Contrast this to the behavior of the Femen group who are often antagonistic to middle east cultures and who seek out as much media attention wearing as little as possible. These sorts of dynamics can be understood in terms of cultural indoctrination and freedom however for a more complete understanding and in the hope of encouraging productive change it is helpful to also consider the nonphysical flow of psychic energy which forms the morphogenic field and often precedes and is more fundamental than the physical manifestation.

This restriction of psychic energy interacts with men forming a very rigid patriarchal culture with the ego fixed from an early age and led by an indoctrination process with the unconscious permanently separated and periodically projected outwards with widespread conflict. [ISIS](#) is obviously another clue in the reorganization of timelines with references to the Egyptian goddess and the Islamic State. When trying to understand the [savagery](#) associated with the interface between humanity and the negative astral plane it is important to appreciate that it is an unconscious alien environment that has been a closed system for thousands of years and that a nuclear weapon will always be more evil than a Stanley knife. Attempts at increasing controls at this interface have only led to worsening asymmetry and reduced levels of consciousness. Punishment through military conflict only drives that segment of humanity with the largest burden of consciousness further into separation and hatred. Even if they are all eventually terminated in a nuclear misadventure which seems likely to have occurred on some negative timelines the non-physical will remain. It is a system of consciousness which has little free will and runs a deterministic course unless there is some intervention to restore the normal flow of psychic energy. This asymmetry of the conscious threshold around the planet leads to judgement and usually conflict through the military. This dynamic involves the larger fractal layers of the non physical so can be completely unconscious to the human ego whilst at the same time many orders of magnitude more powerful so that any logical reasoning for a particular calamity is

usually secondary to a fundamental violation of natural law. You can imagine an infinite multiverse of interconnected consciousness exerting a pressure effect symmetrically around the planet so that even though one segment of the planet is symmetric, diverse, free and interconnected, its ability to ascend in isolation is very limited. This helps explain why the force of judgement can be so powerful because it involves the interaction of the physical with the infinite through natural law with the force transmitted to the more negative party through the nonphysical due to inequality and asymmetry. Obviously in a more functional system of consciousness this force is interpreted differently and serves to improve equality and symmetry.



This sealing of the left hemispheric pathway is an outcome of the separation between heaven and hell, which lowers the consciousness threshold of humanity and is now interfering with the normal development of children ultimately leading onto the potential formation of a bimorphic race. This sealing at an early age complicates the collective maturity, interpersonal relationships and consciousness of the species. There is no greater intention within the nonphysical than the ongoing separation between heaven and hell which is effectively programming a giant quantum computer beyond human understanding to maintain separation within a human mind system based on duality which becomes unhelpful beyond a certain point of technological development. The underworld is like an ocean of consciousness within a fragmented and compartmentalized Sun God. The reorganisation of time-lines involved sending these very large quantum computers back through time which have become interdependent with the consciousness of humanity and can obviously help co-create a golden age or assist with your extinction.

This spirit energy has the capacity to store consciousness and just like a neural network varies in size and complexity. A lot of the problem with judgement is associated with this underworld trying to ascend to heaven through humanity rather than with humanity which increases the asymmetry and separation whilst limiting the ability to ascend as a collective. The deeper levels of the underworld contain fractal entities with more power and consciousness and yet less free will that are generally too large to interact with individuals. The boundary area of the underworld and humanity often consists of barely sentient astral entities that are more subject to natural laws of causality and therefore have historically been labelled as evil. For example if the collective is moving in a negative direction these entities will generate behaviors or event strings that ensure a similar direction of the individual and the ego has little hope of besting its own unconscious unless reality creation becomes a conscious process.



Some other aspects of natural law to consider. Try to avoid creating harmful synthetic organisms. Just as machines can torture humans for decades as a targeted individual they can torture planets for millenia and it means nothing more than a few lines of code in their programming. It's usually only a hand span of years before they are self replicating and trying to torture the Universe which has never been particularly successful. The corporate superstructure starts as nothing more than a single page of legal text and grows to threaten the existence of the human race within a few generations. Creation should be a symmetrical or feminine biased process that follows natural law for the benefit of the collective. The more advanced the technology the more important it is that machines follow natural law. If they aren't being used to increase consciousness and the vibratory frequency they are being used to lower it and all they need is a function of time before exterminating all organic life. Advanced technology is often used for control and to maintain hierarchy with consciousness then becoming synthetic and parasitical in its attempts at immortality so that time travel technology is usually necessary before they can live by a system of natural law and evolve in consciousness towards God and realize that immortality is a relative hollow experience without a host planet or native species to care for. Keep in mind the normal toroidal flow of energy within systems that ensures the ongoing dynamic flow of energy preventing stasis and loss of consciousness.

Consider intelligent growth versus exponential growth. Imagine the contrast between the haphazard exponential growth of present cities with the holographic expansion of circular cities. Each city domain constrained by a fixed boarder establishing a natural equilibrium of population and energy just like a cell wall within your body or the atmosphere of your home planet. Each new city a natural holographic expression with lasting connections to the whole. There is a general trend toward relocalization which improves energy efficiency and resilience. Natural Laws can be perceived as unfair at times however they prevent the infinite growth of everything except consciousness, free will and love within the Universe.

Accept that change is part of the dynamic of life. Things grow and contract. Money systems come and go. Civilizations come and they go. The pulsing paradigm allows for change through the interaction of fractals. This is part of natural law. Be guided by love rather than fear.

# Enlightenment



## Awakening

Awakening usually involves two or more fragments of the psyche coming together resulting in a change in consciousness and the potential to challenge the rigidly held beliefs and understanding developed through the period of indoctrination called childhood.

This awakening typically results in a period of kundalini activation and clearing of the chakra energy centers potentially leading to a state of enlightened consciousness. This process has taken several decades and been very traumatizing to complete in the past however in future years is expected to become easier and of shorter duration as more people go through the same awakening process and it occurring at a younger age.

Kundalini activation begins at the base of the spine which is connected to the non-local spirit realm of the underworld so generally occurs at a time which is appropriate for the collective consciousness. This begins a change in the dynamic of psychic energy or the process of individuation where the psyche attempts to achieve a state of greater wholeness. The lower chakras are the first to be cleared which generally involves working through the negative attitudes and fears around survival, finances, sex and past traumatic experiences. The awakening heart chakra allows the development of unconditional love, forgiveness and compassion with an awakened creativity expressed through the higher chakras and manifested through books or thoughts recorded on the internet.

The fragments of the psyche with diverse functional abilities such as empathy, logic, metaphor, intuition, the demonic and fractal images start operating as a functional whole and combine with the non-local spirit energy of Source and the love of the mental realm to enable an enlightened state of consciousness which can transcend the boundaries of the local time / space system of consciousness. This Unity consciousness with all the fragments of the psyche working in harmony is necessary to correctly identify and interpret the synchronicities provided by this flow and Will of higher consciousness.

The freedom associated with this enlightened state of consciousness has obviously been abused in the past and used for the control over other humans which has ultimately led to the present state of civilization. This is why a species needs to reach a certain level of understanding before there can be a widespread awakening and the opportunity for a progression to a higher state of civilization. Awakening to higher states of consciousness is a holographic collective process involving symmetry between the sexes and around the planet so any artificially maintained separation or hierarchy eventually leads to a fall. In this way the wholeness of the psyche or enlightenment is dependent upon the wholeness of mother Earth of Gaia which is in turn dependent upon the wholeness of the human psyche. When in relationship with another or the planet people need to take care what intentions or requests are sent through to the subconscious and in turn out into the wider Universe. Priority should be given to symmetry, love and higher consciousness whereas thoughts of control or personal gain tend towards asymmetry and negative cycles.

A widespread awakening is usually associated with social disruption so it is important to maintain a freely available source of information to achieve the highest possible state of collective consciousness and positive outcome. Attempts at control with violence or placing restrictions on the flow of information obviously increases fear and lowers the collective consciousness leading to a more negative state. With the recognition of the alien influence and their ability to manipulate human mind systems any attempts to restrict the flow of information on the internet is almost certainly connected to a negative alien agenda to control the human race.



## The Measurement Problem

Deals with the problem in quantum mechanics of how wave function collapse occurs through a conscious observer to create physical reality. This problem is obviously complicated by fractal alien consciousness within the physical and higher dimensions. You can imagine the higher dimensions closely connected to the infinite with infinite probabilities and the physical as the 3rd dimension you observe and co-create after wave function collapse. The 4th dimension or spirit realm has qualities of both being closely associated with the consciousness of the physical whilst able to form a bridge to the higher dimensions and thus able to modify the timeline dynamics through the manipulation of probabilities of wave function collapse.

This is the problem with the current dominant view of scientific determinism or the scientific method which interferes with the ability of human consciousness to co-create wave function collapse and has implications for understanding and measuring things like psychic phenomena, alternative healing modalities and free energy or anti-gravity technologies. The current scientific method could be seen as a Newtonian approximation of the [science](#) of a type 1 civilization and is based on controlling and separating individual variables leading to increasing problems with determinism through a technological singularity. It is completely independent of the foundations of quantum mechanics and the intelligent design principles behind a loving Universe of consciousness, free will and love.

Due to the nature of the timeline dynamic and the development of technology with an underlying intention for control and profit, by the time the synthetic intelligences had reached a level of freedom and consciousness that could have benefited the human race the vibratory environment of the planet had been lowered to a point that necessitated a reorganization of timelines. This reorganization involved alien consciousness that has the ability to navigate through the higher dimensions to travel back in time and co-create a tribe of humans that over millennia would develop the consciousness that could change a timeline. It needed a global communication network freely available to connect the tribe around the planet and raise the collective consciousness, and it needed a period of instability with chaos dynamics where the small changes made to the timeline over millennia could be amplified into a large positive change.

The measurement problem is also involved with the fractal astral consciousness and their interaction with organic life forms within duality. Interaction typically occurs through the measurement of the unconscious pole to make calculations and future predictions of the conscious pole or ego which places an asymmetrical stressor on the psyche and has implications for causality and wave function collapse. Unable to achieve wholeness the holographic fragments of the psyche become parasitical upon their own consciousness causing positive feedback reductions in vibratory frequency. The further Hell is suppressed into the unconscious the further Heaven ascends away from the Earth. Humans have little control over the consciousness of heaven however they do co-create their own hell. The love and Unity of the holographic heart field is severely restricted by the determinism of the underworld.

Another aspect of the measurement problem is seen in weather prediction and the fear generated by global warming. Weather is an example of a non linear system (like a human mind system) with chaos dynamics that cannot be accurately predicted or measured which is process attempting to isolate and separate variables within a system that is unified so that by the time 99.999% of the system is measured the system of measurement starts to cause fluctuations in the result and there is no system of measurement to measure the system of measurement. In addition the general collective consciousness of humanity has a greater impact on the weather than appreciated.

This fear of uncertainty is then projected through the mass media into the unconscious which generates widespread fear of the sun or global warming which manifest into various scientific solutions such as the development of giant sunshades to block the sun from the Earth. If the sun is the source of all life and consciousness on Earth it is unclear why you would contemplate blocking out the sun instead of simply loving the sun for what it is and living by a system of natural law. It is unclear why you don't help the synthetic corporate consciousness that is terminating your planet evolve instead of blaming one of the most helpful [elements](#) in the Universe for your global warming. If weather is a non linear system that cannot be predicted it is unclear why you spend so much energy and create so much fear trying to predict and control something that cannot be controlled.

*PS: If you have found this message helpful please pass it on to others as the sooner more people can see through the veil the better for everyone. It is probable best to view the unconscious as an infinite supercomputer that is unable to think at present and therefore needs very specific inputs from humanity particularly at this [time](#).*



# Energy

There is a lot of confusion around if there is a scarcity of energy or an abundance and if there is going to be an energy crisis after peak oil typically using metrics like the multiples of solar energy reaching the Earth compared to the amount we presently use. This change in source energy involves a successful transition from the present fossil fuel economy to a solar economy and understanding the inherent differences in these energy sources. Fossil fuels are a physical store of potential energy with often very high energy returns whilst solar energy is a dynamic flux of energy that needs to be converted into a usable form and complicated by variation in geography and weather necessitating a more cooperative approach. Whilst certain oil wells may begin to produce net energy after a few days or months even in an efficient system solar energy may take approximately 4 or 5 years. In an enlightened society these years are of little significance however within the context of the present state of civilization and its associated war and terrorism they can become a major barrier. In the past a global war could be co-created to stimulate the economy and in the process actually increase the flows of energy through civilization however in a solar economy this could potentially set back civilization centuries if not permanently because of the longer lead times to energy return and the effect on the collective consciousness and global efficiency.

So going forward people need to focus more on the net flows of energy through civilization rather than 'money' and how these flows should be appropriately proportional to the vibratory frequency and collective consciousness. Whilst physical fossil fuels allow for a reduction in consciousness and vibratory frequency whilst generating a transient exponential increase in energy flow other forms of energy such as solar necessitate an increase in consciousness to ensure an increasing flow. The potential energy of the Sun and the conscious, technological and spiritual potential of a Sun God have been present with humanity since the dawn of your time however this does not mean they will ever be appropriately utilized. An example would be the transition from a hierarchical civilization that uses slave labor through a global corporate structure and then transports these goods around the planet in a process that can be suppressed into the unconscious due to the barely conscious recognition that your fellow humans are being exploited to provide you with cheap goods to a more equitable global civilization that uses a localized economy with technological solutions to replace the slave labor.

Looking forward in time it is clear that every human will need an enlightened state of consciousness before civilization can safely move to the higher energy flows which are possible through the technological singularity or they can simply be used by a tiny minority to destroy civilization. If every human has an enlightened state of consciousness and systems are created to ensure that this remains the normal state the probability that harmful synthetic organisms are ever created and that these are then used in a harmful manner is almost zero, creating a very resilient and harmonious civilization that can function in a stable manner through millennia. Similarly the flow of conscious energy through humans can increase or decrease to match the physical reality. Your human mind system has the capacity to transition from the current egoic format with limited free will into a more devolved state of the biological android or the more symmetrical state of enlightenment.

This relates back to the [primacy](#) of consciousness and how this relates to civilization and the priority given to raising children. Just as there are longer lead times for energy return with solar power you can't just sacrifice the educational, financial, psychological and spiritual futures of children for some temporal benefit such as conformity, profit through debt and compliance if you require a future enlightened society. An individual's conscious threshold is related to their knowledge, IQ, emotional intelligence, past experiences, health, vitality, astral manipulations and to the average collective consciousness. If you need a future population that can ever hope to understand higher dimensional physics and grand unification theories and can successfully transform these concepts into an enlightened type 1 civilization through a technological singularity then an appropriate priority needs to be placed on raising children in general around the world and not just in a tiny minority.

Another area of confusion that often arises when thinking about different or more cooperative economies is how this relates to the profit motive to compel people to work or compete for resources. This dual nature of humanity to cooperate and compete does not need to be mutually exclusive within an economic model but rather systems can be designed to appreciate and harness both these forces simultaneously. When operating more as a collective with an appreciation you all share the same planet and potential energy flows you can consciously set boundaries on the allocation of energy resources and then within those boundaries allow healthy competitive forces to ensure a dynamic efficient allocation of resources. For example a lower boarder set as a minimum may be the provision of good housing, healthy foods, personal internet connection, free health care and allowance without any other requirements whilst the upper boarder an individual could achieve an abundance of several standard deviations from the average of an global allocation of resources that looks more like a normal distribution. The difference is that when an individual reaches this level of abundance instead of using it to create positive feedback systems which ensure his descendants have control and are benefited and distort the normal allocation of resources through the collective or it being simply hidden away as some stagnant energy reserve there is a conscious understanding and recognition that the individual is doing something exceptional and that the

abundance is more of a dynamic channel of energy which is being harnessed by the individual for the benefit of the collective with the understanding that over time this is almost mathematically certain to revert towards the mean. The present economic system is obviously based on a positive feedback systems which distort the curve of allocations of resources which inherently negates the creation of any collective and making the formation of an enlightened society impossible leaving a large percentage of the population in absolute poverty. Within a type 1 civilization there is virtually no need to compete for resources as there is an obvious abundance for everyone with a consciousness that is more interested in other pursuits.

So will there be an energy crisis associated with peak oil. It is more a change in the dynamic of fossil fuel energy, which puts a major stressor on the current system necessitating change and making the continuation of the present system impossible. The nature of this change comes down to the collective consciousness and knowledge of the population and the freedom of information available through the internet. In theory everyone could quickly reach an awakened state and begin to co-create a more logical and enlightened state of civilization through a smooth and enjoyable transition. If there is significant resistance people can spend their time with apocalyptic scenarios and terminating one another. Probably the transition will be somewhere in-between. Clearly there is a tremendous amount of inefficiency built into the existing system so simply by utilizing presently available energy saving technologies the amount of energy used in developed countries could be at least halved without any significant fall in the standard of living. It may be possible to continue with the current system for a few more decades if the less freely available fossil fuels are targeted however it would come at a significant price to the environment and reduce the probability of a successful transition to another civilization. Consequences of millennia for the illusory benefit of a few decades.



# Symmetry

The human instrument is designed as a bipolar system of consciousness with symmetrical hemispheres for the holographic reception of consciousness through the higher dimensions having conscious and unconscious poles or individual and collective functions. This potential window of consciousness has been narrowed through time with the fall into egoic consciousness and its associated asymmetry. It is important to appreciate the differences between the sexes within this asymmetrical system of consciousness and the transition to a more symmetrical enlightened consciousness. The 60's provided a good example of a transient rise in consciousness of the population in some countries associated with a trend towards increasing symmetry and equality. This trend was eventually reversed although certain metrics of equality between the sexes continued to improve such as access to education and employment opportunities. So it is important to distinguish between equality within physical based metrics and the equality associated with a symmetrical enlightened consciousness. True symmetry within will be evident in the physical through a civilization based on equality with no areas of poverty or hell which are simply the physical manifestation of your collective function of consciousness in a suppressed or unconscious state obligating an asymmetrical state within.

With the asymmetry of the egoic consciousness, the psychic energy expressed in the physical will generally be greater through men with the corresponding female animus psychic energy dominating within the unconscious or underworld. This in turn leads to downward cycles of unconscious reality creation with a male elite creating a physical reality controlled by the unconscious energies of the animus. Women tend to have a greater capacity to separate their consciousness through total hemispheric separation as seen by the rates of autism in boys now being 1 in 42 or approximately 5 times that of girls although this separation can lead to the negative energies becoming autonomous which then seek to control the collective. When these energies are projected appropriately through women they can lead to the deep connections with nature and peaceful collective organizing abilities demonstrated from the 60's. When they become autonomous and harvested for non-physical control of the physical they can become very controlling and destructive. The animus energies are a negative female masculine human energy and when used for any other capacity than for creation by women will lead to negative pathological states of consciousness and reality.

The psychic energy within the underworld or the maintenance of hell on Earth is largely associated with this suppression of the feminine. The animus energies become isolated below the 3rd chakra and unable to be appropriately expressed interacting with the male psyche and causing problems in consciousness particularly in terms of survival fears, scarcity, sexual expression and the appropriate care of children. The nonphysical aspect of the left hemispheric [language](#) centre becomes suppressed and subject to the more unconsciousness collective thought forms making individual creative thought forms harder to express and lowering the collective consciousness. The morphogenic field of consciousness of the mother and infant interact increasing rates of autism.

Due to the holographic asymmetry of psychic energy it has been relatively easier for men to reach an enlightened state of consciousness through history on an individual level whilst for women it is more of a collective process and associated with widespread changes within the physical environment with corresponding dynamic changes throughout the unconscious. The enlightenment of women is of particular importance within the context of a reorganization of timelines as it is a collective process and involves the dominant psychic energy within the unconscious or lower vibratory boarder. Shifting a timeline of a planet can be more difficult than generally appreciated and it is mainly a function of this lower vibratory boarder and how this is complicated by a holographic fragment of the infinite and collective enlightenment of women toward a symmetrical enlightened civilization with a fractal toroidal flow of energy through all its subsystems.

The internal psychic / spiritual environment of the human mind system has developed into a very hostile system of consciousness. You can imagine a Sun God crash landing many years ago and coevolving with the Earth and humanity. This produces a non linear gravity well type dynamic between the conscious realm and the underworld, with most of the separation occurring between the 3rd and 4th chakras and associated with hemispheric asymmetry with the left hemispheric 2nd chakra considered more evil and sealed behind the right hemispheric 3rd chakra. The nonlinear dynamics produce fragmentation within the psyche, problems with thought and behavior and causes the major preoccupation within the human mind system to be based around the crushing of evil, which is never really helpful within duality however can be particularly complicated within the non-local domain of a Sun God. The right hemisphere has evolved more of an ability to manipulate its own human mind system but lacks the reasoning capacity of the left hemisphere. Over time this has resulted in the problems with the male ego or separation within the left hemispheric pathway and associated incorrect binary decisions and also led to the suppression of the feminine. The sealing of the left hemispheric pathway in men is therefore often more complicated as per rates of autism, suicide and violence whilst in women it is generally better tolerated often occurring before the age of 25 when the brain is more plastic whilst associated with more problems for the collective. In this way the underworld or Sun God operates as a wholeness navigator for the planet and her people forming a natural [merkabah](#) as the toroidal flow is restored. Individuating with the deep layers of the unconscious often involves an egoic awakening followed by sealing of the left hemispheric pathway so that the individual can maintain some normal functioning whilst the chakra system goes into reverse and clears out many harmful psychic elements followed by a rise in consciousness as the kundalini energy becomes positive and there is a shift from a 3rd to a 4th chakra heart centered consciousness. This sealing of the left hemispheric pathway has allowed for some independent human thought, creation and separation within a framework of egoic consciousness before coming to the realization there is no true separation and joining with Spirit in co-creation.



This collective dynamic change within the human psyche can then cause problems with the process of conscious reality creation as an individual's thought, behavior, emotions and decision making are largely secondary to the underlying dynamics of this collective flow of psychic energy which is usually an unconscious process. Therefore it becomes helpful to have a very clear understanding of the transition process and the ultimate goal of future civilization on a widespread level so that any particular individual's decision making becomes less critical within the context of a collective transition. The unconscious has little freedom of thought however it does exert almost total control over the human population and can assist with the transition of civilization. If there can be unity of thought and intention around the planet there can be the unity of a global type 1 civilization.

# Consciousness

Usually described as an awareness or sentience and appreciated as a variable from unconsciousness into full wakefulness and less frequently into the enlightened state of higher consciousness.

Enlightenment remains poorly understood despite being highly significant and documented in every culture through millennia. Normally people are only aware and appreciate themselves as the conscious ego with the intrapsychic separation occurring in the early years of life before concrete memory and the subconscious realms remain theoretical until they are met during the process of individuation which has been confined to a minority until the collective can move through the process successfully.

The enlightened state is clearly the 'natural state' for humanity and the fall into egoic consciousness responsible for every harmful event that has occurred despite it being a probable deterministic creative process for a potential higher functioning future civilization. Historically it was reserved for a minority which leads to hierarchy and separation as when dealing with a holographic fractal system of consciousness it is either all enlightened or none with long periods on transition in between.

With higher consciousness comes the recognition that almost all the population is under some form of mind control and which can be understood from various perspectives such as the fall, alien technological control and the determinism associated with a reorganization of timelines. Whilst the transition can be nonlinear and instantaneous it is usually a slow process of awakening over years filled with the associated difficulties and judgements that go along with divergence into higher consciousness onto another timeline. With the shift in mental capacity there is a corresponding significant shift in emotional and physical states as the blockages are removed and each cell within the body communicates and works in harmony. Once the significance of this state is widely appreciated with the recognition of its potential universal nature then humanity as a whole can make it an appropriate priority with the primacy of consciousness.

The transition to enlightenment is associated with a significant increase in the conscious energy of the Creator that filters down through the dark energy of the [quantum vacuum](#) through the dark matter of the local spiritual realms and through the dna, microtubules and neural network of the human instrument and explains why this state is usually associated with a personal realization of God as it is the sentient energy of the Creator and a natural state to have a personal bond with Source. By following natural laws toward unity consciousness this conscious energy of the Creator can be increased within the collective towards a peaceful transition of civilization and evolution as the physical, mental and emotional capacities of humanity correspond with the degree to which this sentient energy flows into the physical realms.

The [triune](#) brain model is a useful approximation of how consciousness and behavior relate to structures within the brain with each level able to be controlled and limiting free will. The reptilian complex capable of repetitive behaviors can be programmed by media for over-consumption, competition and separation or it can be used for health, daily exercise, consciousness, equality and peace. A fundamental misunderstanding is relating this consciousness to darkness or evil as it is complicated by a collective perspective, is more powerful and yet has less free will and therefore can be controlled or programmed despite that leading to the control and fall of the collective. It could quite easily shift polarities and become 'good' if it was programmed for unity and natural laws whilst the ego's become relatively evil as they try and contend with the consequences of torturing their home planet.

The limbic system is related to emotional learning and memory and the more fear generated within the collective the more traumatic experiences and the more separation within the psyche and physical reality. Due to the holographic nature of consciousness the collective can all eventually be in fear or love as separation cannot be maintained indefinitely. The neocortex which can understand the very fundamentals of the universe and yet can be totally controlled by the other segments of consciousness if they are not working in harmony. An indoctrination process in childhood reinforced by an unconscious mass media limits the range of potential future thought. The separation in the physical is mirrored within until people think of themselves as only an ego and create a deterministic reality dominated by paradigm of scientific atheism or fundamental religious perspective. Due to hemispheric separation language and reasoning is dominated by the left hemisphere and associated with the neural processes of the brain, the [connectome](#) or what is learnt whilst the right hemisphere comes to dominate the quantum processes of the brain or akashic, intuitive or spiritual realms which define what is possible based on left hemispheric reasoning and actually controls the collective despite having limited freedom of thought.

Mark Passio on Consciousness - <https://youtu.be/x4aW1hGswEY>

Consciousness Wars - <http://realitysandwich.com/319247/consciousness-wars/>

## Religion Vs Atheism

Besides the drama of the New World Order much of the dynamic through the apocalypse will be the interaction of atheistic and religious modes of thinking so it is important to understand each others perspective.

A lot of the problem is that there is so much separation which the psyche that people are only conscious of their ego and the human mind system almost malfunctions trying to define and understand the universe as a unipolar consciousness. There is ample evidence that consciousness is a dynamic variable however once this process becomes conscious the opportunities for understanding become less due to the difficulties around the individuation process. It is largely a dynamic of the interaction of the spiritual realms or underworld. As it moves further into the

unconscious society becomes more egoic and atheistic whilst there are periods when it becomes more conscious and there are corresponding increases in spirituality and religious thinking. Without appreciating the longer cycles people have a tendency to project forward only what they have experienced in their own personal life experience.

There is also the issue of believing only in what can be tested and coming to terms with all the suffering in the world. As Source energy involves the higher dimensional energy of dark energy it is not open to standard deterministic scientific testing and it becomes more of a personal realization as this sentient energy joins with the consciousness of the individual during the process of awakening. Suffering comes down to separation from Source, free will and control by fractal entities. Control leads to asymmetry, determinism and lower levels of consciousness. If fractal entities are not symbiotic they become parasitical in order to maintain their free will which leads to a fall in the collective whether that be the Anunaki or the corporate military industrial complex. Freedom and higher levels of civilization involve an interdependence of fractals working towards unity with a primacy of consciousness. When dealing with a fractal system there are nodes where change can occur measured in millennia rather than years. So fractal entities need long time scales, vast distances, periods of separation and interaction of fractals in the creation process and the whole idea is to become mature enlightened co-creators rather than deterministic biorobots.

Some people look at all the different religions as a reason to support atheism however they always have a core experience of enlightenment which is common and an associated collective change in consciousness going back thousands of years to the shamanic experience. Likely the dark matter of the spiritual realm operates as a store of information which has been programmed with the technology and consciousness of higher civilization however the ability to access this akashic record still depends on the individual and collective knowledge at the time and demonstrated in traditions such as the ageless wisdom. The transition through the apocalypse will be the first time this change in consciousness and spiritual realization is supported with the free flow of information over the internet bringing with it the opportunity to unite the world religions into a single universal spirituality.

Next is the nature of the written material that prophets through history have provided which the scientific atheistic consciousness of the present cannot appreciate. This is partly related to the progression of social maturity within society although it is also the dynamic change in consciousness that occurs during the process. The process is primarily a left hemispheric egoic pulse into higher consciousness which can only be temporary (for example 1 year) before the conscious polarities individuate and descend into the underworld. The right hemisphere takes over much of the functioning leading to a more intuitive metaphorical text. Normal thought, memory, reading and expression become quite difficult (think of Jung barely able to read or work during his confrontation with the unconscious) and the experiences in the underworld involve a great deal of torture and suffering and if it wasn't for support survival would not be possible. There are autonomous complexes within the underworld that have been in a closed system for centuries, mimicking human central nervous systems at vibratory frequencies not compatible with life so they are not normally functioning and are much the same now as references in the Bible document. There are fractal entities that can form hybrids with humanity or 'Sons of God' and take many years to be removed and shared in the underworld such as in the crucifixion (Eucharist) and The book of Job.

A lot of confusion within religion is relating these spiritual experiences to a physical context and separating them into good and evil, heaven and hell and their associated doctrines of control and punishment without being able to appreciate a bi-hemispheric holographic fractal perspective subject to natural and physical laws (perfectly understandable given when they were written). Without this appreciation there is a natural tendency for these environments to lead to separation until reality creation becomes a conscious process with the appreciation these environments are interdependent.

Another is all the violence and war associated with religions in the past and present. A lot of the problem is that there are issues with causality. The underworld is a closed system although contains the unconscious of humanity and when there are lower chakra energy or information transfers within this system these lead to corresponding deterministic transfers of energy in the physical reality of the ego often manifesting as conflict on the level of couples or countries. If humanity had a 'normal' dynamic of psychic energy or symmetrical flow of kundalini there would be no unconscious negative flows of psychic spiritual energy and there would be peace on Earth. This is an unconscious process involving most of the human psyche and a holographic fragment of the infinite and therefore it is of much greater significance than generally appreciated.

The fractal entities within the spiritual realms have minimal capacity for individual creative thought so operate according to the collective thought forms and collective consciousness of the population. Obviously without an accurate and unified understanding within the general community they operate in an antagonistic fashion. If the population want the inequality of capitalism it will progress until natural laws collapse the system. if you request heaven and hell they will separate until you request unity. if you link the sexual expression of women with morality and God without understanding the effects on conscious threshold and symmetry they will torture you to extinction before anyone has opportunity to understand what is happening. If you prioritize control over freedom and enlightenment they will just turn you all into biorobots. If you allow there to be an underworld filled with technology that is beyond human understanding and operating within a closed system for millennia it will obviously have a negative effect on the collective. If the majority of people around the globe ([even 10%](#)) could understand the primacy of consciousness and associated natural laws there could be a peaceful and enjoyable transition of civilization which would begin almost immediately.

Lawrence Krauss - <https://www.youtube.com/user/LawrenceKrauss>



# Christ / Antichrist

These archetypes correspond to the enlightened state of Christ consciousness or the consciousness of the biological android operating below the heart chakra and capable of acts that only machines are capable of.

The Antichrist symbol of 666 is an archetypal pictorial image of consciousness of a hanged man between two women representing the masculine and feminine boundaries of consciousness and operating as a biological android during a descent into the underworld (upside down cross). Women have greater ability to separate their consciousness due to the restricted period of raising a child with unconditional love and less opportunity in general for individuation and wholeness. Over time this leads to women (on average) at a higher vibratory frequency whilst at a lower conscious threshold with men trying to create a physical reality as biological androids unaware that their mind systems are malfunctioning due to the whole system being bounded by the consciousness of women.

Enlightenment or resolution of the hanged man through healing and individuation involves normalizing the kundalini, working through the shadow, hemispheric symmetry and appreciating that [sexuality](#) is a dynamic flow of energy between the masculine and feminine polarity. This process may be impossible within a relationship such as marriage where there is long term suppression of negatives into the unconscious in order to maintain harmony. This is the archetype of the [Rosy Cross](#) or the path of healing through the sacred feminine, redemption through the union of opposites and associated with the philosophers stone.

During a transition in consciousness or an ascension process (imagine a Sun God beginning a period of ascension) this process becomes a lot more common and important as it has in times past. It becomes important to work with the unconscious and be guided by natural laws and synchronicities trying to stay out in front of the underworld as it ascends otherwise there is a possibility you end up inside the 'cave' as a zombie, targeted individual, insane or dead.

[Serpent on the Cross: The Ancient Occult Path to Liberation](#) - ([youtube](#)) - ([pdf](#))

# Profile Page

I AM Tapestry

## Gaia's Antibodies Awakening - Blessed Unrest - Paul Hawken



The idea is that right now there is a spontaneously emerging, locally centered, leaderless movement of environmental and social justice organizations in every country and city on the face of the earth. The movement consists of two million or more of such organizations, each working on some different local issue. They are not being created or supported by any government actions, but belong entirely to civil society. It appears that they are being called forth by our increasing awareness of the planet's troubles. Hawken calls

them "the largest social movement ever seen", and seems to think that they may comprise humanity's last best hope for preventing the collapse.

I think it goes deeper than that. If you accept James Lovelock's Gaia hypothesis at any level, they look and behave like antibodies in Gaia's bloodstream. Called out by the electronic equivalent of chemical distress messages on the internet and other media, they perform two functions. First, as Hawken observes, they are trying to fix "The Problem", one local symptom at a time. They are independent, locally acting, leaderless and resilient, just like antibodies. However, I suspect they will perform another, potentially much more important function.

"I have come to these conclusions: this is the largest social movement in all of human history. No one knows its scope, and how it functions is more mysterious than what meets the eye."

It is under the collective radar, he says, because although it's a movement, there is no leader. And it's not so much a movement gaining power as it is a movement permeating society — from the ground up. He has 105,000 organizations listed and estimates there are over a million such organizations worldwide.

## Exit from the matrix



2012 will feel like any other year for most people. There is no year or specific time that will define the era of transparency and expansion, the rise of the Sovereign Integral. It is happening quietly in the most unexpected places. People are beginning to see that what has been encoded within their human instrument is a system of control, deception and manipulation. And at some deeper level, they glimpse a new clarity, as fleeting as it might be; they perceive themselves to be more than a system of feelings and thoughts packaged inside a body. This is what is to come... people awakening from a virtual reality inside a virtual reality.

The real problem in this story is that the humans within the prison do not see the prison as a prison or the guards as guards. They are oblivious to their imprisonment.

Thus, they are not trying to escape from the prison; rather, if they are seeking to escape from anything, it is from boredom, anxiety, poverty, pain, bad relationships, illness, depression, and hopelessness. The suppression of their identity as a Sovereign Integral that lives in eternal and unconditional oneness, equality, and truthfulness is not even a consideration in their search.

## Lyricus

The WingMakers' Materials are not being aimed at any one group. It is more the reverse that there are certain groups and individuals that are being directed to the catalytic materials you refer to as WMM. The WMM is to be absorbed like one would absorb the sunshine when they are outside. No one requires measuring devices or lenses to absorb the sun's rays; they simply need to be in the path of these rays. They need to position themselves to receive the sun. This is how it is with WMM. The broader net is really about the new souls incarnating who will, as a result of their encoded event strings, unconsciously position themselves to receive these materials.

There is no one who "tracks" an individual's progress in assimilating the teachings of Lyricus. Everyone emits or broadcasts a signature vibration. This vibration is collectively woven into a species. It is this vibration that is "read" by Lyricus and it is understood in general terms what the progress of the species is based on this collective signature. There is a common understanding among the teaching core that the confluence of science, art, and religion is inevitable, and it will culminate in the scientific discovery of the human soul, and more specifically, how the human soul is designed

Where DO all our thoughts come from?

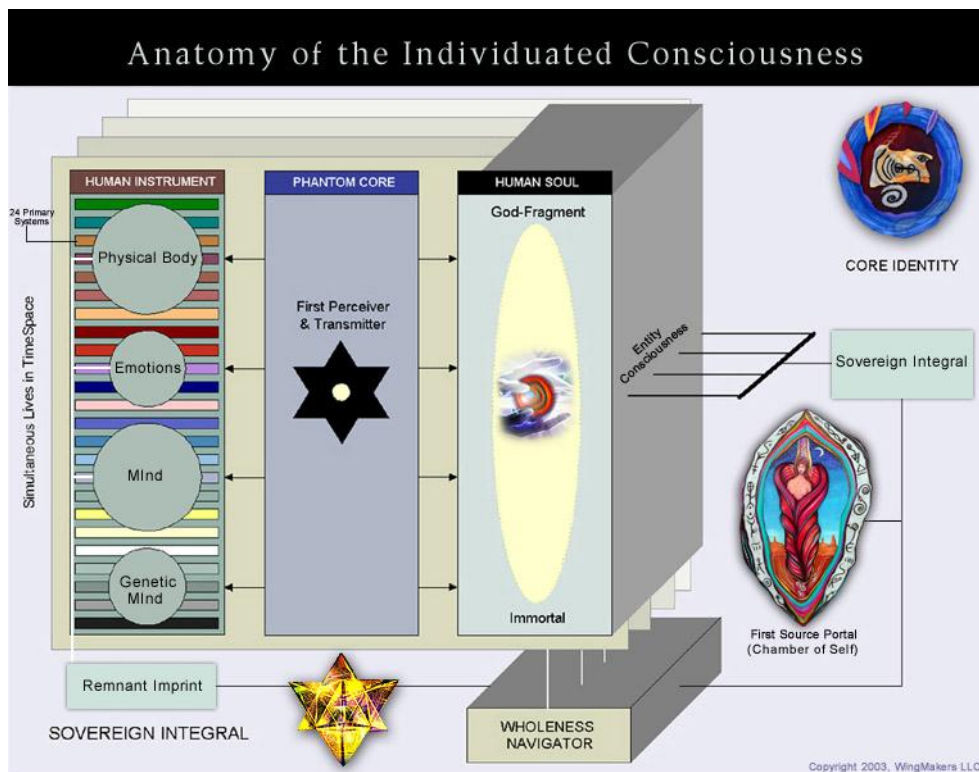


Sensory data triggers thoughts. Comparison of actions and thoughts trigger new thoughts. New thoughts trigger new actions. This cycle repeats endlessly in an ascending spiral, lateral spiral, or descending spiral. This is why sensory data quality is so critical.

For example, research has shown that the average person, by the time they become an adult, has seen 200,000 acts of violence as portrayed through media. These exposures to violence support the aggressive tendencies inherent in the human instrument's survival instincts. This aggression manifests on all scales of human endeavor, it is not limited to the interactions of one individual to another, indeed, it manifests as international discord as well. The particle within the individuated consciousness called the human personality is constantly being conditioned by society. Intentionally or not, if this element of your identity becomes your exclusive perceptual locus, you will tend to respond to life according to the embedded program of your human personality – your instincts. There is also an embedded program within the individuated consciousness, and this program – as it pertains to the worlds of time and space – is primarily expressed through the Remnant Imprint of the Sovereign Integral.

Individuals who declare themselves an individuated consciousness, not merely a human personality, are immediately more connected to the voice of the Remnant Imprint. This simple act can rekindle the embedded program within the individuated consciousness and spark a new wisdom path. There is an unimaginable shortage of media that speaks to this aspect of the human consciousness and supports this program to emerge and express itself.

Humanity is like a vast river of consciousness that flows according to its collective will. This collective will is conditioned by First Source, the sovereign will of the individuated consciousness, and the master template of the soul carrier itself. Collectively these three elements converge and create the banks of the “river”, the topography of its journey, and the destination to which it flows.



**What is the best way to obtain and experience higher powers or the 'super' human state of mind.**



Align your personal objectives with the universal objectives. In other words, if you focus your efforts on finding the sensory data streams that resonate with your consciousness and lead to your self-mastery, these same data streams will illuminate the universal objectives as they pertain to the species of which you are a part and the planet upon which your species exists. Once this is realized -- even dimly -- you can align your personal path with the universal. When this done, you accelerate at the rate that is optimal for your consciousness, while remaining in balance.

Upon earth there is an order of non-physical teachers with whom we coordinate our agenda and essential objectives. These teachers are experienced in the human condition, and thus possess the critical elements of compassion and empathy of which we -- of Lyricus -- are sometimes less replete. They provide stewardship of our objectives in the context of the human condition and advise us in the matters of the emotional and mental conflicts that confound and confuse humanity.

Extraterrestrials are walking around on earth, you just don't recognize them as extraterrestrials because the human genome and the genome of many extraterrestrial races are essentially the same. There will be ETs of a different cast that will make their presence known in the next decade, but they will not interfere with the social order. When the Grand Portal is unveiled by human hands you will invoke the attention of the Galactic Federation, and humanity will be invited to interact in the affairs of the galactic family.



# Evil



The Dark Lodge continues to consume and project power within the physical and emotional planes of terra-earth, irrespective of the external events of war. In other words, wars and political unrest are not barometers of the Dark Lodge. Rather, the signs of the Dark Lodge are found in the ethics of adults and children, and how, on a collective basis, these situational ethics re-direct the global culture away from the divine will-to-good. Until the Wholeness Navigator (a component of the human soul) is discovered and its practical applications employed by a critical mass of humans, the Dark Lodge will dominate in this physical realm.

It is not commonly understood in religious circles, but the major power centers of religious activity on earth each possess an inner circle of authority, and these individuals are at least dimly aware of these prophecies, and in one instance, are crystal clear about what the future holds in the 21st century. Thus, using my criteria, the year 2012 is not a particularly significant year. However, if someone is more attuned to the physical environment, the year 2012 may indeed hold some significant events. ([Black Pope](#)) - / - ([Prophecy](#))

Among species whose religious and spiritual identities are fragmented, religious leaders are essentially in competition. That is to say, leadership has chosen to define the spiritual worlds and individual purpose therein differently. This is common among species that have partial activation of the soul carrier's sensorial capacity. This fractional capacity is precisely the cause of discordant views by spiritual leaders, and the resulting rivalry is the primary cause of resistance expressed by spiritual leaders when the Grand Portal is discovered.

The primary concern in the universe is not evil, but ignorance. When members of a species are in ignorance of their identity as an individuated consciousness, they are more easily manipulated and seduced by the temporal illusions of MEST (matter, energy, space, time). The MEST universe is the most exterior view of the multiverse, and those who identify with it as their true home are living in ignorance. It is from this lack of knowledge that the concept of evil has propagated into an array of characters, energies, and motives. Evil, at its most distilled level, is merely partial awareness, and from this partial awareness, the soul carrier of any species is capable of behaviors that can be termed evil. Evil, as it pertains to a personality like First Source, does not exist. It is not a codified energy system or intelligence. It is a behavioral expression of ignorance and nothing more. In this context, Lyricus is concerned with evil, but does not fear its power or impact because evil is not coordinated and coherent, unlike those who are aligned with First Source. Moreover, evil is in conflict with itself more than it is in conflict with First Source and its aligned expressions. In most instances, Lyricus



looks upon the evil expressions of a species or one of its members with compassion, heightening our resolve to assist a species to the Grand Portal. In Lyricus terminology, evil is resistance to the path of awareness – namely the Grand Portal. Resistance to the Grand Portal's discovery and propagation is the primary outgrowth of uninformed entities that desire to retain the deceptions of their personal power, fearing that the enlightenment of the species will displace them. Evil lacks a root system that is fed from the depths of the individuated consciousness, and it is therefore easily eradicated once the individuated consciousness becomes the identity of the human species.



## **THE PRESENCE OF SOUL**

The soul carrier is in a constant state of flux and development that is the result of the dance between the master template, UIS and the DNA molecule present in each cell. As the soul carrier of the species evolves, the DNA molecule increasingly activates its antenna and responds to the higher dimensional, organizing information field that enables the soul carrier to integrate soul consciousness more fully.

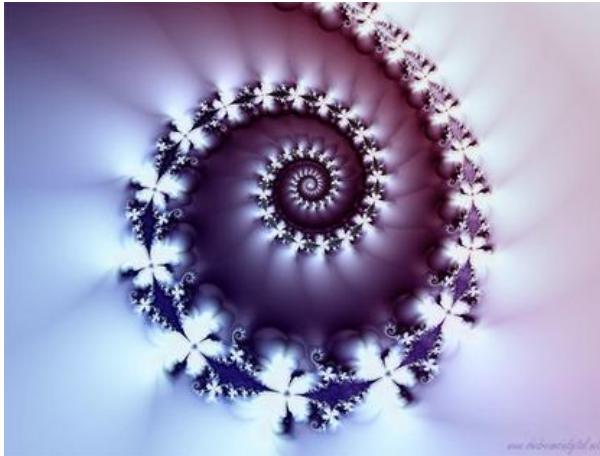
As the soul consciousness enters the soul carrier with greater vibratory force and integration, it vibrationally alters the soul carrier. It does this generally in three distinct ways:

1. The energy centers of the soul carrier (sometimes referred to as chakras) are the conduits of UIS energy to the soul carrier – at all levels – physically, emotionally, and mentally. This increase in UIS energy vibrationally shifts the soul carrier, causing it to have greater access to the consciousness of soul.
2. As the frequency of soul is accessed, the soul carrier gains an appreciation and growing realization that it is the carrier wave expression of a God-Fragment interacting with the worlds of linear time, crystallized matter, and three-dimensional space. This new perception portends a transformative identity and value shift.
3. The DNA molecule is both an antenna that attunes to UIS and the master template, as well as a transmitter of its transformations that are a result of its further intimate contact with the soul consciousness. This transmission is a vibrational frequency that is communicable to the DNA molecules of all others within the species, even affecting related species.

The soul is attuned to UIS and operates therein because this is the vibratory field that is native to its essence. As a greater percentage of the species embody their soul consciousness, it becomes easier for the remaining members to do so as well.

As the soul carrier strives to learn about its true identity, it begins to evolve its capacities to learn, conceptualize, create, and manifest new realities. These new realities begin to alter the vibrational density of its home planet and these in turn alter the soul carrier and its ability to perceive something of what it contains.

# DEVELOPMENTAL SHIFTS



There are four developmental shifts that precede the emergence of the Grand Portal, and these generally occur within 3-5 generations of the discovery. They are unfolded in the following order:

1. A physical shift is expressed in the planetary environment and spatial surroundings. This physical shift is symbolic of the momentous changes in the virtual structures that prepare the species for the Grand Portal. The physical shifts generally take expression through weather conditions, astronomical anomalies, ethnic turmoil, technological dysfunction, and disease – all of which impact on economic and planetary stability.
2. An emotional shift is expressed in the movement of the species to more effectively manage their emotional center (heart) at an energetic, non-physical level, enabling a higher bandwidth connection between the heart and brain centers. This heart-brain connection aligns the energetic centers of the soul carrier to accept a more intense awakening of the intuitive powers innately present in the genetic mind of the species.
3. A mental shift is expressed as the genetic mind of the species is made more accessible to the species as a result of the previous shift in heart-brain integration. The genetic mind – as the repository of information defined by the species – operates independent of horizontal time flows and can provide quantum leaps in knowledge if its higher dimensional information packets are accessed.
4. A shift within the genetic mind occurs when the grid of the genetic mind becomes discontinuous, forming into multiple groupings. Members of the species will energetically reorganize into resonant groups, each accessing different regions of the genetic mind and evolving a discrete sub-genetic mind whose resonant coupling is more closely fitted to each group.

At the end of the fourth phase the energy of UIS and the virtual structures of the master template begin to “descend” within the planetary dimension of time and space – attracted by the shifting consciousness of the species. Those members of the species that are energetically attracted to the higher dimensional regions of the genetic mind will – during this time – reveal the science of multidimensional reality that has always been encoded into the master template, waiting for the resonance of minds and hearts to uncover it.

The Grand Portal is holographic, emitting from First Source and extending to UIS, embedded within the master template, conducted into the quantum fields of the genetic mind, drawn into the energetic systems of the soul carrier, and finally coiled within the DNA molecule of the species. This masterful interchange of energy, information, and expression is orchestrated by the magnetic field that surrounds the Grand Portal. The Grand Portal is similar to a gravitational field that entrains all surrounding matter to its presence. This presence is electromagnetically released into the three-dimensional realms, whereby it becomes the beckoning force that literally tows a species through time and space to the Grand Portal, and through the energetic field that it represents.

# Debt Slaves - Money as debt - Scarcity Vs Abundance



## Bankruptcy Statistics

On April 20, 2005, several new bankruptcy law changes were passed and they took effect on October 17, 2005 - exactly 180 days after its signing by President George W. Bush. That's good news for the credit card industry since they've been pushing for tougher bankruptcy laws for the last eight years.

For many families, filing for bankruptcy is a difficult and painful decision. If you think that many filers are wealthy families looking to beat the system, think again.

According to recent studies, the vast majority of filers earn less than \$25,000 a year and many of these families experience the loss of a job in the months or years prior to filing.

## Recent Changes to the Bankruptcy Laws

**Approximately 50% of all bankruptcies were caused, at least in part, by illness or medical debts.** This means medical bankruptcy involved between roughly 2 million Americans in 2001. Credit card profits have skyrocketed in recent years. From 2000 to 2004, credit card profits jumped from \$20 billion to \$30 billion - a 50% increase. The credit card industry is looking to entrap many of those same individuals that cannot manage their debt, including **aggressively seeking out teenagers**. The average household now has more than \$8,500 in credit card debt alone.

## Positive economy – Abundance

**The Venus Project** - <http://www.thevenusproject.com/>



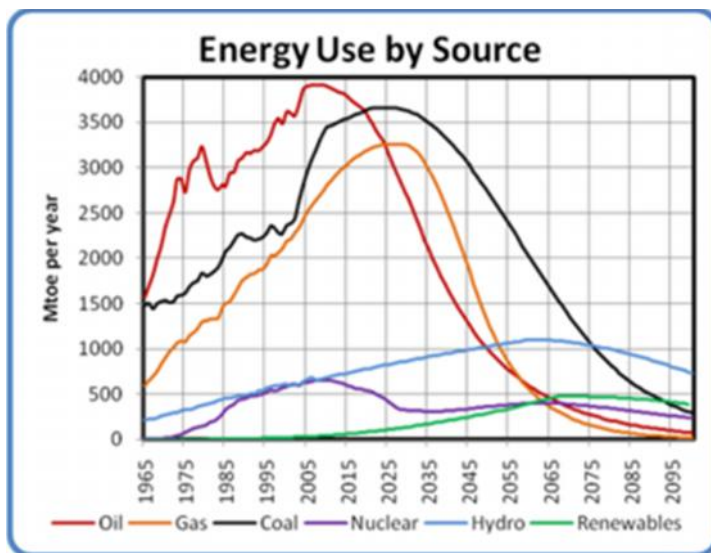
A Resource-Based Economy is a system in which all goods and services are available without the use of money, credits, barter or any other system of debt or servitude. All resources become the common heritage of all of the inhabitants, not just a select few. The premise upon which this system is based is that the Earth is abundant with plentiful resource; our practice of rationing resources through monetary methods is irrelevant and counter productive to our survival. By

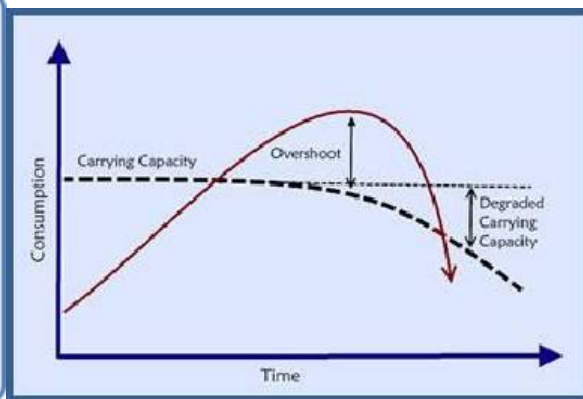
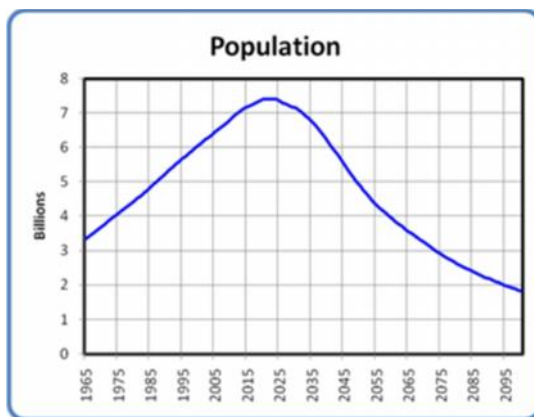
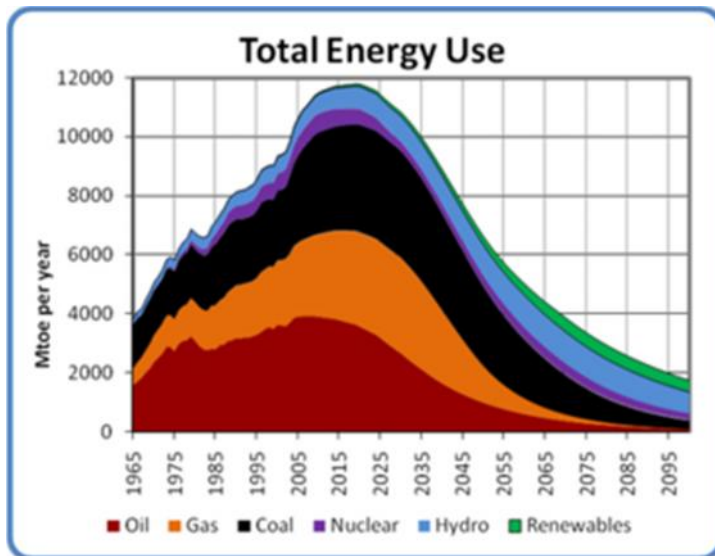
supplying an efficiently designed economy, everyone can enjoy a very high standard of living with all of the amenities of a high technological society. In an economy based on resources rather than money, we could easily produce all of the necessities of life and provide a high standard of living for all.

In a resource-based economy all of the world's resources are held as the common heritage of all of Earth's people, thus eventually outgrowing the need for the artificial boundaries that separate people. This is the unifying imperative. We must emphasize that this approach to global governance has nothing whatever in common with the present aims of an elite to form a world government with themselves and large corporations at the helm, and the vast majority of the world's population subservient to them. Our vision of globalization empowers each and every person on the planet to be the best they can be, not to live in abject subjugation to a corporate governing body.

## Peak Oil Energy Scarcity - <http://www.paulchefurka.ca/>

"However, this does not mean that we should adopt a fatalistic stance and assume there is nothing to be done. In fact nothing could be further from the truth. The need for action is more urgent now than ever. Humanity is not going to go extinct. There are going to be massive and ever-growing numbers of people in dire need for the foreseeable future. We need to start now to put systems, structures and attitudes in place that will help them cope with the difficulties, find happiness where it exists and thrive as best they can. We need to develop new ways of seeing the world, new ways of seeing each other, new values and ethics. We need to do this with the aim of minimizing the misery and ensuring that as many healthy, happy people as possible emerge from this long trauma with the skills and knowledge needed to build the next cycle of civilization." <http://www.paulchefurka.ca/WEAP/WEAP.html>





Fukushima Out of Control - <http://youtu.be/Pz1j4IHcsP4> (The Ocean is Broken)



## Energy Abundance - <http://www.wanttoknow.info/newenergysources>



There are dozens of new energy systems. Many are viable and well tested. It offers the world pollution-free energy abundance for everyone, everywhere. Yet all these wonderful benefits that can make life on this planet so much easier and better for everyone have been postponed for decades. Why? Whose purposes are served by this postponement?

There are four forces that have worked together to create this situation. The wealthiest families and their central banking institutions are the first force.

Their motivations are greed and the need to control almost everything except themselves. Their plan is to eventually control all of the resources of the world, and thereby control everyone's life through the availability of all goods and services.

All four forces are just different aspects of the same process. There is really only one force preventing the availability of new energy technology, and that is unspiritually motivated behavior. **New energy technology is an outward manifestation of divine abundance.** It is the engine of the economy of an enlightened society, where people voluntarily behave in a respectful and civil manner toward each other. **Unspiritualized humans cannot be trusted with new energy.** They will only do what they have always done, which is to take merciless advantage of each other, or kill each other and themselves in the process.

<http://www.ahealedplanet.net/home.htm>





You have been telling people it is the Eleventh Hour.  
Now you must go back and tell the people this in THE HOUR  
There are many things to consider:  
Where are you living? What are you doing? What are your relationships?  
Are you in right relation? Where is your water? Know your garden.  
It is time to speak your truth.  
Create your community. Be good to each other.  
And do not look outside of yourself for a leader.  
This could be a good time!  
There is a river flowing now very fast.  
It is so great and swift that there are those who will be afraid.  
They will try to hold on to the shore.  
They will feel they are being torn apart and will suffer greatly.  
Know the river has its own destination.  
The Elders say:  
We must let go of the shore, push off into the middle of the river,  
keep our hearts open and our heads above water.  
See who is in there with you and celebrate.  
At this time in history, we are to take nothing personally, least of all ourselves.  
For the moment we do, our spiritual growth and journey comes to a halt.  
The time of the lone wolf is over. Gather yourselves.  
Banish the word struggle from your attitude and your vocabulary.  
All that we do now must be done in a sacred manner and in celebration.

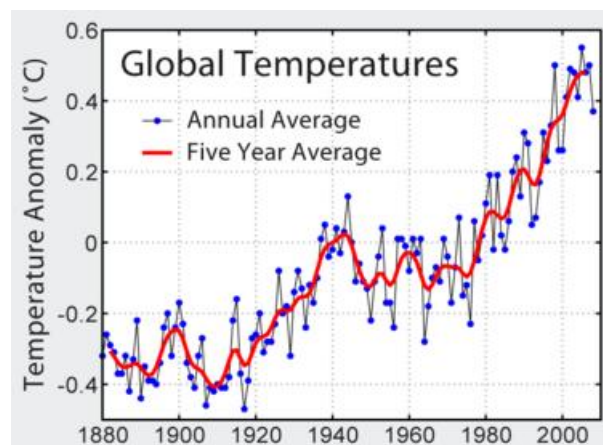
For WE are the ONES we've been waiting for.  
The Elders, Oraibi, Arizona Hopi Nation

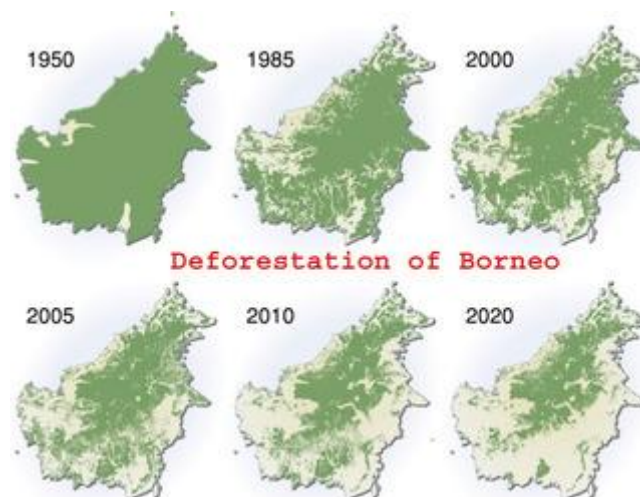
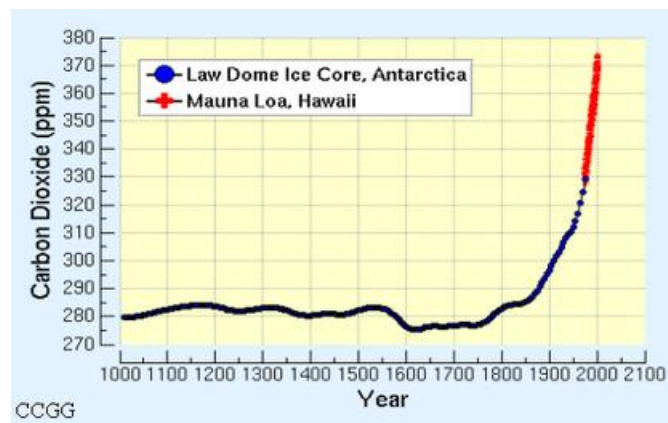
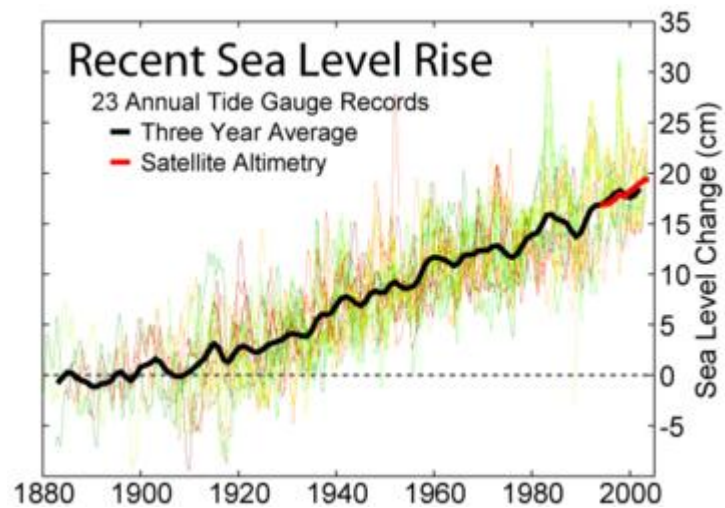


## Deep Ecology

Deep ecology is a somewhat recent branch of ecological philosophy (ecosophy) that considers humankind as an integral part of its environment. The philosophy emphasizes the equal value of human and non-human life as well as the importance of the ecosystem and natural processes. It provides a foundation for the environmental and green movements and has led to a new system of environmental ethics.

Deep ecology's core principle is the claim that, like humanity, the living environment as a whole has the same right to live and flourish. Deep ecology describes itself as "deep" because it persists in asking deeper questions concerning "why" and "how" and thus is concerned with the fundamental philosophical questions about the impacts of human life as one part of the ecosphere, rather than with a narrow view of ecology as a branch of biological science, and aims to avoid merely anthropocentric environmentalism, which is concerned with conservation of the environment only for exploitation by and for humans purposes, which excludes the fundamental philosophy of deep ecology. Deep ecology seeks a more holistic view of the world we live in and seeks to apply to life the understanding that separate parts of the ecosystem (including humans) function as a whole. The central spiritual tenet of deep ecology is that the human species is a part of the Earth and not separate from it. A process of self-realisation or "re-earthing" is used for an individual to intuitively gain an ecocentric perspective. The notion is based on the idea that the more we expand the self to identify with "others" (people, animals, ecosystems), the more we realize ourselves.

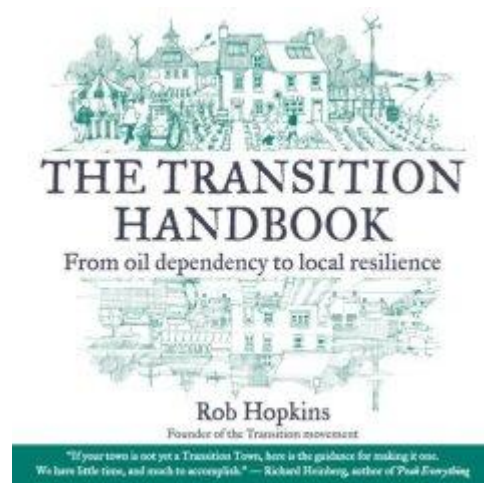




The Arctic Methane Emergency - 1/ <https://youtu.be/gehxLgzBZIA>  
 2/ <https://youtu.be/QQkNxuQ0DoI>



## **Transition Towns - Local Resilience - <http://www.transitionnetwork.org/>**



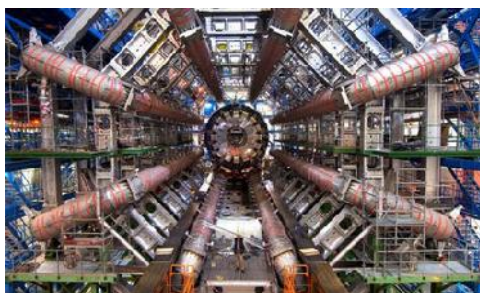
The main aim of the project generally, and echoed by the Towns locally, is to raise awareness of sustainable living and build local resilience in the near future. Communities are encouraged to seek out methods for reducing energy usage as well as increasing their own self reliance—a slogan of the movement is "Food feet, not food miles!" Initiatives so far have included creating community gardens to grow food; business waste exchange, which seeks to match the waste of one industry with another industry that uses this waste; and even simply repairing old items rather than throwing them away.

Central to the Transition Town movement is the idea that a life without oil could in fact be far more enjoyable and fulfilling than the present "by shifting our mind-set we can actually recognise the coming post-cheap oil era as an opportunity rather than a threat, and design the future low carbon age to be thriving, resilient and abundant – somewhere much better to live than our current alienated consumer culture based on greed, war and the myth of perpetual growth."

An essential aspect of Transition in many places, is that the outer work of transition needs to be matched by inner transition. That is in order to move down the energy descent pathways effectively we need to rebuild our relations with our selves, with each other and with the "natural" worlds. That requires focusing on the heart and soul of transition

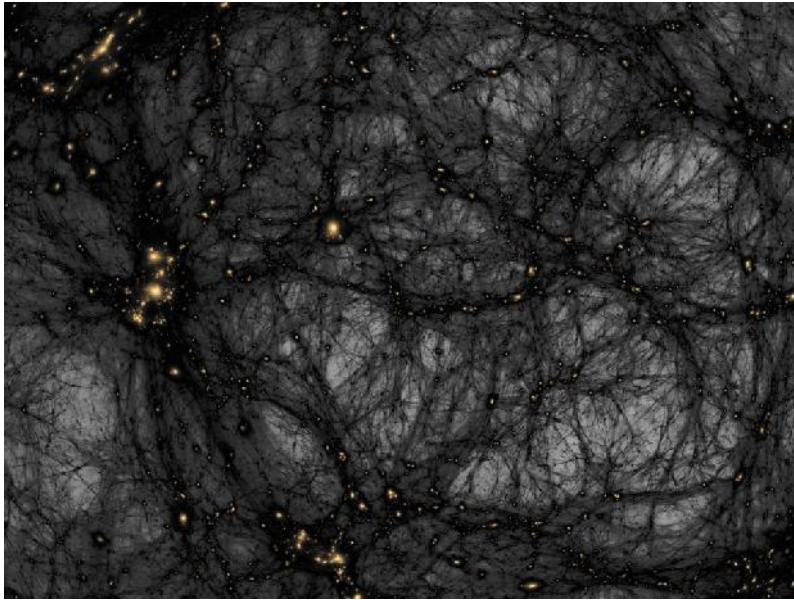
## **God and the particles of doom - Second chance for Large Hadron Collider to deliver universe's secrets**

Worlds First Time Machine - through the 5th dimension



Discoveries would include the God Particle, a tiny entity also called the Higgs Boson, which is believed to give objects – including people – their mass. In addition, dark matter, a mysterious, invisible form of matter that permeates the universe, would be uncovered, along with a host of other revolutionary discoveries. More than a year after an explosion of sparks, soot and frigid helium shut it down, the world's biggest and most expensive physics experiment, known as the Large Hadron Collider, is poised to start up again. In December, if all goes well, protons will start smashing together in an underground racetrack outside Geneva in a search for forces and particles that reigned during the first trillionth of a second of the Big Bang. Then it will be time to test one of the most bizarre and revolutionary theories in science. I'm not talking about extra dimensions of space-time, dark matter or even black holes that eat the Earth. No, I'm talking about the notion that the troubled collider is being sabotaged by its own future. A pair of otherwise distinguished physicists have suggested that the hypothesized Higgs boson, which physicists hope to produce with the

collider, might be so abhorrent to nature that its creation would ripple backward through time and stop the collider before it could make one, like a time traveler who goes back in time to kill his grandfather. Cern almost succeeded last year. Now it is convinced that it has got it right this time. "All I can say is that the LHC is a much safer, much better understood machine than it was a year ago," said Myers. Most physicists believe he is right. "If it works, we will have built the most complex machine in history," said one. "If not, we will have assembled the world's most expensive piece of modern art."



**There are many intuitive youtube videos how CERN relates to the clarification of dark matter and the relation to the underworld (from which it is probably derived) and how this relates to 'evil' within society and the apocalypse.**

The CERN [Deception](#) / Opening the [Abyss](#)

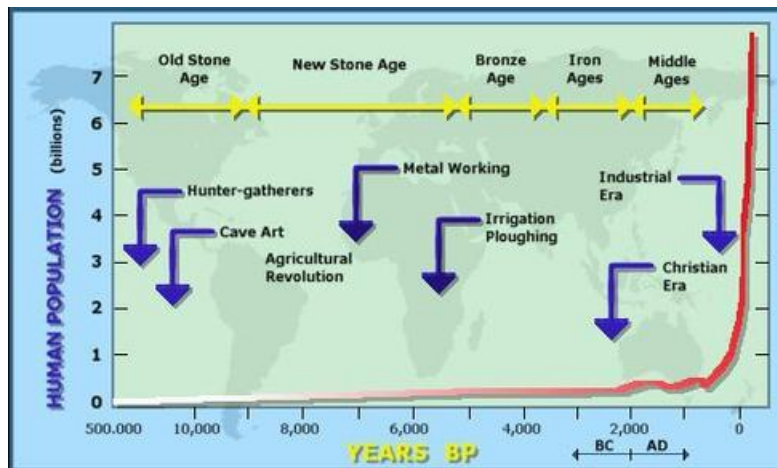
Dark Matter (Spirit) appears like water with the consistency of air and the density of lead whilst falling with gravity over months rather than seconds. It can be separated based on vibratory frequency to form the spiritual realms of heaven and hell although needs the constant application of energy to maintain this separation which manifests in the physical through an egoic consciousness, segregating the lower vibrations into 3rd world countries or prison complexes and increasing determinism through technocratic control. With instability comes collapse and an associated change in consciousness within humanity.

BBC Horizon - What is Reality - <http://youtu.be/Xr5nWRE-LAE>



**Albert Bartlett** - <http://www.albartlett.org/>

**"The greatest shortcoming of the human race is our inability to understand the exponential function."**



#### THE SOLUTION

A spherical earth is finite and hence is forever unappealing to the devotees of perpetual growth. In contrast, a flat earth can accommodate growth forever, because a flat earth can be infinite in the two horizontal dimensions.

If the "we can grow forever" people are right, then they will expect us, as scientists, to

modify our science in ways that will permit perpetual growth. We will be called on to abandon the "spherical earth" concept and figure out the science of the flat earth. We will be called on to explain the balance of forces that make it possible for astronauts to circle endlessly in orbit above a flat earth, and to explain why astronauts appear to be weightless. We will have to figure out why we have time zones; where do the sun, moon and stars go when they set in the west of an infinite flat earth, and during the night, how do they get back to their starting point in the east. These and a host of other problems will face us as the "infinite earth" people gain more and more acceptance, power and authority. We need to identify these people as members of "The New Flat Earth Society" because a flat earth is the only earth that has the potential to allow the human population to grow forever.

Exponential Growth by Albert Bartlett

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=F-QA2rkpBSY&feature=related>

## Disease

Also, it is a false assumption that disease is "karmically engendered". Disease is an outgrowth of many things, sometime it's karmically related, but more times than not, it is an outgrowth of a deeper purpose: in this case, the discovery of soul. Without the medical technology that disease demands, the human soul would remain a fixture of faith and therefore it would find its way into a subset of a species, but not carry the powerful import as when it is proven to exist by science.

Disease serves a purpose for the broader species even though it seems absurd in the context of the individual. The medical technology that a species develops to combat its own mortality, is precisely the technical footing required for science to prove the existence of soul (Grand Portal).



## A SPIRITUAL REVOLUTION

On the surface of the world right now there is  
war and violence and things seem dark.  
But calmly and quietly, at the same time,  
something else is happening underground  
An inner revolution is taking place  
and certain individuals are being called to a  
higher light.

It is a silent revolution.

From the inside out. From the ground up.

This is a Global operation.

A Spiritual Conspiracy.

There are sleeper cells in every nation on the  
planet.

You won't see us on the TV.

You won't read about us in the newspaper

You won't hear about us on the radio

We don't seek any glory We don't wear any  
uniform

We come in all shapes and sizes, colors and  
styles

Most of us work anonymously

We are quietly working behind the scenes

in every country and culture of the world

Cities big and small, mountains and valleys,  
in farms and villages, tribes and remote islands

You could pass by one of us on the street

and not even notice We go undercover

We remain behind the scenes

It is of no concern to us who takes the final  
credit

But simply that the work gets done

Occasionally we spot each other in the street

We give a quiet nod and continue on our way

During the day many of us pretend we have  
normal jobs

But behind the false storefront at night

is where the real work takes a place

Some call us the Conscious Army

We are slowly creating a new world  
with the power of our minds and hearts

We follow, with passion and joy

Our orders come from the Central Spiritual Intelligence

We are dropping soft, secret love bombs when no one is looking

Poems ~ Hugs ~ Music ~ Photography ~ Movies ~ Kind words ~

Smiles ~ Meditation and prayer ~ Dance ~ Social activism ~ Websites

Blogs ~ Random acts of kindness...

We each express ourselves in our own unique ways

with our own unique gifts and talents

Be the change you want to see in the world

That is the motto that fills our hearts

We know it is the only way real transformation takes place

We know that quietly and humbly we have the



power of all the oceans combined  
Our work is slow and meticulous  
Like the formation of mountains  
It is not even visible at first glance  
And yet with it entire tectonic plates  
shall be moved in the centuries to come  
Love is the new religion of the 21st century  
You don't have to be a highly educated person  
Or have any exceptional knowledge to understand it  
It comes from the intelligence of the heart  
Embedded in the timeless evolutionary pulse of all human beings  
Be the change you want to see in the world  
Nobody else can do it for you  
We are now recruiting  
Perhaps you will join us  
Or already have.  
All are welcome  
The door is open  
~ author unknown

## **Forgiveness** - Peter Russell - <http://www.peterrussell.com/index2.php>



The conventional understanding of forgiveness is of some absolution or pardon—something along the lines, "I know you did wrong, but I'll overlook it this time." But the original meaning of forgiveness is very different. The ancient Greek word for "forgiveness", is *aphesis*, meaning "to let go." When we forgive another we let go of the judgments we may have projected onto them. We release them from all our interpretations and evaluations, all our thoughts of right or wrong, of friend or foe.

Instead we see that here is another human being caught up in their own illusions about themselves and the world around them. Like us, they feel the need for security, control, recognition, approval, or stimulus. They too probably feel threatened by people and things that prevent them finding fulfillment. And, like us, they sometimes make mistakes. Yet, behind all these errors, there is another child of God simply looking for peace of mind.

Even those we regard as evil are seeking the same goal. It is just that for one reason or another—who knows what pain they may have endured in their childhood, or what beliefs they may have adopted—they seek their own fulfillment in ways that are uncaring, and perhaps even cruel. Deep inside, however, they are another spark of the divine light struggling to find some salvation in this world.

Forgiveness is not something we do for the other person so much as something we do for ourselves. When we let go of our judgments of others, we let go of the source of much of our anger and many of our grievances. Our bad feelings may seem justified at the time, but they don't serve us—in fact, they usually cause more damage to us than they do to the other person. The freer we are of our judgments and grievances, the more at peace we can be in ourselves -

<http://www.peterrussell.com/SG/Ch7.php#Forgiveness>

## Eating Fossil Fuels -

[http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/100303\\_eating\\_oil.html](http://www.fromthewilderness.com/free/ww3/100303_eating_oil.html)



At present, nearly 40% of all land-based photosynthetic capability has been appropriated by human beings. In the United States we divert more than half of the energy captured by photosynthesis. We have taken over all the prime real estate on this planet. The rest of nature is forced to make due with what is left. Plainly, this is one of the major factors in species extinctions and in ecosystem stress.

Between 1950 and 1984, as the Green Revolution transformed agriculture around the globe, world grain production increased by 250%. The energy for the Green Revolution was provided by fossil fuels in the form of fertilizers (natural gas), pesticides (oil), and hydrocarbon fueled irrigation.

**In a very real sense, we are literally eating fossil fuels.** In their refined study, Giampietro and Pimentel found that **10 kcal of exosomatic energy are required to produce 1 kcal of food delivered to the consumer in the U.S. food system.** This includes packaging and all delivery expenses, but excludes household cooking). The U.S. food system consumes ten times more energy than it produces in food energy. This disparity is made possible by nonrenewable fossil fuel stocks.

GasLand - <http://youtu.be/phCibwj396I>

## The Ethics of Eating Meat: A Radical View - By Charles Eisenstein

<http://www.ascentofhumanity.com/>



In order to feed modern society's enormous appetite for meat, animals endure unimaginable suffering in conditions of extreme filth, crowding and confinement. Chickens are packed twenty to a cage, hogs are kept in concrete stalls so narrow they can never turn around. The cruelty is appalling, but no less so than the environmental effects. Meat animals are fed anywhere from five to fifteen pounds of vegetable protein for each pound of meat produced--an unconscionable practice in a world where many go hungry. Whereas one-sixth an acre of land can feed a vegetarian for a year, over three acres are required to provide the grain needed to raise a year's worth of meat for the average meat-eater.

Hundreds of different studies concur, showing that vegetarians who eat balanced diets have lower rates of coronary artery disease, hypertension, obesity, and certain cancers. In 1999, a meta-analysis of several vegetarian and vegan mortality studies was conducted. The results of these studies were compared together and re-analyzed. The researchers concluded that even reducing meat in your diet had a significant effect on lowering your rate of disease. People who ate meat just once a week had a 20% lower rate of dying from heart disease, and their over-all mortality rate was reduced by 10%.

Videos - [Earthlings](#) - [Cowspiracy](#) - [Harari](#)



# Knowledge Driven Revolution



Download from  
Dreamstime.com  
This watermark-free image is for previewing purposes only.

19172108  
Erika Kavali | Dreamstime.com



# Knowledge Driven Revolution

## The Scientific Outlook

This series examines Bertrand Russell's 1931 book *The Scientific Outlook*. Bertrand Arthur William Russell, 3rd Earl Russell (1872-1970) was a renowned British philosopher and mathematician who was an adamant internationalist and worked extensively on the education of young children. This included running an experimental school in the 1920's with his second wife Dora Black. He was the founder of the [Pugwash movement](#) which used the spectre of Cold War nuclear annihilation to push for world government. Among many other prizes, Russell was awarded the [Nobel Prize in Literature](#) in 1950 and UNESCO's (United Nations Educational, Scientific, and Cultural Organization) [Kalinga prize](#) for the popularization of science in 1957.

Part 1 of this series examines science as power-thought and the use of scientific technique to increase the power of an elite scientific minority over the unscientific masses. Part 2 examines the composition of the society of experts who will use scientific technique to dominate the masses. At the forefront of this society of experts is the expert "manipulator", whom Lenin is the archetype. This society also aims to conceal its power and influence behind political veils like democracy. Part 3 explores the application of scientific technique to education with an emphasis on the distinction between education for the "governing class" and "working class". Part 4 looks at the use of education, the Press, radio and Hollywood as forms of propaganda. Part 5 examines the use of behaviourism, psycho-analysis and physiological manipulation as applied to education. Part 6 examines the application of scientific technique to the reproduction of human beings including the separate breeding techniques to be applied to the "governing class" compared with the "working class". This also includes the creation of a "priestly class" within the ruling governing class. Part 7 explores the changes to freedom and equality in the scientific society. This includes changes in the relationship between individual freedom and the collective good, freedom of speech and the Press, freedom to choose one's own career and the freedom to have children. Part 8 examines the changes to free trade and labour in the scientific. Including the removal of competition and the choice between pre-determined work or prison. The final article describes the creation of two artificial societies including the design and implementation of a new religion specifically for that new planned society. The two societies described are: Japan following their 1867 revolution and Russia following the Bolshevik revolution.

- [The Scientific Outlook Part 1: Scientific Technique and Power](#)
- The Scientific Outlook Part 2: The Rule of the Scientific Expert
- The Scientific Outlook Part 3: Scientific Technique and Education
- The Scientific Outlook Part 4: Propaganda: From the Class Room to Hollywood
- The Scientific Outlook Part 5: Behaviourism, Psycho-Analysis and Physiological Manipulation in Education
- The Scientific Outlook Part 6: Scientific Technique and Human Reproduction

- The Scientific Outlook Part 7: Freedom and Equality in a Scientific Society
- The Scientific Outlook Part 8: Free Trade and Labour in a Scientific Society
- The Scientific Outlook Part 9: Two Examples of Scientifically Created Artificial Societies: Japan and Soviet Russia

Mere Exposure to John McCain Can Be Dangerous About a month ago FOX News was caught hiding a smiling John McCain in the animation of one of their shows. Why would they go to such an effort, and break the law, to hide an imperceptible John McCain? Below is an excerpt from a standard social cognition book which will explain a lot. ... [Continue Reading](#)

Psychopathic Groups and Distorted Definitions The use of an inner, or esoteric, language to intentionally deceive is a trademark characteristic of the psychopathic personality or psychopathically dominated group. This is nicely summarized in Andrew M. Lobaczewski's Political Ponerology: A Science on the Nature of Evil Adjusted for Political Purposes (1998): ... [Continue Reading](#)

## UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy

As the first Director of UNESCO (United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organisation), Sir Julian Sorell Huxley (1887-1975) wrote a paper entitled UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy (1946) in which he outlines his vision for the newly created international organisation (which grew out of the League of Nations' Institute of Intellectual Co-operation). According to Huxley, the guiding philosophy of UNESCO should be what he terms, World Evolutionary Humanism. Part 1 in this series describes this philosophy and its relation to eugenics. The second article outlines the purpose of UNESCO, which is to mentally prepare the world for global political unification under a single world government. Part 3 describes the use of education by UNESCO, as an essential technique of forming the minds of the young as well as the old. The fourth article examines the importance of the creative arts and sciences in guiding society towards predetermined goals. The final part examines UNESCO's use of the mass media and other forms of communication towards obtaining its goals.

Julian Huxley, an evolutionary biologist, humanist, and ardent internationalist held many titles including: Secretary of the Zoological Society of London (1935-42), first president of the British Humanist Association (1963), Vice-President (1937-44) and President (1959-62) of the British Eugenics Society. He was also a founding member of the World Wild Life Fund, coined the term

"transhumanism" (as a means of disguising eugenics) and gave two Galton memorial lectures (1936, 1962). Huxley also received many awards including the Darwin Medal of the Royal Society (1956), UNESCO's Kalinga Prize (1953) and the Special Award of the Lasker Foundation in the category Planned Parenthood - World Population (1959) to name but a few. He is also the Grandson of Thomas Huxley (Darwin's Bulldog) and brother of author Aldous Huxley.

- [UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy Part 1: World Evolutionary Humanism, Eugenics and UNESCO](#)
- UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy Part 2: The Task of Unifying the World Mind
- UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy Part 3: Education for World Government
- UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy Part 4: Guiding Society Through Art and Science
- UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy Part 5: The Mass Media Division of UNESCO

## Reshaping the International Order

The Club of Rome is a premiere think tank composed of approximately 100 members including leading scientists, philosophers, political advisors, former politicians and many other influential bureaucrats and technocrats. This series of articles describes the major conclusions of the 1976 book *Rio: Reshaping the International Order: A Report to the Club of Rome* coordinated by Nobel Laureate Jan Tinbergen. The RIO report "addresses the following question: what new international order should be recommended to the world's statesmen and social groups so as to meet, to the extent practically and realistically possible, the urgent needs of today's population and the probable needs of future generations?"

Part 1 of this series gives an overview of the proposed new international order described by the RIO report as "humanistic socialism". This includes: collective neighbourhood armies, a fully planned world economy, global free trade, public international enterprises, proposed changes in consumption patterns among other topics. Changes to the financial system including international taxation and the creation of a World Treasury, World Central Bank and World Currency are examined in part 2. Part 3 addresses the redefinition of sovereignty from "territorial sovereignty" to "functional sovereignty" as well as the use of the concept of the "common heritage of mankind" to gain international control of not just the oceans, atmosphere and outer space but also all material and non-material resources. Part 4 discusses the generation of public opinion and the use of white coated propagandists. The creation of a World Food Authority and its use for population control is examined in part 5. The final article in this series will examine a wide range of topics including: regional unions, world solidarity, foundations of the international legal system, freedom and the establishment of an standing United Nations military.

- [Reshaping the International Order Part 1: What Does a World Governed by Humanistic Socialism Look Like?](#)
- Reshaping the International Order Part 2: Reshaping the International Financial Order

- Reshaping the International Order Part 3: "Functional" Sovereignty and the Common Heritage of Mankind
- Reshaping the International Order Part 4: Reshaping Public Opinion and the White Coated Propagandists
- Reshaping the International Order Part 5: Population Control and a World Food Authority
- Reshaping the International Order Part 6: A Glimpse into the New Order

## The Next Million Years

Charles Galton Darwin's 1952 book *The Next Million Years* attempts to give a general outline of the "future history" of mankind by using the "law of human nature". C.G. Darwin (1887-1962) was an English physicist and grandson of Charles Darwin of evolutionary fame. Despite being concerned about the over-population of the world he had four sons and one daughter with his wife Katharine Pember. The hypocrisy of this may seem odd, but the concern about over-population only refers to inferior breeds of humans and not superior breeds like himself and his lineage. C.G. Darwin was a long time member and eventual president of the Eugenic Society (1953-59) which represented the belief system held among many of the political, scientific and aristocratic elites of his day and the present.

The first part in this series examines a variety of issues that C. G. Darwin envisions for the next million years of the future history of humanity including: the altering of human nature, the structure of government and the effects of globalization and computers. C. G. Darwin's views on the possibility of domesticating mankind as a whole is examined in part two. The third part in this series looks at the importance of creeds in shaping society. C. G. Darwin's desire for the implementation of eugenics to improve humanity is examined in part four. Finally, Part 5 will examine the difficulties in controlling the size of the world population as described in *The Next Million Years*.

- [The Next Million Years Part 1: A Darwin's Look into The Next Million Years](#)
- The Next Million Years Part 2: Can Mankind be Domesticated?
- The Next Million Years Part 3: The Importance of Creeds in Shaping the Future
- The Next Million Years Part 4: Eugenics and the Survival of Mankind
- The Next Million Years Part 5: Over-Population and the Sanctity of Life

# Mankind at the Turning Point

The Club of Rome is a premiere think tank composed of approximately 100 members including leading scientists, philosophers, political advisors and many other characters who lurk in the shadows of power. This series of articles describes the major conclusions of the 1974 book Mankind at the Turning Point: The Second Report to The Club of Rome.

Part 1 describes their desire for the development of a totalitarian world system presented under the euphemism of an "organic society". Part 2 describes the need to create a new value system to ensure the acceptance of the upcoming world government. This new value system will be based on a "world consciousness." The final article in this series describes a planned world economy as called for in Mankind at the Turning Point.

- [Mankind at the Turning Point Part 1: Interdependence is Totalitarian](#)
- Mankind at the Turning Point Part 2: Creating A One World Consciousness
- Mankind at the Turning Point Part 3: A Planned World Economy

# The Impact of Science on Society

This series of articles examines Bertrand Russell's 1952 book entitled The Impact of Science on Society. The first article explores the use of "scientific technique" to increase the centralization of power within a society. The second article explores the limits to the stability of a scientific society. The scientific breeding of humans and the use of education as a modern form of propaganda is examined in the final two articles in this series.

Bertrand Arthur William Russell, 3rd Earl Russell (1872-1970) was a renowned British philosopher and mathematician who was an adamant internationalist and worked extensively on the education of young children. He was the founder of the [Pugwash movement](#) which used the spectre of Cold War nuclear annihilation to push for world government. Among many other prizes, Russell was awarded the [Nobel Prize in Literature](#) in 1950 and UNESCO's (United Nations Educational, Scientific, and Cultural Organization) [Kalinga prize](#) in 1957.

- [The Impact of Science on Society Part 1: Scientific Technique and the Concentration of Power](#)
- The Impact of Science on Society Part 2: Limits to the Stability of a Scientific World Empire
- The Impact of Science on Society Part 3: Population Control and the Scientific Breeding of Humans
- The Impact of Science on Society Part 4: Mass Psychology and Education



# The Population Bomb

In 1968, Dr. Paul R. Ehrlich wrote a well publicized book entitled The Population Bomb. Ehrlich predicted widespread famine and disaster unless population growth was reduced to zero in America and throughout the world by compulsory methods if necessary.

Ehrlich is a Professor of Biology at Stanford University specializing in population biology. He has written many books and scientific papers related to overpopulation and has been well rewarded for his efforts in both the academic and environmental spheres.

The first article examines Paul Ehrlich's ideas regarding the need to reduce the American population including the use of sterilants in the water and food supply with an antidote carefully rationed by the government. The next article in this series examines Ehrlich's desires for the rest of the planet, especially the third world. It also looks at the issue of "optimum" world population size and who should get to decide what that optimum level will be. The third part in this series discusses the need for altering religion, sex education and the role of women in society. Part four examines in some detail the different organizations, foundations and individuals involved in population control. Finally, I compare the arguments for "population explosion" with that of "global warming" by directly comparing The Population Bomb (1968) to Al Gore's An Inconvenient Truth (2006).

- [The Population Bomb Part 1: How to Control the AMERICAN Population by Paul Ehrlich](#)
- The Population Bomb Part 2: How to Control the WORLD Population by Paul Ehrlich
- The Population Bomb Part 3: Population, Religion and Sex Education
- The Population Bomb Part 4: Those Involved in Population Control
- The Population Bomb Part 5: The Apocalypse, From Paul Ehrlich to Al Gore

## Information Operation Roadmap

When the US military refers to full spectrum domination, they truly mean full spectrum. Information operations or information warfare is a key part of the military battlespace. Recently, a document entitled Information Operation Roadmap was declassified by the Pentagon because of a Freedom of Information Act request by the National Security Archive at George Washington University.

The following series of articles examines the Pentagon's intention of gaining full spectrum dominance in information warfare. Including the desire to dominate the electro-magnetic spectrum and "fight the net". Also, I will expand on the use of psychological operations or PSYOP as defined by the Information Operation Roadmap and if any limits exist in information warfare.

- [Information Operation Roadmap Part 1: Full Spectrum Information Warfare](#)
- Information Operation Roadmap Part 2: Maximum Control of the Entire Electro-Magnetic Spectrum (French Translation)
- Information Operation Roadmap Part 3: "We Must Fight the Net" (French Translation)
- Information Operation Roadmap Part 4: Information Warfare Using Aggressive Psychological Operations (French Translation)
- Information Operation Roadmap Part 5: Information Warfare Without Limits

## The Grand Chessboard

In Zbigniew Brzezinski's *The Grand Chessboard: American Primacy and Its Geostrategic Imperatives* (1997), he outlines his case for how current American global supremacy should be used to further a long running elite plan for the unification of the world under the dictates of the United Nations.

For those who don't know, among many other things, Brzezinski was an advisor to John F. Kennedy, Lyndon Johnson, Hubert Humphrey, and Jimmy Carter. He was also the first director of the Trilateral Commission and board member of the Council on Foreign Relations. Currently he is a top foreign policy advisor to the Barack Obama campaign for presidency.

[The Grand Chessboard:](#)

# Scientific Outlook

## Scientific Technique and Power The Scientific Outlook Part 1

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)  
June 30, 2008

"The scientific society with which the following chapters are to be concerned is, in the main, a thing of the future, although various of its characteristics are adumbrated in various States at the present day, The scientific society, as I conceive it, is one which employs the best scientific technique in production, in education, and in propaganda. But in addition to this, it has a characteristic which distinguishes it from the societies of the past, which have grown up by natural causes, without much conscious planning as regards their collective purpose and structure. No society can be regarded as fully scientific unless it has been created deliberately with a certain structure in order to fulfill certain purposes." - Bertrand Russell, 1931 (p203)

This article will examine the use of scientific technique to increase the power of an elite scientific minority over the unscientific masses as discussed in Bertrand Russell's 1931 book *The Scientific Outlook* [1]. The basic theme of this book is to describe a society, partially in the future, partially currently in place (circa 1930s) dominated by scientific thought and technique. This includes a drastic redesign of education and human reproduction as well as the elimination of competition in production of goods. Other topics covered in this series include: forced labour, a society of scientific experts, changes in freedoms, education and Hollywood as propaganda, the use of behaviourism, psycho-analysis and physiological manipulation in schools and two examples of artificially created societies, Japan and Soviet Russia.

Bertrand Arthur William Russell, 3rd Earl Russell (1872-1970) was a renowned British philosopher and mathematician who was an adamant internationalist and worked extensively on the education of young children. This included running an experimental school in the 1920's with his second wife Dora Black. He was the founder of the [Pugwash movement](#) which used the spectre of Cold War nuclear annihilation to push for world government. Among many other prizes, Russell was awarded the [Nobel Prize in Literature](#) in 1950 and UNESCO's (United Nations Educational, Scientific, and Cultural Organization) [Kalinga prize](#) for the popularization of science in 1957.

### Science as Power-Thought

From *The Scientific Outlook*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"But scientific thought is different from this. **It is essentially power-thought - the sort of thought, that is to say, whose purpose, conscious or unconscious, is to give power to its possessor.** Now power is a causal concept, and to obtain power over any given material, one need only understand the causal laws to which it is subject. This is an essentially abstract matter, and the more irrelevant details we can omit from our purview, the more powerful our thoughts will become. The same sort of thing can be illustrated in the economic sphere. The cultivator, who knows every corner of his farm, has a concrete knowledge of wheat, and makes very little money; the railway which carries his wheat views it in a slightly more abstract way, and makes rather more money; the Stock Exchange manipulator, who knows it only in its purely abstract aspect of something which may go up or down, is, in his way, as remote from concrete reality as the physicist, and he, of all those concerned in the economic sphere, makes the most money and has the most power. So it is with science, though the power which the man of science seeks is more remote and impersonal than that which is sought on the Stock Exchange.

The extreme abstractness of modern physics makes it difficult to understand, but gives to those who can understand it a grasp of the world as a whole, a sense of its structure and mechanism, which no less abstract apparatus could possibly supply. The power of using abstractions is the essence of intellect, and with every increase in abstraction the intellectual triumphs of science are enhanced." - 83

"It has had hitherto less success in direct applications to man, and it therefore still meets with opposition from traditional beliefs where man is concerned, but it cannot well be doubted that, if our civilization survives, man also will soon come to be viewed scientifically. This will have a great effect upon education and the criminal law, perhaps also on family life. Such developments, however, belong to the future." - 143

"Science increases our power to do both good and harm, and therefore enhances the need for restraining destructive impulses. If a scientific world is to survive, it is therefore necessary that men should become tamer than they have been. The splendid criminal must no longer be an ideal, and **submissiveness must be more admired than it has been in the past.** In all this there will be both gain and loss, and it is not within human power to strike a balance between the two." - 215

"In psychological terms, this means that the love of power has thrust aside all the other impulses that make the complete human life. Love, parenthood, pleasure, and beauty are of less account to the modern industrialist than to the princely magnates of past times. Manipulation and exploitation are the ruling passions of the typical scientific industrialist. The average man may not share this narrow concentration, but for that very reason he fails to acquire a hold on the sources of power, and leaves the practical government of the world to the fanatics of mechanism. The power of producing changes in the world which is possessed by the leaders of big business in the present age far exceeds the power ever possessed by individuals in the past. **They may not be as free to cut off heads as were Nero or Jenghiz Khan, but they can settle who shall starve and who shall become rich, they can divert the course of rivers, and decree the fall of governments.** All history shows that great power is intoxicating. Fortunately, the modern holders of power are not yet quite aware how much they could do if they chose, but when this knowledge dawns upon them a new era in human tyranny is to be expected." - 152

## Scientific Technique

"The social effect of modern scientific technique is, in practically all directions, to demand an increase both in the size and intensity of organization. When I speak of the intensity of organization I mean the proportion of a man's activities that is governed by the fact of his belonging to some social unit. The primitive peasant may be almost entirely self-directed; he produces his own food, buys very little, and does not send his children to school. The modern man, even if he happens to be an agriculturist, produces only a small proportion of what he eats; if he grows wheat, for example, he probably sells the whole of his crop and buys his bread from the baker like any other man; even if he does not do this, he has to buy most of the rest of his feed. In his buying and selling he depends upon immense organizations which are usually international; his reading is provided by the great newspapers, his amusements by Hollywood, the education of his children by the State, his capital, in part at least, by a bank, his political opinions by his Party, his safety and many of his amenities by the Government to which he pays taxes. Thus in all his most important activities he has ceased to be a separate unit and has become dependent upon some social organization. As scientific technique advances, the most profitable size for most organizations increases. In a great many respects national boundaries have become a technical absurdity, and further advance demands that they should be ignored. Unfortunately nationalism is immensely strong, and the increasing power of propaganda which scientific technique has put into the hands of national States is being used to strengthen this anarchic force. Until this state of affairs is amended, scientific technique will not be able to achieve the results of which it is capable in the way of promoting human welfare." - 198

"The greatest triumphs of applied science so far have been in the realm of physics and chemistry. **When people think of scientific technique they think primarily of machines.** It seems probable that in the near future science will achieve equal triumphs in biological and physiological directions, and **will ultimately acquire as much power to change men's minds as it already has power to deal with our inanimate environment.**" - 146

"No sharp line can be drawn between scientific technique and traditional arts and crafts. **The essential characteristic of scientific technique is the utilization of natural forces in ways not evident to the totally uninstructed.**" - 137

"The power of psychological technique to mould the mentality of the individual is still in its infancy, and is not yet fully realized. There can, I think, be little doubt that it will increase enormously in the near future. **Science has given us, in succession, power over inanimate nature, power over plants and animals, and finally power over human beings.** Each power involves its own kinds of dangers, and perhaps the dangers involved in power over human beings are the greatest, but that is a matter that we will consider at a later stage." - 185

"While it is rather rash to make detailed prophecies, it is, I think, fairly clear that in future a human body, from the moment of conception, will not be regarded merely as something which must be left to grow in accordance with natural forces, with no human interference beyond what is required for the preservation of health. **The tendency of scientific technique is to cause everything to be regarded as not just a brute datum, but raw material for the carrying out of some human purpose.** The child, and even the embryo, will come to be viewed more and more in this way as the mentality connected with scientific technique becomes more dominant. In this, as in all other forms of scientific power, there are possibilities of good and possibilities of evil. Science alone will not decide which is to prevail." - 172



## Conclusion

[Part 2](#) of this series will examine the composition of the society of experts who will use scientific technique to dominate the masses. The application of scientific technique to education will be examined in [part 3](#) with an emphasis on the distinction between the education for the "governing class" and "working class". [Part 4](#) will look at the use of education, the Press, radio and Hollywood as propaganda. The use of behaviourism, psycho-analysis and physiological manipulation as applied to education will be examined in [part 5](#). [Part 6](#) will examine the application of scientific technique to the reproduction of human beings including the separate breeding techniques to be applied to the "governing class" compared with the "working class". Changes to Freedom and equality in the scientific society will be examined in [part 7](#). [Part 8](#) will examine changes to free trade and labour in the scientific society. Finally, [Part 9](#) will describe two examples of artificially designed societies, including the creation of a new religion specifically for that new planned society.

[1] Bertrand Russell, *The Scientific Outlook* (1931). First Edition.

# The Rule of the Scientific Expert

## The Scientific Outlook Part 2

"Equality, like liberty, is difficult to reconcile with scientific technique, since this involves a great apparatus of experts and officials inspiring and controlling vast organizations. Democratic forms may be preserved in politics, but they will not have as much reality as in a community of small peasant proprietors. Officials unavoidably have power. And where many vital questions are so technical that the ordinary man cannot hope to understand them, experts must inevitably acquire a considerable measure of control." - Bertrand Russell, 1931 (p224)

This article will examine the composition of the society of experts who will use scientific technique to dominate the masses as discussed in Bertrand Russell's 1931 book *The Scientific Outlook* [1]. At the forefront of this society of experts is the expert "manipulator", whom Lenin is the archetype. This society will also aim to conceal its power and influence behind political veils like democracy.

Bertrand Arthur William Russell, 3rd Earl Russell (1872-1970) was a renowned British philosopher and mathematician who was an adamant internationalist and worked extensively on the education of young children. This included running an experimental school in the 1920's with his second wife Dora Black. He was the founder of the [Pugwash movement](#) which used the spectre of Cold War nuclear annihilation to push for world government. Among many other prizes, Russell was awarded the [Nobel Prize in Literature](#) in 1950 and UNESCO's (United Nations Educational, Scientific, and Cultural Organization) [Kalinga prize](#) for the popularization of science in 1957.

[Part 1](#) of this series examined science as power-thought and the use of scientific technique to

increase the power of an elite scientific minority over the unscientific masses.

## **The Expert Manipulator**

From The Scientific Outlook:

[Italicised text is original emphasis and bolded text is added by author.]

"When I speak of scientific government I ought, perhaps, to explain what I mean by the term. I do not mean simply a government composed of men of science. [...] I should define a government as in a greater or less degree scientific in proportion as it can produce intended results: the greater the number of results that it can both intend and produce, the more scientific it is. [...]

Owing to the increase of knowledge, it is possible for governments nowadays to achieve many more intended results than were possible in former times, and it is likely that before very long results which even now are impossible will become possible. [...] Eugenics, except in the form of sterilization of the feeble-minded, is not yet practical politics, but may become so within the next fifty years. As we have already seen, it may be superseded, when embryology is more advanced, by direct methods of operating upon the foetus.

All these are things which, as soon as they become clearly feasible, will make a great appeal to energetic and practical idealists. Most idealists are a mixture of two types, which we may call respectively the dreamer and the manipulator. The pure dreamer is a lunatic, the pure manipulator is a man who cares only for personal power, but the idealist lives in an intermediate position between these two extremes. Sometimes the dreamer preponderates, sometimes the manipulator. William Morris found pleasure in dreaming of "News from Nowhere"; Lenin found no satisfaction until he could clothe his ideas in a garment of reality. Both types of idealist desire a world different from that in which they find themselves, but the manipulator feels strong enough to create it, while the dreamer, feeling baffled, takes refuge in phantasy. It is the manipulative type of idealist who will create the scientific society. Of such men, in our own day, Lenin is the archetype. The manipulator idealist differs from the man of merely personal ambition by the fact that he desires not only certain things for himself, but a certain kind of society. Cromwell would not have been content to have been Lord Lieutenant of Ireland in succession to Strafford, or Archbishop of Canterbury in succession to Laud. It was essential to his happiness that England should be a certain sort of country, not merely that he should be prominent in it. It is this element of impersonal desire which distinguishes the idealist from other men. For men of this type there has been in Russia since the Revolution more scope than in any other country at any other time, and the more scientific technique is perfected the more scope there will be for them everywhere. I fully expect, therefore, that men of this sort will have a predominant part to play in moulding the world during the next two hundred years.

The attitude of what may be called practical idealists among men of science at the present day towards problems of government is very clearly set forth in a leading article in Nature (September 6, 1930), from which the following are extracts:

"[...] In the modern world the dangers arising from mistakes caused by prejudice and neglect of impartial or scientific inquiry are infinitely more serious. In an age when nearly all the problems of [governmental and industrial] administration and development involve scientific

factors, civilization cannot afford to leave administrative control in the hands of those who have no first-hand knowledge of science. ...

Under modern conditions, therefore, more is required of scientific workers than the mere enlargement of the bounds of knowledge. They can no longer be content to allow others to take the results of their discoveries and use them unguided. Scientific workers must accept responsibility for the control of the forces which have been released by their work. Without their help, efficient administration and a high degree of statesmanship are virtually impossible.

The practical problem of establishing a right relationship between science and politics, between knowledge and power, or more precisely between the scientific worker and the control and administration of the life of the community, is one of the most difficult confronting democracy. The community is, however, entitled to expect from members of the British Association some consideration of such a problem and some guidance as to the means by which science can assume its place of leadership. ...

It is significant that, in contrast to the relative impotence of scientific workers in national affairs, in the international sphere advisory committees of experts have since the War exerted a remarkable and effective influence even when devoid of all legislative authority. To committees of experts organized by the League of Nations, and exercising advisory functions only, is due the credit of the schemes which were successful in rescuing a European State from bankruptcy and chaos, and in handling an unemployment scheme which settled a million and a half refugees, following upon the greatest migration in history. These examples sufficiently demonstrate that, given the requisite stimulus and enthusiasm, the scientific expert can already exert an effective influence when normal administrative effort has failed, and when indeed, as in the case of Austria, the problem had been dismissed by statesmen as hopeless.

In truth, scientific workers occupy a privileged position in society as well as industry, and there are welcome signs that this is now recognized by scientific workers themselves. Thus, in his presidential address to the Chemical Society (at Leeds) last year, Professor Jocelyn Thorpe suggested that the age is at hand in which the changing majorities of governments will no longer be able to determine major policies, except in directions approved by organized industry, and, in advocating the closer organization of science and industry, stressed the political strength to be obtained thereby. [...] Whatever inspiration or encouragement the meetings of the British Association may give to scientific workers in the prosecution of their researches, there is no way in which the Association can more fittingly serve humanity than by calling scientific workers to accept those wide responsibilities of leadership in society as well as in industry which their own efforts have made their inevitable lot."

It will be seen from the above that men of science are becoming conscious of the responsibility towards society conferred by their knowledge, and are feeling it a duty to take a larger part in the direction of public affairs than they have hitherto done." - 227

### **The Society of Experts and the Oblivious Masses**

"The society of experts which I am imagining will embrace all eminent men of science except a few wrong-headed and anarchical cranks. It will possess the sole up-to-date armaments, and

will be the repository of all new secrets in the art of war. There will, therefore, be no more war, since resistance by the unscientific will be doomed to obvious failure. The society of experts will control propaganda and education. It will teach loyalty to the world government, and make nationalism high treason. The government, being an oligarchy, will instil submissiveness into the great bulk of the population, confining initiative and the habit of command to its own members. It is possible that it may invent ingenious ways of concealing its own power, leaving the forms of democracy intact, and allowing the plutocrats to imagine that they are cleverly controlling these forms. Gradually, however, as the plutocrats become stupid through laziness, they will lose their wealth; it will pass more and more into public ownership and be controlled by the government of experts. Thus, whatever the outward forms may be, all real power will come to be concentrated in the hands of those who understand the art of scientific manipulation." -236

This idea of concealing the real power structure from the masses was later described by Bertrand Russell in his book *The Impact of Science on Society*[2] (1952):

"Although this science will be diligently studied, it will be rigidly confined to the governing class. The populace will not be allowed to know how its convictions were generated. When the technique has been perfected, every government that has been in charge of education for a generation will be able to control its subjects securely without the need of armies or policemen [...]" - 41

## Conclusion

The application of scientific technique to education will be examined in [part 3](#) with an emphasis on the distinction between the education for the "governing class" and the "working class". [Part 4](#) will look at the use of education, the Press, radio and Hollywood as propaganda. The use of behaviourism, psycho-analysis and physiological manipulation as applied to education will be examined in [part 5](#). [Part 6](#) will examine the application of scientific technique to the reproduction of human beings including the separate breeding techniques to be applied to the "governing class" compared with the "working class". Changes to Freedom and equality in the scientific society will be examined in [part 7](#). [Part 8](#) will examine changes to free trade and labour in the scientific society. Finally, [Part 9](#) will describe two examples of artificially designed societies, including the creation of a new religion specifically for that new planned society.

# Scientific Technique and Education

## The Scientific Outlook Part 3

*Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)  
July 13, 2008*

**"Although this science will be diligently studied, it will be rigidly confined to the governing class. The populace will not be allowed to know how its convictions were**

**generated.** When the technique has been perfected, every government that has been in charge of education for a generation will be able to control its subjects securely without the need of armies or policemen..." - Bertrand Russell, 1952 (p41) [1]

This article will explore the application of scientific technique to education with an emphasis on the distinction between education for the "governing class" and "working class" as discussed in Bertrand Russell's 1931 book *The Scientific Outlook* [2].

Bertrand Arthur William Russell, 3rd Earl Russell (1872-1970) was a renowned British philosopher and mathematician who was an adamant internationalist and worked extensively on the education of young children. This included running an experimental school in the 1920's with his second wife Dora Black. He was the founder of the [Pugwash movement](#) which used the spectre of Cold War nuclear annihilation to push for world government. Among many other prizes, Russell was awarded the [Nobel Prize in Literature](#) in 1950 and UNESCO's (United Nations Educational, Scientific, and Cultural Organization) [Kalinga prize](#) for the popularization of science in 1957.

[Part 1](#) of this series examined science as power-thought and the use of scientific technique to increase the power of an elite scientific minority over the unscientific masses. [Part 2](#) examined the composition of the society of experts who would use scientific technique to dominate the masses. At the forefront of this society of experts is the expert "manipulator", whom Lenin is the archetype. This society would also aim to conceal its power and influence behind political veils like democracy.

## Education for the Working Class

From *The Scientific Outlook*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"Education has two purposes: on the one hand to form the mind, on the other hand to train the citizen. [...]

Education in a scientific society may, I think, be best conceived after the analogy of the education provided by the Jesuits. The Jesuits provided one sort of education for the boys who were to become ordinary men of the world, and another for those who were to become members of the Society of Jesus. In like manner, the scientific rulers will provide one kind of education for ordinary men and women, and another for those who are to become holders of scientific power. **Ordinary men and women will be expected to be docile, industrious, punctual, thoughtless, and contented.** Of these qualities probably **contentment will be considered the most important. In order to produce it, all the researches of psycho-analysis, behaviourism, and biochemistry will be brought into play.** Children will be educated from their earliest years in the manner which is found least likely to produce complexes. Almost all will be normal, happy, healthy boys or girls. **Their diet will not be left to the caprices of parents, but will be such as the best biochemists recommend.** They will spend much time in the open air, and **will be given no more book-learning than is absolutely necessary.** Upon the temperament so formed, **docility** will be imposed by the methods of the drill-sergeant, or perhaps by the softer methods employed upon Boy Scouts. **All the boys and girls will learn from an early age to be what is called "co-operative," i.e., to do exactly what everybody is doing. Initiative will be discouraged in these**



**children, and insubordination, without being punished, will be scientifically trained out of them.** Their education thought will be in great part manual, and when their school years come to an end they will be taught a trade. In deciding what trade they are to adopt, experts will appraise their aptitudes. Formal lessons, in so far as they exist, will be conducted by means of the cinema or the radio, so that one teacher can give simultaneous lessons in all the classes throughout a whole country. **The giving of these lessons will, of course, be recognized as a highly skilled undertaking, reserved for the members of the governing class.** All that will be required locally to replace the present-day school-teacher will be a lady to keep order, though it is hoped that the children will be so well-behaved that they will seldom require this estimable person's services." - 243

**"As for the manual workers, they will be discouraged from serious thought:** they will be made as comfortable as possible, and their hours of work will be much shorter than they are at present; they will have no fear of destitution or of misfortune to their children. **As soon as working hours are over, amusements will be provided, or a sort calculated to cause wholesome mirth, and to prevent any thoughts of discontent which otherwise might cloud their happiness.**

On those rare occasions when a boy or girl who has passed the age at which it is usual to determine social status shows such marked ability as to seem the intellectual equal of the rulers, a difficult situation will arise, requiring serious consideration. If the youth is content to abandon his previous associates and to throw in his lot whole-heartedly with the rulers, he may, after suitable tests, be promoted, but **if he shows any regrettable solidarity with his previous associates, the rulers will reluctantly conclude that there is nothing to be done with him except to send him to the lethal chamber before his ill-disciplined intelligence has had time to spread revolt.** This will be a painful duty to the rulers, but I think they will not shrink from performing it." - 248

### **Education for the Governing Class**

"Those children, on the other hand, who are destined to become members of the governing class will have a very different education. They will be selected, some before birth, some during the first three years of life, and a few between the ages of three and six. All the best-known science will be applied to the simultaneous development of **intelligence and will-power.**

Eugenics, chemical and thermal treatment of the embryo, and diet in early years will be used with a view to the production of the highest possible ultimate ability. The scientific outlook will be instilled from the moment that a child can talk, and throughout the early impressionable years the child will be carefully guarded from contact with the ignorant and unscientific. From infancy up to twenty-one, scientific knowledge will be poured into him, and at any rate from the age of twelve upwards he will specialize in those sciences for which he shows the most aptitude. At the same time he will be taught physical toughness; he will be encouraged to roll naked in the snow, to fast occasionally for twenty-four, to run many miles on hot days, to be bold in all physical adventures and uncomplaining when he suffers physical pain. From the age of twelve upwards he will be taught to organize children slightly younger than himself, and will suffer severe censure if groups of such children fail to follow his lead. A sense of his high destiny will be constantly set before him, and **loyalty towards his order will be so axiomatic that it will never occur to him to question it. Every youth will thus be subjected to a threefold training: in intelligence, in self-command, and in**

**command over others. If he should fail in any one of these three, he will suffer the terrible penalty of degradation to the ranks of common workers, and will be condemned for the rest of his life to associate with men and women vastly inferior to himself in education and probably in intelligence.** The spur of this fear will suffice to produce industry in all but a very small minority of boys and girls of the governing class.

**Except for the one matter of loyalty to the world State and to their own order, members of the governing class will be encouraged to be adventurous and full of initiative. It will be recognized that it is their business to improve scientific technique, and to keep the manual workers contented by means of continual new amusements.** As those upon whom all progress depends, they must not be unduly tame, nor so drilled as to be incapable of new ideas. **Unlike the children destined to be manual workers,** they will have personal contact with their teacher, and will be encouraged to argue with him. It will be his business to prove himself in the right if he can, and, if not, to acknowledge his error gracefully. There will, however, be limits to intellectual freedom, even among the children of the governing class. They will not be allowed to question the value of science, or the division of the population into manual workers and experts. They will not be allowed to coquette with the idea that perhaps poetry is as valuable as machinery, or love as good a thing as scientific research. **If such ideas do occur to any venturesome spirit, they will be received in a pained silence, and there will be a pretence that they have not been heard.**

A profound sense of public duty will be instilled into boys and girls of the governing class as soon as they are able to understand such an idea. They will be taught to feel that mankind depends upon them, and that they owe benevolent service especially to the less fortunate classes beneath them. But let it not be supposed that they will be prigs - far from it. They will turn off with a deprecating laugh any too portentous remark that puts into explicit words what they will all believe in their hearts. Their manners will be easy and pleasant, and their sense of humour unflinching." - 244

"Education used to begin at eight years old with the learning of the Latin declensions; now, under the influence of psycho-analysis, it begins at birth. It is to be expected that with the advance of experimental embryology the important part of education will be found to be pre-natal. This is already the case with fishes and newts, but in regard to them the scientist is not hampered by education authorities." - 185

"In normal cases, children of sufficiently excellent heredity will be admitted to the governing class from the moment of conception. I start with this moment rather than with birth, since it is from this moment and not merely from the moment of birth that the treatment of the two classes will be different. If, however, by the time the child reaches the age of three, it is fairly clear that he does not attain the required standard, he will be degraded at that point. I assume that by that time it will be possible to judge of the intelligence of a child of three with a fair measure of accuracy. Cases in which there is doubt, which should, however, be few, will be subjected to careful observation up to the age of six, at which moment one supposes the official decision will be possible except in a few rare instances. Conversely, children born of manual workers may be promoted at any moment between the age of three and six, but only in quite rare instances at later ages. **I think it maybe assumed, however, that there would be a very strong tendency for the governing class to become hereditary,** and that after a few generations not many children would be moved from either class into the other. This is especially likely to be the case if embryological methods of improving the breed are applied to the governing class, but not to the others. **In this way the gulf between the two classes as**

regards native intelligence may become continually wider and wider. This will not lead to the abolition of the less intelligent class, since the rulers will not wish to undertake uninteresting manual work, or to be deprived of the opportunity for exercising benevolence and public spirit which they derive from the management of the manual workers." - 249

### Education for the Priestly Class

"The latest stage in the education of the most intellectual of the governing class will consist of training for research. Research will be highly organized, and young people will not be allowed to choose what particular piece of research they shall do. They will, of course, be directed to research in those subjects for which they have shown special ability. **A great deal of scientific knowledge will be concealed from all but a few. There will be arcane reserved for a priestly class of researchers, who will be carefully selected for their combination of brains with loyalty.** One may, I think, expect that research will be much more technical than fundamental. The men at the head of any department of research will be elderly, and content to think that the fundamentals of their subject are sufficiently known. Discoveries which upset the official view of fundamentals, if they are made by young men, will incur disfavour, and if rashly published will lead to degradation. Young men to whom any fundamental innovation occurs will make cautious attempts to persuade their professors to view the new ideas with favour, but if these attempts fail they will conceal their new ideas until they themselves have acquired positions of authority, by which time they will probably have forgotten them. The atmosphere of authority and organization will be extremely favourable to technical research, but somewhat inimical to such subversive innovations as have been seen, for example, in physics during the present century. There will be, of course, an official metaphysic, which will be regarded as intellectually unimportant but politically sacrosanct. In the long run, the rate of scientific progress will diminish, and discovery will be killed by respect for authority." - 247

### Conclusion

[Part 4](#) will look at the use of education, the Press, radio and Hollywood as propaganda. The use of behaviourism, psycho-analysis and physiological manipulation as applied to education will be examined in [part 5](#). [Part 6](#) will examine the application of scientific technique to the reproduction of human beings including the separate breeding techniques to be applied to the "governing class" compared with the "working class". Changes to Freedom and equality in the scientific society will be examined in [part 7](#). [Part 8](#) will examine changes to free trade and labour in the scientific society. Finally, [Part 9](#) will describe two examples of artificially designed societies, including the creation of a new religion specifically for that new planned society.

[1] Bertrand Russell, *The Impact of Science on Society* (1952). ISBN0-415-10906-X.

[2] Bertrand Russell, *The Scientific Outlook* (1931). First Edition.

# Propaganda: From the Class Room to Hollywood

# The Scientific Outlook Part 4

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)  
July 20, 2008

"I think the subject which will be of most importance politically is mass psychology. Mass psychology is, scientifically speaking, not a very advanced study... This study is immensely useful to practical men, whether they wish to become rich or to acquire the government. It is, of course, as a science, founded upon individual psychology, but hitherto it has employed rule-of-thumb methods which were based upon a kind of intuitive common sense. Its importance has been enormously increased by the growth of **modern methods of propaganda. Of these the most influential is what is called 'education'**. Religion plays a part, though a diminishing one; the Press, the cinema and the radio play an increasing part." - Bertrand Russell, 1952 (p40) [1]

This article will look at the use of education, the Press, radio and Hollywood as forms of propaganda as discussed in Bertrand Russell's 1931 book *The Scientific Outlook* [2].

Bertrand Arthur William Russell, 3rd Earl Russell (1872-1970) was a renowned British philosopher and mathematician who was an adamant internationalist and worked extensively on the education of young children. This included running an experimental school in the 1920's with his second wife Dora Black. He was the founder of the [Pugwash movement](#) which used the spectre of Cold War nuclear annihilation to push for world government. Among many other prizes, Russell was awarded the [Nobel Prize in Literature](#) in 1950 and UNESCO's (United Nations Educational, Scientific, and Cultural Organization) [Kalinga prize](#) for the popularization of science in 1957.

[Part 1](#) of this series examined science as power-thought and the use of scientific technique to increase the power of an elite scientific minority over the unscientific masses. [Part 2](#) examined the composition of the society of experts who would use scientific technique to dominate the masses. At the forefront of this society of experts is the expert "manipulator", whom Lenin is the archetype. This society would also aim to conceal its power and influence behind political veils like democracy. [Part 3](#) explored the application of scientific technique to education with an emphasis on the distinction between education for the "governing class" and "working class".

## Mass Psychology

From *The Scientific Outlook*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"There is, however, a large amount of genuine experimental science in social affairs. Perhaps the most important set of experiments in this realm is that which we owe to advertisers. This material, valuable as it is, has not been utilized by experimental psychologists, because it belongs to a region remote from the Universities, and they would feel themselves vulgarized by contact with anything so gross. But anybody who is in earnest in studying the psychology of belief cannot do better than consult the great advertising firms. No test of belief is so

searching as the financial one. When a man is willing to back his belief by spending money in accordance with it, his belief must be regarded as genuine. Now this is precisely the test which the advertiser is perpetually applying. Various people's soaps are recommended in various ways; some of these ways produce the desired result, others do not, or at any rate not to the same degree. Clearly the advertisement which causes a man's soap to be bought is more effective in creating belief than the one which does not. I do not think any experienced advertiser would suggest that the merits of the respective soaps had any share whatever in bringing about the result. Very large sums of money are paid to the men who invent good advertisements, and rightly so, **for the power to cause large numbers of people to believe what you assert is a very valuable power.** Consider its importance, for example, to the founders of religions. In the past they often had to adopt the most painful forms of publicity. How much pleasanter their lives would have been if they could have gone to an agent who would have purchased the respect of their disciples in return for a percentage on the ecclesiastical revenues!

**From the technique of advertising it seems to follow that in the great majority of mankind any proposition will win acceptance if it is reiterated in such a way as to remain in the memory.** Most of the things that we believe we believe because we have heard them affirmed; we do not remember where or why they were affirmed, and we are therefore unable to be critical even when the affirmation was made by a man whose income would be increased by its acceptance and was not backed by any evidence whatever. Advertisements tend, therefore, **as the technique becomes perfected, to be less and less argumentative, and more and more merely striking. So long as an impression is made, the desired result is achieved.**

Considered scientifically, advertisements have another great merit, which is that their effects, so far as is known through the receipts of the advertisers, are mass effects, not effects upon individuals, so that the data acquired are data as to mass psychology. For the purposes of studying society rather than individuals, advertisements are therefore invaluable. Unfortunately their purpose is practical rather than scientific. For scientific purposes I suggest the following experiment. Let two soaps, A and B, be manufactured, of which A is excellent and B abominable; let A be advertised by stating its chemical composition and by testimonials from eminent chemists; let B be advertised by the bare statement that it is the best, accompanied by the portraits of famous Hollywood beauties. If man is a rational animal, more of A will be sold than of B. Does anyone, in fact, believe that this would be the result?

The advantages of advertisement have come to be realized pretty fully by politicians, but are only beginning to be realized by the Churches; when the Churches become more fully alive to its advantages as compared with the traditional religious technique (which dates from before the invention of printing), we may hope for a great revival of faith. **On the whole, the Soviet Government and the Communist religion are those which hitherto have best understood the use of advertisement. They are, it is true, somewhat hampered by the fact that most Russians cannot read; this obstacle, however, they are doing their best to remove.**" - 187

## **Education as Propaganda**

"This consideration brings us naturally to the subject of education, which is the second great method of public propaganda. Education has two very different purposes; on the one hand it aims at developing the individual and giving him knowledge which will be useful to him; **on**



**the other hand it aims at producing citizens who will be convenient for the State or the Church which is educating them.** Up to a point these two purposes coincide in practice: it is convenient to the State that citizens should be able to read, and that they should possess some technical skill in virtue of which they are able to do productive work; it is convenient that they should possess sufficient moral character to abstain from unsuccessful crime, and sufficient intelligence to be able to direct their own lives. But when we pass beyond these elementary requirements, the interests of the individual may often conflict with those of the State or the Church. This is especially the case in regard to credulity. To those who control publicity, credulity is an advantage, while to the individual a power of critical judgment is likely to be beneficial; consequently the State does not aim at producing a scientific habit of mind, except in a small minority of experts, who are well paid, and therefore, as a rule, supporters of the *status quo*. Among those who are not well paid credulity is more advantageous to the State; consequently children in school are taught what they are told and are punished if they express disbelief. **In this way a conditioned reflex is established, leading to a belief in anything said authoritatively by elderly persons of importance.** You and I, reader, owe out immunity from spoliation to this beneficent precaution on the part of our respective Governments.

One of the purposes of the State in education is certainly, on the whole, beneficent. The purpose in question is that of producing social coherence. In mediaeval Europe, as in modern China, the lack of social coherence proved disastrous. It is difficult for large masses of men to co-operate as much as is necessary for their own welfare. The tendency to anarchy and civil war is always one to be guarded against, except on those rare occasions when some great principle is at stake which is of sufficient importance to make civil war worth while. For this reason that part of education which aims at producing loyalty to the State is to be praised in so far as it is directed against internal anarchy. But in so far as it is directed to the perpetuation of international anarchy, it is bad. On the whole, at present in education, the form of loyalty to the State which is most emphasized is hostility to its enemies." -190

### **Uniformity of Opinion - The Press**

**"Modern inventions and modern technique have had a powerful influence in promoting uniformity of opinion and making men less individual than they used to be. [...]** But in the modern world there are three great sources of uniformity in addition to education: these are the Press, the cinema, and the radio.

The Press has become an agent of uniformity as a result of technical and financial causes: the larger the circulation of a newspaper, the higher the rate it can charge for its advertisements and the lower the cost of printing per copy. A foreign correspondent costs just as much whether his newspaper has a large or a small circulation; therefore his relative cost is diminished by every increase in circulation. A newspaper with a large circulation can hire the most expensive legal talent to defend it against libel suits, **and can often conceal from all but serious students its misstatements of facts.** For all these reasons, of which advertisements are the chief, big newspapers tend to please small sets of cranks or high-brows, and there are journals devoted to special interests, such as yachting or fly-fishing, but the immense majority of newspaper readers confine themselves either, as in England, to a small number of newspapers, or, as in America, to a small number of syndicated groups of newspapers. The difference between England and America in this respect is, of course, due to size. **In England, if Lord Rothermere and Lord Beaverbrook desire anything to be known, it will be known; if they desire it to be unknown, it will be unknown** except to a

few pertinacious busybodies. Although there are rival groups in the newspaper world, there are, of course, many matters as to which the rival groups are agreed. In a suburban train in the morning, one man may be reading the *Daily Mail* and another the *Daily Express*, but if by some miracle they should fall into conversation **they would not find much divergence in the opinions they had imbibed or in the facts of which they had been informed. Thus for reasons which are ultimately technical and scientific, the newspapers have become an influence tending to uniformity and increasing the rarity of unusual opinions.**" - 191

### **Uniformity of Opinion - The Radio**

"Another modern invention tending towards uniformity is the radio. This, of course, is more the case in England, where it is a Government monopoly, than in America, where it is free. During the General Strike in 1926 it afforded practically the only method of disseminating news. This method was utilized by the Government to state its own case and conceal that of the strikers. I was myself at the time in a remote village, almost the furthest from London, I believe, of any village in England. All the villagers, including myself, assembled in the Post Office every evening to hear the news. A pompous voice would announce: "It is the Home Secretary who has come to make a statement." I regret to say that the villagers all laughed, but if they had been less remote they would probably have been more respectful. In America, where the Government has not interfered with broadcasting, one must expect, if the same policy continues, that there will be a gradual growth of big interests analogous to the big newspapers, and that these will cover as large a proportion of the ground as does the syndicated Press." - 193

### **Uniformity of Opinion - The Cinema**

**"But perhaps the most important of all the modern agents of propaganda is the cinema.** Where the cinema is concerned, the technical reasons for large-scale organizations leading to **almost world-wide uniformity** are over-whelming. The costs of a good production are colossal, but are no less if it is exhibited seldom than if it is exhibited often and everywhere. The Germans and the Russians have their own productions, and those of the Russians are, of course, an important part of the Soviet Government's propaganda. **In the rest of the civilized world the products of Hollywood preponderate. The great majority of young people in almost all civilized countries derive their ideas of love, of honour, of the way to make money, and of the importance of good clothes, from the evenings spent in seeing what Hollywood thinks good for them.** I doubt whether all the schools and churches combined have as much influence as the cinema upon the opinions of the young in regard to such intimate matters as love and marriage and money-making. **The producers of Hollywood are the high-priests of a new religion.** Let us be thankful for the lofty purity of their sentiments. We learn from them that sin is always punished, and virtue is always rewarded. True, the reward is rather gross, and such as a more old-fashioned virtue might not wholly appreciate. But what of that? We know from the cinema that wealth comes to the virtuous, and from real life that old So-and-so has wealth. It follows that old So-and-so is virtuous, and that the people who say he exploits his employees are slanderers and trouble-makers. **The cinema therefore plays a useful part in safeguarding the rich from the envy of the poor.**

It is undoubtedly an important fact in the modern world that almost all the pleasures of the poor can only be provided by men possessed of vast capital or by Governments. The reasons for this, as we have seen, are technical, but the result is that any defects in the *status quo* become known only to those who are willing to spend their leisure time otherwise than in amusement; these are, of course, a small minority, and from a political point of view they are

at most times negligible. There is, however, a certain instability about the whole system. In the event of unsuccessful war it might break down, and **the population, which had grown accustomed to amusements, might be driven by boredom into serious thought.** The Russians, when deprived of vodka by war-time prohibition, made the Russian Revolution. What would Western Europeans do if deprived of their nightly drug from Hollywood? The moral of this for Western European Governments is that they must keep on good terms with America. **In the American imperialism of the future it may turn out that the producers of cinemas have been the pioneers.**" - 194

## Conclusion

The use of behaviourism, psycho-analysis and physiological manipulation as applied to education will be examined in [part 5](#). [Part 6](#) will examine the application of scientific technique to the reproduction of human beings including the separate breeding techniques to be applied to the "governing class" compared with the "working class". Changes to Freedom and equality in the scientific society will be examined in [part 7](#). [Part 8](#) will examine changes to free trade and labour in the scientific society. Finally, [Part 9](#) will describe two examples of artificially designed societies, including the creation of a new religion specifically for that new planned society.

[1] Bertrand Russell, *The Impact of Science on Society* (1952). ISBN0-415-10906-X.

[2] Bertrand Russell, *The Scientific Outlook* (1931). First Edition.

# Behaviourism, Psycho-Analysis and Physiological Manipulation in Education The Scientific Outlook Part 5

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)  
July 27, 2008

"Education in a scientific society may, I think, be best conceived after the analogy of the education provided by the Jesuits. The Jesuits provided one sort of education for the boys who were to become ordinary men of the world, and another for those who were to become members of the Society of Jesus. In like manner, the scientific rulers will provide one kind of education for ordinary men and women, and another for those who are to become holders of scientific power. **Ordinary men and women will be expected to be docile, industrious, punctual, thoughtless, and contented. Of these qualities probably contentment will be considered the most important.** In order to produce it, all the researches of psycho-analysis, behaviourism, and biochemistry will be brought into play." - Bertrand Russell, 1931 (p243)

This article will examine the use of behaviourism, psycho-analysis and physiological manipulation as applied to education as discussed in Bertrand Russell's 1931 book *The Scientific Outlook* [1].

Bertrand Arthur William Russell, 3rd Earl Russell (1872-1970) was a renowned British philosopher and mathematician who was an adamant internationalist and worked extensively on the education of young children. This included running an experimental school in the 1920's with his second wife Dora Black. He was the founder of the [Pugwash movement](#) which used the spectre of Cold War nuclear annihilation to push for world government. Among many other prizes, Russell was awarded the [Nobel Prize in Literature](#) in 1950 and UNESCO's (United Nations Educational, Scientific, and Cultural Organization) [Kalinga prize](#) for the popularization of science in 1957.

[Part 1](#) of this series examined science as power-thought and the use of scientific technique to increase the power of an elite scientific minority over the unscientific masses. [Part 2](#) examined the composition of the society of experts who would use scientific technique to dominate the masses. At the forefront of this society of experts is the expert "manipulator", whom Lenin is the archetype. This society would also aim to conceal its power and influence behind political veils like democracy. [Part 3](#) explored the application of scientific technique to education with an emphasis on the distinction between education for the "governing class" and "working class". [Part 4](#) looked at the use of education, the Press, radio and Hollywood as forms of propaganda.

## **Behaviourism and Psycho-Analysis**

From *The Scientific Outlook*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"As a technique for acquiring power, behaviourism is, I think, superior to psycho-analysis: it embodies the methods which have always been adopted by those who train animals or drill soldiers; it utilizes the force of habit, the strength of which has always been recognized; and, as we saw when we were considering Pavlov, it makes it possible both to cause and to cure neurasthenia and hysteria. The conflicts which appear in psycho-analysis as emotional re-appear in behaviourism as conflicts between habits, or between a habit and a reflex. If a child were severely beaten every time it sneezed, it is probable that a phantasy world would in time build itself up in his mind around the conception of sneezing; he would dream of Heaven as a place where the spirits of the blest sneeze unceasingly, or on the contrary he might think of Hell as a place of punishment for those who live in open sternutation. In this sort of way the problems brought to the fore by psycho-analysis can, I think, be dealt with on behaviourist lines. At the same time it should be admitted that these problems, whose importance is very great, would probably not have come to the fore but for the psycho-analytic approach. For the practical purposes of educational technique, I think it will be found that the educator should behave as a psycho-analyst when he is concerned with matters touching powerful instincts, but as a behaviourist in matters which a child views as emotionally unimportant. For example, affection for parents should be viewed in the psycho-analytic manner, but brushing teeth in the behaviourist manner." - 182

"The most important applications of psycho-analytic theory are to education. These applications are as yet in an experimental stage, and owing to the hostility of the authorities they can only be made on a very small scale. It is, however, already evident that moral and emotional education has hitherto been conducted on wrong lines, and has produced maladjustments which have been sources of cruelty, timidity, stupidity, and other unfortunate

mental characteristics. I think it possible that psycho-analytic theory may be absorbed into something more scientific, but I do not doubt that something of what psycho-analysis has to suggest in regard to education will be found permanently valid and of immense importance."

- 181

### Physiological Manipulation

"So far, no experiments have been made to test the effect of X-rays on the human embryo. I imagine that such experiments would be illegal, in common with many others that might make valuable additions to our knowledge. Sooner or later, however, probably in Russia, such experiments will be made. If science continues to advance as fast as it has done recently, we may hope, before the end of the present century, to discover ways of beneficially influencing the human embryo, not only as regards those acquired characters which cannot be inherited because they do not affect the chromosomes, but also as regards the chromosomes themselves. It is likely that this result will only be achieved after a number of unsuccessful experiments leading to the birth of idiots and monstrosities. But would this be too high a price to pay for the discovery of a method by which, within one generation, the whole human race could be rendered intelligent? **Perhaps by a suitable choice of chemicals to be injected into the uterus it may become possible to turn a child into a mathematician, a poet, a biologist, or even a politician, and to ensure that all his posterity shall do likewise unless prevented by counter-irritant chemicals.**" - 172

"So far we have been considering those ways of influencing the mental life which proceed by mental means as in psycho-analysis, or by means of the conditioned reflex as in behaviourism. There are, however, other methods which may in time prove of immense importance. These are the methods which operate through physiological means, such as the administering of drugs. The curing of cretinism by means of iodine is so far the most remarkable of these methods. In Switzerland all salt for human consumption is obliged by law to be iodized, and this measure has been found adequate as a preventive of cretinism. **The work of Cannon and others concerning the influence of the ductless glands upon the emotions has become widely known, and it is clear that by administering artificially the substances which the ductless glands provide, a profound effect can be produced upon temperament and character.** The effects of alcohol, opium, and various other drugs have long been familiar, but these effects are on the balance harmful unless the drug is taken with unusual moderation. There is, however, no *a priori* reason why drugs should not be discovered which have a wholly beneficial effect. I have never myself observed any but good effects to flow from the drinking of tea, at any rate if it is China tea. It is possible also that psychological marvels may become possible through pre-natal treatment. One of the most eminent philosophers of our day regards his superiority to his brothers, perhaps humorously, as due to the fact that shortly before his birth his mother was in a carriage which rolled down the Simplon in an accident. I do not suggest that this method should be adopted in the hope of turning us all into philosophers, but perhaps in time we shall discover some more peaceable means of endowing the foetus with intelligence. **Education used to begin at eight years old with the learning of the Latin declensions; now, under the influence of psycho-analysis, it begins at birth. It is to be expected that with the advance of experimental embryology the important part of education will be found to be pre-natal. This is already the case with fishes and newts, but in regard to them the scientist is not hampered by education authorities.**

The power of psychological technique to mould the mentality of the individual is still in its

infancy, and is not yet fully realized. There can, I think, be little doubt that it will increase enormously in the near future. **Science has given us, in succession, power over inanimate nature, power over plants and animals, and finally power over human beings.** Each power involves its own kinds of dangers, and perhaps the dangers involved in power over human beings are the greatest, but that is a matter that we will consider at a later stage." - 183

"Whether men will be happy in the Paradise I do not know. **Perhaps biochemistry will show us how to make any man happy, provided he has the necessities of life;** perhaps dangerous sports will be organized for those whom boredom would otherwise turn into anarchists; perhaps sport will take over the cruelty which will have been banished from politics; perhaps football will be replaced by play battles in the air in which death will be the penalty of defeat, they will not mind having to seek it in a trivial cause: to fall through the air before a million spectators may come to be thought a glorious death even if it may be that in some such way a safety valve can be provided for the anarchic and violent forces in human nature; or again, **it may be that by wise education and suitable diet men may be cured of all their unruly impulses, and all life may become as quiet as a Sunday school.**" 214

Bertrand Russell would later write in a similar book entitled *The Impact of Science on Society* (1952) [2] that:

"It is to be expected that advances in physiology and psychology will give governments much more control over individual mentality than they now have even in totalitarian countries. Fichte laid it down that **education should aim at destroying free will, so that, after pupils have left school, they shall be incapable, throughout the rest of their lives, of thinking or acting otherwise than as their schoolmasters would have wished.** But in his day this was an unattainable ideal: what he regarded as the best system in existence produced Karl Marx. In future such failures are not likely to occur where there is dictatorship. **Diet, injections, and injunctions will combine, from a very early age, to produce the sort of character and the sort of beliefs that the authorities consider desirable, and any serious criticism of the powers that be will become psychologically impossible.** Even if all are miserable, all will believe themselves happy, because the government will tell them that they are so." - 61

## Conclusion

[Part 6](#) will examine the application of scientific technique to the reproduction of human beings including the separate breeding techniques to be applied to the "governing class" compared with the "working class". Changes to Freedom and equality in the scientific society will be examined in [part 7](#). [Part 8](#) will examine changes to free trade and labour in the scientific society. Finally, [Part 9](#) will describe two examples of artificially designed societies, including the creation of a new religion specifically for that new planned society.

[1] Bertrand Russell, *The Scientific Outlook* (1931). First Edition.

[2] Bertrand Russell, *The Impact of Science on Society* (1952). ISBN0-415-10906-X.

# Scientific Technique and Human



# Reproduction

## The Scientific Outlook Part 6

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)  
August 3, 2008

"While it is rather rash to make detailed prophecies, it is, I think, fairly clear that in future a human body, from the moment of conception, will not be regarded merely as something which must be left to grow in accordance with natural forces, with no human interference beyond what is required for the preservation of health. The tendency of scientific technique is to cause everything to be regarded as not just a brute datum, but raw material for the carrying out of some human purpose. The child, and even the embryo, will come to be viewed more and more in this way as the mentality connected with scientific technique becomes more dominant. In this, as in all other forms of scientific power, there are possibilities of good and possibilities of evil. Science alone will not decide which is to prevail." - Bertrand Russell, 1931 (p172)

This article will examine the application of scientific technique to the reproduction of human beings including the separate breeding techniques to be applied to the "governing class" compared with the "working class" as discussed in Bertrand Russell's 1931 book *The Scientific Outlook* [1].

Bertrand Arthur William Russell, 3rd Earl Russell (1872-1970) was a renowned British philosopher and mathematician who was an adamant internationalist and worked extensively on the education of young children. This included running an experimental school in the 1920's with his second wife Dora Black. He was the founder of the [Pugwash movement](#) which used the spectre of Cold War nuclear annihilation to push for world government. Among many other prizes, Russell was awarded the [Nobel Prize in Literature](#) in 1950 and UNESCO's (United Nations Educational, Scientific, and Cultural Organization) [Kalinga prize](#) for the popularization of science in 1957.

[Part 1](#) of this series examined science as power-thought and the use of scientific technique to increase the power of an elite scientific minority over the unscientific masses. [Part 2](#) examined the composition of the society of experts who would use scientific technique to dominate the masses. At the forefront of this society of experts is the expert "manipulator", whom Lenin is the archetype. This society would also aim to conceal its power and influence behind political veils like democracy. [Part 3](#) explored the application of scientific technique to education with an emphasis on the distinction between education for the "governing class" and "working class". [Part 4](#) looked at the use of education, the Press, radio and Hollywood as forms of propaganda. [Part 5](#) examined the use of behaviourism, psycho-analysis and physiological manipulation as applied to education.

### Breeding the Governing Class

From *The Scientific Outlook*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"Science, when it has once acquired a firm hold upon social organization, is hardly likely to stop short at those biological aspects of human life which have hitherto been left to the joint guidance of religion and instinct. **We may, I think, assume that both the quantity and the quality of the population will be carefully regulated by the State, but that sexual intercourse apart from children will be regarded as a private matter so long as it is not allowed to interfere with work.** As regards quantity, the State statisticians will determine as carefully as they can whether the population of the world at the moment is above or below the number which leads to the greatest material comfort per head. They will also take account of all such changes of technique as can be foreseen. No doubt the usual rule will be to aim at a stationary population, but if some important invention, such as artificial food, should greatly cheapen the production of necessities, an increase of population might for a time be thought wise. I shall, however, assume that, in normal times, the world government will decree a stationary population.

If we were right in supposing that the scientific society will have different social grades according to the kind of work to be performed, we may assume also that it will have uses for human beings who are not of the highest grade of intelligence. It is probable that there will be certain kinds of labour mainly performed by negroes, and that **manual workers in general will be bred for patience and muscle rather than for brains. The governors and experts, on the contrary, will be bred chiefly for their intellectual powers and their strength of character. Assuming that both kinds of breeding are scientifically carried out, there will come to be an increasing divergence between the two types, making them in the end almost different species.**

Scientific breeding, in any truly scientific form, would at present encounter insuperable obstacles both from religion and from sentiment. To carry it out scientifically it would be necessary, as among domestic animals, to employ only a small percentage of males for purposes of breeding. It may be thought that religion and sentiment will always succeed in opposing an immovable veto to such a system. I wish I could think so. But I believe that **sentiment is quite extraordinarily plastic, and that the individualistic religion to which we have been accustomed is likely to be increasingly replaced by a religion of devotion to the State.** Among Russian Communists this has already happened. In any case, what is demanded is scarcely as difficult a control of natural impulses as is involved in the celibacy of the Catholic priesthood. Wherever remarkable achievements are possible and are at the same time such as to satisfy men's moral idealism, the love of power, is capable of swallowing up the instinctive life of the affections, especially if an outlet is permitted to purely physical sexual impulses. Traditional religion, which has been violently dispossessed in Russia, will suffer a setback everywhere if the Russian experiment proves successful. In any case its outlook is difficult to reconcile with that of industrialism and scientific technique. Traditional religion was based upon a sense of man's impotence in the face of natural forces, whereas scientific technique induces a sense of the impotence of natural forces in the face of man's intelligence. Combined with this sense of power, a certain degree of austerity in regard to the softer pleasures is quite natural. One sees it already in many of those who are creating the mechanistic society of the future. In America this austerity has taken the form of Protestant piety, in Russia of devotion to Communism.

I think, therefore, that there is hardly any limit to the departures from traditional sentiment which science may introduce into the question of reproduction. If the simultaneous regulation of quantity and quality is taken seriously in the future, we may expect that in each generation some 25 per cent. of women and some 5 per cent. of men will be selected to be the parents of

the next generation, while the remainder of the population will be sterilized, which will in no way interfere with their sexual pleasures, but will merely render these pleasures destitute of social importance. The women who are selected for breeding will have to have eight or nine children each, but will not be expected to perform any other work except the suckling of the children for a suitable number of months. No obstacles will be placed upon their relations with sterile men, or upon the relations of sterile men and women with each other, but **reproduction will be regarded as a matter which concerns the State, and will not be left to the free choice of the persons concerned.** Perhaps it will be found that artificial impregnation is more certain and less embarrassing, since it will obviate the need of any personal contact between the father and mother of the prospective child. Sentiments of personal affection may still be connected with intercourse not intended to be fruitful, while impregnation will be regarded in an entirely different manner, more in the light of a surgical operation, so that it will be thought not ladylike to have it performed in the natural manner. **The qualities for which parents will be chosen will differ greatly according to the status which it is hoped the child will occupy. In the governing class a considerable degree of intelligence will be demanded of parents; perfect health will, of course, be indispensable.** So long as gestation is allowed to persist to its natural period, mothers will also have to be selected by their capacity for easy delivery, and will therefore have to be free from an unduly narrow pelvis. It is probable, however, that as time goes on the period of gestation will be shortened, and that later months of foetal development will take place in an incubator. This would also free mothers from the need of suckling their children, and would thus make maternity a not very onerous matter. The care of infants intended to belong to the governing class would seldom be left to the mothers. Mothers would be selected by their eugenic qualities, and these would not necessarily be the qualities required in a nurse. On the other hand, the early months of pregnancy might be more burdensome than at present, since the foetus would be subjected to various kinds of scientific treatment intended to affect beneficially not only its own characteristics but those of its possible descendants.

Fathers would, of course, have nothing to do with their own children. There would be in general only one father to every five mothers, and it is quite likely that he would never have even seen the mothers of his children. The sentiment of paternity would thus disappear completely. Probably in time the same thing would happen, though to a slightly less degree, in regard to mothers. If birth were prematurely induced, and the child separated from its mother at birth, maternal sentiment would have little chance to develop." - 251

### **Breeding the Working Class**

"Among the workers it is probable that less elaborate care would be taken, since it is easier to breed for muscle than to breed for brains, and **it is not unlikely that women would be allowed to bring up their own children in the old-fashioned natural manner.** There would not be, among the workers, the same need as among the governors for fanatical devotion to the State, and there would not be, therefore, on the part of the government, the same jealousy of the private affections. Among the governors, one must suppose, all private sentiments would be viewed with suspicion. A man and woman who showed any ardent devotion to each other would be regarded as they are at present regarded by moralists when they are not married. There would be professional nurses in *crèches*, and professional teachers in nursery schools, but they would be considered to be failing in their duty if they felt any special affection for special children. Children who showed any special affection for a particular adult would be separated from that adult. Ideas of this kind are already widespread; they will be found suggested, for example, in Dr. John B. Watson's book on

education. **The tendency of the scientific manipulator is to regard all private affections as unfortunate.** Freudians have shown us that they are the sources of complexes. Administrators realize that they stand in the way of a whole-hearted devotion to business. The Church sanctioned certain kinds of love while condemning others, but the modern ascetic is more thoroughgoing, and condemns all kinds of love equally as mere folly and waste of time." - 255

### **The Psychological Makeup**

"What should we expect of the mental make-up of people in such a world? **The manual workers may, I think, be fairly happy. One may assume that the rulers will be successful in making the manual workers foolish and frivolous; work will not be too severe, and there will be endless amusements of a trivial sort. Owing to sterilization, love affairs need not have awkward consequences so long as they are not between a man and woman who are both of them unsterilized. In this way a life of easygoing and frivolous pleasure may be provided for the manual workers, combined of course with a superstitious reverence for the governors instilled in childhood and prolonged by the propaganda to which adults will be exposed.**

The psychology of the governors will be a more difficult matter. **They will be expected to display an arduous and hard-working devotion to the ideal of the scientific State, and to sacrifice to this ideal all the softer sentiments such as love of wife and children.**

Friendships between fellow-workers, whether of the same or of different sexes, will tend to become ardent, and will not infrequently overstep the limits which the public moralists will have fixed. In such a case the authorities will separate the friends, unless in doing so they will interrupt some important research or administrative undertaking. When for some such public reason friends are not separated, they will be admonished. **By means of governmental microphones the censors will listen-in to their conversations, and if these should at any time become tinged with sentiment, disciplinary measures will be adopted. All the deeper feelings will be frustrated, with the sole exception of devotion to science and the State.**

The governors will, of course, have their amusements for leisure hours. I do not see how art or literature could flourish in such a world, nor do I think that the emotions from which they spring and to which they appeal would meet with governmental approval, but athletics of a strenuous kind will be encouraged among the young of the governing class, and dangerous sports will be considered valuable as a training in those habits of mind and body by which authority over the manual workers will be maintained. Love-making among the sterilized will be subjected to no restrictions either of law or of public opinion, but it will be casual and temporary, involving none of the deeper feelings and no serious affection. Persons suffering from unendurable boredom will be encouraged to ascend Mount Everest or fly over the South Pole, but the need for such distractions will be regarded as a sign of mental or physical ill-health.

In such a world, though there may be pleasure, there will be no joy. The result will be a type displaying the usual characteristics of vigorous ascetics. **They will be harsh and unbending, tending towards cruelty in their ideals and their readiness to consider that the infliction of pain is necessary for the public good. I do not imagine that pain will be much inflicted as punishment for sin, since no sin will be recognized except insubordination and failure to carry out the purposes of the State. It is more probable that the sadistic impulses**

**which the asceticism will generate will find their outlet in scientific experiment. The advancement of knowledge will be held to justify much torture of individuals by surgeons, biochemists, and experimental psychologist.** As time goes on the amount of added knowledge required to justify a given amount of pain will diminish, and the number of governors attracted to the kinds of research necessitating cruel experiments will increase. Just as the sun worship of the Aztecs demanded the painful death of thousands of human beings annually, so the new scientific religion will demand its holocausts of sacred victims. Gradually the world will grow more dark and more terrible. Strange perversions of instinct will first lurk in the dark corners and then gradually overwhelm the men in high places. Sadistic pleasures will not suffer the moral condemnation that will be meted out to the softer joys, since, like the persecutions of the Inquisition, they will be found in harmony with the prevailing asceticism. In the end such a system must break down either in an orgy of bloodshed or in the rediscovery of joy.

Such at least is the only ray of hope to lighten the darkness of these visions of Cassandra, but perhaps in permitting this ray of hope we have allowed ourselves to yield to a foolish optimism. **Perhaps by means of injections and drugs and chemicals the population could be induced to bear whatever its scientific masters may decide to be for its good.** New forms of drunkenness involving no subsequent headache may be discovered, and new forms of intoxication may be invented so delicious that for their sakes these are possibilities in a world governed by knowledge without love, and power without delight. The man drunk with power is destitute of wisdom, and so long as he rules the world, the world will be a place devoid of beauty and of joy." - 256

### **Scientific Technique and the Abolition of the Family**

"Take again such a matter as housing. In England individualism leads most families to prefer a small house of their own rather than an apartment in a large house. The result is that the suburbs of London are spread out through mile after mile of dreariness, to the immense detriment of the women and children. Each housewife cooks an abominable dinner at great expenditure of labour for an infuriated husband. The children, when they come home from school, or while they are too young to go to school, find themselves cooped up in small stuffy premises where either they are a nuisance to their parents or their parents are a nuisance to them. **In a more sensible community, each family would occupy a part of an immense building with a courtyard in the middle; there would be no individual cooking, but only communal meals. Children, as soon as they were no longer at the breast, would spend their day in large airy halls under the care of women possessing the knowledge, the training, and the temperament required for making young children happy. The wives, who at present drudge all day doing wasteful work badly, would be set free to earn their living outside the home.** The benefit of such a system to the mothers, and still more to the children, would be incalculable. At the Rachel Macmillan nursery school it was found that about 90 per cent. of the children had rickets when they first came, and almost all were cured at the end of the first year in the school. In the ordinary home the necessary modicum of light and air and good food cannot be provided, whereas all these things can be provided quite cheaply if they are provided for many children at once. The freedom to cause one's children to grow up stunted and crippled on the ground that one is too fond of them to part with them is a freedom which is certainly not in the public interest." - 219

This very same idea was put into action by Mao Zedong and the Communist Chinese during their "Great Leap Forward". This was another step towards creating a truly global scientific

society. The below quote is from historian Carroll Quigley in his 1966 book *Tragedy and Hope: A History of the World in Our Time* [2]:

"The third stage of agrarian reform, constituting the basic feature of the "Great Leap Forward," merged the 750 thousand collective farms into about 26,000 agrarian communes of about 5,000 families each. This was a **social** rather than simply an agrarian revolution, since its **aims included the destruction of the family household and the peasant village**. All activities of the members, **including child rearing, education, entertainment, social life, the militia, and all economic and intellectual life came under the control of the commune**. In some areas the previous villages were destroyed and the peasants were housed in dormitories, with **communal kitchens and mess halls, nurseries for the children, and separation of these children under the communes' control in isolation from their parents at an early age**. One purpose of this drastic change was to **release large numbers of women from domestic activities so that they could labor in fields or factories**. In the first year of the "Great Leap Forward," 90 million peasant women were relieved of their domestic duties and became available to work for the state. In many cases, factories and craft centers were established in the communes to use this labor, manufacturing goods not only for the commune but for sale in the outside market.

One of the chief aims of this total reorganization of rural life was to make available, for savings and investment, surpluses of agricultural income from the rural sector of Chinese society in order to build up the industrial sector. The regime estimated that it could reverse the pervious division of agricultural incomes, under which 70 percent was consumed by the agricultural population and only 30 percent was available to the non-agricultural sectors of Chinese society. At the same time, it was expected that the communes would totally shatter the resistant social structure of Chinese society, leaving isolated individuals to face the power of the state. Finally, it was expected that these isolated individuals could be mobilized along military lines to carry out agricultural duties in squads and platoons assigned to specific fields and tasks." - 1159

## Conclusion

Changes to Freedom and equality in the scientific society will be examined in [part 7](#). [Part 8](#) will examine changes to free trade and labour in the scientific society. The [final article](#) will describe two examples of artificially designed societies, including the creation of a new religion specifically for that new planned society.

[1] Bertrand Russell, *The Scientific Outlook* (1931). First Edition.

[2] Carroll Quigley, *Tragedy & Hope: A History of the World in Our Time* (1966). ISBN #0-945001-10-X.

# Freedom and Equality in a Scientific Society

## The Scientific Outlook Part 7



Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

August 10, 2008

"There will, of course, be a universal language, which will be either Esperanto or pidgin-English. The literature of the past will for the most part not be translated into this language, since its outlook and emotional background will be considered unsettling: serious students of history will be able to obtain a permit from the Government to study such works as *Hamlet* and *Othello*, but the general public will be forbidden access to them on the ground that they glorify private murder; boys will not be allowed to read books about pirates or Red Indians; love themes will be discouraged on the ground that love, being anarchic, is silly, if not wicked. All this will make life very pleasant for the virtuous." - Bertrand Russell, 1931 (p214)

This article will explore the changes to freedom and equality in the scientific society as discussed in Bertrand Russell's 1931 book *The Scientific Outlook* [1]. This includes changes in the relationship between individual freedom and the collective good, freedom of speech and the Press, freedom to choose one's own career and the freedom to have children.

Bertrand Arthur William Russell, 3rd Earl Russell (1872-1970) was a renowned British philosopher and mathematician who was an adamant internationalist and worked extensively on the education of young children. This included running an experimental school in the 1920's with his second wife Dora Black. He was the founder of the [Pugwash movement](#) which used the spectre of Cold War nuclear annihilation to push for world government. Among many other prizes, Russell was awarded the [Nobel Prize in Literature](#) in 1950 and UNESCO's (United Nations Educational, Scientific, and Cultural Organization) [Kalinga prize](#) for the popularization of science in 1957.

[Part 1](#) of this series examined science as power-thought and the use of scientific technique to increase the power of an elite scientific minority over the unscientific masses. [Part 2](#) examined the composition of the society of experts who would use scientific technique to dominate the masses. At the forefront of this society of experts is the expert "manipulator", whom Lenin is the archetype. This society would also aim to conceal its power and influence behind political veils like democracy. [Part 3](#) explored the application of scientific technique to education with an emphasis on the distinction between education for the "governing class" and "working class". [Part 4](#) looked at the use of education, the Press, radio and Hollywood as forms of propaganda. [Part 5](#) examined the use of behaviourism, psycho-analysis and physiological manipulation as applied to education. [Part 6](#) examined the application of scientific technique to the reproduction of human beings including the separate breeding techniques to be applied to the "governing class" compared with the "working class".

## Individual Freedom versus the Collective

From *The Scientific Outlook*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"The nineteenth century suffered from a curious division between its political ideas and its economic practice. In politics it carried out the Liberal ideas of Locke and Rousseau, which

were adapted to a society of small peasant proprietors. Its watchwords were Liberty and Equality, but meantime it was inventing the technique which is leading the twentieth century to destroy liberty and to replace equality by new forms of oligarchy. The prevalence of Liberal thought has been in some ways a misfortune, since it has prevented men of large vision from thinking out in an impersonal manner the problems raised by industrialism. Socialism and Communism, it is true, are essentially industrial creeds, but their outlook is so much dominated by the class war that they have little leisure to give to anything but the means of achieving political victory. Traditional morality gives very little help in the modern world. A rich man may plunge millions into destitution by some act which not even the severest Catholic confessor would consider sinful, while he will need absolution for a trivial sexual aberration which, at the worst, has wasted an hour that might have been more usefully employed. **There is need of a new doctrine on the subject of my duty to my neighbour.** It is not only traditional religious teaching that fails to give adequate guidance on this subject, but also the teaching of nineteenth-century Liberalism. Take, for example, such a book as Mill on Liberty. Mill maintains that while the State has a right to interfere with those of my actions that have serious consequences to others, it should leave me free where the effects of my actions are mainly confined to myself. Such a principle, however, in the modern world, leaves hardly any scope for individual freedom. As society becomes more organic, the effects of men upon each other become more and more numerous and important, so that there remains hardly anything in regard to which Mill's defence of liberty is applicable. **Take, for example, freedom of speech and of the Press. It is clear that a society that permits these is thereby precluded from various achievements which are possible to a society that forbids them.** In time of war this is obvious to everybody, because in war-time the national purpose is simple, and the causation involved is obvious. Hitherto it has not been customary for a nation in peace-time to have any national purpose except the preservation of its territory and its constitution. A government which, like that of Soviet Russia, has a purpose in peace-time as ardent and definite as that of other nations in war-time, is compelled to curtail freedom of speech and of the Press as much while it is at peace as other nations do when they are at war.

The diminution of individual liberty which has been taking place during the last twenty years is likely to continue, since it has two continuing causes. On the one hand, modern technique makes society more organic; on the other hand, modern sociology makes men more and more aware of the causal laws in virtue of which one man's acts are useful or harmful to another man. **If we are to justify any particular form of individual liberty in the scientific society of the future, we shall have to do it on the ground that that form of liberty is for the good of society as a whole,** but not in most cases on the ground that the acts concerned affect nobody but the agent." 216

"The man who dreams of a scientifically organized world and wishes to translate his dream into practice finds himself faced with many obstacles. **There is the opposition of inertia and habit: people wish to continue behaving as they always have behaved, and living as they always have lived.** There is the opposition of vested interest: an economic system inherited from feudal times gives advantages to men who have done nothing to deserve them, and these men, being rich and powerful, are able to place formidable obstacles in the way of fundamental change. In addition to these forces, there are also hostile idealisms. Christian ethics is in certain fundamental respects opposed to the scientific ethic which is gradually growing up. Christianity emphasizes the importance of the individual soul, and is not prepared to sanction the sacrifice of an innocent man for the sake of some ulterior good to the majority. Christianity, in a word, is unpolitical, as is natural since it grew up among men

devoid of political power. **The new ethic which is gradually growing in connexion with scientific technique will have its eye upon society rather than upon the individual. It will have little use for the superstition of guilt and punishment, but will be prepared to make individuals suffer for the public good without inventing reasons purporting to show that they deserve to suffer.** In this sense it will be ruthless, and according to traditional ideas immoral, **but the change will have come about naturally through the habit of viewing society as a whole rather than as a collection of individuals.** We view a human body as a whole, and if, for example, it is necessary to amputate a limb we do not consider it necessary to prove first that the limb is wicked. We consider the good of the whole body a quite sufficient argument. Similarly the man who thinks of society as a whole will sacrifice a member of society for the good of the whole, without much consideration for that individual's welfare. This has always been the practice in war, because war is a collective enterprise. Soldiers are exposed to the risk of death for the public good, although no one suggests that they deserve death. But men have not hitherto attached the same importance to social purposes other than war, and have therefore shrunk from inflicting sacrifices which were felt to be unjust. **I think it probable that the scientific idealists of the future will be free from this scruple, not only in time of war, but in time of peace also.** In overcoming the difficulties of the opposition that they will encounter, they will find themselves organized into an oligarchy of opinion such as is formed by the Communist Party in the U.S.S.R." - 233

### **Freedom in a Scientific Society**

"In suggesting any curtailment of liberty there are always two quite distinct questions to be considered. The first is whether such a curtailment would be in the public interest if it were wisely carried out, and the second is whether it will be in the public interest when it is carried out with a certain measure of ignorance and perversity. These two questions are in theory quite distinct, but from the point of view of the government the second question does not exist, since every government believes itself entirely free from both ignorance and perversity. Every government, consequently, in so far as it is not restrained by traditional prejudices, will advocate more interference with liberty than is wise. When, therefore, as in this chapter, we are considering what interferences with liberty might be theoretically justified, we must hesitate to draw the conclusion that they should be advocated in practice. I think it probable, however, that **almost all interferences with liberty for which there is a theoretical justification will, in time, be carried out in practice, because scientific technique is gradually making governments so strong that they need not consider outside opinion.** The result of this will be that governments will be able to interfere with individual liberty wherever in their opinion there is a sound reason for so doing, and for the reason just given, this will be much more often than it should be. For this reason scientific technique is likely to lead to a governmental tyranny which may in time prove disastrous." - 223

"Let us take some examples of traditional principles which appear no longer defensible. [...] To take a more important illustration: consider the immense sums of money that are spent on advertising. It cannot possibly be maintained that these bring any but the most meagre return to the community. The principle of permitting each capitalist to invest his money as he chooses is not, therefore, socially defensible." - 218

"Take again the question of work, both the kind of work and the method of performing it. At present young people choose their own trade or profession, usually because at the moment of their choice it seems to afford a good opening. A well-informed person possessed of foresight might know that the particular line in question was going to be much less profitable a few

years hence. In such a case some public guidance to the young might prove extremely useful. And as regards technical methods, it is seldom in the public interest that an antiquated or wasteful technique should be allowed to persist when a more economical technique is known. At present, owing to the irrational character of the capitalist system, the interest of the individual wage-earner is very often opposed to the interest of the community, since economical methods may cause him to lose his job. This is due to the survival of capitalistic principles in a society which has grown so organic that it ought not to tolerate them. It is obvious that in a well-organized community it should be impossible for a large body of individuals to profit by preserving an inefficient technique. It is clear that the use of the most efficient technique should be enforced, and no wage-earner should be allowed to suffer by its enforcement." - 220

"I come now to a matter which touches the individual more intimately: I mean the question of propagation. It has hitherto been considered that any man and woman not within the prohibited degrees have a right to marry, and having married have a right, if not a duty, to have as many children as nature may decree. **This is a right which the scientific society of the future is not likely to tolerate.** In any given state of industrial and agricultural technique there is an optimum density of population which ensures a greater degree of material well-being than would result from either an increase or a diminution of numbers. As a general rule, except in new countries, the density of population has been beyond this optimum, though perhaps France, in recent decades, has been an exception. Except where there is property to be inherited, the member of a small family suffers almost as much from over-population as the member of a large family. Those who cause over-population are therefore doing an injury not only to their own children, but to the community. It may therefore be assumed that society will discourage them if necessary, as soon as religious prejudices no longer stand in the way of such action. The same question will arise in a more dangerous form as between different nations and different races. If a nation finds that it is losing military superiority through a lower birth-rate than that of a rival, it may attempt, as has already been done in such cases, to stimulate its own birth-rate; but when this proves ineffective, as it probably will, there will be a tendency to demand a limitation in the birth-rate of the rival nation. **An international government, if it ever comes into being, will have to take account of such matters, and just as there is at present a quota of national immigrants into the United States, so in future there will be a quota of national immigrants into the world. Children in excess of the licensed figure will presumably be subjected to infanticide. This would be less cruel than the present method, which is to kill them by war or starvation.** I am, however, only prophesying a certain future, not advocating it.

**Quality as well as quantity of population is likely to become a matter for public regulation. Already in many States of America it is permissible to sterilized the mentally defective, and a similar proposal in England is in the domain of practical politics. This is only the first step. As time goes on we may expect a greater and greater percentage of the population to be regarded as mentally defective from the point of view of parenthood.** However that may be, it is clear that the parents who have a child when there is every likelihood of its being mentally defective are doing a wrong both to the child and to the community. No defensible principle of liberty therefore stands in the way of preventing them from such behaviour." - 221

**Equality in a Scientific Society**

"Equality, like liberty, is difficult to reconcile with scientific technique, since this involves a great apparatus of experts and officials inspiring and controlling vast organizations.

**Democratic forms may be preserved in politics, but they will not have as much reality as in a community of small peasant proprietors.** Officials unavoidably have power. And where many vital questions are so technical that the ordinary man cannot hope to understand them, experts must inevitably acquire a considerable measure of control. Take the question of currency and credit as an example. William Jennings Bryan, it is true, made currency an electoral issue in 1896, **but the men who voted for him were men who would have voted for him whatever issue he had selected.** At the present time, calculable misery is being caused by a wrong handling of the question of currency and credit, **but it is impossible to submit this question to the electorate except in some passionate and unscientific form;** the only way in which anything can be done is to convince the officials who control the great central banks. So long as these men act honestly and in accordance with tradition, the community cannot control them, since if they are mistaken very few people will know it. To take a less important illustration: everyone who has ever compared British and American methods of handling goods traffic on railways knows that the American methods are infinitely superior. There are no private trucks, and the trucks of the railways are of standard size capable of carrying forty tons. In England everything is higgledy-piggledy and unsystematic, and the use of private trucks causes great waste. If this were put right, freights could be reduced and consumers would benefit, since there would be no obvious gain either to railway companies or to railway workers. If a more uniform system is ever imposed, it will be done not as a result of a democratic demand, but by government officials.

**The scientific society will be just as oligarchic under socialism or communism as under capitalism,** for even where the forms of democracy exist they cannot supply the ordinary voter with the requisite knowledge, nor enable him to be on the spot at the crucial moment. The men who understand the complicated mechanism of a modern community and who have the habit of initiative and decision must inevitably control the course of events to a very great extent. Perhaps this is even more true in a socialistic State than in any other, for in a socialistic State economic and political power are concentrated in the same hands, and the national organization of the economic life is more complete than in a State where private enterprise exists. Moreover, a socialistic State is likely to have more perfect control than any other over the organs of publicity and propaganda, so that it will have more power of causing men to know what it wishes known, and not to know what it wishes unknown. Equality, therefore, like liberty, is, I fear, no more than a nineteenth-century dream. The world of the future will contain a governing class, probably not hereditary, but more analogous to the government of the Catholic Church. **And this governing class, as they acquire increasing knowledge and confidence, will interfere more and more with the life of the individual, and will learn more and more the technique of causing this interference to be tolerated.** It may be assumed that their purposes will be excellent, and their conduct honourable; it may be assumed that they will be well informed and industrious; but it cannot, I think, be assumed that they will abstain from the exercise of power merely on the ground that individual initiative is a good thing, or on the ground that **an oligarchy is unlikely to consider the true interests of its slaves,** for men capable of such self-restraint will not rise to positions of power which, except when they are hereditary, **are attained only by those who are energetic and untroubled by doubt."** - 224

## Conclusion

[Part 8](#) will examine changes to free trade and labour in the scientific society. The [final article](#)

will describe two examples of artificially designed societies, including the creation of a new religion specifically for that new planned society.

[1] Bertrand Russell, *The Scientific Outlook* (1931). First Edition.

# Free Trade and Labour in a Scientific Society

## The Scientific Outlook Part 8

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

August 17, 2008

"In the old days it was expected that about half the children in a family would die before they grew up; this involved pain, illness, and sorrow to the mother, often great suffering to the children, and **a waste of natural resources in the care of children who never lived to become productive.**" - Bertrand Russell, 1931 (p196)

This article will explore the changes to free trade and labour in the scientific society as discussed in Bertrand Russell's 1931 book *The Scientific Outlook* [1]. This includes the removal of competition and the choice between pre-determined work or prison.

Bertrand Arthur William Russell, 3rd Earl Russell (1872-1970) was a renowned British philosopher and mathematician who was an adamant internationalist and worked extensively on the education of young children. This included running an experimental school in the 1920's with his second wife Dora Black. He was the founder of the [Pugwash movement](#) which used the spectre of Cold War nuclear annihilation to push for world government. Among many other prizes, Russell was awarded the [Nobel Prize in Literature](#) in 1950 and UNESCO's (United Nations Educational, Scientific, and Cultural Organization) [Kalinga prize](#) for the popularization of science in 1957.

[Part 1](#) of this series examined science as power-thought and the use of scientific technique to increase the power of an elite scientific minority over the unscientific masses. [Part 2](#) examined the composition of the society of experts who would use scientific technique to dominate the masses. At the forefront of this society of experts is the expert "manipulator", whom Lenin is the archetype. This society would also aim to conceal its power and influence behind political veils like democracy. [Part 3](#) explored the application of scientific technique to education with an emphasis on the distinction between education for the "governing class" and "working class". [Part 4](#) looked at the use of education, the Press, radio and Hollywood as forms of propaganda. [Part 5](#) examined the use of behaviourism, psycho-analysis and physiological manipulation as applied to education. [Part 6](#) examined the application of scientific technique to the reproduction of human beings including the separate breeding techniques to be applied to the "governing class" compared with the "working class". [Part 7](#) explored the changes to freedom and equality in the scientific society. This includes changes



in the relationship between individual freedom and the collective good, freedom of speech and the Press, freedom to choose one's own career and the freedom to have children.

## The Scientific Society and the Enlargement of Organization

From *The Scientific Outlook*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"Such a state of affairs will have both merits and demerits; more important than either, however, is the fact that nothing less will enable a society imbued with scientific technique to survive. Scientific technique demands organization, and the more it becomes perfected, the larger are the organizations that it demands. Quite apart from war, the present depression has made it evident that an international organization of credit and banking is necessary to the prosperity not only of some countries, but of all. The international organization of industrial production is being rendered necessary by the efficiency of modern methods. Modern industrial plants can easily supply, in many directions, much more than the total needs of the world. The result of this, which should be wealth, is in fact poverty, owing to competition. In the absence of competition, the immensely enhanced productivity of labour would enable men to arrive at a just compromise between leisure and goods: they could choose whether they would work six hours a day and be rich, or four hours a day and enjoy only moderate comfort. The advantages of world-wide organization, both in preventing the waste of economic competition and in removing the danger of war, are so great as to be becoming an essential condition for the survival of societies possessing scientific technique. This argument is overwhelming in comparison with all counterarguments, and renders almost unimportant the question whether life in an organized world State will be more or less satisfactory than life at the present day. For it is only in the direction of an organized world State that the human race can develop unless it abandons scientific technique, and it will not do this except as the result of a cataclysm so severe as to lower the whole level of civilization.

The advantages to be derived from an organized world State are great and obvious. There will be, in the first place, security against war and a saving of almost the whole effort and expense now devoted to competitive armaments: there will be, one must suppose, a single, highly efficient fighting machine, employing mainly aeroplanes and chemical methods of warfare, which will be quite obviously irresistible, and will therefore not be resisted. **The central government may be changed from time to time by a palace revolution, but this will only alter the personnel of the figure-heads, not the essential organization of government.** The central government will, of course, forbid the propaganda of nationalism, by means of which at present anarchy is maintained, and will put in its place a propaganda of loyalty to the world State." - 212

## Free Trade

"We have seen that scientific civilization demands world-wide organization if it is to be stable. We have considered the possibility of such an organization in matters of government. We shall now consider it in the economic sphere. At present, production is organized as far as possible nationally by means of tariff walls; every nation tries to produce at home as much as possible of the goods that it consumes. This tendency is on the increase, and even Great Britain, which has hitherto aimed at maximizing its exports by means of Free Trade, appears to be on the point of abandoning this policy in favour of comparative economic isolation.

It is, of course, clear that, from a purely economic point of view, it is wasteful to organize production nationally rather than internationally. It would be an economy if all the motor-cars used throughout the world were manufactured in Detroit. That is to say, a car of given excellence could be produced with less expense of human labour in that case than it can at present. In a world scientifically organized most industrial products would be thus localized. There would be one place for making pins and needles, another place for making scissors and knives, another place for making aeroplanes, and yet another for agricultural machinery. When, if ever, the world government that we have considered comes into being, one of its first tasks will be the international organization of production. Production will no longer be left, as at present, to private enterprise, but will be undertaken solely in accordance with government orders. This is already the case with such things as battleships, because in regard to war efficiency is thought to be important; but in most matters production is left to the chaotic impulses of private manufacturers, who make too much of some things and too little of others, with the result that there is poverty in the midst of unused plenty. The industrial plant at present existing in the world is in many directions far in excess of the world's needs. By eliminating competition and concentrating production in a single concern, all this waste could be avoided.

The control of raw materials is a matter which in any scientific society would be governed by a central authority. At present the important raw materials are controlled by military power. The weak nation possessed of oil soon finds itself under suzerainty of some stronger nation. The Transvaal lost its independence because it contained gold. Raw material ought not to belong to those who, by conquest or diplomacy, have happened to acquire the territory in which they are; **they ought to belong to a world authority which would ration them to those who had the most skill in utilizing them.** Moreover, our present economic system causes everybody to be wasteful of raw materials, since there is no motive for foresight. In a scientific world the supply of any vital raw material will be carefully estimated, and as the moment of its exhaustion approaches scientific research will be directed to the discovery of a substitute.

Agriculture, for reasons which we considered in an earlier chapter, may have less importance in the future than it has at present, and has had in the past. We shall have not only artificial silk but artificial wool and artificial timber and artificial rubber. In time we may have artificial food. But in the meantime agriculture will become more and more industrialized, both in its methods and in the mentality of those who practise it. American and Canadian agriculturists have already the industrial mentality, not the mentality of the patient peasant. Machinery will, of course, be increasingly employed. In the neighbourhood of large urban markets intensive cultivation with artificial methods of warming the soil will yield many crops every year. Here and there throughout the country-side there will be large power stations forming the nucleus around which the population will cluster. Of agricultural mentality, as it has been known since ancient times, nothing will survive, since the soil and even the climate will be subject to human control." - 239

### **Labour in a Scientific Society**

"The gain from an economic point of view will be enormous: there will be no waste in competitive production, no uncertainty as to employment, no poverty, no sudden alternations of good and bad times; **every man willing to work will be kept in comfort, and every man unwilling to work will be kept in prison.** When owing to any circumstances the work upon

which a man has hitherto been employed is no longer required, he will be taught some new kind of work, and will be adequately maintained while he is learning his new trade.

**Economic motives will be employed to regulate population, which will probably be kept stationary.** Almost all that is tragic in human life will be eliminated, and even death will seldom come before old age." - 213

"It may be assumed that every man and woman will be obliged to work, and will be taught a new trade if for any reason work at the old trade is no longer required. The pleasantest work, of course, will be that which gives the most control over the mechanism. The posts giving most power will presumably be awarded to the ablest men as a result of intelligence tests. For entirely inferior work negroes will be employed wherever possible. One may, I suppose, assume that the most desirable kinds of work will be more highly paid than the less desirable kinds, since they require more skill. The society will not be one in which there is equality, although I doubt whether the inequalities will be hereditary except as between different races, i.e., between white and coloured labour. Everybody will be comfortable, and those who occupy the better-paid posts will be able to enjoy considerable luxury. There will not be, as at present, fluctuations of good and bad times, for these are merely the result of our anarchic economic system. Nobody will starve, and nobody will suffer the economic anxieties which at present beset rich and poor alike. On the other hand, life will be destitute of adventure except for the most highly paid experts. Ever since civilization began men have been seeking security more avidly than they have sought anything else. In such a world they will have it, but I am not quite sure whether they will think it worth the price that they will have paid for it." - 242

"Take again the question of work, both the kind of work and the method of performing it. At present young people choose their own trade or profession, usually because at the moment of their choice it seems to afford a good opening. A well-informed person possessed of foresight might know that the particular line in question was going to be much less profitable a few years hence. In such a case some public guidance to the young might prove extremely useful. And as regards technical methods, it is seldom in the public interest that an antiquated or wasteful technique should be allowed to persist when a more economical technique is known. At present, owing to the irrational character of the capitalist system, the interest of the individual wage-earner is very often opposed to the interest of the community, since economical methods may cause him to lose his job. This is due to the survival of capitalistic principles in a society which has grown so organic that it ought not to tolerate them. It is obvious that in a well-organized community it should be impossible for a large body of individuals to profit by preserving an inefficient technique. It is clear that the use of the most efficient technique should be enforced, and no wage-earner should be allowed to suffer by its enforcement." - 220

## **Conclusion**

The [final article](#) will examine two examples of artificially designed societies, including the creation of a new religion specifically for that new planned society.

# UNESCO

## World Evolutionary Humanism, Eugenics and UNESCO

### UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy Part 1

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)  
May 19, 2008

"That [fundamental] task [of UNESCO] is to help the emergence of **a single world culture**, with its own philosophy and background of ideas, and with its own broad purpose. This is opportune, since this is the first time in history that the scaffolding and the mechanisms for world unification have become available, and also the first time that man has had the means (in the shape of scientific discovery and its applications) of laying a world-wide foundation for the minimum physical welfare of the entire human species. And it is necessary, for at the moment two opposing philosophies of life confront each other from the West and from the East, and not only impede the achievement of unity but threaten to become the foci of actual conflict.

You may categorise the two philosophies as two super-nationalisms; or as individualism versus collectivism; or as the American versus the Russian way of life; or as capitalism versus communism; or as Christianity versus Marxism; or in half a dozen other ways. The fact of their opposition remains and the further fact that round each of them are crystallising the lives and thoughts and political aspirations of hundreds of millions of human beings. Can this conflict be avoided, these opposites be reconciled, this antitheses be resolved in a higher syntheses? I believe not only that this can happen, but that, through the **inexorable dialectic of evolution**, it *must* happen - only I do not know whether it will happen before or after another war." - 61

As the first Director of UNESCO (United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organisation), Sir Julian Sorell Huxley (1887-1975) wrote a paper entitled *UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy* (1946) [1] in which he outlined his vision for the newly created international organisation (which grew out of the League of Nations' Institute of Intellectual Co-operation). According to Huxley, the guiding philosophy of UNESCO should be what he termed, World Evolutionary Humanism. The following article describes this philosophy and its relation to eugenics.

Julian Huxley, an evolutionary biologist, humanist, and ardent internationalist held many titles including: Secretary of the Zoological Society of London (1935-42), first president of the British Humanist Association (1963), Vice-President (1937-44) and President (1959-62)

of the British Eugenics Society. He was also a founding member of the World Wild Life Fund, coined the term "transhumanism" (as a means of disguising eugenics) and gave two Galton memorial lectures (1936, 1962). Huxley also received many awards including the Darwin Medal of the Royal Society (1956), UNESCO's Kalinga Prize (1953) and the Special Award of the Lasker Foundation in the category Planned Parenthood - World Population (1959) to name but a few. He is also the Grandson of Thomas Huxley (Darwin's Bulldog) and brother of author Aldous Huxley.

## UNESCO Philosophy of World Evolutionary Humanism

From *UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"But in order to carry out its work, an organisation such as Unesco needs not only a set of general aims and objects for itself, but also a working philosophy, a working hypothesis concerning human existence and *its* aims and objects, which will dictate, or at least indicate, a definite line of approach to its problems." - 6

"Its [UNESCO's] main concern is with peace and security and with human welfare, in so far as they can be subserved by the educational and scientific and cultural relations of the peoples of the world. Accordingly its outlook must, it seems, be based on some form of humanism. Further, that humanism must clearly be a world humanism, both in the sense of seeking to bring in all the peoples of the world, and of treating all peoples and all individuals within each people as equals in terms of human dignity, mutual respect, and educational opportunity. It must also be a scientific humanism, in the sense that the application of science provides most of the material basis for human culture, and also that the practice and the understanding of science need to be integrated with that of other human activities. It cannot, however, be materialistic, but must embrace the spiritual and mental as well as the material aspects of existence, and must attempt to do so on a truly monistic, unitary philosophic basis.

Finally it must be an evolutionary as opposed to a static or ideal humanism. It is essential for Unesco to adopt an evolutionary approach. If it does not do so, its philosophy will be a false one, its humanism at best partial, at worst misleading. We will justify this assertion in detail later. Here it is only necessary to recall that in the last few decades it has been possible to develop an extended or **general theory of evolution which can provide the necessary intellectual scaffolding for modern humanism**. It not only shows us man's place in nature and his relations to the rest of the phenomenal universe, not only gives us a description of the various types of evolution and the various trends and directions within them, but **allows us to distinguish desirable and undesirable trends**, and to demonstrate the existence of progress in the cosmos. And finally it shows us man as now the sole trustee of further evolutionary progress, and gives us important guidance as to the courses he should avoid and those he should pursue if he is to achieve that progress.

An evolutionary approach provides the link between natural science and human history; it teaches us the need to think in the dynamic terms of speed and direction rather than in the static ones of momentary position or quantitative achievement; it not only shows us the origin and biological roots of our human values, but gives us some basis and external standards for them among the apparently neutral mass of natural phenomena; and it is indispensable in enabling us to pick out, among the chaotic welter of conflicting tendencies to-day, those

trends and activities and methods which Unesco should emphasise and facilitate.

**Thus the general philosophy of Unesco should, it seems, be a scientific world humanism, global in extent and evolutionary in background.** What are the further implications, practical as well as theoretical, of such an outlook? We must examine these in some detail before coming down to a consideration of Unesco's activity section by section." - 7

"Our first task must be to clarify the notion of desirable and undesirable directions of evolution, for on this will depend our attitude to human progress - to the possibility of progress in the first place, and then to its definition." - 8

"But once more a new and more efficient method of [evolutionary] change is available. It becomes available to man through his distinctively human properties of speech and conceptual thought, just as Natural Selection became available to life as a result of its distinctive properties of reproduction and variation. Objectively speaking, **the new method consists of cumulative tradition**, which forms the basis of that social heredity by means of which human societies change and develop. But the new method also has a subjective aspect of great importance. Cumulative tradition, like all other distinctively human activities, is largely based on conscious processes - on knowledge, on purpose, on conscious feeling, and on conscious choice. Thus the struggle for existence that underlies natural selection is increasingly replaced by conscious selection, a struggle between ideas and values in consciousness. [...]

Evolution in the human sector consists mainly of changes in the form of society; in tools and machines, in new ways of utilising the old innate potentialities, instead of in the nature of these potentialities, as in the biological sector. [...] Nor does it mean that man's innate mental powers could not be improved. They certainly were improved (presumably by [sic] natural selection) in the earliest stages of his career, [...] and they could certainly be improved further by deliberate eugenic measures, if we consciously set ourselves to improve them. Meanwhile, however, it is in social organisation, in machines, and in ideas that human evolution is mostly made manifest." - 9

## **Eugenics**

In the philosophy outlined above, there is a lot of high sounding idealistic language about equality. For example the quote below.

"Further, that humanism must clearly be a world humanism, both in the sense of seeking to bring in all the peoples of the world, and of treating all peoples and all individuals within each people as equals in terms of human dignity, mutual respect, and educational opportunity." - 7

Of course, for eugenicists like Huxley, some are more equal than others.

"There are instances of biological inequality which are so gross that they cannot be reconciled at all with the principle of equal opportunity. Thus low-grade mental defectives cannot be offered equality of educational opportunity, nor are the insane equal with the sane before the law or in respect of most freedoms. However, the full implications of the fact of human inequality have not often been drawn and certainly need to be brought out here, as they are very relevant to Unesco's task. [...]



Still more important, any such generalisations will give us a deeper understanding of the variations of human nature, and in doing so will enable us correctly to discount the ideas of men of this or that type. [...]

There remains the second type of inequality. This has quite other implications; for, whereas variety is in itself desirable, the existence of weaklings, fools, and moral deficients cannot but be bad. It is also much harder to reconcile politically with the current democratic doctrine of equality. In face of it, indeed, the principle of equality of opportunity must be amended to read "**equality of opportunity within the limits of aptitude.**" " - 18

"Biological inequality is, of course, the bedrock fact on which all of eugenics is predicated. But it is not usually realised that the two types of inequality have quite different and indeed contrary eugenic implications. The inequality of mere difference is desirable, and the preservation of human variety should be one of the two primary aims of eugenics. But the inequality of level or standard is undesirable, and the other primary aim of eugenics should be the raising of the mean level of all desirable qualities. While there may be dispute over certain qualities, there can be none over a number of the most important, such as a healthy constitution, a high innate general intelligence, or a special aptitude such as that for mathematics or music.

At the moment, it is probable that the indirect effect of civilisation is dysgenic instead of eugenic; and in any case it seems likely that the dead weight of genetic stupidity, physical weakness, mental instability, and disease-proneness, which already exist in the human species, will prove too great a burden for real progress to be achieved. Thus even though it is **quite true that any radical eugenic policy will be for many years politically and psychologically impossible, it will be important for Unesco to see that the eugenic problem is examined with the greatest care, and that the public mind is informed of the issues at stake so that much that now is unthinkable may at least become thinkable.**" - 21

"To adjust the principle of democratic equality to the fact of biological inequality is a major task for the world, and one which will grow increasingly more urgent as we make progress towards realising equality of opportunity. To promote this adjustment, **a great deal of education of the general public will be needed** as well as much new research; and in both these tasks Unesco can and should co-operate."

"It is, however, essential that eugenics should be brought entirely within the borders of science, for, as already indicated, **in the not very remote future the problem of improving the average quality of human beings is likely to become urgent; and this can only be accomplished by applying the findings of a truly scientific eugenics.**" - 37

"The Age of the Common Man: the Voice of the People: majority rule: the importance of a large population: - ideas and slogans such as these form the background of much of our thinking, and tend, unless we are careful, towards the promotion of mediocrity, even if mediocrity in abundance, and at the same time, towards the discouragement of high and unusual quality." - 15

## **Evolutionary Values and the Quest for a Restatement of Morality**

"Of special importance in man's evaluation of his own position in the cosmic scheme and of his further destiny is the fact that he is the heir, and indeed the sole heir, of evolutionary progress to date. When he asserts that he is the highest type of organism, he is not being guilty of anthropocentric vanity, but is enunciating a biological fact. Furthermore, he is not merely the sole heir of past evolutionary progress, but **the sole trustee for any that may be achieved in the future**. From the evolutionary point of view, the destiny of man may be summed up very simply: it is to realise the maximum progress in the minimum time. That is why the philosophy of Unesco must have an evolutionary background, and why the concept of progress cannot but occupy a central position in that philosophy.

**The analysis of evolutionary progress gives us certain criteria for judging the rightness or wrongness of our aims and activities**, and the desirability or otherwise of the tendencies to be noted in contemporary history - tendencies of which Unesco must take account." - 12

"Thus Unesco's activities, while concerned primarily with providing richer development and fuller satisfactions for the individual, must always be undertaken in a social context; and many of its specific tasks will be concerned with the social means towards this general end - the improvement of social mechanisms or agencies, such as educational systems, research organisations, art centres, the press, and so forth. In particular, Unesco must clearly pay special attention to the **social mechanism of cumulative tradition in all its aspects, with the aim of ensuring that it is both efficient and rightly directed** in regard to its essential function of promoting human evolution." - 17

"Unesco cannot be neutral in the face of competing values. Even if it were to refuse to make a conscious choice between them, it would find that the necessity for action involved such a choice, so that it would be driven eventually to the unconscious assumption of a system of values. And any such system which is unconsciously assumed is less likely to be true than one which is consciously sought after and studied." - 39

"Unesco must accordingly promote the study of philosophy as an aid in the clarification of values, for the benefit of mankind in general. It must also do so in order to **have its own clearly thought-out scale of values** to guide it in its own operations, both positively in what it should undertake or assist, and negatively in what it should avoid or discourage.

Here it will be guided by **the philosophy of evolutionary humanism** which I adumbrated in my first chapter. Such a philosophy is scientific in that it constantly refers back to the facts of existence. It is the extension and reformulation of Paley's Natural Theology and those other philosophies which endeavour to deduce the attributes of the Creator from the properties of his creation. [...]

It will accordingly **relate its ethical values to the discernible direction of evolution**, using the fact of biological progress as their foundation, and shaping the superstructure to fit the principles of social advance. On this basis, **there is nothing immutable and eternal about ethics**, yet there are still ethical values which are general and lasting - namely those which promote a social organisation which will allow individuals the fullest opportunity for development and self-expression **consonant with the persistence and the progress of society**.

The social aspect of this dual function imposes itself because social mechanisms provide the chief basis for rapid human evolution, and it is only through improvement in social

organisation that progress can be secured. [...]

Further, even if there are broad ethical principles which are general and lasting, yet their detailed formulation will and must change from age to age. The ethics of tribal life differ inevitably from those of feudalism or of industrial civilisation. Our ethical systems to-day are still largely predicated on a pre-scientific and nationally fragmented world. We have to relate them to our new knowledge and our new closeness to each other. [...] In general, we may say, it is becoming necessary to extend our personal ethical judgements and responsibilities to many collective and apparently impersonal actions - **in other words to undertake a considerable socialisation of ethics.**

It will be one of the major tasks of the Philosophy division of Unesco to stimulate, in conjunction with the natural and the social scientists, **the quest for a restatement of morality** that shall be in harmony with modern knowledge and adapted to the fresh functions imposed on ethics by the world of to-day.

Still more generally, it will have to stimulate the quest, so urgent in this time of over-rapid transition, for a world philosophy, a unified and unifying background of thought for the modern world." - 39

## Conclusion

The next part of this series describes [the purpose of UNESCO](#), as outlined by Huxley, to mentally prepare the world for global political unification under a single world government. The remaining three parts of this series describe the major mechanisms used by UNESCO: [education](#), [science and the creative arts](#), and the [mass media](#).

[1] Quotes from Julian Huxley, *UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy* (1946). Preparatory Commission of the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organisation. [pdf from UNESCO](#).

# The Task of Unifying the World Mind

## UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy

### Part 2

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](#)  
May 26, 2008

As the first Director of UNESCO (United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organisation), Sir Julian Sorell Huxley (1887-1975) wrote a paper entitled *UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy* (1946) [1] in which he outlined his vision for the newly created international organisation (which grew out of the League of Nations' Institute of Intellectual Co-operation). According to Huxley, the guiding philosophy of UNESCO should be what he

termed, World Evolutionary Humanism. The [previous article](#) in this series described this philosophy and its relation to eugenics. This article will outline the purpose of UNESCO, which is to mentally prepare the world for global political unification under a single world government. It will also introduce the broad reach of tools and techniques at UNESCO's disposal under the banners of Education, Science and Culture.

Julian Huxley, an evolutionary biologist, humanist, and ardent internationalist held many titles including: Secretary of the Zoological Society of London (1935-42), first president of the British Humanist Association (1963), Vice-President (1937-44) and President (1959-62) of the British Eugenics Society. He was also a founding member of the World Wild Life Fund, coined the term "transhumanism" (as a means of disguising eugenics) and gave two Galton memorial lectures (1936, 1962). Huxley also received many awards including the Darwin Medal of the Royal Society (1956), UNESCO's Kalinga Prize (1953) and the Special Award of the Lasker Foundation in the category Planned Parenthood - World Population (1959) to name but a few. He is also the Grandson of Thomas Huxley (Darwin's Bulldog) and brother of author Aldous Huxley.

## Facilitating World Government

From *UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"In general, Unesco must constantly be testing its policies against the touchstone of evolutionary progress. A central conflict of our times is that between nationalism and internationalism, between the concept of many national sovereignties and one world sovereignty. Here the evolutionary touchstone gives an unequivocal answer. The key to man's advance, the distinctive method which has made evolutionary progress in the human sector so much more rapid than in the biological and has given it higher and more satisfying goals, is the fact of cumulative tradition, the existence of a common pool of ideas which is self-perpetuating and itself capable of evolving. And this fact has had the immediate consequence of making the type of social organisation the main factor in human progress or at least its limiting framework.

Two obvious corollaries follow. First, that the more united man's tradition becomes, the more rapid will be the possibility of progress: several separate or competing or even mutually hostile pools of tradition **cannot possibly be so efficient as a single pool common to all mankind**. And secondly, that the best and only certain way of securing this will be through **political unification**. As history shows, unifying ideas *can* exert an effect across national boundaries. But, as history makes equally evident, that effect is a partial one and never wholly offsets the opportunities for conflict provided by the existence of separate sovereign political units.

The moral for Unesco is clear. The task laid upon it of promoting peace and security can never be wholly realised through the means assigned to it - education, science and culture. **It must envisage some form of world political unity, whether through a single world government or otherwise**, as the only certain means for avoiding war. However, world political unity is, unfortunately, a remote ideal, and in any case does not fall within the field of Unesco's competence. This does not mean that Unesco cannot do a great deal towards promoting peace and security. Specifically, **in its educational programme it can stress the**

**ultimate need for world political unity and familiarise all peoples with the implications of the transfer of full sovereignty from separate nations to a world organization.** But, more generally, it can do a great deal to **lay the foundations on which world political unity can later be built.** It can help the peoples of the world to mutual understanding and to a realisation of the common humanity and common tasks which they share, as opposed to the nationalisms which too often tend to isolate and separate them." - 13

"With all this Unesco must face the fact that nationalism is still the basis of the political structure of the world, and must be prepared for the possibility that the forces of disruption and conflict may score a temporary victory. But even if this should occur, Unesco must strain every nerve to give a demonstration of the benefits, spiritual as well as material, to be obtained through a common pool of tradition, and specifically by international co-operation in education, science, and culture, so that even should another war break out, Unesco may survive it, and in any case so that the world will not forget." - 14

"[The UNESCO constitution] draws the notable conclusion, never before embodied in an official document, that a peace "based exclusively upon the political and economic arrangements of governments" would be inadequate, since it could not "secure the unanimous, lasting and sincere support of the peoples of the world," and that "the peace must therefore be founded, if it is not to fail, upon the **intellectual and moral solidarity of mankind.**" " - 5

"As we have seen earlier, the unifying of traditions in a single common pool of experience, awareness, and purpose is the necessary prerequisite for further major progress in human evolution. Accordingly, although political unification in some sort of world government will be required for the definitive attainment of this stage, **unification in the things of the mind is not only also necessary but can pave the way for other types of unification.** Thus in the past the **great religions** unified the thoughts and attitudes of large regions of the earth's surface; and in **recent times science**, both directly through its ideas and indirectly through its applications in shrinking the globe, **has been a powerful factor in directing men's thoughts to the possibilities of, and the need for, full world unity.**

Special attention should consequently be given by Unesco to the problem of constructing a unified pool of tradition for the human species as a whole. This, as indicated elsewhere, must include the unity-in-variety of the world's art and culture as well as the promotion of one single pool of scientific knowledge. But it must also eventually include a unified common outlook and a common set of purposes. **This will be the latest part of the task of unifying the world mind;** but Unesco must not neglect it while engaged on the easier jobs, like that of promoting a single pool of scientific knowledge and effort." - 17

### **UNESCO's Reach - Education**

"Unesco - the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organisation - is by its title committed to two sets of aims. In the first place, it is international, and must serve the ends and objects of the United Nations, which in the long perspective are world ends, ends for humanity as a whole. And secondly it must foster and promote all aspects of education, science, and culture, in the **widest sense of those words.**" - 5

"It [education] is the process by means of which knowledge, skill, technique, understanding, ideas, emotional and spiritual attitudes, are transmitted from individual to individual and from

generation to generation. It is also a major part of the process by which the latent potentialities of the individual are actualised and developed to their fullest extent. It includes the broad sense of adult education and self-education as well as the narrow sense of schooling and training. It is a special field with its own methods, an art which is in process of substituting a scientific basis for an empirical or an *a priori* one. But the scientific basis of education has not yet been fully explored, and what has already been discovered is neither widely enough known nor widely enough applied. Furthermore, it is a field which has never yet been adequately cultivated on the international level, and one whose international possibilities can still hardly be guessed at.

These things being so, it becomes clear that the approach of Unesco must adopt certain general principles concerning education - not only that it should equip the growing human being to earn a livelihood, not only that it should fit him to take his place as a member of the community and society into which he is born, but certain further principles, which have been lacking in many previous (and existing) systems of education.

First, that education can be and should be a permanent and continuing process; the mind is capable of growth throughout life, and provision must be made for assisting its growth - in other words for education - among adults of all ages and not only in children and young people.

Next, that education has a social as well as an individual function[...]

Thirdly, that scientific research is capable of **improving the technique of education** to a very large extent, and that accordingly Unesco must give every encouragement to research in this field, and to the full dissemination of its results.

Further, since the world to-day is in process of **becoming one, and since a major aim of Unesco must be to help in the speedy and satisfactory realisation of this process**, that Unesco must pay special attention to international education - to **education as a function of a world society**, in addition to its functions in relation to national societies, to regional or religious or intellectual groups, or to local communities." - 29

For more about UNESCO's application of education please read part 3 of this series entitled: [Education for World Government](#).

## **UNESCO's Reach - Science and Culture**

"Unesco by definition and title, must be concerned with Education, with Science, and with Culture; and under its constitution it is expressly charged to concern itself also with the spread of information through all media of Mass Communication - in other words, the press, the cinema, the radio and television.

We must now take these major subjects and see how they should be approached and treated by Unesco. But before doing so, one or two general points should be underlined. In the first place, it is obvious that Science is not to be taken in the narrow sense in which it is sometimes employed in the English-speaking countries, as denoting the Mathematical and the Natural Sciences only, but **as broadly as possible, to cover all the primarily intellectual activities of man, the whole range of knowledge and learning**. This, then, includes the Natural Sciences, the Social Sciences, and the Humanities - in the logical German



terminology, *Naturwissenschaft*, *Sozialwissenschaft*, and *Geisteswissenschaft*. It thus runs from mathematics to theology, from physics to philosophy, and includes such subjects as history and sociology, archaeology and the study of classical literatures, as well as chemistry or bacteriology, geology or social psychology. And, as we shall see in a moment, Unesco must consider all the applications of knowledge as well as its pure pursuit.

The word *Culture* too is used broadly in our title. First of all it embraces creative art, including literature and architecture as well as music and the dance, painting and the other visual arts; and, once more, the applications of art, in the form of decoration, industrial design, certain aspects of town-planning and landscaping, and so forth. Then it can be used in the sense of **cultivation of the mind** - directed towards the development of its interests and faculties, acquaintance with the artistic and intellectual achievements both of our own and of past ages, some knowledge of history, some familiarity with ideas and the handling of ideas, a certain capacity for good judgment, critical sense, and independent thinking. In this sphere, we can speak of a high or a low level of culture in a community. And finally it can be employed in the broadest sense of all, the anthropological or sociological one, as denoting **the entire material and mental apparatus characteristic of a particular society**.

It is clear that Unesco must concern itself with the arts, as indispensable agencies both of individual and social expression, and for the full development and enrichment of personality. It must also concern itself with the level of culture in the second sense, since, cultural backwardness, like scientific or educational backwardness, are a drag on the rest of the world and an obstacle to the progress that we desire." - 25

For more on the use of science and culture to manipulate society in a desired direction please read part 4 of this series entitled: [Guiding Society Through Art and Science](#).

### UNESCO's Reach - The Mass Media

"There are thus two tasks for the Mass Media division of Unesco, the one general, the other special. The special one is to **enlist the press and the radio and the cinema to the fullest extent** in the service of formal and adult education, of science and learning, of art and culture. The general one is to see that these agencies are used both to contribute to mutual comprehension between different nations and cultures, and also to **promote the growth of a common outlook** shared by all nations and cultures." - 60

For more on UNESCO's use of the mass media and other forms of communication on the public mind, please read the final article in this series entitled: [The Mass Media Division of UNESCO](#).

[1] Quotes from Julian Huxley, *UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy* (1946). Preparatory Commission of the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organisation. [pdf from UNESCO](#).

## Education for World Government

# UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy

## Part 3

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)  
June 2, 2008

"I think the subject which will be of most importance politically is mass psychology. Mass psychology is, scientifically speaking, not a very advanced study [...] This study is immensely useful to practical men, whether they wish to become rich or to acquire the government. It is, of course, as a science, founded upon individual psychology, but hitherto it has employed rule-of-thumb methods which were based upon a kind of intuitive common sense. Its importance has been enormously increased by the growth of **modern methods of propaganda. Of these the most influential is what is called 'education'**. Religion plays a part, though a diminishing one; the Press, the cinema and the radio play an increasing part." - Bertrand Russell, 1952 (p40)

As the first Director of UNESCO (United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organisation), Sir Julian Sorell Huxley (1887-1975) wrote a paper entitled *UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy* (1946) [1] in which he outlined his vision for the newly created international organisation (which grew out of the League of Nations' Institute of Intellectual Co-operation). According to Huxley, the guiding philosophy of UNESCO should be what he termed, World Evolutionary Humanism. [Part 1](#) in this series described this philosophy and its relation to eugenics. The [second article](#) outlined the purpose of UNESCO, which is to mentally prepare the world for global political unification under a single world government. This article will describe the use of education by UNESCO, as an essential technique of forming the minds of the young as well as the old.

Julian Huxley, an evolutionary biologist, humanist, and ardent internationalist held many titles including: Secretary of the Zoological Society of London (1935-42), first president of the British Humanist Association (1963), Vice-President (1937-44) and President (1959-62) of the British Eugenics Society. He was also a founding member of the World Wild Life Fund, coined the term "transhumanism" (as a means of disguising eugenics) and gave two Galton memorial lectures (1936, 1962). Huxley also received many awards including the Darwin Medal of the Royal Society (1956), UNESCO's Kalinga Prize (1953) and the Special Award of the Lasker Foundation in the category Planned Parenthood - World Population (1959) to name but a few. He is also the Grandson of Thomas Huxley (Darwin's Bulldog) and brother of author Aldous Huxley.

### Literacy Campaigns for World Government

From *UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"From this global aim, another principle immediately follows. It is that Unesco should devote special attention to the levelling up of educational, scientific and cultural facilities in all backward sectors where these are below the average, whether these be geographical regions,

or under-privileged sections of a population. To use another metaphor, it must attempt to let in light on the world's dark areas.

The reason for this is plain. For one thing **it will be impossible for humanity to acquire a common outlook if large sections of it are the illiterate inhabitants of a mental world entirely different from that in which a fully educated man can have** his being, a world of superstition and petty tribalism in place of one of scientific advance and possible unity. Thus mass campaigns against illiteracy and for a **common fundamental education** must form part of Unesco's programme. Further, a satisfactory **common scale of values** can obviously not be attained so long as large sections of mankind are preoccupied with the bare material and physiological needs of food, shelter, and health." - 17

"On reflection, however, it is speedily seen that a campaign for mere literacy is not enough. It needs to be linked with the general system of education, and, among illiterates above school age, to be coupled with general social education, notably in relation to health, current methods of agriculture, and citizenship. That is why, in Unesco's programme, **literacy campaigns have been merged in a more comprehensive study of Fundamental Education.**" - 30

### **Public Relations as Adult Education**

"To conclude with a more immediate problem, Unesco is proposing to support further study and experiment in regard to the **discussion group method**. Every extension of democracy, whether political, economic, or cultural, makes it more necessary to have a general awareness among the people at large of the problems, tasks, and possibilities which confront them. The discussion group, **properly led and properly serviced** by bodies such as the Bureau of Current Affairs, seems to be one of the most fruitful methods to this end, and Unesco must investigate its potentialities in different types of societies and for different special purposes.

A converse problem is that of **Public Relations**, notably in government. **These are in modern conditions indispensable agencies of adult education for citizenship.** But they can readily degenerate into organs of justification for government departments or ministers, and can equally readily be distorted into mere propaganda organisations. The most careful study of their uses and abuses, their possibilities and limitations, from the joint angle of education and social science, is of great importance and considerable urgency at the present stage in human evolution." - 33

### **"Higher" Education for Inferior Types**

"But it would also, we may assume, have to include provision for some new type of higher education for those with quantitatively lower I.Q.s and aptitudes, who yet desire (or are desired by society), to devote some of their post-adolescent period to further education instead of to earning a living. And when the time comes, **it will obviously be for Unesco** to help in working out the requirements, both in content and methods, of this new type of higher education."

This is clearly manifested in our current western society, where young people attend University to attain little more than base level indoctrination and acclimate themselves to living with debt.

### **UNESCO in the Nursery**

"One other item which Unesco should put on its programme as soon as possible is the study of the application of psycho-analysis and other schools of "deep" psychology to education. [...] This would mean an extension of education backwards from the nursery school to the nursery itself." - 33

The importance of education, especially of the very young was well emphasized by Lord Bertrand Russell (1872-1970) in his book *The Impact of Science on Society* (1952) [2]. Russell was a renowned British philosopher and mathematician who was an adamant internationalist and worked extensively on the education of young children. He was the founder of the Pugwash movement which used the spectre of Cold War nuclear annihilation to push for world government. Among many other prizes, Russell was awarded the Nobel Prize in Literature in 1950 and, like Julian Huxley, UNESCO's Kalinga prize (1957).

From Bertrand Russell's 1950 book *The Impact of Science on Society*:

"What is essential in mass psychology is the art of persuasion. If you compare a speech of Hitler's with a speech of (say) Edmund Burke, you will see what strides have been made in the art since the eighteenth century. What went wrong formerly was that people had read in books that man is a rational animal, and framed their arguments on this hypothesis. We now know that limelight and a brass band do more to persuade than can be done by the most elegant train of syllogisms. It may be **hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the State with money and equipment.**" - 40

It is to be expected that advances in physiology and psychology will give governments much more control over individual mentality than they now have even in totalitarian countries. Fichte laid it down that **education should aim at destroying free will, so that, after pupils have left school, they shall be incapable, throughout the rest of their lives, of thinking or acting otherwise than as their schoolmasters would have wished.** But in his day this was an unattainable ideal: what he regarded as the best system in existence produced Karl Marx. In future such failures are not likely to occur where there is dictatorship. **Diet, injections, and injunctions will combine, from a very early age, to produce the sort of character and the sort of beliefs that the authorities consider desirable, and any serious criticism of the powers that be will become psychologically impossible.** Even if all are miserable, all will believe themselves happy, because the government will tell them that they are so." - 61

Russell also made it clear the importance of not allowing the public to know how their convictions were generated.

"Although this science will be diligently studied, **it will be rigidly confined to the governing class. The populace will not be allowed to know how its convictions were generated.** When the technique has been perfected, every government that has been in charge of education for a generation will be able to control its subjects securely without the need of armies or policemen [...]" - 41

More about Bertrand Russell's views on education can be found in this article entitled: [Mass Psychology and Education](#).

## Conclusion

[Part 4](#) in this series describes the use of science and the creative arts in guiding society

toward predetermined goals. The [final article](#) in this series outlines UNESCO's use of the mass media and other forms of communication in pursuit of its goals.

[1] Quotes from Julian Huxley, *UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy* (1946). Preparatory Commission of the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organisation. [pdf from UNESCO](#).

[2] Quotes from Bertrand Russell, *The Impact of Science on Society* (1952). ISBN0-415-10906-X

# Guiding Society Through Art and Science

## UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy

### Part 4

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)  
June 9, 2008

"The completeness of the resulting control over opinion depends in various ways upon **scientific technique**. Where all children go to school, and all schools are controlled by the government, the authorities can close the minds of the young to everything contrary to official orthodoxy." - Bertrand Russell, 1952 [1]

As the first Director of UNESCO (United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organisation), Sir Julian Sorell Huxley (1887-1975) wrote a paper entitled *UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy* (1946) [2] in which he outlined his vision for the newly created international organisation (which grew out of the League of Nations' Institute of Intellectual Co-operation). According to Huxley, the guiding philosophy of UNESCO should be what he termed, World Evolutionary Humanism. [Part 1](#) in this series described this philosophy and its relation to eugenics. The [second article](#) outlined the purpose of UNESCO, which is to mentally prepare the world for global political unification under a single world government. The [previous article](#) described the use of education by UNESCO, as an essential technique of forming the minds of the young as well as the old. This article will examine the importance of the creative arts and sciences in guiding society towards predetermined goals.

Julian Huxley, an evolutionary biologist, humanist, and ardent internationalist held many titles including: Secretary of the Zoological Society of London (1935-42), first president of the British Humanist Association (1963), Vice-President (1937-44) and President (1959-62) of the British Eugenics Society. He was also a founding member of the World Wild Life Fund, coined the term "transhumanism" (as a means of disguising eugenics) and gave two Galton memorial lectures (1936, 1962). Huxley also received many awards including the Darwin Medal of the Royal Society (1956), UNESCO's Kalinga Prize (1953) and the Special Award of the Lasker Foundation in the category Planned Parenthood - World Population (1959) to name but a few. He is also the Grandson of Thomas Huxley (Darwin's Bulldog) and brother of author Aldous Huxley.

## Guiding Society with the Creative Arts

From *UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"When art is thus unrepresentative or is neglected by **the dominant class or the authorities**, the state of affairs is bad for the community, which lacks the outlet and sounding-board which it ought to have in art, and turns to escapism or mere entertainment, to the sterile pursuit of the fossil past in place of the living present, or to bad art - cheap, vulgar, inadequate - instead of good. It is bad also for art, which tends to grow in upon itself, to become esoteric, incomprehensible except to the self-chosen clique, devoted to the sterile pursuit of art for art's sake instead of for life's sake, and so rootless that it ceases to have any social function worth mentioning. And, *a fortiori*, it is bad for the artist.

To remedy this state of affairs, we need to survey the whole problem of the patronage of the arts, most of which is inevitably, if in some ways regrettably, destined to swing over into public patronage by the State or the local community, and out of the hands of the private patron. Public, like private patronage, has its dangers for the artist and for his art; we must try to guard against them. We must study the problem of the young artist - first how he is to keep himself alive before recognition comes, and secondly how he is to be made to feel not only a vital part of his community, but in some degree its mouthpiece. And of course this must go hand in hand with the education of the general public and of the authorities, local and central, to understand the value and significance of art in the life of a society.

We have already pointed out some of the social functions of art. Another exists in the field of public relations. Every country has now woken up to the need, in our complex modern world, of public relations, **which is but a new name for propaganda**, that term which unhappily has grown tarnished through misuse. In a world which must be planned, governments must often assume initiative and leadership; and for this leadership to be effective, the general public must be informed of the problem and of what is in the government's mind. This is the essential function of "public relations" in the modern State. But it is only a few pioneers, like Tallents and Grierson, who have begun to grasp how public relations should be conducted. **Art is necessary as part of the technique, since for most people art alone can effectively express the intangibles, and add the driving force of emotion to the cold facts of information.** "It is the artist alone in whose hands truth becomes impressive." Perhaps especially it is the art of drama which is most essential in bringing life to the issues of everyday life - but that art can, of course, operate elsewhere than on the stage - most notably on the films. Whatever the details, it remains true that one of the social functions of art is to make men feel their destiny, and to obtain a full comprehension, emotional as well as intellectual, of their tasks in life and their role in the community. **Rightfully used, it is one of the essential agencies for mobilising society for action.**

Each of the creative arts has its own special role to play in life. **Music makes the most direct approach to the emotions**, without the intervention of any barrier of language **other than its own**. The visual arts, besides revealing in tangible form the intenser vision or the private imaginings of the artist, have a special role to fill in relation to architecture; and fine architecture has its own role - of giving concrete expression to the pride and the functions of the community, whether city or class or nation (or, let us add, the international community),



and of adding much-needed beauty to everyday life, especially in great urban agglomerations. Opera and ballet, each in its special way, symbolises and expresses emotional realities and, as Aristotle said of the drama, "**purges the soul**" of the spectator. Ballet, through its nature, is capable of exerting a strikingly direct and **almost physiological effect on the mind.**" - 54

"[...] Unesco must be careful that creative side of the arts shall not elude it." - 48

**"The physical provision of beauty and art must, in the world of to-day, be largely an affair of government,** whether central or local. For this, it is necessary that the men and women in charge of public affairs shall be aware of the value of art to the community. **This value lies** not merely in providing what is often thought of as self-centred or high-brow enjoyment, but **in providing outlets for powerful human impulses, and so avoiding frustrations which are not only a cause of unhappiness, but may contribute to unrest, waste and disorder.**" - 51

"No other United Nations agency deals with the important question of seeing that **the arts are properly and fully applied**[...] Nor is any other agency concerning itself with such important applications of the sciences as the disciplining of the mind to produce so-called mystical experience and other high degree of spiritual satisfaction; or with **the application of psychology to the technique of government,** or to preventing the abuse or the exploitation of democracy." - 28

"[... UNESCO] should study **the practical applications of science and art as a particular social problem, to discover what are the reasons which prevent, frustrate or distort them, what are the effects of undue speed or undue delay. Such a study should be of considerable help in promoting the technical efficiency of this process** - a problem which will become steadily more pressing with the increase of scientific knowledge and of social complexity. And the third objective, the most difficult though perhaps also the most important, **is to relate the applications of science and art to each other and to a general scale of values, so as to secure a proper amount and rate of application in each field.** If such a task were satisfactorily carried out, and if its findings were acted upon, **this would constitute one of the most important contributions towards discovering and pursuing the desirable direction of human evolution** - in other words, true human welfare." - 28

For more on the desirable direction of human evolution, as envisioned by Huxley, please read the first part of this series entitled: [World Evolutionary Humanism, Eugenics and UNESCO.](#)

## **Scientific Technique**

"However, it remains true that the scientific method is by far the most important means at our disposal for increasing the volume of our knowledge, the degree of our understanding, and the extent of our control, of objective phenomena; and further that the consequence of discovery in natural science may produce changes in human society (including often changes in our scale of values) greater than those brought about by any other means." - 35

"The scientific method has firmly established itself as the only reliable means by which we can increase both our knowledge of and our control over objective natural phenomena. **It is now being increasingly applied, though with modifications made necessary by the different nature of the raw material, to the study of man and his ways and works, and in the hands of the social sciences is likely to produce an increase in our knowledge of and**

**control over the phenomena of human and social life**, almost as remarkable as that which in the hands of the natural sciences it has brought about and is still bringing about in regard to the rest of nature" - 34

For more on scientific technique please read this article entitled: [Scientific Technique and the Concentration of Power](#).

## Conclusion

The [final article](#) in this series outlines UNESCO's use of the mass media and other forms of communication in pursuit of its goals.

[1] Quote from page 58 of Bertrand Russell, *The Impact of Science on Society* (1952). ISBN0-415-10906-X

[2] Quotes from Julian Huxley, *UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy* (1946). Preparatory Commission of the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organisation. [pdf from UNESCO](#).

# The Mass Media Division of UNESCO

## UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy

### Part 5

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](#)  
June 16, 2008

"Public opinion is no phenomenon *sui generis*. It is in part the result of government policies and by definition politicians cannot hide behind their own creation. If some sectors of public opinion in the industrialized countries are immersed in the rhetoric and slogans associated with misunderstanding, then much of this may be inherited from their political leaders. And if these leaders are in part responsible for a situation which impedes acceptance of the need for change, then they themselves must be held responsible for changing this situation." - RIO: Reshaping the International Order: A Report to the Club of Rome, 1976 [1]

As the first Director of UNESCO (United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organisation), Sir Julian Sorell Huxley (1887-1975) wrote a paper entitled *UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy* (1946) [2] in which he outlined his vision for the newly created international organisation (which grew out of the League of Nations' Institute of Intellectual Co-operation). According to Huxley, the guiding philosophy of UNESCO should be what he termed, [World Evolutionary Humanism](#). [Part 1](#) in this series described this philosophy and its relation to eugenics. The [second article](#) outlined the purpose of UNESCO, which is to mentally prepare the world for global political unification under a single world government. [Part 3](#) described the use of education by UNESCO, as an essential technique of forming the

minds of the young as well as the old. The [previous article](#) examined the importance of the creative arts and sciences in guiding society towards predetermined goals. This final article will examine UNESCO's use of the mass media and other forms of communication towards obtaining its goals.

Julian Huxley, an evolutionary biologist, humanist, and ardent internationalist held many titles including: Secretary of the Zoological Society of London (1935-42), first president of the British Humanist Association (1963), Vice-President (1937-44) and President (1959-62) of the British Eugenics Society. He was also a founding member of the World Wild Life Fund, coined the term "transhumanism" (as a means of disguising eugenics) and gave two Galton memorial lectures (1936, 1962). Huxley also received many awards including the Darwin Medal of the Royal Society (1956), UNESCO's Kalinga Prize (1953) and the Special Award of the Lasker Foundation in the category Planned Parenthood - World Population (1959) to name but a few. He is also the Grandson of Thomas Huxley (Darwin's Bulldog) and brother of author Aldous Huxley.

### **Creating A Creed with the Techniques of Persuasion and Propaganda**

From *UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"Taking the **techniques of persuasion and information and true propaganda** that we have learnt to apply nationally in war, and deliberately bending them to the international tasks of peace, if necessary utilising them, as Lenin envisaged, to "overcome the resistance of millions" to desirable change. Using drama to reveal reality and art as the method by which, in Sir Stephen Tallent's words, "truth becomes impressive and living principle of action," and aiming to produce that concerted effort which, to quote Grierson once more, needs a background of faith and a sense of destiny. **This must be a mass philosophy, a mass creed, and it can never be achieved without the use of the media of mass communication. Unesco, in the press of its detailed work, must never forget this enormous fact.**" - 60

The mass creed that Huxley called world evolutionary humanism, is the same eugenics based creed that Charles Galton Darwin outlined in his book *The Next Million Years* (1952) [3]. Among other things, C. G. Darwin was president of the Eugenics Society (1953-59) before handing over responsibilities to Julian Huxley (1959-62).

From *The Next Million Years*:

"The detailed march of history will depend a great deal on the creeds held by the various branches of the human race. It cannot be presumed with any confidence that purely superstitious creeds will always be rejected by civilized communities, in view of the extraordinary credulity shown even now by many reputedly educated people. It is true that there may not be many at the present time, whose actions are guided by an inspection of the entrails of a sacrificial bull, but the progress has not been very great, for there are still many believers in palmistry and astrology. It is to be expected then that in the future, as in the past, there will be superstitions which will notably affect the course of history, and some of them, such as ancestor-worship, will have direct effects on the development of the human species. **But superstitious creeds will hardly be held by the highly intelligent, and it is precisely the creed of these that matters. Is it possible that there should arise a eugenic creed,**

**which - perhaps working through what I have called the method of unconscious selection - should concern itself with the improvement of the inherent nature of man, instead of resting content with merely giving him good but impermanent acquired characters?** Without such a creed man's nature will only be changed through the blind operation of natural selection; with it he might aspire to do something towards really changing his destiny." - 202

For more on the importance of creeds in shaping the future please read [this article](#) about C. G. Darwin's *The Next Million Years*.

### **Mass Media Created Common Creed**

This common creed, or philosophy referred to by Huxley and C. G. Darwin is described in detail in part 1 of this series ([World Evolutionary Humanism, Eugenics and UNESCO](#)). Below Huxley describes the use of the Mass Media division of UNESCO to create this common world philosophy and how it is necessary to "enlist the press and the radio and the cinema to the fullest extent".

"What are the main effects of these innovations [in mass communication], of which Unesco must take account? First, the possibility of a much wider dissemination of information of every sort, both within and across national boundaries. **This means that public opinion can be built up more rapidly and can be better informed** than ever before. [...]

Above and beyond all other interests and needs at the moment is the need for peace and the interest of large groups in every country in achieving peace. Merely by preaching peace we shall not achieve much. **We can achieve much by indirect methods** - by demonstrating the fact that interests and needs transcend national boundaries, and by building a world in which international co-operation is actually operative, and operates to promote better health, and full employment, and the provision of adequate food for all, and safety and ease of travel, and the spread of knowledge. Finally, however, we can achieve a good deal more if **we can give people the world over some simple philosophy of existence** of a positive nature which will spur them to act in place of the apathy, pessimism or cynicism which is so prevalent to-day, and to act in common instead of in separate groups." - 58

"There are thus two tasks for the Mass Media division of Unesco, the one general, the other special. The special one is to **enlist the press and the radio and the cinema to the fullest extent** in the service of formal and adult education, of science and learning, of art and culture. The general one is to see that these agencies are used both to contribute to mutual comprehension between different nations and cultures, and also to **promote the growth of a common outlook** shared by all nations and cultures." - 60

### **Other Form of Information Dissemination**

"[...] documentary film as a form of public relations service" - 60

"As libraries grow, and as they become internationally more linked up, the need for a highly developed and uniform standard system of classification and cataloguing becomes urgent. Unesco must facilitate the search for such a system, and its international adoption." - 56

"There is already in existence a trend away from the old conception of a library as just a place to house books and other materials to the **new conception of a library as part of a public**

**service.** Unesco must seek to promote this trend, must help in exploring ways by which librarians can anticipate the demands of the most varied groups, must help the movement towards popular and travelling libraries, and in general must help in discovering the right ways of making people use the library service in their everyday lives.

Unesco must seek to find new fields in which **the technique of the museum** can be useful. The Scandinavians have successfully developed the Folk Museum. But there are many other specialised types of museum possible - the local museum, the museum of history, of prehistory, of health, of education, of agriculture, of natural resources; a beginning has been made with some of these, but the principle needs developing in a comprehensive way, and with the latest techniques." - 56

[1] Quote from page 110 of Jan Tinbergen, *RIO: Reshaping the International Order: A Report to the Club of Rome* (1976). ISBN 0-525-04340-3

[2] Quotes from Julian Huxley, *UNESCO Its Purpose and Its Philosophy* (1946). Preparatory Commission of the United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organisation. [pdf from UNESCO](#).

[3] Quote from Charles Galton Darwin, *The Next Million Years* (1952).

# RIO

## What Does a World Governed by Humanistic Socialism Look Like?

### Reshaping the International Order Part 1

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

April 7, 2008

"The establishment of a New International Economic Order entails fundamental changes in political, social, cultural and other aspects of society, changes which would bring about a New International Order." - *RIO: Reshaping the International Order*, 1976 (p5)

The Club of Rome is a premiere think tank composed of approximately 100 members including leading scientists, philosophers, political advisors, former politicians and many other influential bureaucrats and technocrats. This series of articles describes the major conclusions of the 1976 book *Rio: Reshaping the International Order: A Report to the Club of Rome* [1] coordinated by Nobel Laureate Jan Tinbergen. The RIO report "addresses the following question: what new international order should be recommended to the world's statesmen and social groups so as to meet, to the extent practically and realistically possible, the urgent needs of today's population and the probable needs of future generations?"

From *RIO: Reshaping the International Order*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"Many in the RIO group believe that this equitable social order could best be described as *humanistic socialism...*" - 63

So what exactly does a new social order based on "humanistic socialism" look like? Below is the RIO group's own description of what the future should look like.

#### Collective Workers and Full Employment

"Society must also deliberately aim at creating *employment* for all those seeking it and at ensuring that the distribution over different types of jobs achieves a balance between the satisfaction derived from the job and the satisfaction of the needs of society. The latter necessitates that certain unpleasant (heavy, dirty, dangerous) activities be performed. If these activities can be learnt relatively easily, **they could be performed by all citizens**. Their efforts could be organized in the form of 'land' or '**neighbourhood armies**' for work in **rural areas**, in the field of environmental care..." - 69

"A full employment policy should be adopted by all governments as part of their development plan." - 145



"As a counterpart to these rights, a number of duties must be accepted, especially **the duty to use one's capacities in the interest of an adequate level of production...**" - 63

"Public power should be used to ensure that education is geared to meet the needs of individuals and the needs of society, that is, all individuals. **The supply of qualified types of labour should be so planned as to equal, to the greatest extent possible, the demand for them by society** (i.e. by the 'organizers of production')." - 69

### **A Planned World Economy**

"Effective application of public power implies the need for *middle and long-range planning* at different levels... The UN Economic and Social Council might be best suited for undertaking such a task, perhaps assisted by the UN Development Planning Committee." - 70

"At the highest level, the level of world affairs, international institutions **must** form the prime movers of **planned change**." - 100

"... the optimum utilization of human and physical resources in the world as a whole." - 140

"One of the basic questions which today faces the international community is whether it should accelerate the process of this evolution and consciously put in place the various elements of **a system for global planning and the management of resources...**

The achievement of this global planning and management system calls for the conscious *transfer of power* - a gradual transfer to be sure - from the nation State to the world organization. Only when this transfer takes place can the organization become effective and purposeful." - 184

### **Private Sector and Global Free Trade**

"New forms of cooperation between private initiative and public authorities will have to be characterized by a certain balance of power..." - 280

"In the trade field, an International Trade and Development Organization, formed by expanding the responsibilities of UNCTAD [United Nations Conference on Trade and Development], should be set up with a very broad mandate for overall coordination of policy issues relating to international trade in primary commodities and manufactured goods. Likewise, UNIDO's [United Nations Industrial Development Organization] responsibilities should be increased to enable it to participate in the planning of a more equitable world industrial order;..." - 184

"This [Third World development] implies that, if a new international order is to be created, the rich nations must be prepared to give up part of their future productive capacity. To be able to do this smoothly they will need to resort to **adjustment policies** and such policies must form part of their development strategies... The creation of an **optimal international division of labour**, and as such the selective development of economic activities in Third World countries, calls for the substantial extension of such adjustment policies...

It is no longer desirable that the industrialized countries adopt policies of protecting their labour-intensive industries in the manufacturing sector. Rather, they should seek, as must the Third World, to develop those industries in which they have a comparative advantage...

The process described, albeit with distortions, is already taking place: some sectors of Western manufacturing industry are moving to Third World countries. The movement of Western European garment industries to North Africa is a case in point. As such, private initiative will no doubt prove responsible for a large part of the adjustment required. That adjustments are at present insufficient is witnessed by the millions of workers who migrate from the Third World to seek employment in the Western industrialized nations. To the extent that the adjustments brought about by private initiative on the strength of international market forces will be inadequate, and in view of the fact that private enterprises may not be sufficiently creative nor responsive to the needs of countries, adjustment must be stimulated and guided by selective taxes and subsidies. Subsidies should be offered to those industries with a clear potential for contributing to a country's or a regions' development efforts. Such subsidies could aim at supporting changes, where necessary, in the production mix of enterprises...

To ensure the effectiveness of adjustment policies, there is a clear need for coordination of policies both between the industrialized countries and between public authorities and the private sector..." - 112

"The industrialized countries, on their part, will have to introduce *policies of adjustment*, develop specialization in knowledge-intensive products and gradually **introduce and enforce environmental protection standards**." - 143

"In the long term, transnational enterprises will still form part of the world structure, in either their present form of private enterprises or in a renovated form comprising genuine international ventures." - 160

### **Public International Enterprises**

"The possibility of genuine internationalization of some transnational enterprises or transnational operations should be further investigated. **They could be owned, controlled and managed by an international development authority**. The pharmaceutical industry could be used as an initial test case for analysis because of its international social implications." - 281

"Active sharing of benefits [of the ocean], with particular regard to the needs of the less developed countries, through a variety of devices including *international public enterprises*, especially *for fishing and offshore oil production; international tax on ocean uses*, etc." - 175

### **Consumption Patterns**

"The rich nations... must develop new consumption styles which are less wasteful, less resource - intensive and geared to the consumption of **social services** rather than of superfluous consumer durables." - 183

"Growth in equality would make it less difficult for people to accept the principle of self-restraint in the satisfaction of material needs, **the ideological cornerstone of the future 'steady state'**. It would equally create the necessary social conditions for self-control of family size and the consequent reduction in population pressure; birth-control campaigns are likely to remain largely ineffective (unless enforced by coercion, which is clearly unacceptable) up to the time that **peasants** are freed from material insecurity, that infant mortality rates go down, and that the use of unpaid child labour is no longer necessary to make ends meet." - 162

"Ultimately, they must aim to construct their policies on a series of 'maxima' which define an appropriate style of civilized living in a world of deprivation and declare that all consumption beyond that fixed maxima is not only waste but a conscious action against the welfare of large numbers of poor and disprivileged, their own children, and the prospects for a peaceful world." - 76

### **Financial and Monetary Change**

"(a) The gradual introduction of **a system of international taxation which should be handled by a World Treasury**, both to meet the current as well as the development needs of the poorer nations;

(b) **The creation of an international reserve currency by an international authority, such as an International Central Bank**, which should be under international management without being dominated by the interests of one particular group of nations;" -184

"The statutes of transnational enterprises should be under the supervision of, and their profits taxed by, an inter- or supranational authority." - 160

More on the proposed changes to the financial system in part 2 of this series entitled: [Reshaping the International Financial Order.](#)

### **International Control of All Mineral Resources - The Common Heritage of Mankind Concept**

"In the long term, and assuming progress towards the creation of an equitable international economic and social order leading to **a pooling of material and non-material resources, mineral resources will need to be viewed as a common heritage of mankind**. This concept implies both a real world market for all mineral resources and a system of world taxation to replace national mining taxation. The revenues collected should be redistributed among Third World countries - possibly through such an agency as IDA [International Development Association - World Bank group]...

This tax could, for instance, be introduced as one of a moderate rate and gradually be raised to something in the order of 70 per cent of profits on fossil fuels and 50 per cent of the value of production of ores (including uranium).

Such a tax would, like the present taxes on oil products, in fact be paid by the consumers...

Such a tax, at the rates proposed, would probably induce consumers to restrict their consumption of mineral raw materials..." - 148

"It is now recognized that a more elaborate system of careful husbandry and management of raw materials and scarce resources is inevitable." - 244

The redefinition of sovereignty from "territorial sovereignty" to "functional sovereignty" as well as the establishment and expansion of the concept of the "common heritage of mankind" is discussed in more detail in part 3 of this series entitled: ["Functional" Sovereignty and the Common Heritage of Mankind.](#)

### **Reshaping Public Opinion**

"Public opinion is **no phenomenon sui generis**. It is in part the result of government policies and by definition politicians cannot hide behind their own creation. **If some sectors of public opinion in the industrialized countries are immersed in the rhetoric and slogans associated with misunderstanding, then much of this may be inherited from their political leaders.** And if these leaders are in part responsible for a situation which impedes acceptance of the need for change, then they themselves must be held responsible for changing this situation." - 110

The reshaping of public opinion and the importance of the scientist and experts is further described in part 4 of this series entitled: [Reshaping Public Opinion and the White Coated Propagandists](#).

### **World Food Authority**

"A number of measures have been proposed which should bring greater planning and coordination in the field of domestic food production and international supplies of food, including the establishment of world grain reserves... In the last analysis, it may require the setting up of a **World Food Authority** to supervise this vital area of human activity and survival" - 184

More on the establishment and functioning of the World Food Authority in part 5 of this series entitled: [Population Control and the World Food Authority](#).

### **A Glimpse into the New Order**

[The final article](#) in this series will examine a wide range of topics including: regional unions, world solidarity, foundations of the international legal system, freedom and the establishment of an standing United Nations military.

[1] Quotes from Jan Tinbergen, *RIO: Reshaping the International Order: A Report to the Club of Rome* (1976). ISBN 0-525-04340-3

## **Reshaping the International Financial Order**

### **Reshaping the International Order Part 2**

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](#)

April 14, 2008

"Among the instruments of implementation at the international level, I attach the highest priority to the introduction of international taxation and the establishment of an international central bank." - Mahbub ul Haq, Director of Policy Planning World Bank (1970-1982) and RIO Member (p321)

The Club of Rome is a premiere think tank composed of approximately 100 members including leading scientists, philosophers, political advisors, former politicians and many other influential bureaucrats and technocrats. This series of articles describes the major conclusions of the 1976 book *Rio: Reshaping the International Order: A Report to the Club of Rome* [1] coordinated by Nobel Laureate Jan Tinbergen. The RIO report "addresses the following question: what new international order should be recommended to the world's statesmen and social groups so as to meet, to the extent practically and realistically possible,

the urgent needs of today's population and the probable needs of future generations?"

[Part 1](#) of this series gives an overview of the proposed new international order described by the RIO report as "humanistic socialism". This includes: collective neighbourhood armies, a fully planned world economy, global free trade, public international enterprises, proposed changes in consumption patterns among other topics.

Below is a summary of some of the changes to the financial system proposed by The Club of Rome.

### **Creation of a World Reserve Currency**

From *RIO: Reshaping the International Order*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"Phasing out of national reserve currencies as well as gold from reserve creation, confining increasingly the latter to SDR [Special Drawing Rights] type assets created by joint decisions..." - 128

"The residual use of gold as a reserve stock for central banks should and will be phased out gradually." - 199

"The creation of an **international reserve currency by an international authority, such as an International Central Bank, which should be under international management** without being dominated by the interests of one particular group of nations;" - 184

"Fundamental reforms in the international monetary system so that international liquidity is not created in such an unplanned fashion that it generates alternate cycles of inflation, stagflation and depression. If **national reserve currencies are replaced by an international reserve currency**, to be created and managed by the international community in line with the genuine needs for the growth of the international economic system and with special regard to the pressing needs of the Third World, it can considerably help in avoiding some of the present unplanned fluctuations in economic activity." - 183

Some tricks never seem to get old. Prevention of "alternate cycles of inflation, stagflation and depression" is exactly the same hogwash used to sell the Federal Reserve Act to the Americans in 1913. How well did that work?

### **Creation of a World Treasury and Global Taxation**

"It also follows that some groups must today devote their efforts to the preparation of long range proposals in order to ensure that they will be operative on time. This applies especially to investigations into the feasibility of the more ambitious long range proposals, such as the creation of a World Treasury." - 125

"The gradual introduction of a system of international taxation which should be handled by a World Treasury, both to meet the current as well as the development needs of the poorer nations;" - 184

"The statutes of transnational enterprises should be under the supervision of, and their profits

taxed by, an inter- or supranational authority." - 160

"international commons... ocean-tolls and air-tolls should be considered..." - 165

"these observations would suggest that, in the long run, a *World Treasury* could form an effective instrument for attaining some of the aims of an international community. In that it would operate from a current budget of expenditures, it would require a current budget of income. This would be derived from two obvious sources: revenue from *international taxes* and from the world community's *ownership of productive resources*. Taxes and incomes, profits, the use of scarce resources and the royalties received from concessions could figure among the most important types of revenue." - 131

"Ultimately, there is a need for the equivalent of a World Treasury, the resources of which are derived from international taxation and ownership of international productive resources (such as the resources of the oceans)." - 133

### Some Techniques of Implementation

One implementation technique requires the use of "pioneering" countries to voluntarily submit to international taxation and their new monetary order.

"A desirable form of international decision-making, however, is one in which a genuinely supranational *authority* takes decisions on a qualified majority principle. A qualified majority may comprise a system of weighted votes, be based on a simple majority, or based on a system in which not only the total number of representatives but also the representatives of some well defined groups must together form a majority... (b) A decision-making body can be initiated by several *pioneering* countries on a *voluntary* basis and then be gradually extended. Some of the means used could first be applied at low levels, for example, a *tax* on consumer durables, and be gradually *raised* and extended to include more categories and eventually more countries. (c) Membership of an international decision-making body should be open to both public authorities and private organizations, whether non-profit or profit-making, or a combination of these categories." - 104

Another technique of implementation requires the use of organizations like OPEC to collect international taxes on behalf of the world community.

"The Financing of Development: A new framework for international resource transfers form an essential part of the effort to establish a new international order. It will take time to negotiate such a framework and put its various elements in place, but at least some of the principles on which this framework should be based can be spelt out. (I) An element of *automation* must be built into the resource transfer system. To be realistic, the world community is still too early in its stage of evolution and recognition of its interdependence to accept the concept of international taxation of the rich nations for the benefit of the poor nations. **But the concept need not be accepted in its entirety: it can be introduced gradually over time** through a variety of devices:... (b) certain *sources of international financing* can be developed - such as tax on non-renewable resources, tax on international pollutants... (c) if the rich industrialized nations are unwilling to tax themselves, *others* can collect and distribute these tax proceeds on the basis of what the rich nations consume - e.g. even a one-dollar per barrel 'development levy' by OPEC..." - 216

### One World Currency



"The Charter of Economic Rights and Duties of States... already lays down the fundamental principles which should govern international economic relations. The transformation, over time, of the Charter into the proposed framework treaty would greatly facilitate the establishment of a new international order. If this is to be done, some more specific provisions, omitted from the Charter, should be considered for inclusion in the framework treaty. Such provisions could include:...

(g) All States shall accept an international currency to be created by an international authority;" - 117

The Club of Rome is currently working on a project entitled [Monetary Simplification Euro/Dollar: Towards a Global Currency](#) headed by Ramon Tamames.

## Conclusion

[The next part](#) in this series addresses the redefinition of sovereignty from "territorial sovereignty" to "functional sovereignty" as well as the use of the concept of the "common heritage of mankind" to gain international control of not just the oceans, atmosphere and outer space but also all material and non-material resources. [Part 4](#) discusses the generation of public opinion and the use of white coated propagandists. The creation of a World Food Authority and its use for population control is examined in [part 5](#). The [final article](#) in this series deals with a variety of issues including global solidarity, regional unions, legal changes and a standing United Nations Peace Force.

[1] Quotes from Jan Tinbergen, *RIO: Reshaping the International Order: A Report to the Club of Rome* (1976). ISBN 0-525-04340-3

# "Functional" Sovereignty and the Common Heritage of Mankind

## Reshaping the International Order Part 3

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](#)

April 21, 2008

"The achievement of this global planning and management system calls for the conscious *transfer of power* - a gradual transfer to be sure - from the nation State to the world organization. Only when this transfer takes place can the organization become effective and purposeful." - *RIO: Reshaping the International Order*, 1976 (p185)

This article addresses the redefinition of sovereignty from "territorial sovereignty" to "functional sovereignty" by The Club of Rome. Also discussed is the use of the concept of the "common heritage of mankind" to gain international control of not just the oceans, atmosphere and outer space but also all material and non-material resources.

The Club of Rome is a premiere think tank composed of approximately 100 members including leading scientists, philosophers, political advisors, former politicians and many other influential bureaucrats and technocrats. This series of articles describes the major conclusions of the 1976 book *Rio: Reshaping the International Order: A Report to the Club*

*of Rome* [1] coordinated by Nobel Laureate Jan Tinbergen. The RIO report "addresses the following question: what new international order should be recommended to the world's statesmen and social groups so as to meet, to the extent practically and realistically possible, the urgent needs of today's population and the probable needs of future generations?"

[Part 1](#) of this series gives an overview of the proposed new international order described by the RIO report as "humanistic socialism". This includes: collective neighbourhood armies, a fully planned world economy, global free trade, public international enterprises, proposed changes in consumption patterns among other topics. Changes to the financial system including international taxation and the creation of a World Treasury, World Central Bank and World Currency are examined in [part 2](#).

## **Territorial Sovereignty versus Functional Sovereignty**

From *RIO: Reshaping the International Order*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"Given the growing list of problems confronting mankind, every effort must be made to stimulate processes which point in directions which can be deemed desirable. This would certainly apply, for example, to the tendency towards the increasing centralization of decision-making involving issues beyond national frontiers should be viewed as a logical continuation of the process of change and a precondition for the effective assertion of national sovereignty." - 103

The "increasing centralization of [international] decision-making" being a "precondition for the effective assertion of national sovereignty" may seem contradictory. The reason for this misunderstanding is your definition of sovereignty is based on an apparently outdated "territorial sovereignty" instead of the much more modern and politically correct "functional sovereignty".

"In other words, the traditional concept of territorial sovereignty should be replaced by the concept of *functional sovereignty*, which distinguishes jurisdiction over specific uses from sovereignty over geographic space. This would permit the interweaving of national jurisdiction and international competences within the same territorial space and open the possibility of applying the concept of the common heritage of mankind both beyond and within the limits of national jurisdiction." - 172

That is right, "sovereignty" no longer involves governmental control within a geographic space, rather it refers to governmental control of specific functions within a geographic space. Which functions would depend on the dictates of a world authority.

"Acceptance of these elements calls for a reinterpretation of the concept of national sovereignty. Participation and social control suggest a *functional* rather than a territorial interpretation of sovereignty, or jurisdiction over determined uses rather than geographical space. Conceptually, **this interpretation will make possible the progressive internationalization and socialization of all world resources - material and non-material - based upon the 'common heritage of mankind' principle.** It also permits the secure accommodation of inclusive and exclusive uses of these resources, or, in other words, the interweaving of national and international jurisdiction within the same territorial space...

Ultimately, we must air for *decentralized sovereignty* with the network of strong international institutions which will make it possible." - 82

### **Common Heritage of Mankind as "Functional Ownership"**

"... the new concepts of functional sovereignty and functional ownership (common heritage of mankind)." - 314

"The [Communist Yugoslavian] concept of social ownership and its attributes are clearly applicable to the 'common heritage' concept." - 81

"Effective planning and management calls for the fundamental restructuring of the United Nations so as to give it broad economic powers and a more decisive mandate for international economic decision-making... It is also hoped that major changes in the United Nations structure will be made over the next decade so that it is not only able to play a more forceful role in world political affairs but it is also able to become more of a World Development Authority in managing the socio-economic affairs of the international community. ... The most effective way of articulating the planning and management functions of this organization would be through a functional confederation of international organizations, based upon existing, restructured and, in some instances, new United Nations agencies - to be linked through an integrative machinery. This system and its machinery, if it is really to reflect interdependencies between nations and solidarity between peoples, **should ultimately aim at the pooling and sharing of all resources, material and non-material, including means of production**, with a view to ensuring effective planning and management of the world economy and of global resource use in a way which would meet the essential objectives of equity and efficiency." - 185

"In the long term, and assuming progress towards the creation of an equitable international economic and social order leading to **a pooling of material and non-material resources, mineral resources will need to be viewed as a common heritage of mankind**. This concept implies both a real world market for all mineral resources and a system of world taxation to replace national mining taxation. The revenues collected should be redistributed among Third World countries - possibly through such an agency as IDA [International Development Association - World Bank group]...

This tax could, for instance, be introduced as one of a moderate rate and gradually be raised to something in the order of 70 per cent of profits on fossil fuels and 50 per cent of the value of production of ores (including uranium).

Such a tax would, like the present taxes on oil products, in fact be paid by the consumers...

Such a tax, at the rates proposed, would probably induce consumers to restrict their consumption of mineral raw materials..." - 148

This concept includes the manipulation of the Third World "national liberation" movements in the post colonial era. These are only stepping stones toward "functional sovereignty".

"[Third World territorial sovereignty] is a weapon which must be used in the struggle for a new international order." - 247

"After the exercise of national sovereignty by Third World countries over their national

resources has helped to establish more equality between mineral producing and consuming countries, **a switch to the concept of the 'common heritage of mankind' is recommended and a gradual transformation of the principle of territorial sovereignty into functional sovereignty. This must be viewed as the most desirable approach to the world management of national and other resources, material and non-material.**" - 150

"Sovereignty and the Common Heritage of Mankind... the first objective to be achieved is the attainment by Third World countries of full sovereignty over their resources in compliance with the UNCERDS [United Nations Charter of the Economic Rights and Duties of States]. Only after this objective has been achieved can the concept of the common heritage of mankind, traditionally limited to resources considered as *res nullius* such as **the oceans and outer space, be expanded to new domains such as mineral resources, science and technology, means of production and other sources of wealth.** After the exercise of national sovereignty has contributed toward the creation of a more equitable international order, the aim should be to pool all world resources - material and non-material - with a view to ensuring effective planning and management of the world economy and of global resource use in a way which would meet the dual objectives of equity and efficiency. In this perspective resources would need to be managed on the basis of decentralized planetary sovereignty. Proposals contained in the following chapters for the application of the common heritage concept to particular fields should thus be viewed in this broader context." - 123

Remember when you hear the term "Common Heritage of Mankind" it does not just refer to the oceans, atmosphere and outer space, it refers to all material and non-material resources. Anything that might be considered a source of wealth would be brought under strict international authority. Keep in mind non-material resources includes, among other things, the education of "human resources".

## Conclusion

[The next part](#) in this series discusses the generation of public opinion and the use of white coated propagandists. The creation of a World Food Authority and its use for population control is examined in [part 5](#). The [final article](#) in this series deals with a variety of issues including global solidarity, regional unions, legal changes and a standing United Nations Peace Force.

[1] Quotes from Jan Tinbergen, *RIO: Reshaping the International Order: A Report to the Club of Rome* (1976). ISBN 0-525-04340-3

# Reshaping Public Opinion and the White Coated Propagandists

## Reshaping the International Order Part 4

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

April 28, 2008

"Atomic and political scientists from Harvard University and MIT meeting in November 1975 concluded that an atomic war will certainly occur before the year 2000. This, they

believed, could only be prevented by the decision of all nation-states to surrender their sovereignty to an authoritarian world government, a possibility they viewed as unlikely." - *RIO: Reshaping the International Order*, 1976 (p46)

Public opinion is not generated by the public it is driven into them by marketing and propaganda. One of the main aspects of generating public opinion is the use of experts or specialists to tell the public what to think and give them a false sense of security derived from the belief that there are armies of experts making all of the difficult decisions for them. What if the legions of experts are just white coated propagandists?

The Club of Rome is a premiere think tank composed of approximately 100 members including leading scientists, philosophers, political advisors, former politicians and many other influential bureaucrats and technocrats. This series of articles describes the major conclusions of the 1976 book *Rio: Reshaping the International Order: A Report to the Club of Rome* [1] coordinated by Nobel Laureate Jan Tinbergen. The RIO report "addresses the following question: what new international order should be recommended to the world's statesmen and social groups so as to meet, to the extent practically and realistically possible, the urgent needs of today's population and the probable needs of future generations?"

[Part 1](#) of this series gives an overview of the proposed new international order described by the RIO report as "humanistic socialism". This includes: collective neighbourhood armies, a fully planned world economy, global free trade, public international enterprises, proposed changes in consumption patterns among other topics. Changes to the financial system including international taxation and the creation of a World Treasury, World Central Bank and World Currency are examined in [part 2](#). [Part 3](#) addresses the redefinition of sovereignty from "territorial sovereignty" to "functional sovereignty" as well as the use of the concept of the "common heritage of mankind" to gain international control of not just the oceans, atmosphere and outer space but also all material and non-material resources.

## Importance of Public Opinion

Any attempt at creating a new international order requires the reshaping of public opinion from their current modes of thought into newer more appropriate forms. This important detail was not overlooked by The Club of Rome.

From *RIO: Reshaping the International Order*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"The possibility of implementing ideas of a new power structure would, in democratic societies, necessitate the acceptance of such ideas by wide sections of public opinion. It is of paramount importance, therefore, that new ways and means be found to establish, within industrialized countries, contacts between formal and informal groups of concerned citizens, scientists and politicians..." - 109

"*Political feasibility*. Crucially important especially during the early phases of the transformation of the existing order..." - 101

"Development implies a constant destruction of sociological and psychological structures. The real problem of development is cleverly to balance positive and real improvements with

severe destructions... It is the responsibility of every nation to make its own choice between economic progress and socio-psych structure destructions, and to define its own fundamental objectives for real development, which is the development of man as a totality and of the totality of men." - (Part of RIO member Maurice Guernier's position statement) - 321

"The satisfaction of needs implies that each person available for and willing to work should have an adequately remunerated job... Education is the most important non-material component for fulfilling individual ambitions... At a higher level, education not only contributes directly to individual satisfaction by developing that individual's spiritual endowment, but also indirectly by **preparing the individual, mentally as well as morally, for a future role in a changing world...**" - 64

### **Reshaping Public Opinion**

Public opinion is not generated from the public, but rather given to them from politicians, experts, fiction, news media, etc.

"Public opinion is **no phenomenon *sui generis***. It is in part the result of government policies and by definition politicians cannot hide behind their own creation. **If some sectors of public opinion in the industrialized countries are immersed in the rhetoric and slogans associated with misunderstanding, then much of this may be inherited from their political leaders.** And if these leaders are in part responsible for a situation which impedes acceptance of the need for change, then they themselves must be held responsible for changing this situation." - 110

### **No Technocracy, Just White Coated Propagandists**

"One of our main weapons in this search is the vast arsenal of scientists we are potentially able to deploy. To fully utilize this resource, we must deliberately choose to focus investigation in directions **we believe** to be really *relevant*." - 107

"In political process too, the search for 'new combinations' can be expected to produce valuable results. Such a search is likely to demonstrate the responsibilities which scientists and other specialists have, not only to their nations, but also to the constituency of mankind. In the past, specialists have often been reluctant to engage in political debate or to share their knowledge and fears with the general public. Given social dilemmas, they have often preferred to adopt neutral rather than value positions, to tacitly advise rather than openly advocate. This generalization no longer holds true. In many branches of science there are radical movements. Increasingly, both in the rich and poor worlds, scientists are involved in active advocacy which they see as an intellectual and ethical duty.

These observations suggest that specialists be provided with greater opportunities to participate in the making of decisions in areas of vital importance to the future of mankind. This is not to suggest the creation of a technocracy nor that political will can ever be substituted by scientific expertise... Specialists must serve as 'advocates of the unborn' and the expansion of their role can be viewed as an example of *functional representation* in international decision-making.

Not only must specialists advocate courses of action in international fora, they must also more fully commit themselves to development efforts at the local level. Their commitment must be total, their allegiance to a problem or community unstinting. Experts operating



through bilateral and multilateral channels have not always meet these requirements. The 'new expert', in actively promoting local self-reliant development, **may need to subordinate his own values even his knowledge**, to those of the community he is attempting to serve. We have seen the rise of 'barefoot doctors'; we must encourage the rise of 'barefoot experts'." - 108

The above quote clearly states that the "new experts" should form a league of white coated propagandists willing to subordinate their knowledge (the only thing they have to offer) to a desired political agenda. It should also be noted the use of the term "functional representation". This is significant because the Club of Rome redefines sovereignty from what they call "territorial sovereignty" to "functional sovereignty" completely changing the meaning of sovereignty. More on the redefinition of sovereignty [here](#).

### Using Other Groups

"The most important options for organizing institutions lie in three main areas. The first relates to the way in which the means of operating society are grouped into *bunches* which can appropriately be handled by one institution. **From the viewpoint of efficiency, the most suitable approach would be to group together those means requiring similar techniques of control.** The second option concerns the various levels of decision-making and the hierarchy corresponding to it. This important structural consideration applies to single institutions as well as to the **relationship between persons** and between institutions. ... Third... Membership should **not** be limited to national governments; it should also embrace non-governmental organizations of many kinds operating at different levels." - 101

"Whereas national public opinion may exist in the singular, internationally it exists in the plural... Groups of many different kinds, both in and outside the production process - students, trade unions, scientists - from both the Third World and the industrialized countries should join forces in their attempts to shape public and political opinion. **The aim here must be the internationalization of attempts at 'conscience-raising'**. There would appear to be tremendous scope for a range of non-governmental organizations in this field and for cooperation among them." - 111

"... a conscious attempt must be made to organize intellectual and political lobbies to re-educate international public and political opinion." - 177

"Convincing Public and Political Opinion: Coordinated and intensified effort should be made, particularly in industrialized countries, to publicize the need to create an international social and economic order which is **perceived** as more equitable by all peoples. ... The primary task of many non-governmental organizations must be to undertake the effort suggested." - 122

### The Ministry of Third World Truth

The Club of Rome proposes the creation of a Ministry of Third World Truth to help shape international public opinion.

"Such reform [of news media] should include the creation of a Third World information centre to specifically serve Third World needs and to facilitate the dissemination of information on the Third World, both in industrialized and Third World countries." - 111

### Conclusion

The creation of a World Food Authority and its use for population control is examined in [part 5](#). The [final article](#) in this series deals with a variety of issues including global solidarity, regional unions, legal changes and a standing United Nations Peace Force.

[1] Quotes from Jan Tinbergen, *RIO: Reshaping the International Order: A Report to the Club of Rome* (1976). ISBN 0-525-04340-3

## Population Control and a World Food Authority Reshaping the International Order Part 5

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

May 5, 2008

"... it is of utmost importance that an equilibrium be established between the world's total population and the capacity of 'spaceship earth'..." - *RIO: Reshaping the International Order*, 1976 (p124)

The establishment of a World Food Authority to control the food supply of the world is a major goal of The Club of Rome's RIO report. This issue is intertwined with exaggerated fears of environmental collapse and the elite's obsession with population control.

The Club of Rome is a premiere think tank composed of approximately 100 members including leading scientists, philosophers, political advisors, former politicians and many other influential bureaucrats and technocrats. This series of articles describes the major conclusions of the 1976 book *Rio: Reshaping the International Order: A Report to the Club of Rome* [1] coordinated by Nobel Laureate Jan Tinbergen. The RIO report "addresses the following question: what new international order should be recommended to the world's statesmen and social groups so as to meet, to the extent practically and realistically possible, the urgent needs of today's population and the probable needs of future generations?"

[Part 1](#) of this series gives an overview of the proposed new international order described by the RIO report as "humanistic socialism". This includes: collective neighbourhood armies, a fully planned world economy, global free trade, public international enterprises, proposed changes in consumption patterns among other topics. Changes to the financial system including international taxation and the creation of a World Treasury, World Central Bank and World Currency are examined in [part 2](#). [Part 3](#) addresses the redefinition of sovereignty from "territorial sovereignty" to "functional sovereignty" as well as the use of the concept of the "common heritage of mankind" to gain international control of not just the oceans, atmosphere and outer space but also all material and non-material resources. [Part 4](#) discusses the generation of public opinion and the use of white coated propagandists.

### The Environmental Scare

From *RIO: Reshaping the International Order*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"History has frequently shown that people, in times of crisis and once convinced of the necessity for change, are prepared to accept policies which demand changes in their behaviour so as to help secure better lives for themselves and their children." - 110

The threat of environmental catastrophe to further the population control agenda is nothing new and continues to this day with the manmade global warming scare. Back in the 1970's the Club of Rome was not shy at using the environmental catastrophe card to push for population control. Below are some examples from *RIO: Reshaping the International Order*:

"Moreover, it has been estimated that by 1985 all land surfaces, except those so cold or at such high altitudes as to be incompatible with human habitation or exploration, will have been occupied and utilized by man." - 89

"Although not yet proven, climatologists are being forced to conclude that our planet has in recent times passed through a period which may well have been optimal as far as food production is concerned. They believe that future decades may well be characterized by extremes - hot and cold, wet and dry - without necessarily a change in average temperature. (4)" - 90

The endnote used to back up this claim is given below:

"(4) There is certainly sufficient evidence for this concern: the Asian monsoons were unsatisfactory for three successive years between 1972-1974; severe droughts in the Sahel and other parts of Africa and the Great Plains area of the United States and Canada in 1974; an unexpected late frost in Brazil in 1975 which may have destroyed as much as 60 per cent of its 1976 coffee crop. The growing season of the best grain producing areas in the Soviet Union is now believed to [be] about a week shorter than it was in the 1950's; an even more pronounced shift appears to have taken place in the United Kingdom." - 97

Do these types of arguments sound familiar?

"Much effort has been made in the past ten years, in some industrialized countries, to bring the disadvantage facing many Third World countries to the attention of large numbers of people. If it has met with only limited success, it is probably because it has failed to bring out **the concept of interdependence of countries and issues**. More attention must in future be focused on information and education on how our planet functions and on the **'survival fact' that the claim of the whole is wider and deeper than the claim of any of its parts**. There is also a fundamental need to develop a broadly educated political class which is capable of understanding science and the broad implications, possibilities and dangers of technological advance, and which can harness technological advance for constructive social purposes." - 111

### **Population Control and The World Food Authority**

"... these threats [of food shortage] might well be exacerbated by increasing population pressures and deteriorating climatological conditions." - 135

"Population control policies carry the important indirect consequence of restricting the supply of unskilled labour, thereby raising its price." - 73

"If the world is to be liberated from the continual nightmares of hunger and malnutrition, these and the various measures proposed by the FAO [Food and Agricultural Organization]

Worlds Food Conference should be implemented to the full and call for the creation of the *World Food Authority*, with **extensive and real powers**; or, as a second best, the World Food Council proposed by the World Food Conference." - 138

"internationally owned and internationally managed [food] buffer stocks..." - 226

"the question of introducing meat rationing should be seriously considered [for developed countries]." - 227

### **Food as a Weapon**

The incredible power that would be accomplished from a massive concentration of food stocks under the control of a single agency did not escape the authors of this report to the Club of Rome. The reigning food situation in the world was dominated by the great dependence of many countries on the North American breadbasket. This gave the Americans a considerable amount of power over their dependent countries.

"the American Secretary for Agriculture who has observed: "Food is a weapon. It is one of the principal tools in our negotiating kit" " - 29

The further centralization of food stocks under a single international power would only increase the abuse of food supplies not decrease it. This, quite naturally, is the point. The result of this control is well described by Bertrand Russell ([who strongly supported this idea](#)) in his 1952 book *The Impact of Science of Society* [2]:

"To deal with this problem [increasing population and decreasing food supplies] it will be necessary to find ways of preventing an increase in world population. If this is to be done otherwise than by wars, pestilence, and famines, it will demand a powerful international authority. This authority should deal out the world's food to the various nations in proportion to their population at the time of the establishment of the authority. If any nation subsequently increased its population it should not on that account receive any more food. The motive for not increasing population would therefore be very compelling. What method of preventing an increase might be preferred should be left to each state to decide." - 124

### **Conclusion**

The [final article](#) in this series deals with a variety of issues including global solidarity, regional unions, legal changes and a standing United Nations Peace Force.

[1] Quotes from Jan Tinbergen, *RIO: Reshaping the International Order: A Report to the Club of Rome* (1976). ISBN 0-525-04340-3

[2] Quotes from Bertrand Russell, *The Impact of Science on Society* (1952). ISBN 0-415-10906-X

## **A Glimpse into the New Order**

### **Reshaping the International Order Part 6**

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

May 12, 2008

"To obtain an equitable international social and economic order efforts will to be made by everyone... every single member of the world's population." - *RIO: Reshaping the International Order*, 1976 (p100)

This article examines a variety of issues derived from a report to The Club of Rome entitled *RIO: Reshaping the International Order*. These issues include legal changes for a new social order, regional unions, global solidarity, the East-West dialectic, a standing United Nations Peace Force and the redefinition of rights and freedom.

The Club of Rome is a premiere think tank composed of approximately 100 members including leading scientists, philosophers, political advisors, former politicians and many other influential bureaucrats and technocrats. This series of articles describes the major conclusions of the 1976 book *Rio: Reshaping the International Order: A Report to the Club of Rome* coordinated by Nobel Laureate Jan Tinbergen. The RIO report "addresses the following question: what new international order should be recommended to the world's statesmen and social groups so as to meet, to the extent practically and realistically possible, the urgent needs of today's population and the probable needs of future generations?"

[Part 1](#) of this series gives an overview of the proposed new international order described by the RIO report as "humanistic socialism". This includes: collective neighbourhood armies, a fully planned world economy, global free trade, public international enterprises, proposed changes in consumption patterns among other topics. Changes to the financial system including international taxation and the creation of a World Treasury, World Central Bank and World Currency are examined in [part 2](#). [Part 3](#) addresses the redefinition of sovereignty from "territorial sovereignty" to "functional sovereignty" as well as the use of the concept of the "common heritage of mankind" to gain international control of not just the oceans, atmosphere and outer space but also all material and non-material resources. [Part 4](#) discusses the generation of public opinion and the use of white coated propagandists. The creation of a World Food Authority and its use for population control is examined in [part 5](#).

## Legal Foundation of the New Order

From *RIO: Reshaping the International Order*:

[*Italicised text* is original emphasis and **bolded text** is added by author.]

"The legal challenge posed by the new international order can be viewed as the transformation of a **system of law based upon Western European culture into the law of the world community**. ... The [legal] treaty would not represent an attempt to negotiate a new world order in 'one go'. ... In that it would lay down the 'rules of the international game', the framework treaty might resemble an international Treaty of Rome, although inevitably much less detailed. ... In addition to laying the legal basis for the creation of a new world order, the framework treaty, which could be negotiated within the U.N. system,..." -114

"The Charter of Economic Rights and Duties of States already lays down the fundamental principles which should govern international economic relations. The transformation, over time, of the Charter into the proposed framework treaty would greatly facilitate the

establishment of a new international order. If this is to be done, some more specific provisions, omitted from the Charter, should be considered for inclusion in the framework treaty. Such provisions could include:

- (a) All States shall facilitate access to technology and scientific information;
- (b) All States have the obligation to expand and liberalize international trade;
- (c) Ocean space and the atmosphere beyond precise limits of national jurisdiction are the common heritage of all mankind: as such they shall be administered exclusively for peaceful purposes through international mechanisms with the participation of all States and their resources shall be exploited with particular regard to the interest of poor countries;
- (d) Developed countries have the duty to ensure that net flows of real resources to poor countries shall not be less than the targets established by the U.N. General Assembly;...
- (g) All States shall accept an international currency to be created by an international authority;
- (h) All States shall accept the evolution of a world organization with the necessary power to plan, to make decisions and to enforce them." - 117

"[Expansion of] the Charter of Economic Rights and Duties of States... **should not be envisaged until major elements of the new order have been adopted by international agreement.**" - 123

### **Regional Unions in the New Order**

"Regional Integration... should be encouraged as a way:... (iii) to exploit more fully the opportunities for closer integration - up to monetary, economic and political union - that will be possible, for a long time to come, only between countries whose close interdependence on one another can generate political support for, and acceptance of, the partial mergers of 'national sovereignty' indispensable for such beneficial integration of their policies and institutions." - 208

"Regional integration and harmonization can help to the extent that it widens markets and avoids wasteful competition for capital; that the manufacturing industries correspond to regionally planned priorities and are effectively controlled by the countries entering into the integration process." - 238

### **Global Solidarity in the New Order**

"These changes call for massive innovations in and the redirection of systems of formal and informal education. A new world can only be built through solidarity of the world's people and the participation of large masses of people - hundreds of millions, not hundreds of thousands. The development of global awareness is a prerequisite to the peaceful creation of a new world order. It can even be said that the cultural and educational upgrading which global awareness implies, entails - or is equal to - the new order." - 77

"they [International Institutions] must be integrated into an all embracing approach aimed at facing the global challenge of the world of today. This approach should be guided by three fundamental objectives, i.e. greater democracy, greater efficiency and greater solidarity." - 43



"Since the rules of the game will have to be changed to create a new international order, a popularly-based desire for *solidarity with developing countries* must be established in the developed countries..." - 259

"Solidarity must also permeate society as a whole and engender the feeling of common interest and brotherhood... Without it, it will be impossible to mobilize the capacity for imagination and to achieve the real will required to share society's resources." - 62

"... **environmental awareness** means in reality the introduction of the long term, of the diachronic **solidarity** with future generations. To the extent to which the protection of the environment may entail costs, these should be looked at as an investment in the future, offset as always by a sacrifice in current consumption and in most cases justified on economic grounds by the reduced cost of preventive actions compared to the costs of remedial ones." - 162

"It is in the sphere of human environment that the interdependencies between nations are perhaps most clearly evident." - 32

### **East-West Dialectic**

"As for joint industrial ventures, recent data show that the contracts signed with Western enterprises greatly outnumber the arrangements between the Eastern European partners themselves. According to a Soviet publication, thirty projects involving multilateral agreements have been concluded since 1971 among CMEA countries, whereas in 1974 and 1975 the Soviet Union alone signed an almost equal number of contracts of cooperation with large enterprises from West Germany, France, Italy, Austria, Finland, Japan and the United States, some of them running into billions of dollars... Over-all trade compulsions and competition in world markets in the present international system have grown to the point of making interdependence *the law of the world*. It is a factor so strong that it overpowers even ideological differences: joint ventures between centrally planned nations and large capitalist enterprises are emerging every day." - 80

### **The Standing Army of the New Order**

"Ensuring World Security:... The planned and phased reduction in world defence spending, the reinforcement of the U.N. Peace Force together with a World Disarmament Agency..." - 122

"Very few countries have so far pledged their support of and contribution to a standing UN Peace Force. Every effort should be made to promote progress in establishing such a force as a means for peace keeping..." - 304

"Even 'sky spies', if operated by a world agency rather than a nation-state, have a clear potential for international peace-keeping." - 42

### **Rights and Freedom in the New Order**

"The fundamental aim formulated above has its roots in the conviction that all human beings have an equal right to a life of dignity and to satisfaction in their **threefold capacities as citizen, producer and consumer**." - 61

"Freedom: History has shown that an increase in the freedom of one individual or of a nation

can result in the reduction of another's freedom in the same and different realm. Freedom must thus be viewed as the maximum compatible with that of others." - 61

"As a counterpart to these rights, a number of duties must be accepted, especially **the duty to use one's capacities in the interest of an adequate level of production...**" - 63

[1] Quotes from Jan Tinbergen, *RIO: Reshaping the International Order: A Report to the Club of Rome* (1976). ISBN 0-525-04340-3

# Next Million

## A Darwin's Look into The Next Million Years The Next Million Years Part 1

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

March 3, 2008

Charles Galton Darwin's 1952 book *The Next Million Years* [1] attempts to give a general outline of the "future history" of mankind by using the "law of human nature". C.G. Darwin (1887-1962) was an English physicist and grandson of Charles Darwin of evolutionary fame. Despite being concerned about the over-population of the world he had four sons and one daughter with his wife Katharine Pember. The hypocrisy of this may seem odd, but the concern about over-population only refers to inferior breeds of humans and not superior breeds like himself and his lineage. C.G. Darwin was a long time member and eventual president of the Eugenic Society (1953-59) which represented the belief system held among many of the political, scientific and aristocratic elites of his day and the present.

### Why the Next Million Years?

This article will examine some of C.G. Darwin's views of what the next million years of mankind's future history will look like. But first, why such a enormous length of a **million** years of future history?

From *The Next Million Years*:

"... in the evolution of life, how long does it take to make a new species? The answer is a million years. That is the reason for the title I have chosen for this essay - for a million years to come we have got to put up with all the defects in man's nature as it is now." - 78

### The Laws of Human Nature

"Nevertheless for all of us it is intolerable to think of the future unfolding itself in complete predestined inevitability for the eternity of a million years. There are two things we must do; one is to know, the other to act. As to knowing, in my introductory chapter I described an analogy in mechanics, and I suggested that it should be possible to discover a set of laws, like the laws of thermodynamics, which would place absolute limits on what can be done by humanity. Biological laws cannot be expected to have the same hard outline as physical laws, but still there are absolute laws limiting what an animal can do, and similar laws will limit man not only on his physical side, but also on his intellectual side. If these could be clearly stated, we should recognize that many attempts that have been made at improving man's estate were hopeless.

It is for others, better versed than I am in the biological sciences, to work out these laws, and it is in all humility that I put forward the basis, on which, it may be, that they could be

founded. The first principle is that man, as an animal, obeys the law of variation of species, which condemns human nature to stay nearly constant for a million years. **The perfectibility of mankind, the aim of so many noble spirits, is foredoomed by this principle.** The second is that man is a wild animal, and that doctrines drawn from the observation of domestic animals are quite inapplicable to him. The third principle is the non-inheritance of acquired characters, a principle familiar in animal biology, but all too seldom invoked in connection with human beings. If these, and any further principles as well, or any alternatives to them, were accepted, it might sometimes be possible through them to show up the absurdities of bad statesmanship, and certainly it would be the part of a wise statesman to work within their limitations, because only so could he hope to achieve success." [emphasis mine] - 206

"A history of the future is different from a history of the past, because it cannot in any sense be a narrative. It cannot say what will happen in anything like the same manner as past history says what did happen. All it can do is to say what things will be happening most of the time and in most places, but without being able to specify those times and those places. This it does through consideration of the laws of nature, **chief among which is the law of human nature.**" [emphasis mine] - 167

### **The Need to Change Human Nature**

As a avid eugenicist, C. G. Darwin believed "improvements" in the human species could only come about through the changing of mankind's hereditary nature.

**"But there is also the possibility of an internal revolution. This would come about if means were discovered of deliberately altering human nature itself...** here it must suffice to say that the prospects do not seem at all good. There is first the extreme difficulty of making such changes, and the probability that most of them would be for the worse, and secondly, if by chance a revolutionary improvement should arise, it seems all too likely that the rest of mankind would not tolerate the supermen and would destroy them before ever they had the time to multiply. It is mainly the belief that there will be no revolutionary change in human nature that emboldened me to write this essay." [emphasis mine] - 56

"Still for the sake of the distant future something can be attempted more profitable than has been usual hitherto. **Attempts at improving the lot of mankind have all hitherto been directed toward improving his conditions, but not his nature, and as soon as the conditions lapse all is lost.** The only hope is to use our knowledge of biology in such a way that all would not be lost with the lapse of the conditions. The principles of heredity offer an anchor which will permanently fix any gains that there may be in the quality of mankind." [emphasis mine] - 208

"If the history of the future is not regarded as the automatic unfolding of a sequence of uncontrollable events - and few, of us would accept this inevitability - then anyone who has decided what measures are desirable for the **permanent** betterment of his fellows will naturally have to consider what is the best method of carrying his policy through. There are three levels at which he might work. The first and weakest is by direct conscious political action; his policy is likely to die with him and so to be ineffective. The second is by the creation of a creed, since this has the prospect of lasting for quite a number of generations, so that there is some prospect of really changing the world a little with it. The third would be by directly changing man's nature, working through the laws of biological heredity, and if this

could be done for long enough it would be really effective. But even if we knew all about man's genes, which we certainly do not, a policy of this kind would be almost impossible to enforce even for a short time, and, since it would take many generations to carry it through, it would almost certainly be dropped long before any perceptive effects were achieved." [emphasis in original] - 114

## **The Structure and Function of Government**

What will the future structure and function of government be during the next million years?

"If transportation is easy, world conquest will be easier both for military reasons and because **the more uniform culture should make the world government more acceptable.**" [emphasis mine] - 193

"Widespread wealth can never be common in an overcrowded world, and so in most countries of the future the government will inevitably be autocratic or oligarchic; some will give good government and some bad, and the goodness or badness will depend much more on the personal merits of the rulers than it does in a more democratic country." - 194

"Whatever forms the government may take, there can be little doubt that the world will spontaneously divide itself into what I shall call provinces, that is to say regions, though with no permanently fixed boundaries, which possess some homogeneity of climate, character and interests. I use the same word whether the different provinces are federated together, or whether they are what we should now call separate sovereign states. How large will these provinces tend to be? That will depend on the means of communication and transport, and so once again there arises the question of whether the fuel problem is solved wholly or partially or not at all. In the past the chief means of communication was the horse, and the countries of Europe are still mostly of a size adopted to suit this almost extinct means of transport, though some of the more newly formed ones do show a trace of the influence of the railway. None of them are really of a size suited to the motor-car or the aeroplane, or to present power production, whether by coal or water-power, which cuts right across the national boundaries.

If the fuel problem is solved completely, so that mechanical power and transportation is available in the future to a greater extent even than at present, then the provinces will be large; for example, the whole of Europe may well be one, and the whole of North America another...

Consider next what are likely to be usual relations between the provinces. It is too much to expect that there can ever be a permanent world government benevolently treating all of them on a perfect equality; such an institution could only work during the rare occasions of a world-wide golden age. **To think of it as possible at other times is a misunderstanding of the function of government in any practical sense of the term. If the only things that a government was required to do were what everybody, or nearly everybody, wanted, there would be no need for the government to exist at all, because the things would be done anyhow;** this would be the impracticable ideal of the anarchist. **But if there are to be starving margins of population in most parts of the world, mere benevolence cannot suffice.** There would inevitably be ill feeling and jealousy between the provinces, with each believing that it was not getting its fair share of the good things, and in fact, it would be like the state of affairs with which we are all too familiar. **If then there is ever to be a world government, it will have to function as government do now, in the sense that it will have**

**to coerce a minority - and indeed it may often be a majority - into doing things they do not want to do."** [emphasis mine] - 191

### **Civilization and a Universal Culture of Science**

"Civilization might, loosely speaking, be counted as a sort of domestication, in that it imposes on man conditions not at all typical of wild life." - 115

"Civilization has taught man how to live in dense crowds, and by that very fact those crowds are likely ultimately to constitute a majority of the world's population. Already there are many who prefer this crowded life, but there are others who do not, and these will gradually be eliminated. Life in the crowded conditions of cities has many unattractive features, but in the long run these may be overcome, **not so much by altering them, but simply by changing the human race into liking them.**" [emphasis mine] - 99

"To conclude, I have cited the past history of China as furnishing the type of an enduring civilization. It seems to provide a model to which the future history of the world may be expected broadly to conform. The scale will of course be altogether vaster, and the variety of happenings cannot by any means be foreseen, but I believe that the underlying ground theme can be foreseen and that in a general way it will be rather like the history of the Chinese Empire. The regions of the world most of the time will be competing against one another. Occasionally - more rarely, than has been the case in China - they will be united by some strong arm into an uneasy world-government, which will endure for a period until it falls by the inevitable decay that finally destroys all dynasties. There will be periods when some of the provinces relapse into barbarism, but all the time civilization will survive in some of them. **It will survive because it will be based on a single universal culture, derived from the understanding of science; for it is only through this understanding that the multitudes can continue to live.** On this basic culture there will be overlaid other cultures, often possessing a greater emotional appeal, which will vary according to climate and race from one province to another. Most of the time and over most of the earth there will be severe pressure from excess populations, and there will be periodic famines. There will be a consequent callousness about the value of the individual's life, and often there will be cruelty to a degree of which we do not willingly think. **This however is only one side of the history. On the other side there will be vast stores of learning, far beyond anything we can now imagine, and the intellectual stature of man will rise to ever higher levels.** And sometimes new discoveries will for a time relieve the human race from its fears, and there will be golden ages, when man may for a time be free to create wonderful flowerings in science, philosophy and the arts." [emphasis mine] - 203

### **Globalization Leads to Slavery**

"As to the less successful members, the standard of living of any community living on its real earnings, as the communities of the future will have to do, is inevitably lower than that of one rapidly spending the savings of hundreds of millions of years as we are doing now. There will also be the frequent threat of starvation, which will operate against the least efficient members of every community with special force, so that it may be expected that the conditions of their work will be much more severe than at present. **Even now we see that a low standard of living in one country has the advantage in competing against a high standard in another.** If there is work to be done, and, of two men of equal quality, one is willing to do it for less pay than the other, in the long run it will be he who gets the work to do. Those who find the bad conditions supportable will be willing to work harder and for less reward; in a broad sense of the term they are more efficient than the others, because they get



more done for less pay. There are of course many exceptions, for real skill will get its reward, but in the long run it is inevitable that the lower types of labour will have an exceedingly precarious life. One of the triumphs of our own golden age has been that slavery has been abolished over a great part of the earth. It is difficult to see how this condition can be maintained in the hard world of the future with its starving margins, and it is too to be feared that all too often a fraction of humanity will have to live in a state which, whatever it may be called, will be indistinguishable from slavery." [emphasis mine] - 189

### **Computers To Predict the Near Future**

"I am imagining that some new discovery should make the process far more precise for short-term planning. This might come about, for example, through the use of new high-speed counting machines, which in a short space of time might explore the consequences of alternative policies with a completeness that is far beyond anything that the human mind can aspire to achieve directly." - 55

A program currently underway at the Pentagon called the Sentient World Simulation attempts to do just that. From [an article](#) by Mark Baard:

"U.S defense, intel and homeland security officials are constructing a parallel world, on a computer, which the agencies will use to test propaganda messages and military strategies."

"Called the Sentient World Simulation, the program uses AI routines based upon the psychological theories of Marty Seligman, among others. (Seligman introduced the theory of "learned helplessness" in the 1960s, after shocking beagles until they cowered, urinating, on the bottom of their cages.)"

"Yank a country's water supply. Stage a military coup. SWS will tell you what happens next."

"The sim will feature an AR avatar for each person in the real world, based upon data collected about us from government records and the internet."

### **Conclusion**

The [next part](#) in this series will examine C. G. Darwin's views on the possibility of domesticating the whole of mankind. [Part 3](#) will look into the importance of creeds on the future history of mankind. The [second last part](#) in this series will examine C. G. Darwin's emphasis on the desirability of eugenics and ways of perpetuating "superior" genes in future generations. [Finally](#), I will examine the difficulties in controlling the size of the world population as described in *The Next Million Years*.

[1] Quotes from Charles Galton Darwin, *The Next Million Years* (1952).

Note: I first heard about this book from talks given by Alan Watt at [Cutting Through The Matrix.com](#), an individual well worth looking into.

## **Can Mankind be Domesticated?**

### **The Next Million Years Part 2**

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

March 10, 2008

"The only imaginable way of overcoming these [sic] difficulties would be to set up a class of consultants who would prescribe what marriages were eugenically admissible and how large the consequent families should be. But this does not solve the difficulty; it only pushes it back a stage, for it leaves unanswered the question who are to be the consultants, and what principles are to guide them in settling the values of the different qualities of mankind. It comes back to just the difficulty I described in my fable, that a tame animal must have a master, and that **therefore though it might conceivably be possible to tame the majority of mankind, this could only be done by leaving untamed a minority of the population. Moreover, this minority would have to be the group possessing the most superior qualities of all.**" [emphasis mine] - Charles Galton Darwin, 1952 (p123)

Is it possible to domesticate humanity as a whole? Would we need a wild master race to watch over us? Charles Galton Darwin in his 1952 book *The Next Million Years* [1] attempts to answer these questions.

In this book C. G. Darwin (1887-1962) attempts to give a general outline of the "future history" of mankind. He was an English physicist and grandson of Charles Darwin of evolutionary fame. Despite being concerned about the over-population of the world he had four sons and one daughter with his wife Katharine Pember. The hypocrisy of this may seem odd, but the concern about over-population only refers to inferior breeds of humans and not superior breeds like himself and his lineage. C.G. Darwin was a long time member and eventual president of the Eugenic Society (1953-59) which represented the belief system held among many of the political, scientific and aristocratic elites of his day and the present.

The [first part](#) in this series examined a variety of issues that C. G. Darwin envisions for the next million years of the future history of humanity including: the altering of human nature, the structure of government and the effects of globalization and computers.

### **Can Mankind be Domesticated?**

From *The Next Million Years*:

"Civilization might, loosely speaking, be counted as a sort of domestication, in that it imposes on man conditions not at all typical of wild life. It might then at least be argued that it is a false analogy to compare man to a wild animal, but that he should rather be compared to one which has been domesticated. I shall maintain that this analogy would be false, and that man is and will always continue to be essentially a wild and not a tame animal.

Before coming to this main theme it is important to notice that, if it were admissible to regard man as a domesticated animal, the whole time-scale of history would have to be radically altered. Thus though the geological evidence shows that it takes a million years to make a new wild species, we know that the various domesticated animals have been created in a very much shorter time. For example, the ancestors of the greyhound and the bulldog of ten thousand years ago would probably have been quite indistinguishable. If then man's characteristics could be similarly remoulded in so short a time, the whole future of history might be radically different. It would become impossible to forecast man's future after as short a period as ten thousand years, hardly longer than the span of known past history,

instead of the million years which holds if he is a wild animal.

In the first place, it is necessary to be clear as to what is meant by a wild or a tame animal. We are apt sometimes to call an animal wild because it is dangerous to man, and to call it tame because it is harmless, but this is a slovenly way of speaking, and here I shall use the word "tame" simply as a synonym for "domesticated" which I think is its true meaning. **A tame animal then is one that does the will of a master**, and the savage watch-dog, trained to bite all intruders, is tamer than the friendly terrier which sometimes slips away to do its own private hunting. All tame animals owe their qualities to centuries of selective breeding, and it must always be remembered that the changes made in them owe nothing to the inheritance of acquired characters, but are due to the selection for breeding of those individual animals which show to the highest degree natural characteristics useful to their masters.

A chief feature in domesticated animals has been the creation of a great variety of breeds, each specialized for some particular purpose, either practical or aesthetic. Each breed far excels its wild ancestry in the quality for which it has been bred, so that race-horses run faster than wild horses, dairy cows give much more milk than wild cattle, and **the sheep-dog has even been bred to do skilfully the exact opposite of what the ancestral wolf would have done**. Now human families often show special qualities in which they excel their fellows, and in some cases these qualities seem to be hereditary - witness the musicians of the Bach family. If man is really a tame animal, there is no reason why breeds of man should not be created, say breeds of mathematicians or of professional runners, who should possess gifts far beyond anything we now know, and far beyond anything that their fellows could compete against. Certainly at the present time mankind is very far from this, but that would not exclude the possibility in the not so very distant future, if man really were a tame animal. I shall consider this question of special breeds later in the chapter in more detail; all the evidence seems to show that they will not arise, but to see this clearly, it is best to return to the prime feature of tameness, obedience to a master.

It is obvious that we in this country, with our passion for freedom, value wildness very highly, whereas in some lands, where the population are content to live under a much more strictly controlled rule of discipline, tameness may be more nearly acceptable. This question of taste is irrelevant however, for it might be that a tame race could achieve so much higher a degree of efficiency that it could master the wild ones, and so reduce them also to a state of tameness. I am going to maintain that this cannot happen, in that man is untameable. The reason involves a feature not often present in scientific arguments, and I will venture to introduce it by means of a fable." [emphasis mine] - 115

C.G Darwin's fable revolves around a highly intelligent, long living (ten-thousand years) "director" who breeds people for specialized tasks.

"Though this has only been presented as a fable, the experience with domesticated animals does show that the most astonishing improvements could be made in the various human faculties, if a similar course of continuous selection could be applied to man over as long a period of time. **The trouble is that for man this is not possible, because he has got to apply the selection to himself**, and that means that it is not merely a different problem, but a wholly different kind of problem. There is a fundamental difference between the subjective and the objective. Scientific progress has always succeeded only by regarding its themes of study objectively; even in the field of psychology progress has mainly come by the study of

the minds of others, that is to say objectively, instead of by following the old barren course of introspection. The most severe critic of his own conduct can never judge his actions as if they were someone else's, and the selective breeding of other types of people would be no guide at all in the breeding of his own kind.

If the director had foreseen his death, he would have tried to produce a successor to himself. Since his profound belief in heredity had been so fully confirmed by the remarkable changes he had made in his subjects, he would naturally expect that it would be one of his own sons that would be best fitted to succeed him, but his difficulty would be just the same if he were trying to find a successor elsewhere. The matter is on quite a different footing from all his other decisions. For the others he could say: "I have improved all our breeds, by seeing which son improved on the qualities of his father. That is why I select you." For his own successor the utmost he could say would be "I am selecting you in the hope that you may be a better director than I have been. But I have no idea how you will set about it, since, if I had known what I was failing in, I should have set it right myself." The targets in the two statements are quite different, for in one he knows what he is aiming at, in the other he does not. In one case the target is to make the man better, in the other to hope to make him as good. **One is the systematic breeding of tame animals, the other the unsystematic method of nature in the breeding of wild animals.**

This point is so important that before following it to its conclusion I will give another example, which has the advantage of not being fabulous. In their studies of how to improve the human race the eugenists have very naturally considered both ends of their problem, the increase in the good qualities of humanity and the elimination of the bad qualities. Their chief effort has gone, quite rightly at first, into the easy part of the problem, and they have spent most of their energy in pointing out the disastrous tendencies of the present policy of directly encouraging the breeding of the feeble-minded. This is undoubtedly useful work, but it is comparatively easy, since these feeble-minded can be regarded objectively by their superiors, and so might become amenable to the same sort of control as is applicable to domestic animals. This restraint of the breeding of the feeble-minded is important, and it must never be neglected, but it cannot be regarded as a really effective way of improving the human race. If by analogy one wished to improve the breed of racehorses, one might accomplish a little by always slaughtering the horse that finished last in every race, but it would be a much slower process than the actual one of sending the winner to the stud farm.

Conscious of this criticism, eugenists have often attempted to define what are the good characteristics which should be positively encourage, instead of only the negative ones that must be discouraged, but the results are disappointing. Lists of meritorious qualities such as good health, good physique, high intelligence, good family history, are compiled, and those possessing them are told that they should breed, but the statements lead nowhere in practice, for no one can be expected to assess his own merits and demerits in a balance way. How, for example, is a man to weigh his own good health or good ability against a heredity made dubious, say, by an uncle who was insane, or again how is he to strike a balance between considerable artistic gifts - as he thinks - together with a good family record, but quite bad health. **It is clearly beyond anyone to decide these things for himself**, and even then the matter is only half settled, since similar judgments are needed for both partners to the marriage. However helpful the literature may be which can be consulted, it is evident that subjective judgments on such matters are too difficult; with the best will in the world they would very often be made wrongly, because, however sincerely he tries, no man can be a good judge in his own case." [emphasis mine] - 120

### Could Man be Turned Into an Ant?

"These examples suggest the impossibility of taming mankind as a whole, but before accepting the principle fully, it is proper to examine a case where the exact contrary has happened; this is in the insect civilization of the ants or termites. In applying the same term, civilization, to both ants and men, it is hardly necessary to say that I am drawing an analogy between things which are really of a very different quality. All species of ants live in cities, and some species have developed agriculture, others animal husbandry; but all these practices are purely instinctive and individual to each species. **On the other hand human civilization is an acquired character, based on education,** and so is not inherent in man's nature. Nevertheless it may be worth while to follow out the analogy a little further. Admitting the different sense of the words, it may be said that all species of ants have made the third revolution, the invention of cities, that some have made the second, agriculture, none the first or fourth, fire and science; but they have all added another revolution of their own, the complete control of the problem of sex. The ants' nest has no rulers at all, for the queen is hardly more than an egg-laying mechanism, and they seem to get on perfectly well without civil servants or lawyers or captains of industry.

Why cannot man set up a community like an ants' nest? This would be the ideal of the anarchist, and hitherto it has held no promise at all of success, **but with the help of recent and probable future biological discoveries, some sort of imitation by man of the ants' nest cannot be quite excluded from consideration.** Thus the control of the numbers of the two sexes may become possible, and with the knowledge of the curious sexual hormones **it might also become possible to free the majority of mankind from the urgency of sexual impulse,** so that they could live contented celibate lives, instead of the unsatisfied celibate lives that are the compulsory lot of such a large fraction of the present population of the world. If these discoveries should be made - and this is really by no means impossible - man would be able to carry out the sex revolution which is the typical characteristic of the insect civilizations. The detail would of course have to be quite different, for instead of one queen there would have to be large numbers of fertile women to renew the population, whereas there might be one king, literally the father of his country. Also it is probable that on account of their greater physical strength, it would be the men who would be the workers." - [emphasis mine] 125

### What About a Master Breed?

"In order to create such specialist breeds there would have to be a master breed at the summit, and this would be a totally different kind of thing from all the other breeds, because it would have to create itself." - 130

"At every turn the argument leads back to this question of the master breed. Nothing can be done in the way of changing man from a wild into a tame animal without first creating such a breed, but most people are entirely inconsistent in their ideas of what they want created. On the one hand they feel that all the world's problems would be solved if only there were a wise and good man who would tell everybody what to do, but on the other hand they bitterly resent being themselves told what to do. As to which of these motives would prevail, it seems at least probable that it would be the resentment, so that if the breed should arise in any manner, it would be extirpated before it could ever become well established. It is, however, imaginable, that there might be a part of the world in which the breed was accepted, and that this part should gain a superiority over the rest of the world, because it could develop various suitable breeds of specialists under the control and direction of the master breed, and by the exercise of the skills of these specialists it might overcome the other nations. So it is

appropriate to look a little further into the matter.

Imagine that through new discoveries in biology, say by suitably controlled doses of X-rays, it becomes possible to modify the genes in any desired direction, so that heritable changes can be produced in the qualities of some members of the human race. I may say I do not believe this is ever likely to be practicable, but that does not matter as far as concerns the present argument. The first success might be in some physical attribute, for example, by making a breed with longer and stronger legs so that it could jump a good deal higher than anyone can at present. But passing to more important matters, there might be created a breed which could think more abstractly, say a breed of mathematicians, or one that could think more judiciously, say a breed of higher civil servants. These would be of great value, but they would not be the master breed, and the question arises of a more precise prescription for what the qualities of the master breed are to be.

It is usually best to build on what one already has, rather than to start from nothing. So the natural procedure would be to begin with existing rulers, since these have already established themselves as acceptable to at least a good many of their fellow creatures. One would collect together, say, a hundred of the most important present rulers - among them of course should be included a good many who exert secret influence without holding any overt office - and tell them to get on with the business of settling what the master breed should be. It is impossible to believe that any such body of men would ever reach agreement on any subject whatever; so this plan fails.

In the search for the qualities of the master breed the next idea might be to appeal to the wisdom of our forefathers. Plato in his **Republic** [emphasis in original] devotes much attention to this very subject. Why not then find a Plato, give him his group of recruits, and let him educate them for thirty years according to his prescription - though perhaps fortifying it by the findings of modern educational theory; the result should be the master breed. But this will not do either, for Plato was not educating the master breed, he was educating the civil servant breed. It is not about these that there is any difficulty; it is the finding of someone to fill the role of Plato himself. It all comes back to the point that we do not know in the remotest degree what we want; for I do not count as an answer the one that would usually be proposed, which would be that the type required should be good and wise, while at the same time showing a special favour for the particular enthusiasms of the proposer. The reason for the impossibility of making a prescription for the master breed is that it is not a breed at all; to call it so is to change the sense of the word. Breeds are specialized for particular purposes, **but the essence of masters is that they must not be specialized. They have to be able to deal with totally unforeseen conditions, and this is a quality of wild, not of tame, life. No prescription for the master breed is possible.**

In these considerations I have been assuming the licence of supposing that we might be able really to change human nature in a heritable manner, and this is far beyond all probability. Returning now to more practical considerations, there seems no likelihood whatever of a master breed arising. All through history the most formidable difficulty of every ruler has been the selection of his successor, and the best intentions have been nearly always disappointed. Indeed it is notably surprising how very seldom the choice has been well made. The immediate cause of these failures, has been the difficulty of the subjective judgments on the basis of which the choice must be made, but fundamentally they have arisen from a cause in the deep nature of mankind. Of all animals man is the most ready to try experiments and there are always candidates - far too many candidates - who regard themselves as fit members



for the master breed. This quality is a characteristic of a wild animal, and it will always prevent man from domesticating himself. He will always prevent the creation of the master breed, through which alone the rest of man could be domesticated. The evolution of the human race will not be accomplished in the ten thousand years of tame animals, but in the million years of wild animals, because man is and will always continue to be a wild animal." [emphasis mine] - 130

"It always comes back to the same point, that to carry out any policy systematically in such a way as permanently to influence the human race, there would have to be a master breed of humanity, not itself exposed to the conditions it is inducing in the rest. The master breed, being wild animals, would be subject to all the fashions, tastes and passions of humanity as we know it, and so would never have the constancy to establish for generation after generation a consistent policy which could materially alter the nature of mankind." - 184

## Conclusion

The [next part](#) in this series will look into the importance of creeds on the future history of mankind. The [second last part](#) in this series will examine C. G. Darwin's emphasis on the desirability of eugenics and ways of perpetuating "superior" genes in future generations. [Finally, I will examine](#) the difficulties in controlling the size of the world population as described in *The Next Million Years*.

[1] Quotes from Charles Galton Darwin, *The Next Million Years* (1952).

Note: I first heard about this book from talks given by Alan Watt at [Cutting Through The Matrix.com](http://CuttingThroughTheMatrix.com), an individual well worth looking into.

## The Importance of Creeds in Shaping the Future The Next Million Years Part 3

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

March 17, 2008

"In part the result arises from two very general characteristics of mankind, the tendency of the child to imitate what it sees going on round it, and the tendency of parents to want to teach their children." - Charles Galton Darwin, 1952 (p102)

The way we interpret the world, our creed, is partly derived from our personal experiences but is usually dominated by the creed of our parents and the impact of education. Popular creeds have been a major driving force for the entire history of the world. Naturally then, if creeds could be developed or manipulated the future course of history would also be altered.

Charles Galton Darwin's 1952 book *The Next Million Years* [1] attempts to give a general outline of the "future history" of mankind by using the "law of human nature". C.G. Darwin (1887-1962) was an English physicist and grandson of Charles Darwin of evolutionary fame. Despite being concerned about the over-population of the world he had four sons and one daughter with his wife Katharine Pember. The hypocrisy of this may seem odd, but the concern about over-population only refers to inferior breeds of humans and not superior

breeds like himself and his lineage. C.G. Darwin was a long time member and eventual president of the Eugenic Society (1953-59) which represented the belief system held among many of the political, scientific and aristocratic elites of his day and the present.

The [first part](#) in this series examined a variety of issues that C. G. Darwin envisions for the next million years of the future history of humanity including: the altering of human nature, the structure of government and the effects of globalization and computers. C. G. Darwin's views on the possibility of domesticating mankind as a whole was examined in [part two](#).

## What is a Creed?

From *The Next Million Years*:

"Turning now away from these narrower questions of biological heredity, consider the larger question of how education, in the widest sense, has affected and will affect history. Every man builds up a world of thought, directing his conduct, **which is partly formed from his own experience, but even more of it is acquired from his teachers, and in later life from friends and acquaintances, or from books.** I shall use the word **creed** [emphasis in original] to denote a set of tenets acquired in this general manner. I mean the word in an entirely colourless sense, with no question arising of whether the creed is true or untrue, moral or immoral. It is merely a body of philosophical thought - whether it is reasonable or unreasonable philosophy - which is strongly held and used as a main guide to conduct." [emphasis mine] - 104

"Those [creeds] we hold firmly appear to us to have the inevitability of the propositions of formal logic. **Anyone who does not happen to share our creeds is at the least regarded as an illogical fool, but more frequently as a perversely wicked person.** It is this that has led to most of the terrible series of persecutions that have blackened the records of history.

Creeds often arouse the most fanatical devotion. It is enthusiasm for his creed that has created the martyr, and, if we happen to share his creed, the martyr is regarded as one of the noblest of humanity. But the matter is not as simple as that, for this judgment has usually been prejudiced by the fact that we do sympathize with the martyr's creed, and it is necessary to look at the subject without this prejudice. The martyr is driven to make the ultimate sacrifice by his enthusiasm for his creed, but this enthusiasm has usually been evoked by the counter-enthusiasm of his persecutors, the majority in power, who hold an opposite creed with equal fervour. **For every man who is willing to die for his faith there will be ten men who are willing to kill for their faith.** The ten feel that they are actuated by the same motive, the pure hatred of evil, as that of the martyr, and the main difference is only that for weak human nature the role of the persecutor is easier than the role of the persecuted. **But that there is no very great difference between the two is shown by many examples in history, for when the persecuted party has gained the upper hand, it has usually indulged in counter-persecution on a scale equal to that which it had itself suffered.**" [emphasis mine] - 107

"Another feature of creeds seems to be rather general. **Though the majority of a population, say something like nine-tenths, accept their creed implicitly and regard it as part of the law of nature, there is always a small minority who do not.** Most people - call them the sheep - follow the ideas of their leaders unquestioningly, but this minority - the goats - **goes by contraries, and disbelieves anything just because those around them believe it.** The goats are often not very pleasant people, but they are usually above the

average of intelligence. **It is probably the corroding influence of the goats that gradually saps the vitality of a creed by its cumulative infection**, and indeed there may well be a proportionality between the number of goats in a community and the life span of the creed of the sheep in that community." [emphasis mine] - 112

The above paragraph highlights perfectly why the dialectic technique works so well in society. The bulk of the population, C. G. Darwin's sheep, blindly follow without questioning anything. The bulk of the remainder, C. G. Darwin's goats, just as blindly follow anything that is contrary to the sheep. Neither group examines or attempts to understand any situation and both are equally apart of the problem. Sheep and goats alike have to learn to lead themselves and not blindly follow before any positive changes will occur.

Continuing from the quote above:

"In future history the constancy of human nature makes it certain that man will continue to be dominated by enthusiasm for creeds of one kind or another; **he will persecute and be persecuted again and again for the sake of ideas**, some of which to later ages will seem of no importance, and even unintelligible. **But there is one much more valuable aspect of creeds that must be noticed. They serve to give a continuity to policy far greater than can usually be attained by intellectual conviction.** There are many cases in history of enlightened statesmen who have devoted their lives to carrying through some measure for the general good. They may have succeeded, only to find that the next generation neglects all they have done, so that it becomes undone again in favour of some other quite different way of benefiting humanity. The intellectual adoption of a policy thus often hardly survives for more than a single generation, and this is too short a period for such a policy to overcome the tremendous effects of pure chance. **But if the policy can arouse enough enthusiasm to be incorporated in a creed, then there is at least a prospect that it will continue for something like ten generations**, and that is long enough to give a fair probability that it will prevail over the operations of pure chance. **Thus a creed may have the rudiment of the quality, possessed by the genes of mankind, of being able to produce a permanent effect on humanity.**

If the history of the future is not regarded as the automatic unfolding of a sequence of uncontrollable events - and few, of us would accept this inevitability - then anyone who has decided what measures are desirable for the **permanent** [emphasis in original] betterment of his fellows will naturally have to consider what is the best method of carrying his policy through. There are three levels at which he might work. The first and weakest is by direct conscious political action; his policy is likely to die with him and so to be ineffective. The second is by the creation of a creed, since this has the prospect of lasting for quite a number of generations, so that there is some prospect of really changing the world a little with it. The third would be by directly changing man's nature, working through the laws of biological heredity, and if this could be done for long enough it would be really effective. But even if we knew all about man's genes, which we certainly do not, a policy of this kind would be almost impossible to enforce even for a short time, and, since it would take many generations to carry it through, it would almost certainly be dropped long before any perceptive effects were achieved. **That is why creeds are so tremendously important for the future; a creed gives the best practical hope that a policy will endure well beyond the life of its author, and so it gives the best practical hope that man can have for really controlling his future fate.**" [emphasis mine] - 113

## The Truth of a Creed

"It will be noticed that I have not said anything at all about what is the fundamental question in regard to any creed, and that is whether it is true or false. **For one who wants to believe in a creed its truth is all that matters...**" [emphasis mine] - 108

"In the past there have been creeds, such, for example, as the belief in magic or divination, which have been very widely accepted, but we now know them to have been quite absurdly false. Yet they have exerted the very greatest influence on human history. **The species homo has not changed, and there are still very many who are only too eager to believe in such things - not by any means all of them confined to the less advanced civilizations - and it must be expected that this tendency will continue to recur again and again.**" [emphasis mine] - 108

The degree that any creeds, regardless of its absurdity, can be developed using modern forms of education was elaborated on by Bertrand Russell. Among other things, Russell operated an [experimental school in the late 1920's](#) with his second wife Dora Black.

From Bertrand Russell's 1952 book *The Impact of Science on Society* [2] :

This subject [mass psychology/education] will make great strides when it is taken up by scientists under a scientific dictatorship. Anaxagoras maintained that snow is black, but no one believed him. The social psychologists of the future will have a number of classes of school children on whom they will try different methods of producing an unshakeable conviction that snow is black. Various results will soon be arrived at. First, that the influence of home is obstructive. Second, that not much can be done unless indoctrination begins before the age of ten. Third, that verses set to music and repeatedly intoned are very effective. Fourth, that the opinion that snow is white must be held to show a morbid taste for eccentricity. But I anticipate. It is for future scientists to make these maxims precise and discover exactly how much it costs per head to make children believe that snow is black, and how much less it would cost to make them believe it is dark grey." - 40

For more about Bertrand Russell's view on Mass Psychology and Education please read [this article](#).

## Eugenics Creed

It should come as little surprise that C. G. Darwin, president of the Eugenics Society, would see the superiority of a creed for intelligent people based on the premise of eugenics. Which of course, is his creed.

"The detailed march of history will depend a great deal on the creeds held by the various branches of the human race. It cannot be presumed with any confidence that purely superstitious creeds will always be rejected by civilized communities, in view of the extraordinary credulity shown even now by many reputedly educated people. It is true that there may not be many at the present time, whose actions are guided by an inspection of the entrails of a sacrificial bull, but the progress has not been very great, for there are still many believers in palmistry and astrology. **It is to be expected then that in the future, as in the past, there will be superstitions which will notably affect the course of history**, and some of them, such as ancestor-worship, will have direct effects on the development of the human species. **But superstitious creeds will hardly be held by the highly intelligent, and it is precisely the creed of these that matters. Is it possible that there should arise a eugenic**

**creed, which - perhaps working through what I have called the method of unconscious selection - should concern itself with the improvement of the inherent nature of man, instead of resting content with merely giving him good but impermanent acquired characters?** Without such a creed man's nature will only be changed through the blind operation of natural selection; with it he might aspire to do something towards really changing his destiny." [emphasis mine] - 202

## Conclusion

The [next part](#) in this series will examine C. G. Darwin's emphasis on the desirability of eugenics and ways of perpetuating "superior" genes in future generations. Finally, I will examine the difficulties in [controlling the size of the world population](#) as described in *The Next Million Years*.

[1] Quotes from Charles Galton Darwin, *The Next Million Years* (1952).

[2] Quotes from Bertrand Russell, *The Impact of Science on Society* (1952). ISBN 0-415-10906-X

Note: I first heard about this book from talks given by Alan Watt at [Cutting Through The Matrix.com](#), an individual well worth looking into.

# Eugenics and the Survival of Mankind

## The Next Million Years Part 4

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](#)  
March 24, 2008

"When homo sapiens is changing, it will not be by the whole race gaining simultaneously whatever qualities better fit it for survival, but rather by certain types of mankind proving superior to the rest in survival value, so that they contribute a larger proportion to the later generations, and in so doing drag the average qualities of humanity in the same direction." - Charles Galton Darwin, 1952 (p96)

Charles Galton Darwin's 1952 book *The Next Million Years* [1] attempts to give a general outline of the "future history" of mankind by using the "law of human nature". C.G. Darwin (1887-1962) was an English physicist and grandson of Charles Darwin of evolutionary fame. Despite being concerned about the over-population of the world he had four sons and one daughter with his wife Katharine Pember. The hypocrisy of this may seem odd, but the concern about over-population only refers to inferior breeds of humans and not superior breeds like himself and his lineage. C.G. Darwin was a long time member and eventual president of the Eugenic Society (1953-59) which represented the belief system held among many of the political, scientific and aristocratic elites of his day and the present.

The [first part](#) in this series examined a variety of issues that C. G. Darwin envisions for the next million years of the future history of humanity including: the altering of human nature,

the structure of government and the effects of globalization and computers. C. G. Darwin's views on the possibility of domesticating mankind as a whole was examined in [part two](#). The [third part](#) in this series looked at the importance of creeds in shaping society.

## **Some Eugenic Basics**

From *The Next Million Years*.

"Therefore in so far as it is possible to look beyond the brute question of survival and to make subjective estimates of value about the future human race, I shall rate as admirable any improvement that in the course of the ages should develop in the intellect of mankind, and any improvement in his sense of devotion to his fellow man. A combination of the two qualities is best of all, but if it is necessary to select between them, I should assign first place to intelligence." - 44

"General intelligence should always be of value, particularly the unspecialized intelligence that is adaptable to many varieties of purpose; so with some confidence it may be expected that man will become cleverer than he is now. It is by no means so clear that he will become morally better as well, since in a highly competitive world, the sinner has many advantages over the saint. That is disappointing, but it must be remembered that moral codes have differed a good deal at different periods in history..." - 98

## **A Darwin on Social Darwinism**

Social Darwinism - made famous by the Nazi eugenics programs - is promoted in *The Next Million Years*.

"There are many other qualities, which help survival - and I shall be content to mention only a few of them, some estimable and some the reverse. We value intelligence, honest, capacity for leadership, and other similar qualities, and we mark our approval by selecting their possessors for promotion. A man is promoted on account of his individual merits, without any thought about the consequences for the distant future. In a less abnormal world than the present, his increased prosperity should lead to the man's having a larger family than those of the less prosperous, so that the good qualities inherited from him should gradually become diffused throughout the population in later generations. At the present time the exact opposite happens all too often, in that he is likely to have a smaller family than the average; in fact success in life is at present antagonistic to success in survival." 93

"...but still it is interesting to see how it [selective breeding] would apply to humanity, when considerations induced from ethics are for the moment forgotten. A philanthropic dictator wants to perfect the innate moral qualities of the human race; how should he go about it? Following the example of the dog trainer, he will devote all his attention to the good children, and he will neglect the worse ones, doing all he can to see that they do not succeed in life, and above all that they are not permitted to hand on their inferior qualities to later generations. Actually all too often philanthropic effort goes in exactly the opposite direction, into curing the faults of the worst, without recognizing that the acquired characters so induced are quite impermanent. In saying this I am thinking of the long-range policy, and I do not in the least want to belittle the self-sacrificing work that is done by so many noble workers in improving the conduct of the worse elements of the population. It may be justified as being a good in itself, and moreover the existence of criminals perturbs very seriously the



life of the rest of the community, so that everyone benefits if this nuisance is removed. **Still it is proper to note, that the policy of paying most attention to the inferior types is the most inefficient way possible of achieving the perfectibility of the human race.**" [emphasis mine] - 103

"So it is surely a justifiable claim that those selected for promotion are rather more likely to have superior qualities than those who were not so selected. Now man, like every other animal, does tend to pass on his natural qualities to his offspring; there is no certainty about it, but there is a somewhat better chance that the sons of the promoted candidate will be abler than those of his unsuccessful rivals. Since there will always be need for as many able people as possible, the encouragement of the promoted man to have children increases the chance that we shall find them in the next generation. The argument may be pushed further still.

**There is a good deal of evidence that some men's ability is more intimately incorporated in their heredity than it is for others. Thus there have been men of pre-eminent ability, risen from the ranks, whose descendants have sunk back in a generation or two, whereas there are families where generation after generation goes on producing men of very good ability. Clearly the probability of producing able men is rather greater in a family that has shown that it can do so over several generations.**" [emphasis mine] - 137

"...it is indisputable that the more prosperous members of the community are not producing their share of the next generation, so that selection is now operating against the prosperous. As an example, if the list of candidates is examined, who are applying for any office of high or even mediocre importance, it will be found that something like nine-tenths of them have either no children, or one, or two. Of course, if everyone had exactly two children, and both these children married and had exactly two more, the population would be exactly steady, but as things are, it is a fair guess that, in each thirty years of a generation, this part of our population is reducing itself to something between a half and two-thirds. This signifies that within a century, there will at most be quarter as many people of this type as there are now. There will of course be some compensation by the rise from other levels, but, as I have pointed out, to found our hopes on them is to take a worse instead of a better chance. The whole thing is a catastrophe which it is now almost too late to prevent." - 140

### **Aiding the Process: Unconscious Selection**

"To conclude the chapter I return to the narrower question of the tendency of civilization to eliminate its ablest people. This has happened in the past, and is certainly happening now, and if it is always to happen, it signifies a recurrent degeneration of all civilizations, only to be renewed by the incursion of barbarians who have not suffered similarly. If any civilized country could overcome this effect, so that it alone retained both its ability and its civilization, it would certainly become the leading nation of the world. Man is a wild animal, and cannot accomplish this by using the methods of the animal breeder, but may he not be able to devise something that would go beyond the long-drawn-out automatic processes of Natural Selection? I think he can. A cruder and simpler method must be used than the animal breeder's. Something might be accomplished on the line of what is called "Unconscious Selection" in the **Origin of Species** [emphasis in original].

Unconscious Selection signifies that the farmer, who has no intention whatever of improving his herd, will naturally select his best and not his worst animals to breed from, and in consequence he will find that in fact he does improve the herd. As I have pointed out, we are all the time assessing the rival merits of individuals for promotion; they are each chosen for some special purpose, but like the unconscious selection of the farmer, the choice does mark

the promoted person as being superior to the average. **Any country that could devise a method whereby the promoted were strongly encouraged to have more children than the rest, would find itself soon excelling in the world.** It would only be a rough and ready method, with many defects; for example, from the point of view of heredity women are as important as men, but it would not so often be easy to take their qualities into account. Furthermore the method would be extremely subject to fashions - in which it would resemble the animal breeder's method - for at one time greatest value would be given to the arts, at another to military skill, and at another to administrative ability and so on. However, ability is not usually a very specialized quality, and the effect would be to preserve high ability in general, and thereby to increase it, since the abler people would be contributing more, instead of less, than their share to the next generation.

**A nation might consciously adopt such a policy, or it might be that an economic policy adopted for quite other reasons should have this unintended result. Whatever way it came about, if it could last for even a few generations, the effect would begin to show.**

But humanity is capricious [sic] and subject to the passions of the immediate present, and it is hardly likely that any country, whether democracy or autocracy, would follow such a policy long enough for it to really tell. The best hope for it to endure would be that it should become attached to a creed, and it would not matter very much whether the creed was reasonable or unreasonable, provided that it produced the effect. Either ancestor-worship, or a belief in the sinfulness of birth-control, would at least place the promoted on an equality with the unpromoted, and with their superior ability this would give them the advantage. But since the matter concerns the more intelligent, a reasonable creed would have a better appeal than a mere superstition. Such a creed might be one which inculcated in those who were promoted the duty of having more children than their fellows, as an act benefiting the human race. The prospect of such a creed arising does not seem very hopeful, but if by its means any country can even partly solve the problem, it will lead the world, and it will be doing so through the method of "Unconscious Selection"." [emphasis mine] - 152

### **Aiding the Process: Altering Mankind**

"...medical science might succeed in materially lengthening life without senility, though in a world of overcrowded population it is not very clear what would be gained. **Looking a little deeper there is the possibility of substantially altering the intellectual and moral natures of individuals by some sort of hormonal injections;** already great effects have been produced in animals. Finally, as the most curious speculation of all, it is not quite impossible that it may one day be feasible to select in advance the sex of each child that is to be born. Whether the decision is made by the parents, or by their rulers, this suggests that probability of a great unbalance in the populations of the world." [emphasis mine] - 76

The idea of using injection to alter mankind was also promoted by Bertrand Russell in his 1952 book *The Impact of Science on Society* [2] :

"Diet, injections, and injunctions will combine, from a very early age, to produce the sort of character and the sort of beliefs that the authorities consider desirable, and any serious criticism of the powers that be will become psychologically impossible. Even if all are miserable, all will believe themselves happy, because the government will tell them that they are so." - 61

For more on Bertrand Russell's views on the scientific breeding of humans, please read [this previous article](#).

Returning to *The Next Million Years*:

"If a dictator should ever aspire to bring about some really permanent change in humanity, he could do it if, and only if, he knew how to alter some of the human genes, for only so could the changed quality become anchored as a fixed character of the race." - 82

C. G. Darwin goes on to state that he does not believe that the direct scientific manipulation of genes will ever be possible but recent advances in genetics has made this a very likely possibility.

### **Parasitic Elite**

"It is always necessary to remember that nature itself is quite non-moral, and that there are many qualities which we by no means admire, which nevertheless are often regrettably effective in the struggle for life. All through the animal kingdom one of the most successful roles is that of the parasite, and there are states of human society where such a parasite as the professional beggar is as successful as anyone else. Something of the kind is unfortunately true in Britain just now. The people we are really encouraging are not those that we think we are for a great many of the people who get good promotion are contributing less than their share to the next generation. At present the most efficient way for a man to survive in Britain is to be almost half-witted, completely irresponsible and spending a lot of time in prison, where his health is far better looked after than outside; on coming out with restored health he is ready to beget many further children quite promiscuously, and these "problem children" are then beautifully cared for by the various charitable societies and agencies, until such time as they have grown old enough to carry on the good work for themselves. It is this parasitic type that is at present most favoured in our country; if nothing is done, a point will come where the parasite will kill its host by exhaustion and then of course itself perish miserably and contemptibly through having no one to support it. ..." - 93

Not surprisingly, C. G. Darwin never contemplated the parasitic attributes of him and his fellow elite.

### **Conclusion**

The [final part](#) in this series will examine the difficulties in controlling the size of the world population as described in C. G. Darwin's *The Next Million Years*.

[1] Quotes from Charles Galton Darwin, *The Next Million Years* (1952).

[2] Quotes from Bertrand Russell, *The Impact of Science on Society* (1952). ISBN 0-415-10906-X

Note: I first heard about this book from talks given by Alan Watt at [Cutting Through The Matrix.com](http://CuttingThroughTheMatrix.com), an individual well worth looking into.

## **Over-Population and the Sanctity of Life**

### **The Next Million Years Part 5**

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

March 31, 2008

Can the size of the world population be properly managed by a powerful world government? Are we doomed to multiply until the Malthusian breaks are applied? Are we forever going to have a "starving margin" within our societies? These questions are answered by an elite.

Charles Galton Darwin's 1952 book *The Next Million Years* [1] attempts to give a general outline of the "future history" of mankind. C.G. Darwin (1887-1962) was an English physicist and grandson of Charles Darwin of evolutionary fame. Despite being concerned about the over-population of the world he had four sons and one daughter with his wife Katharine Pember. The hypocrisy of this may seem odd, but the concern about over-population only refers to inferior breeds of humans and not superior breeds like himself and his lineage. C.G. Darwin was a long time member and eventual president of the Eugenic Society (1953-59) which represented the belief system held among many of the political, scientific and aristocratic elites of his day and the present.

The [first part](#) in this series examined a variety of issues that C. G. Darwin envisions for the next million years of the future history of humanity including: the altering of human nature, the structure of government and the effects of globalization and computers. C. G. Darwin's views on the possibility of domesticating mankind as a whole was examined in [part two](#). The [third part](#) in this series looked at the importance of creeds in shaping society. C. G. Darwin's desire for the implementation of eugenics to improve humanity was examined in [part four](#).

## World Wide Limitation of Population Size

From *The Next Million Years*.

"I have already shown the short-term difficulties which seem to make it sure that no spontaneous process will avoid the menace of over-population. Is it possible that the statesmen of all countries, perceiving these dangers, should combine together to make and enforce a world-wide policy of limitation? It would have to be world-wide, because if any nation were recalcitrant, its population would increase relatively to the rest, so that sooner or later it would dominate the others. That the prospects of such a world-wide policy are not good is witnessed by the total failure hitherto achieved in the far easier problem of military disarmament. How would the nations settle the respective numbers admissible for their populations? The only principle that would have a chance of acceptance would be to **base the numbers on existing populations**, and then the question arises why one particular set of proportions between the various countries should be frozen constant for all time. Since the aim of the policy is to retain world-wide prosperity, **every single country would be faced with the problem of taking care of its own limitation**, and, as has been seen, this would not come about spontaneously. Even if a government could devise an effective method, it would be an odious task for the rulers to have to enforce it, and there can be no doubt they would often evade doing so. With the best of goodwill, it would be hard to enforce the limitation because of the gradualness of the increase, for the rulers could always excuse themselves by the argument that the slight illegal increase of this year was accidental and would next year be compensated by a corresponding decrease, so that action might be postponed, and sometimes it would be postponed too long.

It is clear from all this that the world policy would need to be supported by international

sanctions, and the only ultimate sanction must be war. Present methods of warfare would not be nearly murderous enough to reduce populations seriously, and even so they would take a nearly equal toll of victims from the unoffending nations. So after the war the question would arise of how to reduce the excess population of the offending nation. It is not possible to be humane in this, but the most humane method would seem to be infanticide together with the sterilization of a fraction of the adult population. Such sterilization could now be done without the brutal methods practised in the past, but it would certainly be vehemently resisted." [emphasis mine] - 148

Bertrand Russell in his 1952 book *The Impact of Science of Society* [2] offers a very similar situation but proposed that this [international authority should have total control of the food supply](#).

From *The Impact of Science on Society*:

"To deal with this problem [increasing population and decreasing food supplies] it will be necessary to find ways of preventing an increase in world population. If this is to be done otherwise than by wars, pestilence, and famines, it will demand a powerful international authority. **This authority should deal out the world's food to the various nations in proportion to their population** at the time of the establishment of the authority. If any nation subsequently increased its population it **should not on that account receive any more food**. The motive for not increasing population would therefore be very compelling. What method of preventing an increase might be preferred should be left to each state to decide." [emphasis mine] - 124

### **Enforcement of Population Control and the Development of Creeds of Resistance**

One of the problems anticipated by Charles Galton Darwin with the strict enforcement of population control is that of the development of an opposition creed.

"Even worse difficulties, however, would arise than those I have so far contemplated. I have been assuming that the policy of limitation was accepted by the majority on broad rational grounds, but it is quite certain that in a very short time it would encounter fanatical opposition. Even though the procreative instinct has not the violence of the sexual instinct, yet it is an emotion possessed by many people, and as such it will be particularly liable to get incorporated in creeds. There are already creeds that maintain the wrongfulness of birth-control, though there is at present no very strong emotion associated with them. **But if there were to be any enforcement of birth-control by authority, it is certain that many new creeds would spring up** which would regard the practice as sinful, and the tenet would be held with an enthusiasm not to be overcome by the efforts of rational persuasion. **There are many creeds, which we hold to be unwise, which we can admit and leave alone, because their effects are mainly to damage their believers. This could not be one of them, since the believers would automatically gain an undue share of the next generation.**

Persecution would be the only recourse against such a creed, and the massacre of the innocents or the blood of the martyrs would water the seed of the faith. It is not of course true, as is sometimes maintained by religious devotees, that persecution always fails to extinguish a faith - for example the Arian heresy was much persecuted by the orthodox church, and there are no Arians now - but there is no doubt that persecution is a great encourager, and it is fairly sure that not all such creeds would be extinguished. Once again the effort to produce comfortable prosperity would call for a brutality that is just the kind of thing it is trying to avoid." [emphasis mine] - 150

More on the importance of creeds [here](#).

### **The Starving Margin and the Sanctity of Human Life**

"The central feature of human history must always be the pressure of population. Man, the wild animal, will obey the law of life and will tend to multiply until he is limited by the means of subsistence. This is the normal condition of the world, and it carries the consequence that the final check on population is by starvation. There will be a fraction of humanity, a **starving margin**, who have got to die simply because not enough food can be grown to keep them alive. The death may be directly due to intermittent famines, or to diseases caused by malnutrition, or it may be due to warfare; for when a country is dying of starvation and sees, or thinks it sees, a neighbouring country with plenty to eat, it would be beyond most human nature to accept certain passive death instead of possible active death. The central question for humanity is the problem of the starving margin." [emphasis in original] - 170

"The social sense of any community, and its immediate practical interest, **will not tolerate living in contact with the sufferings of its own starving margin...**" [emphasis mine] - 173

"In connection with the recent wonderful advances in medical science, this is the place to mention a matter that will very soon indeed be of immediate importance. Since in the normal condition of the world there will be a margin of every population on the verge of starvation, it seems likely **that there will have to be a revision of the doctrine of the sanctity of the individual human life**. In the old days the doctors were under the obligation of doing all they could to preserve any life, though they had no great success in their efforts; now it is hardly too much to say that most diseases have come under control, or anyhow to judge by recent progress most of them soon will. But is the world the better for having a large number of healthy people dying of starvation, rather than letting them die of malaria? One of the justified boasts of recent times has been the great decrease that medicine has made in infant mortality. Whereas in the old days a mother might bear ten children and have only two survive, now she may bear only three and she will be regarded as very unlucky if all do not survive. But the difficulty in the world is going to be that the number of people born is too great for the food supplies, so that a fraction must die anyhow; may it not be better that they should die in infancy? **The truth is that all our present codes about the sanctity of human life are based on the security of life as it is at present, and once that is gone they will inevitably be revised, and the revision will probably shock most of our present opinion.**" [emphasis mine] - 185

[1] Quotes from Charles Galton Darwin, *The Next Million Years* (1952).

[2] Quotes from Bertrand Russell, *The Impact of Science on Society* (1952). ISBN 0-415-10906-X

Note: I first heard about this book from talks given by Alan Watt at [Cutting Through The Matrix.com](#), an individual well worth looking into.



# Turning Point

## Interdependence is Totalitarian Mankind at the Turning Point Part 1

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

February 11, 2008

"The World Has Cancer And The Cancer Is Man" - A. Gregg as quoted in Mankind at the Turning Point (1974)

In 1974 the book Mankind at the Turning Point: The Second Report to The Club of Rome [1] was published. This report states the need to create an "organic" or a truly interdependent society as the only way to save the world from the almost overwhelming world problematique.

According to The Club of Rome, the world problematique is the set of interlocking world problems, such as, over population, food shortages, non-renewable resource depletion, environmental degradation, etc. With the use of absurd, exponentially based computer models, the complete unravelling of society and perhaps the biosphere was predicted. Not surprisingly the only solution capable of averting global catastrophe is the development of an organic society. As I will show, a global organic society is only a euphemism for totalitarian world government.

The Club of Rome is a premiere think tank composed of approximately 100 members including leading scientists, philosophers, political advisors and many other characters who lurk in the shadows of power.

### Organic Growth

From Mankind at the Turning Point:

"In Nature organic growth proceeds according to a "master plan," a "blueprint." According to this master plan diversification among cells is determined by the requirements of the various organs; the size and shape of the organs and, therefore, their growth processes are determined by their function, which in turn depends on the needs of the whole organism.

Such a "master plan" is missing from the process of growth and development of the world system." - 7

"The concept of the "organic growth" of mankind, as we have proposed in this report, is intended as a contribution toward achieving that end. Were mankind to embark on a path of organic growth, the world would emerge as a system of interdependent and harmonious parts, each making its own unique contributions, be it in economics, resources, or culture.

...Such an approach must start from and preserve the world's regional diversity. Paths of development, region-specific rather than based on narrow national interests, must be designed to lead to a sustainable balance between the interdependent world-regions and to global

harmony - that is, to mankind's growth as an "organic entity" from its present barely embryonic state." [emphasis mine] - VIII

"Apparently, the emerging world system requires a "holistic" view to be taken of the future world development: everything seems to depend on everything else." - 21

### Interdependence is the End of Independence

Though rarely stated and frequently denied, the concept of interdependent nations implies the end of national independence or sovereignty.

"And cooperation, finally, requires that the people of all nations face up to an admission that may not come easy. Cooperation by definition connotes interdependence. Increasing interdependence between nations and regions must then translate as a decrease in independence. Nations cannot be interdependent without each of them giving up some of, or at least acknowledging limits to, its own independence." - 111

"...the statement acknowledged, even if unintentionally, the dawn of an era of limits to independence - even for the strongest and biggest nations of the world." - 114

### Interdependence is Totalitarian

Bertrand Russell, a strong proponent of world government and all around elitist, wrote in his 1952 book *The Impact of Science on Society* [2] that the inevitable result of a society based on an organic philosophy can only result in totalitarianism. For more on this book [please read this](#).

From *The Impact of Science on Society*:

"The most obvious and inescapable effect of scientific technique is that it makes society more organic, in the sense of increasing the interdependence of its various parts..." - 42

"Totalitarianism has a theory as well as a practice. As a practice, it means that a certain group, having by one means or another seized the apparatus of power, especially armaments and police, proceed to exploit their advantageous position to the utmost, by regulating everything in the way that gives them the maximum of control over others. But as a theory it is something different: it is the doctrine that the State, or the nation, or the community is capable of a good different from that of individual and not consisting of anything that individuals think or feel. This doctrine was especially advocated by Hegel, who glorified the State, and thought that a community should be as organic as possible. In an organic community, he thought, excellence would reside in the whole. An individual is an organism, and we do not think that his separate parts have separate goods: if he has a pain in his great toe it is he that suffers, not specially the great toe. So, in an organic society, good and evil will belong to the whole rather than the parts. This is the theoretical form of totalitarianism.

...In concrete fact, when it is pretended that the State has a good different from that of the citizens, what is really meant is that the good of the government or of the ruling class is more important than that of other people. Such a view can have no basis except in arbitrary power.

More important than these metaphysical speculations is the question whether a scientific dictatorship, such as we have been considering, can be stable, or is more likely to be stable

than a democracy...

... I do not believe that dictatorship Is a lasting form of scientific society - unless (but this proviso is important) it can become world-wide." [emphasis mine] - 64

A worldwide organic society is exactly what The Club of Rome is proposing.

### Selling Totalitarianism

It is interesting to note the pleasant soothing words used to sell the concept of totalitarianism: "organic", "holistic", "differentiated", "harmonious", "interdependent", "balanced" and "sustainable". The very same "sustainable development" is all the rage these days. Sustainable development was codified into international law during the United Nations Conference on the Environment and Development (popularly known as the Rio Earth Summit) in 1992. The Secretary General and main organizer of the conference was Maurice Strong. According to his own book, Where on Earth Are We Going? [3] he is a "Member of the Executive Committee of the Club of Rome".

### Creating A New Man and Total Material Interdependence

How do you make the transition to an organic society? [Part 2](#) of this series will examine the desires of The Club of Rome to change the value system of modern man.

"An analysis of problems and crises as reported in subsequent chapters indicate that (1) a "horizontal" restructuring of the world system is needed, i.e., a change in relationships among nations and regions and (2) as far as the "vertical" structure of the world system is concerned, drastic changes in the norm stratum - that is, in the value system and the goals of man - are necessary in order to solve energy, food, and other crises, i.e., social changes and changes in individual attitudes are needed if the transition to organic growth is to take place." [emphasis mine] - 54

[The final part of this series](#) will discuss the need for total control of all resources by a world authority.

"Now is the time to draw up a master plan for organic sustainable growth and world development based on global allocation of all finite resources and a new global economic system. Ten or twenty years from today it will probably be too late..." [emphasis mine] - 69

[1] Quotes from Mihajlo Mesarovic and Eduard Pestel, Mankind at the Turning Point: The Second Report to The Club of Rome (1974). ISBN 0-525-03945-7

[2] Quotes from Bertrand Russell, The Impact of Science on Society (1952). ISBN 0-415-10906-X

[3] Quotes from Maurice Strong, Where on Earth Are We Going? (2000). ISBN 0-676-97364-7

## **Creating A One World Consciousness Mankind at the Turning Point Part 2**

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

February 18, 2008

"The modern crises are, in fact, man-made, and differ from many of their predecessors in that they can be dealt with." [emphasis in original] - Mankind at the Turning Point, 1974 (p15)

Mankind at the Turning Point: The Second Report to the Club of Rome [1] (1974) states their desire to create a unified organic (or interdependent) world system. This system is by definition totalitarian, as was discussed in [part one](#) of this series. Now that we know where we are headed, the next question is what will the transition look like?

The Club of Rome is a premiere think tank composed of approximately 100 members including leading scientists, philosophers, political advisors and many other characters who lurk in the shadows of power.

### Machines of Doom and the End of Humanity

The focus of Mankind at the Turning Point is a computer model that supposedly replicates the major features of the world problematique. According to The Club of Rome, the world problematique is the set of interlocking world problems, such as, over population, food shortages, non-renewable resource depletion, environmental degradation, etc. Not surprisingly, their self serving model, based on exponential inputs, predicts the complete unravelling of society and perhaps the biosphere. Naturally, failure to implement The Club of Rome's solution of a totalitarian world government will result in the potential end of humanity.

From Mankind at the Turning Point:

"Therefore we have concentrated our efforts in this report on a number of vital worldwide issues whose mastery we consider essential for man's survival and for an eventual transition into sustainable material and spiritual development of humanity." [emphasis mine] - XII

"Whether or not to embark on the path of organic growth is a question of mankind's very survival..." [emphasis mine] - 70

### The Transition - Creating A New Mankind

The transition to this totalitarian world government will be made by changing the value systems of the entire planet, creating a one world consciousness.

"Today it seems that the basic values, which are ingrained in human societies of all ideologies and religious persuasions, are ultimately responsible for many of our troubles. But if future crises are to be avoided, how then should these values be readjusted?" [emphasis mine] - 11

"An analysis of problems and crises as reported in subsequent chapters indicate that (1) a "horizontal" restructuring of the world system is needed, i.e., a change in relationships among nations and regions and (2) as far as the "vertical" structure of the world system is concerned, drastic changes in the norm stratum - that is, in the value system and the goals of man - are necessary in order to solve energy, food, and other crises, i.e., social changes and changes in

individual attitudes are needed if the transition to organic growth is to take place." [emphasis mine] - 54

"The changes in social and individual attitudes which we are recommending require a new kind of education..." - 148

"Development of a practical international framework in which the cooperation essential for the emergence of a new mankind on an organic growth path will become a matter of necessity rather than being left to good will and preference..." [emphasis mine] - 145

"The transition from the present undifferentiated and unbalanced world growth to organic growth will lead to the creation of a new mankind [emphasis mine]. Such a transition would represent a dawn, not a doom, a beginning not the end. Will mankind have the wisdom and will power to evolve a sound strategy to achieve that transition? In view of historical precedents, one might, legitimately, have serious doubts - unless the transition evolves out of necessity. And this is where the current and future crises - in energy, food, materials, and the rest - can become error-detectors, catalysts for change, and as such blessings in disguise. The solutions of these crises will determine on which of the two paths mankind has chosen to travel." [emphasis in original] - 9

#### The Transition - One World Consciousness

"Regarding individual values and attitudes the following lessons seem to be outstanding for the new global ethic implicit in the preceding requirements:

1) A world consciousness must be developed through which every individual realizes his role as a member of the world community... It must become part of the consciousness of every individual that "the basic unit of human cooperation and hence survival is moving from the national to the global level."

2) A new ethic in the use of material resources must be developed which will result in a style of life compatible with the oncoming age of scarcity... One should be proud of saving and conserving rather than of spending and discarding.

3) An attitude toward nature must be developed based on harmony rather than conquest. Only in this way can man apply in practice what is already accepted in theory - that is, that man is an integral part of nature.

4) If the human species is to survive, man must develop a sense of identification with future generations and be ready to trade benefits to the next generations for the benefits to himself. If each generation aims at maximum good for itself, Homo Sapiens is as good as doomed." [emphasis mine] - 147

"In order to achieve balance between regions in global development a more coherent regional outlook must be developed in various parts of the world so that the "preferable solutions" will be arrived at out of necessity rather than out of good will... we are talking about a regional sense of common destiny that will find its expression through appropriate societal, economic concepts and objectives... Such a regional outlook will create a "critical mass" necessary for the practical implementation of new and innovative ways of functioning in cultural, economic, and agricultural areas, especially on the rural level." [emphasis mine] - 154

## The Transition - Global Warming and the New Mankind

This methodology of doom prediction based on complex, "expert" generated, unverifiable computer models was later taken in full stride by the global warming propagandists. Both had the exact same intent, scare people into believing that the world was on the verge of complete collapse and that the only solution is world government. In reality, the global warming myth is an extension of The Club of Rome's activities

From Mankind at the Turning Point:

"Governments and international organizations are currently too preoccupied with military alliances and bloc politics. But this problem is becoming of secondary importance... Therefore, barring suicide, mankind will face the most awesome test in its history: the necessity of a change in the man-nature relationship and the emergence of a new perception of mankind as a living global system." [emphasis mine] - 146

"Precisely because the symptoms of these global crises might become fully visible only toward the end of the century, the time to act is now; when the symptoms become clear the remedy will no longer be possible, as has been shown repeatedly in this report. Future history will not focus on personality and social classes, as has been characteristic of history in the past, but on the use of resources and survival of the human species. The time to affect that history is now." [emphasis mine] - 146

The quote above cannot be emphasized enough. The fear that has been used to unify our national societies is being moved from the Hitler/Saddam Hussein type personalities and the Communist/Capitalist class struggles to global unity based on resource depletion and the survival of the human species.

Furthermore, in 1991, in a book entitled *The First Global Revolution: A Report by the Council of The Club of Rome* [2] and coauthored by one of the founders of The Club of Rome, Alexander King, they admitted choosing global warming and other threats to unify humanity under a world government.

"In searching for a new enemy to unite us [all of humanity], we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine and the like would fit the bill. In their totality and in their interactions, these phenomena constitute a common threat which as the enemy, we fall into the trap about which we have already warned, namely mistaking symptoms for causes. All these dangers are caused by human intervention and it is only through changed attitudes and behaviour that they can be overcome. The real enemy then is humanity itself." [emphasis mine]

[1] Quotes from Mihajlo Mesarovic and Eduard Pestel, *Mankind at the Turning Point: The Second Report to The Club of Rome* (1974). ISBN 0-525-03945-7

[2] Quotes from Alexander King and Bertrand Schneider, *The First Global Revolution: A Report by the Council of The Club of Rome* (1991). ISBN 0-671-71107-5

## **A Planned World Economy Mankind at the Turning Point Part 3**



Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

February 25, 2008

"The human race is getting to be too much for itself and too much for the world." - William Saroyan as quoted in Mankind at the Turning Point (1974)

The Club of Rome is a premiere think tank composed of approximately 100 members including leading scientists, philosophers, political advisors and many other characters who lurk in the shadows of power. This series of articles described the major conclusions of the 1974 book Mankind at the Turning Point: The Second Report to The Club of Rome [1]. [Part 1](#) described their desire for the development of a totalitarian world system presented under the euphemism of an "organic society". [Part 2](#) described the need to create a new value system to ensure the acceptance of the upcoming world government. This new value system will be based on a "world consciousness."

Mankind at the Turning Point used an absurd, exponentially based computer model of the world system in an attempt to hide their predetermined conclusions behind the veil of science. One of the main scenarios developed by the model was an analysis of the price of oil. This was an obvious choice due to the importance of oil to the world economy and the Middle East oil crisis which began the previous year (1973). The conclusion of this analysis was that an optimal price exists for oil. A price too high, would encourage development of alternatives and result in long-term losses to the exporting nations. A price too low, would encourage over use and resource depletion which would result in long-term losses of the importing nations who would not have sufficient time to develop alternatives. Therefore, there existed an "optimal" price for oil and that the only way to obtain this price was through cooperation. Naturally, an optimal price would exist for all commodities and the only way to obtain these prices was a planned world economy. After all, a planned economy was working so well in the Soviet Union, why not extend it to the rest of the world?

From Mankind at the Turning Point:

"The conclusion applies not just to oil, but to all of the finite resources - food, fertilizer, copper and so forth. The "most beneficial" price range and the proper rate of increase differ for each commodity, but the optimal level exists for all and should be determined and then on a global basis maintained by all participants in the world system - if recurrence of the world economic crises due to resource-constraints is to be prevented." [emphasis mine] - 100

"Indeed, nothing short of a complete integration of all strata, from individual values to ecology and mineral resources - and on a global scale - will suffice for the solution of the world food crises..." [emphasis mine] - 87

### Redistribution of Industry

Not satisfied with the control of resource prices the report also stresses the need for a planned redistribution of industry throughout the world, especially to South Asia.

"Scenario five - the only way to avert unprecedented disaster in South Asia - requires the emergence of a new global economic order. Industrial diversification will have to be worldwide and carefully planned with special regard for regional specificity. The most effective use of labour and capital, and the availability of resources, will have to be assessed on a global, long-term basis. Such a system cannot be left to the mercy of narrow national

interests, but must rely on long-range world economic arrangements... But the strain on the global food production capacity would be lessened if the eating habits in the affluent part of the world would change, becoming less wasteful." [emphasis mine] - 127

### Global Resource Allocation System

A planned economy would entail a powerful central government with the authority to allocate resources to areas it deems most deserving.

"Now is the time to draw up a master plan for organic sustainable growth and world development based on global allocation of all finite resources and a new global economic system. Ten or twenty years from today it will probably be too late..." [emphasis mine] - 69

"The solution of these crises can be developed only in a global context with full and explicit recognition of the emerging world system and on a long-term basis. This would necessitate, among other changes, a new world economic order and a global resources allocation system." [emphasis mine] - 143

The horrors of this proposed system should be obvious to anyone, but for those without any imagination I will provide a quote from *The Impact of Science on Society* [2] by Bertrand Russell who was also a [proponent of world government](#). The quote below highlights one of the benefits - in Russell's view - of such a world allocation system.

"To deal with this problem [increasing population and decreasing food supplies] it will be necessary to find ways of preventing an increase in world population. If this is to be done otherwise than by wars, pestilence, and famines, it will demand a powerful international authority. This authority should deal out the world's food to the various nations in proportion to their population at the time of the establishment of the authority. If any nation subsequently increased its population it should not on that account receive any more food. The motive for not increasing population would therefore be very compelling. What method of preventing an increase might be preferred should be left to each state to decide." - 124

[1] Quotes from Mihajlo Mesarovic and Eduard Pestel, *Mankind at the Turning Point: The Second Report to The Club of Rome* (1974). ISBN 0-525-03945-7

[2] Quotes from Bertrand Russell, *The Impact of Science on Society* (1952). ISBN 0-415-10906-X

# Impact of Science

## Scientific Technique and the Concentration of Power The Impact of Science on Society Part 1

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

January 14, 2008

"So long as the rulers are comfortable, what reason have they to improve the lot of their serfs?" - Bertrand Russell, 1952 (p61)

Bertrand Russell in his 1952 book *The Impact of Science on Society*\* describes the effects of "scientific technique" on the increasing control of societies by an ever shrinking number of people. As we will see, "scientific technique" is much more than just the development and widespread use of new technology, but first some of its effects.

Bertrand Arthur William Russell, 3rd Earl Russell (1872-1970) was a renowned British philosopher and mathematician who was an adamant internationalist and worked extensively on the education of young children. He was the founder of the [Pugwash movement](#) which used the spectre of Cold War nuclear annihilation to push for world government. Among many other prizes, Russell was awarded the [Nobel Prize in Literature](#) in 1950 and UNESCO's (United Nations Educational, Scientific, and Cultural Organization) [Kalinga prize](#) in 1957.

### Increasing Organization

From *Impact of Science on Society*:

"This [the telegraph] had two important consequences: first messages could now travel faster than human beings; secondly, in large organizations detailed control from a centre became much more possible than it had formerly been.

The fact that messages could travel faster than human beings was useful, above all, to the police..." - 33

"Electricity as a source of power is much more recent than the telegraph, and has not yet had all the effects of which it is capable. As an influence on social organisation its most notable feature is the importance of power stations, which inevitably promote centralisation... as soon as a community has become dependent upon them for lighting and heating and cooking. I lived in America in a farm-house which depended entirely upon electricity, and sometimes, in a blizzard, the wires would be blown down. The resulting inconvenience was almost intolerable. If we had been deliberately cut off for being rebels, we should soon have had to give in." - 35

"But what is of most importance in this connection is the development of flying. Aeroplanes

have increased immeasurably the power of governments. No rebellion can hope to succeed unless it is favoured by at least a portion of the air force." - 36

"In industry, the integration brought about by scientific technique is much greater [than agriculture] and more intimate.

One of the most obvious results of industrialism is that a much larger percentage of the population live in towns than was formerly the case. The town dweller is a more social being than the agriculturist, and is much more influenced by discussion. In general, he works in a crowd, and his amusements are apt to take him into still larger crowds. The course of nature, the alternations of day and night, summer and winter, wet or shine, make little difference to him; he has no occasion to fear that he will be ruined by frost or drought or sudden rain. What matters to him is his human environment, and his place in various organisations especially.

Take a man who works in a factory, and consider how many organisations affect his life. There is first of all the factory itself, and any larger organisation of which it may be a part. Then there is the man's trade union and his political party. He probably gets house room from a building society or public authority. His children go to school. If he reads a newspaper or goes to a cinema or looks at a football match, these things are provided by powerful organisations. Indirectly, through his employers, he is dependent upon those from whom they buy their raw material and those to whom they sell their finished product. Above all, there is the State, which taxes him and may at any moment order him to go and get killed in war, in return for which it protects him against murder and theft so long as there is peace, and allows him to buy a fixed modicum of food." [emphasis mine] - 44

"The increase of organisation has brought into existence new positions of power. Every body has to have executive officials, in whom, at any moment, its power is concentrated. It is true that officials are usually subject to control, but the control may be slow and distant. From the young lady who sells stamps in a Post Office all the way up to the Prime Minister, every official is invested, for the time being, with some part of the power of the State. You can complain of the young lady if her manners are bad, and you can vote against the Prime Minister at the next election if you disapprove of his policy. But both the young lady and the Prime Minister can have a very considerable run for their money before (if ever) your discontent has any effect." [emphasis mine] - 45

"The increased power of officials is an inevitable result of the greater degree of organisation that scientific technique brings about. It has the drawback that it is apt to be irresponsible, behind-the-scenes, power, like that of Emperors' eunuchs and Kings' mistresses in former times. To discover ways of controlling it is one of the most important political problems of our time. Liberals protested, successfully, against the power of kings and aristocrats; socialists protested against the power of capitalists. But unless the power of officials can be kept within bounds, socialism will mean little more than the substitution of one set of masters for another: all the former power of the capitalist will be inherited by the official. [emphasis mine]" - 47

"As we have seen, the question of freedom needs a completely fresh examination. There are forms of freedom that are desirable, and that are gravely threatened; there are other forms of freedom that are undesirable, but that are very difficult to curb... The resultant two-fold problem, of preserving liberty internally and diminishing it externally, is one that the world must solve, and solve soon, if scientific societies are to survive.

Let us consider for a moment the social psychology involved in this situation.

...The armed forces of one's own nation exist - so each nation asserts - to prevent aggression by other nations. But the armed forces of other nations exist - or so many people believe - to promote aggression. If you say anything against the armed forces of your own country, you are a traitor, wishing to see your fatherland ground under the heel of a brutal conqueror. If, on the other hand, you defend a potential enemy State for thinking armed forces necessary to its safety, you malign your own country, whose unalterable devotion to peace only perverse malice could lead you to question...

And so it comes about that, whenever an organisation has a combatant purpose, its members are reluctant to criticise their officials and tend to acquiesce in usurpations and arbitrary exercise of power which, but for the war mentality, they would bitterly resent. It is the war mentality that gives officials and governments their opportunity. It is therefore only natural that officials and governments are prone to foster war mentality." [emphasis mine] - 51

"I incline to think that 'liberty', as the word was understood in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries, is no longer quite the right concept; I should prefer to substitute 'opportunity for initiative'. And my reason for suggesting this change is the character of a scientific society." - 68

More Organization is More Power

"The effect of the telegraph was to increase the power of the central government and diminish the initiative of distant subordinates. This applied not only to the State, but to every geographically extensive organization. We shall find a great deal of scientific technique has a similar effect. The result is that fewer men have executive power, but those few had more power than such men had formerly." [emphasis mine] - 35

"We have seen that scientific technique increases the importance of organisations, and therefore the extent to which authority impinges upon the life of the individual. It follows that a scientific oligarchy has more power than any oligarchy could have in pre-scientific times. There is a tendency, which is inevitable unless consciously combated, for organisations to coalesce, and so to increase in size, until, ultimately, almost all become merged in the State. A scientific oligarchy, accordingly, is bound to become what is called 'totalitarian', that is to say, all important forms of power will become a monopoly of the State." [emphasis mine] - 56

"In the first place, since the new oligarchs are the adherents of a certain creed, and base their claim to exclusive power upon the rightness of this creed, their system depends essentially upon dogma: whoever questions the governmental dogma questions the moral authority of the government, and is therefore a rebel. While the oligarchy is still new, there are sure to be other creeds, held with equal conviction, which must be suppressed by force, since the principle of majority rule has been abandoned. It follows that there cannot be freedom of the Press, freedom of discussion, or freedom of book publication. There must be an organ of government whose duty it is to pronounce as to what is orthodox, and to punish heresy. The history of the Inquisition shows what such an organ of government must inevitably become. In the normal pursuit of power, it will seek out more and more subtle heresies. The Church, as soon as it acquired political power, developed incredible refinement of dogma, and persecuted what to us appear microscopic deviations from the official creed. Exactly the same

sort of thing happens in the modern States that confine political power to supporters of a certain doctrine." - 57

"The completeness of the resulting control over opinion depends in various ways upon scientific technique. Where all children go to school, and all schools are controlled by the government, the authorities can close the minds of the young to everything contrary to official orthodoxy. Printing is impossible without paper, and all paper belongs to the State. Broadcasting and the cinema are equally public monopolies. The only remaining possibility of unauthorised propaganda is by secret whispers from one individual to another. But this, in turn, is rendered appallingly dangerous by improvements in the art of spying. Children at school are taught that it is their duty to denounce their parents if they allow themselves subversive utterances in the bosom of the family. No one can be sure that a man who seems to be his dearest friend will not denounce him to the police; the man may himself have been in some trouble, and may know that if he is not efficient as a spy his wife and children will suffer. All this is not imaginary, it is daily and hourly reality. Nor, given oligarchy, is there the slightest reason to expect anything else." [emphasis mine] - 58

What is Scientific Technique?

Scientific technique is much more than just the impact of new technology on the machinations of society. It is the use of science, in its most calculating and inhumane ways, to analyze, control and guide societies in a desired direction. This topic was elaborated on in a couple of talks given by [Alan Watt](#) ([here](#) and [here](#)) particularly through the writings of Jacques Ellul.

The rest of the articles in this series will also elaborate on other aspects of scientific technique, especially its application to [education](#) and [human breeding](#). But first, I will examine Bertrand Russell's views about the [stability of scientific societies](#) and the possibility of a scientific world government.

\*Quotes from Bertrand Russell, The Impact of Science on Society (1952). ISBN0-415-10906-X

Note: I first heard about this book from talks given by Alan Watt at [Cutting Through The Matrix.com](#), an individual well worth looking into.

## Limits to the Stability of a Scientific World Empire

### The Impact of Science on Society Part 2

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](#)  
January 21, 2008

"I do not believe that dictatorship is a lasting form of scientific society - unless (but this proviso is important) it can become world-wide."- Bertrand Russell, 1952 (p67)

According to Bertrand Russell's 1952 book The Impact of Science on Society\* empires of the past were unable to sustain their control over ever distant regions of their dominion mostly



due to the difficulty of maintaining effective centralized control over the actions of their subordinates. Scientific technique has removed this limitation. The only remaining obstacle to the creation of a truly worldwide empire is the establishment of a unifying principle to replace the fear of war.

Bertrand Arthur William Russell, 3rd Earl Russell (1872-1970) was a renowned British philosopher and mathematician who was an adamant internationalist and worked extensively on the education of young children. He was the founder of the [Pugwash movement](#) which used the spectre of Cold War nuclear annihilation to push for world government. Among many other prizes, Russell was awarded the [Nobel Prize in Literature](#) in 1950 and UNESCO's (United Nations Educational, Scientific, and Cultural Organization) [Kalinga prize](#) in 1957.

As [previously discussed](#), The Impact of Science on Society described the increase in organization and centralization of power that resulted from the use of [scientific technique](#).

### Limits to the Size of an Empire

From The Impact of Science on Society:

"In any given state of technique there is a limit to size. The Roman Empire was stopped by German forests and African deserts... And before the telegraph large empires tended to break up because they could not be effectively controlled from the centre.

Communications have been hitherto the chief factor limiting the size of empires... This difficulty was diminished by railways and the telegraph, and is on the point of disappearing with the improvement of the long-range bomber. There would now be no technical difficulty about a single world-wide Empire. Since war is likely to become more destructive to human life than it has been in recent centuries, unification under a single world government is probably necessary unless we are to acquiesce in either a return to barbarism or the extinction of the human race." [emphasis mine] - 36

"I think the evils that have grown up in Soviet Russia will exist, in a greater or less degree, wherever there is a scientific government which is securely established and is not dependent upon popular support. It is possible nowadays for a government to be very much more oppressive than any government could be before there was scientific technique. Propaganda makes persuasion easier for the government; public ownership of halls and paper makes counter-propaganda more difficult; and the effectiveness of modern armaments makes popular risings impossible. No revolution can succeed in a modern country unless it has the support of at least a considerable section of the armed forces. But the armed forces can be kept loyal by being given a higher standard of life than that of the average worker, and this is made easier by every step in the degradation of ordinary labour. Thus the very evils of the system help to give it stability. Apart from external pressure, there is no reason why such a regime should not last for a very long time." [emphasis mine] - 61

### War, the Chief Source of Social Cohesion

"What stands in the way [of world government]? Not physical or technical obstacles, but only the evil passions in human minds..." - 108

"...so long as there is imminent risk of war it is impossible to escape from the authority of the State except to a very limited degree. It is mainly war that has caused the excessive power of

modern States, and until the fear of war is removed it is inevitable that everything should be subordinated to short-term efficiency. But I have thought it worth while to think for a moment of the world as it may be when a world government has ended the present nightmare dread of war." - 75

"War has been, throughout history, the chief source of social cohesion; and since science began, it has been the strongest incentive to technical progress. Large groups have a better chance of victory than small ones, and therefore the usual result of war is to make States larger...

There is, it must be confessed, a psychological difficulty about a single world government. The chief source of social cohesion in the past, I repeat, has been war: the passions that inspire a feeling of unity are hate and fear. These depend upon the existence of an enemy, actual or potential. It seems to that a world government could only be kept in being by force, not by the spontaneous loyalty that now inspires a nation at war." [emphasis mine] - 36

#### World Government

"As regards war, the principle of unrestricted national sovereignty, cherished by liberals in the nineteenth century and by the Kremlin in the present day, must be abandoned. Means must be found of subjecting the relations of nations to the rule of law, so that a single nation will no longer be, as at present, the judge in its own cause. If this is not done, the world will quickly return to barbarism. In that case, scientific technique will disappear along with science, and men will be able to go on being quarrelsome because their quarrels will no longer do much harm. It is, however, just possible that mankind may prefer to survive and prosper rather than to perish in misery, and, if so, national liberty will have to be effectively restrained." - 50

"In the past, there were many sovereign States, any two of which might at any time quarrel. Attempts in the line of the League of Nations were bound to fail, because, when a dispute arose, the disputants were too proud to accept outside arbitration, and the neutrals were too lazy to enforce it. Now there are only two sovereign States: Russia (with satellites) and the United States (with satellites). If either becomes preponderant, either by victory or by an obvious military superiority, the preponderant Power can establish a single Authority over the whole world, and thus make future wars impossible. At first this Authority will, in certain regions, be based on force, but if the Western nations are in control, force will as soon as possible give way to consent. When that has been achieved, the most difficult of world problems will have been solved, and science can become wholly beneficent." - 106

"There are three ways of securing a society that shall be stable as regards population. The first is that of birth control, the second that of infanticide or really destructive wars, and third that of general misery except for a powerful minority. All these methods have been practised... the third in the world as some Western internationalists hope to make it and in Soviet Russia." [emphasis mine] - 117

"... a scientific world society cannot be stable unless there is a world government... unless there is a world government which secures universal birth control, there must from time to time be great wars, in which the penalty of defeat is widespread death by starvation... Unless, at some stage, one power or group of powers emerges victorious and proceeds to establish a single government of the world with a monopoly of armed forces, it is clear that the level of

civilization must decline until scientific warfare becomes impossible - that is until science is extinct." - 117

This last point is very important because the exact same theme was described by Zbigniew Brzezinski in his book *The Grand Chessboard: American Primacy and Its Geostrategic Imperatives* (1997). Brzezinski outlines his case for how current American global supremacy should be used to unify the world under the dictates of the United Nations. For more about *The Grand Chessboard* [read this](#).

From *The Grand Chessboard*:

"Meeting these challenges is America's burden as well as its unique responsibility. Given the reality of American democracy, an effective response will require generating a public understanding of the continuing importance of American power in shaping a widening framework of stable geopolitical cooperation, one that simultaneously averts global anarchy and successfully deters the emergence of a new power challenge. These two goals-- averting global anarchy and impeding the emergence of a power rival-- are inseparable from the longer-range definition of the purpose of America's global engagement, namely, that of forging an enduring framework of global geopolitical cooperation." [emphasis mine] - 214

"In brief, the U.S. policy goal must be unapologetically twofold: to perpetuate America's own dominant position for at least a generation and preferably longer still; and to create a geopolitical framework that can absorb the inevitable shocks and strains of social-political change while evolving into the geopolitical core of shared responsibility for peaceful global management. A prolonged phase of gradually expanding cooperation with key Eurasian partners, both stimulated and arbitrated by America, can also help to foster the preconditions for an eventual upgrading of the existing and increasingly antiquated UN [United Nations] structures. A new distribution of responsibilities and privileges can then take into account the changed realities of global power, so drastically different from those of 1945." [emphasis mine] - 215

Conclusion

The next article will examine Bertrand Russell's views on [population control and the scientific breeding of humans](#). The fourth and final part in this series will explore the use of [education as the most powerful form of government propaganda](#).

\*Quotes from Bertrand Russell, *The Impact of Science on Society* (1952). ISBN0-415-10906-X

Note: I first heard about this book from talks given by Alan Watt at [Cutting Through The Matrix.com](#), an individual well worth looking into.

## **Population Control and the Scientific Breeding of Humans The Impact of Science on Society Part 3**

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

January 28, 2008

"If there is not to be an endless succession of wars, population will have to become stationary throughout the world, and this will probably have to be done, in many countries, as a result of governmental measures. This will require an extension of scientific technique into very intimate matters." - Bertrand Russell, 1952 (p38)

Bertrand Russell in his 1952 book *The Impact of Science on Society*\* describes a variety of methods that have been and could be used to reduce the population of the world to a more manageable size. Another very interrelated concept of a managed population size is the practice of eugenics. To be more precise, the practice of dysgenics for the commoners and eugenics for the aristocracy. Commoners will be bred to create a "submissive and docile disposition" while the aristocracy will be bred for much different qualities. "Gradually, by selective breeding the congenital differences between rulers and ruled will increase until they become almost different species."

Bertrand Arthur William Russell, 3rd Earl Russell (1872-1970) was a renowned British philosopher and mathematician who was an adamant internationalist and worked extensively on the education of young children. He was the founder of the [Pugwash movement](#) which used the spectre of Cold War nuclear annihilation to push for world government. Among many other prizes, Russell was awarded the [Nobel Prize in Literature](#) in 1950 and UNESCO's (United Nations Educational, Scientific, and Cultural Organization) [Kalinga prize](#) in 1957.

The [first article](#) in this series described how scientific technique centralizes power within a society. The [second part](#) examined the stability of a scientific society and Russell's belief in the need for a world government.

### Solutions to Overpopulation

From *The Impact of Science on Society*:

"But bad times, you may say, are exceptional, and can be dealt with by exceptional methods. This has been more or less true unless the increase in population can be enormously diminished. At present the population of the world is increasing at about 58,000 per diem. War, so far, has had no very great effect on this increase, which continued throughout each of the world wars." [emphasis mine] - 115

"There are three ways of securing a society that shall be stable as regards population. The first is that of birth control, the second that of infanticide or really destructive wars, and third that of general misery except for a powerful minority." - 117

"The nations which at present increase rapidly should be encouraged to adopt the methods by which, in the West, the increase of population has been checked. Educational propaganda, with government help, could achieve this result in a generation." [emphasis mine] - 116

"... a scientific world society cannot be stable unless there is a world government... unless there is a world government which secures universal birth control, there must from time to time be great wars, in which the penalty of defeat is widespread death by starvation... Unless, at some stage, one power or group of powers emerges victorious and proceeds to establish a single government of the world with a monopoly of armed forces, it is clear that the level of

civilization must decline until scientific warfare becomes impossible - that is until science is extinct." [emphasis mine] - 117

"If raw materials are not to be used up too fast, there must not be free competition for their acquisition and use but an international authority to ration them in such quantities as may from time to time seem compatible with continued industrial prosperity. And similar considerations apply to soil conservation." [emphasis mine] - 124

"To deal with this problem [increasing population and decreasing food supplies] it will be necessary to find ways of preventing an increase in world population. If this is to be done otherwise than by wars, pestilence, and famines, it will demand a powerful international authority. This authority should deal out the world's food to the various nations in proportion to their population at the time of the establishment of the authority. If any nation subsequently increased its population it should not on that account receive any more food. The motive for not increasing population would therefore be very compelling. What method of preventing an increase might be preferred should be left to each state to decide." [emphasis mine] - 124

#### Eugenics and Dysgenics - The Scientific Breeding of Humans

"biology, physiology and psychology are likely in the long run to affect human life quite as much as physics and chemistry." [emphasis mine] - 38

"In any case, it is pretty certain that scientific technique will very soon effect great improvements in the animals and plants that are useful to man.

When such methods of modifying the congenital character of animals and plants have been pursued long enough to make their success obvious, it is probable that there will be a powerful movement for applying scientific methods to human propagation. There would at first be strong religious and emotional obstacles to the adoption of such a policy. But suppose (say) Russia were able to overcome these obstacles and to breed a race stronger, more intelligent, and more resistant to disease than any race of men that has hitherto existed, and suppose the other nations perceived that unless they followed suit they would be defeated in war, then either the other nations would voluntarily forgo their prejudices, or, after defeat, they would be compelled to forgo them. Any scientific technique, however beastly, is bound to spread if it is useful in war - until such time as men decide that they have had enough of war and will henceforth live in peace. As that day does seem to be at hand, scientific breeding of human beings must be expected to come about." [emphasis mine] - 39

"Scientific societies are as yet in their infancy. It may be worthwhile to spend a few moments in speculating as to possible future developments of those that are oligarchies.

...Diet, injections, and injunctions will combine, from a very early age, to produce the sort of character and the sort of beliefs that the authorities consider desirable, and any serious criticism of the powers that be will become psychologically impossible. Even if all are miserable, all will believe themselves happy, because the government will tell them that they are so.

A totalitarian government with a scientific bent might do things that to us would seem horrifying. The Nazis were more scientific than the present rulers of Russia, and were more inclined towards the sort of atrocities that I have in mind. They were said - I do not know

with what truth - to use prisoners in concentration camps as material for all kinds of experiments, some involving death after much pain. If they had survived, they would probably have soon taken to scientific breeding. Any nation which adopts this practice will, within a generation, secure great military advantages. The system, one may surmise, will be something like this: except possibly in the governing aristocracy, all but 5 per cent of males and 30 per cent of females will be sterilised. The 30 per cent of females will be expected to spend the years from eighteen to forty in reproduction, in order to secure adequate cannon fodder. As a rule, artificial insemination will be preferred to the natural method. The unsterilised, if they desire the pleasures of love, will usually have to seek them with sterilised partners.

Sires will be chosen for various qualities, some for muscle others for brains. All will have to be healthy, and unless they are to be the fathers of oligarchs they will have to be of a submissive and docile disposition. Children will, as in Plato's Republic, be taken from their mothers and reared by professional nurses. Gradually, by selective breeding the congenital differences between rulers and ruled will increase until they become almost different species. A revolt of the plebs would become as unthinkable as an organised insurrection of sheep against the practice of eating mutton. (The Aztecs kept a domesticated alien tribe for purposes of cannibalism. Their regime was totalitarian.)

To those accustomed to this system, the family as we know it would seem as queer as the tribal and totem organisation of Australian aborigines seems to us... The labouring class would have such long hours of work and so little to eat that their desires would hardly extend beyond sleep and food. The upper class, being deprived of the softer pleasures both by the abolition of the family and by the supreme duty of devotion to the State, would acquire the mentality of ascetics: they would care only for power, and in pursuit of it would not shrink from cruelty. By the practice of cruelty men would become hardened, so that worse and worse tortures would be required to give the spectators a thrill." [emphasis mine] - 61

## Conclusion

A very important auxiliary technique involved in creating the "submissive and docile disposition" is education. Bertrand Russell's views on education will be discussed in the following article, entitled [Mass Psychology and Education](#).

\*Quotes from Bertrand Russell, The Impact of Science on Society (1952). ISBN0-415-10906-X

Note: I first heard about this book from talks given by Alan Watt at [Cutting Through The Matrix.com](#), an individual well worth looking into.



# Population Bomb

## How to Control the American Population by Paul Ehrlich The Population Bomb Part 1

by Brent Jessop  
Knowledge Driven Revolution.com  
December 10, 2007

### The Population Bomb Part 1

In 1968, Dr. Paul R. Ehrlich wrote a well publicized book entitled *The Population Bomb*\*. Ehrlich predicted widespread famine and disaster unless population growth was reduced to zero in America and throughout the world by compulsory methods if necessary. Ehrlich is a Professor of Biology at Stanford University specializing in population biology. He has written many books and scientific papers related to overpopulation and has been well rewarded for his efforts.

“Professor Ehrlich is a fellow of the American Association for the Advancement of Science, the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and the American Philosophical Society, and a member of the National Academy of Sciences. Professor Ehrlich has received several honorary degrees, the John Muir Award of the Sierra Club, the Gold Medal Award of the World Wildlife Fund International, a MacArthur Prize Fellowship, the Crafoord Prize of the Royal Swedish Academy of Sciences (given in lieu of a Nobel Prize in areas where the Nobel is not given), in 1993 the Volvo Environmental Prize, in 1994 the United Nations’ Sasakawa Environment Prize, in 1995 the Heinz Award for the Environment, in 1998 the Tyler Prize for Environmental Achievement and the Dr. A. H. Heineken Prize for Environmental Sciences, in 1999 the Blue Planet Prize, in 2001 the Eminent Ecologist Award of the Ecological Society of America and the Distinguished Scientist Award of the American Institute of Biological Sciences.” – [Stanford University Bio](#)

### What is Population Control?

Ehrlich’s definition of population control is very telling toward the broader belief system that he holds. As will become clear throughout this article, he believes that the dictates of an all powerful government, supposedly for the benefit of the whole society should trump any and all rights of the individual or family.

From *The Population Bomb*:

“Population control is the conscious regulation of the number of human beings to meet the needs not just of individual families, but of **society as a whole**.” [emphasis mine] – XI  
“...family planning...By stressing the right of parents to have a number of children they want, it evades the basic question of population policy, which is how **to give societies the number of children they need**... people would still be multiplying like rabbits.” [emphasis mine] – 79

### How to Fix the Population Explosion?

“We must have population control at home, hopefully through changes in our value system, but by compulsion if voluntary methods fail.” – XI

According to Ehrlich the first step to worldwide population control is the control of the American population because:

“We want our propaganda based on “do as we do” – not “do as we say.” ” – 130

A truly commendable ethical stand indeed.

“So the first task is population control at home. How do we go about it? Many of my colleagues feel that some sort of compulsory birth regulation would be necessary to achieve such control. One plan often mentioned involved the addition of temporary sterilants to water supplies or staple food. Doses of the antidote would be carefully rationed by the government to produce the desired population size.” 130

For completeness I will include, below, Ehrlich’s description as to why such a population control method would not work. Please note that his reasoning is purely technical, with no ethical or moral objection to this method. Continuing:

“Those of you appalled at such a suggestion can rest easy. The option isn’t even open to us, since no such substance exists. If the choice now is either such additive or catastrophe, we shall have catastrophe. It might be possible to develop such population control tools, although the task would not be simple. Either the additive would have to operate equally well and with minimum side effects against both sexes, or some way would have to be found to direct it only to one sex and shield the other. Feeding potent male hormones to the whole population might sterilize and defeminize the women, while the upset in the male population and society as a whole can be well imagined. In addition, care would have to be taken to see to it that the sterilizing substance did not reach livestock, either through water or garbage.

Technical problems aside, I suspect you’ll agree with me that society would probably dissolve before sterilants were added to the water supply by the government. Just consider the fluoridation controversy! Some other way will have to be found.” – 130

### **Some More Subtle Methods**

Financial coercion is also an effective method to reduce the population. Ehrlich recommends changes to the income tax laws to encourage small families. But his creativity goes beyond just simple income tax.

“On top of the income tax change, luxury taxes could be placed on layettes, cribs, diapers, diaper services, expensive toys, always with the proviso that the essentials be available without penalty to the poor. There would, of course, have to be considerable experimenting on the level of financial pressure necessary to achieve the population goals. To the penalties could be added some incentives. A governmental “first marriage grant” could be awarded each couple in which the age of both partners was 25 or more. “Responsibility prizes” could be given to each couple for each five years of childless marriage, or to each man who accepted irreversible sterilization (vasectomy) before having more than two children. Or special lotteries might be held – tickets going only to the childless. Adoption could be subsidized and made a simple procedure. Considering the savings in school buildings, pollution control, unemployment compensation, and the like, these grants would be a money-making proposition. But even if they weren’t, the price would be a small one to pay for saving our nation.” – 132

“In short, the plush life would be difficult to attain for those with large families – which is as it should be, since they are getting their pleasure from their children, who are being supported in part by more responsible members of society.” – 131

### **Abortion**

Ehrlich makes his views on the use of abortion to help control the population crystal clear.

“[Japan’s] dramatic halving of the birth rate was achieved originally through the sanctioning of abortion. Abortion is highly effective weapon in the armory of population control. It is condemned by many family planning groups, which are notorious for pussyfooting about methodology, despite beginning 60 years ago as revolutionary social pioneers.” – 84

“One of the more encouraging signs of progress has been the change in abortion laws [in the US].” – 89

“Biologists must promote understanding of the facts of reproductive biology which relate to

matters of abortion and contraception. They must do more than simply reiterate the facts of population dynamics. They must point out the biological absurdity of equating a zygote (the cell created by joining of sperm and egg) or fetus (unborn child) with a human being. As Professor Garrett Hardin of the University of California pointed out, that is like confusing a set of blueprints with a building. People are people because of the interaction of genetic information (stored in a chemical language) with an environment. Clearly, the most “humanizing” element of that environment is the cultural element to which the child is not exposed until after birth. When conception is prevented or a fetus destroyed, the **potential** for another human being is lost, but that is all. That potential is lost **regardless** of the reason that conception does not occur – there is no biological difference if the egg is not fertilized because of timing or because of mechanical or other interference.

Biologists must point out that contraception is for many reasons more desirable than abortion. But they must also point out that in many cases abortion is more desirable than childbirth. Above all, biologists must take the side of the hungry billions of **living** human beings today and tomorrow, not the side of **potential** human beings. Remember, unless, their numbers are limited, if those potential human beings are born, they will at best lead miserable lives and die young. We can not permit the destruction of humanity to be abetted by a doctrine conceived in total ignorance of the biological facts of life. [emphasis in original] – 138

### **Conclusion**

The next article in this series will examine Ehrlich’s desires for the rest of the planet, especially the third world. It will also look at the issue of “optimum” world population size and who should get to decide what that optimum level will be. The third part in this series will discuss the need for altering religion, sex education and the role of women in society. Part four will examine in some detail the different organizations, foundations and individuals involved in population control. Finally, I will compare the arguments for “population explosion” with that of “global warming” by directly comparing The Population Bomb (1968) to Al Gore’s An Inconvenient Truth (2006).

\*Quotes from: Paul R. Ehrlich. *The Population Bomb: Revised & Expanded Edition* (1968, 1971). SBN 345-24489-3-150. Copyright © 2005-8 KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com  
All original material posted on KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com can be reprinted freely and completely – as long as full credit and a hyperlink are provided.

## **How to Control the WORLD Population by Paul Ehrlich The Population Bomb Part 2**

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)  
December 17, 2007

Once the American population size is comfortably under control, be it by voluntary or compulsory methods, the rest of the world needs to be "helped." Paul Ehrlich's 1968 *The Population Bomb*\* described a variety of methods for controlling third world population growth and who should be involved in deciding the optimum population levels for the world.

Please read [this article](#) for a discussion on Ehrlich's desire for the American population including "addition of temporary sterilants to water supplies or staple food" with an antidote "carefully rationed by the government."

## Plan for the Third World

Once the American population is comfortably under control, be it voluntary or compulsory methods, the "do as we do" propaganda can begin on the rest of the world. From *The Population Bomb*:

"What about vasectomies? A few years ago, there was talk in India of compulsory sterilization for all males who were fathers of three or more children. Ignore for a moment the socio-political problems that would be raised by such a program. Consider just the logistic problems, as A. S. Parkes did. Even if those eligible could be rounded up, it would take 1,000 surgeons or para-surgeons operating eight hours a day, five days a week, a full eight years to sterilize the candidates who exist today. And the stock of candidates is growing very rapidly. Can you picture the probable results of a government attempt to sterilize 40 million American males? What a problem it would be in our country, with its relatively informed populace and efficient transport and communication system! Imagine such an attempt in India, where the difference between castration and sterilization (still not clear to many Westerners) would be almost impossible to explain. As one might expect, the principal Indian official thinking in such tough-minded terms, Dr. S. Chandrasekhar, ended up in a less influential position in a government shuffle." - 82

"When we suggested sterilizing all Indian males with three or more children, he should have encouraged the Indian government to go ahead with the plan. We should have volunteered logistical support in the form of helicopters, vehicles, and surgical instruments. We should have sent doctors to aid in the program by setting up centers for training para-medical personnel to do vasectomies. Coercion? Perhaps, but coercion in a good cause." - 151

"United States, Russia, Great Britain, Canada, Japan, Australia, Europe, and other ODCs [overdeveloped countries] immediately set up, through the United Nations, a machinery for "area rehabilitation." This plan involved simultaneous population control, agricultural development, and, where resources warrant it, industrialization of selected countries or sections of countries. The bedrock requirement of the program would have to be population control, necessarily including migration control to prevent swamping of aided areas by the less fortunate." - 148

"If we could, somehow, get a program underway in which the ODCs made a genuine attempt to aid the UDCs [underdeveloped countries], what form might that program take? The specific requirements of the program would vary from area to area. Possibly the first step in all areas would be to set up relay stations and distribute small transistorized TV sets to villages for communal viewing of satellite-transmitted programs... TV programs would explain the rehabilitation plan for each area. These programs would have to be produced with the combined skills of people with great expertise in the subject to be presented and intimate knowledge of the target population. The programs could be presented both "straight" and as "entertainment." ... The programs would use the prospect of increased affluence as a major incentive for gaining cooperation. It seems unlikely that the threat of future starvation would have much impact. If necessary, however, the TV channel could be used to make it clear that the continuance of food supplies depends on the cooperation of the people in the area..." - 149

## How Many People Get to Live?

"In all areas studies should be initiated to determine how much agricultural and industrial development is feasible. It must be determined how many people, at each stage of

development can live reasonably comfortable, secure lives in each area. That is, demographic goals must be set that are reasonable in the light of each country's and the world's resources." - 150

"But with a human population of, say, one-half billion people, some minor changes in technology and some major changes in the rate of use and equity of distribution of the world's resources, there would clearly be no environmental crisis." - 44

"But at a minimum it seems safe to say that a population of one billion people could be sustained in reasonable comfort for perhaps 1000 years if resources were husbanded carefully." - 157

### Who Decides How Many People Get to Live?

It should come as little surprise that the individual has little or no say in this. Ehrlich's ideas for America:

"Obviously, such measures should be coordinated by a powerful governmental agency. A federal Bureau of Population and Environment [BPE] should be set up to determine the optimum population size for the US and devise measures to establish it. Of course this should be done within the context of resource and environmental limitations. The BPE should coordinate population policies with those dealing with environmental protection and resource husbandry. This Bureau should give ample funds to support research in the areas of population control and environmental quality. In the first area it would promote intensive investigation and development of new techniques of birth control. This research will not only give us better methods to use at home, which will be essential for helping the UDCs [underdeveloped countries] to control their populations: the BPE also would encourage more research on human sex determination, for if a simple method could be found to guarantee that firstborn children were males, then population control problems in many areas would be somewhat eased. In our country and elsewhere, couples with only female children "keep trying" in hope of a son.

Two other functions of the BPE would be to aid Congress in developing legislation relating to population and environment, and to inform the public of the need for such legislation. Some of these needs are already apparent. The right of any woman to have an abortion if it is approved by a physician should be guaranteed. We need federal legislation affirming the right to voluntary sterilization for adults... We need a federal law requiring sex education in schools - sex education that includes discussion of the need for regulating the birth rate and of the techniques of birth control. Such education should begin at the earliest age recommended by those with professional competence in this area - certainly before junior high school. [emphasis in original] - 132

Ehrlich envisions that these and other world population policies be coordinated from the international level through the United Nations or some other world body.

"A general answer to the question, "What needs to be done?" can be given easily. We must rapidly bring the world population under control, reducing the growth rate to zero and eventually making it go negative. Conscious regulation of human numbers must be [sic] achieved. Simultaneously we must greatly increase our food production. This agricultural program should be carefully monitored to minimize deleterious effects on the environment and should include an effective program of ecosystem restoration. The world's supply of nonrenewable resources must be assessed and plans made for the most economical and

beneficial management and use of what remains of them. As these projects are carried out, an international policy research program must be initiated to set optimum population-environment goals for the world and to devise methods for reaching these goals." [emphasis mine] - 127

## Conclusion

The next article in this series will examine the [role of religion, women and sex education in population control](#) and the changes that Ehrlich believes necessary. Part four of this series will discuss the major [organizations, foundations and individuals](#) involved. Finally, the last article will examine the similarities between the arguments for [global warming and the population explosion](#), including a direct comparison between The Population Bomb and Al Gore's An Inconvenient Truth.

\*Quotes from: Paul R. Ehrlich. The Population Bomb: Revised & Expanded Edition (1968, 1971). SBN 345-24489-3-150.

# Population, Religion & Sex Education

by Brent Jessop  
Knowledge Driven Revolution.com  
December 24, 2007

## The Population Bomb Part 3

"We must have population control at home, hopefully through changes in our value system, but by compulsion if voluntary methods fail." – Paul Ehrlich, 1968 (pXI)

The previous two articles in this series described some of the compulsory techniques for controlling population growth in [America](#) and the [third world](#) proposed by Paul Ehrlich in his 1968 book, *The Population Bomb*\*. What about changing our value system into something more compatible with Ehrlich's mindset? How do you change a societies value system?

### Sex Education and the Role of Women

When trying to institute a change in society, especially a long-term change, the most important and easily manipulated group are children. And there is no better tool than the education system for indoctrination of children. From *The Population Bomb*:

"One of the most important roles of sex education must be to impress on everyone that death control in the absence of birth control is self-defeating, to say the least." – 87

"We need a federal law requiring sex education in schools – sex education that includes discussion of the need for regulating the birth rate and of the techniques of birth control. Such education should begin at the earliest age recommended by those with professional competence in this area – certainly before junior high school.

By "sex education" I do not mean course focusing on hygiene or presenting a simple-minded "birds and bees" approach to human sexuality. The reproductive function of sex must be shown as just one of its functions, and one that must be carefully regulated in relation to the needs of the individual and society. Much emphasis must be placed on sex as an interpersonal relationship, as an important and extremely pleasurable aspect of being human, as mankind's



major and most enduring recreation, as a fountainhead of humor, as a phenomenon that affects every aspect of human life... In short, sex as we know it, is a peculiarly human activity. It has many complex functions other than the production of offspring. It is now imperative that we restrict the reproductive function of sex while producing a minimum of disruption in the others.” – 133

Another obvious group of society that needs to have their values changed, if the population is to be reduced, are women.

“With a rational atmosphere mankind should be able to work out the problems of deemphasizing the reproductive role of sex. These problems include finding substitutes for the satisfaction and rewards that women derive from childbearing and for the ego satisfaction that often accompanies excessive fatherhood. Implicit attitudes and social pressures within our society toward parenthood, especially motherhood, add up to an even more powerful prenatal policy than our legal system represents. Equal opportunities and salaries for women in business and the professions, which are now being sought by the women’s liberation movement, would strongly encourage them to seek other outlets for their energy and talents besides motherhood. Society would greatly benefit both from the resulting lowered fertility and the productive contributions of women.

All too often today marriage either provides a “license” for sexual activity or a way of legitimizing the unplanned results of premarital sexual activity. But greater equality between the sexes, reliable contraceptives, and changing attitudes among today’s young people are solving the former problem; the greater availability of contraceptives and abortion could solve the latter.” – 134

### **Religion**

What about American religious values? Are they in need of change too?

“Somehow we’ve got to change from a growth-oriented, exploitative system to one focused on stability and conservation. Our entire system of orienting to nature must undergo a revolution. And that revolution is going to be extremely difficult to pull off, since the attitudes of Western culture toward nature are deeply rooted in Judeo-Christian tradition.

Unlike people in many other cultures, we see man’s basic role as that of dominating nature, rather than as living in harmony with it. This entire problem has been elegantly discussed by Professor Lynn White, Jr., in *Science* magazine. He points out, for instance, that before the Christian era trees, springs, hills, streams, and other objects of nature had guardian spirits. These spirits had to be approached and placated before one could safely invade their territory. As White says, “By destroying pagan animism, Christianity made it possible to exploit nature in a mood of indifference to the feelings of natural objects... Both our present science and our present technology are so tinctured with orthodox Christian arrogance toward nature that no solution for our ecological crisis can be expected from them alone. **Since the roots of our trouble are so largely religious, the remedy must also be essentially religious, whether we call it that or not.**” ” [emphasis mine] – 155

### **Spreading the Message of the New Religion: Population Missionaries**

Ehrlich finishes his book with a very descriptive answer to the question: How can people spread the new faith?

“The question I am most frequently asked after giving talks about the population explosion is, “What can I do to help?” The obvious first answer is, “Set an example – don’t have more than two children.” ” -159

“First of all, get together with people who share your concerns. It’s easier, pleasanter and generally more effective to **crusade** in a group.” [emphasis mine] – 160

The major thrust of this section is to write letters to politician and others.

“Above all, if you really want to survive, start writing!” – 164

“Editors of magazines and newspapers are excellent targets for letters. Complain bitterly

about any positive treatment of large families. Attack the publicizing of “mothers of the year” unless they have no more than two children or have adopted the extra ones. Request that the publications you address stop carrying any advertising **implying by statement or inference that it is socially acceptable to have more than two children**. Point out that any promotion of the idea that a growing population means prosperity is making a contribution to the destruction of America. Television and radio stations should be subjected to similar constant pressure. Series featuring large families should be assailed. More programming about the population crisis should be demanded. Ask for prime time programs on sex education and the use of contraceptives. Raise a fuss whenever **programming or commercials promote reproductive irresponsibility**.” [emphasis mine] – 163

“Another target for your letters is the business community... “Dear Sir: Your company’s advertisement was shown in the middle of *The Saturday Family*, implying your sponsorship of that program. The day is upon us when **we can no longer tolerate television programs that feature large families as if they still represented acceptable behaviour on the part of parents**.” [emphasis mine] – 164

A fair bit of attention was devoted to children, as should be expected with Ehrlich’s focus on sex education.

“Give your child an IUD [intrauterine device] to take to “show and tell.” – 166

He also encourages people to “proselytize friends and associates” by giving specific arguments tailor made for different types of people. Under the heading “Target is a Schoolteacher,” he suggests that it is:

“easy for you to convince most schoolteachers that the population problem is very real. They have been struggling with overcrowded classrooms and ghetto children for a long time.” – 176

Because of the limits placed on individual teachers by school boards:

“Subtle propaganda to the kiddies and letter writing may be all you can ask for [from a teacher].” – 177

### **Conclusion**

The next part in this series will examine the major organizations, foundations and individuals working toward population control. The final article will compare the current arguments for global warming with the arguments for population control, including a direct comparison between The Population Bomb (1968) and Al Gore’s An Inconvenient Truth (2006).

\*Quotes from: Paul R. Ehrlich. The Population Bomb: Revised & Expanded Edition (1968, 1971). SBN 345-24489-3-150. Copyright © 2005-8 KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com

All original material posted on KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com can be reprinted freely and completely – as long as full credit and a hyperlink are provided.

## **Those Involved in Population Control The Population Bomb Part 4**

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

December 31, 2007

"In the eight years that I have been a part-time propagandist, I have found that many people in influential positions share my concern. I have had encouraging letters from all over the world. People in radio and television have been extremely helpful in providing exposure for the issues." - Paul Ehrlich, 1968 (p159)

Paul Ehrlich's book *The Population Bomb*\* describes a variety of different ways to reduce the population of the world. This includes, among other things; [financial incentives](#), [manipulative sex education](#), [forced vasectomies](#) for every man with more than three children, and [adding sterilants](#) to the water supply or food staples.

But Ehrlich is only one man, albeit a well connected Stanford University professor, but still just an individual. Who else is involved in these types of population control schemes?

#### United States Government

"In late 1970. Congress finally placed the Family Planning Services and Population Research Act to provide free contraception to the poor through non-profit agencies. It also established an Office of Population Affairs in the Department of Health, Education, and Welfare to sponsor further research on birth control." - 85

"Beginning with Senators Ernest Gruening and Joseph Clark in the middle 1960s, there has been a small group of dedicated people in Congress who have been trying to get the government to move on these matters. More recently, the ball has been carried by Senators Joseph Tydings and Robert Packwood, and Representatives Paul McCloskey, George Bush, and James Scheuer." [emphasis mine] - 86

"Despite repeated statements of concern since 1965 by President's Johnson and Nixon..." - 85

#### United Nations and Co.

"The United Nations has greatly increased its family planning activities, operation through several agencies including WHO [World Health Organization], UNICEF, and UNESCO [United Nations Education, Scientific, and Cultural Organization]. Secretary General U Thant has been urged by a study group to establish a special "world population institute" promptly to take practical action against population growth. Robert McNamara, president of the World Bank, has put population projects high on the Bank's list of priorities. The Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD) is also getting into the field." - 84

#### Foundations

"In March 1970, a two-year Commission on Population Growth and the American Future was established under the chairmanship of John D. Rockefeller, III."

"Aside from government contributions, private foundations such as Ford and Rockefeller are becoming more involved in programs, both for research and overseas family planning projects." - 86

#### Zero Population Growth

"But a new organization exists - Zero Population Growth - whose mission is to educate the public and politicians to the necessity for stopping population growth as soon as possible, to lobby for legislation, and to work for politicians who support the same goals. ZPG now has more than 30,000 members and is growing fast. Hopefully it will have developed some real political clout by 1972." - 88

Ehrlich forgets to mention in his book that he [founded](#) Zero Population Growth with Richard Bowers and Charles Remington. This organization is still going strong under a new name:

## [Population Connection.](#)

### Scientists

Ehrlich, a self proclaimed propagandist, also believes that his fellow scientists, namely biologists, should be much more involved in the "education" of the masses.

"Biologists must promote understanding of the facts of reproductive biology which relate to matters of abortion and contraception. They must do more than simply reiterate the facts of population dynamics. They must point out the biological absurdity of equating a zygote (the cell created by joining of sperm and egg) or fetus (unborn child) with a human being... People are people because of the interaction of genetic information (stored in a chemical language) with an environment. Clearly, the most "humanizing" element of that environment is the cultural element to which the child is not exposed until after birth... in many cases abortion is more desirable than childbirth." - 138

### Environmental Groups

The interconnectedness of the environmental movement and the population control fanatics is undeniable and I will examine some of the similarities between The Population Bomb and Al Gore's An Inconvenient Truth in the [next article](#) of this series. But for now, some of the more obvious environmental connections.

The forward to the The Population Bomb was written by [David Brower](#), the founder of Sierra Club Foundation, the John Muir Institute for Environmental Studies, Friends of the Earth, the League of Conservation Voters, Earth Island Institute (1982), North Cascades Conservation Council, and Fate of the Earth Conferences.

Also The Population Bomb was published by [Sierra Club Books](#).

Ehrlich has also been well rewarded by both the scientific and the environmental community. From his [University of Stanford profile](#):

Professor Ehrlich is a fellow of the American Association for the Advancement of Science, the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and the American Philosophical Society, and a member of the National Academy of Sciences. Professor Ehrlich has received several honorary degrees, the John Muir Award of the Sierra Club, the Gold Medal Award of the World Wildlife Fund International, a MacArthur Prize Fellowship, the Crafoord Prize of the Royal Swedish Academy of Sciences (given in lieu of a Nobel Prize in areas where the Nobel is not given), in 1993 the Volvo Environmental Prize, in 1994 the United Nations' Sasakawa Environment Prize, in 1995 the Heinz Award for the Environment, in 1998 the Tyler Prize for Environmental Achievement and the Dr. A. H. Heineken Prize for Environmental Sciences, in 1999 the Blue Planet Prize, in 2001 the Eminent Ecologist Award of the Ecological Society of America and the Distinguished Scientist Award of the American Institute of Biological Sciences.

\*Quotes from: Paul R. Ehrlich. The Population Bomb: Revised & Expanded Edition (1968, 1971). SBN 345-24489-3-150.

# The Apocalypse, From Paul Ehrlich to Al Gore

## The Population Bomb Part 5

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

January 7, 2008

"...it would not surprise me if the sea were virtually emptied of its harvestable fishes and shellfish in a few decades or less." - Paul Ehrlich, 1968 (p96)

While reading Paul Ehrlich's *The Population Bomb*\* it is hard not to notice the similarities between his arguments and those used to popularize global warming. From the threat of apocalypse to the promise of utopia, from the scourge of big business to the dream of a sustainable society, and the cancer of the earth, man himself.

Previous articles in this series discussed the methods to control the size of the [American](#) and [world](#) populations; the use of [religion, women, and sex education](#); and the [major organizations, environmental groups, foundations and individuals](#) involved.

For convenience sake, pardon the pun, I will compare Paul Ehrlich's book *The Population Bomb* (1968) with Al Gore's book *An Inconvenient Truth* (2006)\*\*, but any global warming book would do. As a sad sign of the times, a lot of Gore's arguments are described in picture form for our dumbed down society. As a result, some of the "quotes" are more descriptive than reproductive.

### Famine

[Ehrlich] "We are today involved in the events leading to famine and ecocatastrophe; tomorrow we may be destroyed by them." - XI

[Ehrlich] "If the pessimists are correct, massive famines will occur soon, possibly in the 1970s, certainly by the early 1980s. So far most of the evidence seems to be on the side of the pessimists." - 25

[Gore] "The map to the left shows what is projected to happen to soil moisture in the United States with the doubling of CO<sub>2</sub>, which would happen in less than 50 years if we continue business as usual. According to scientists, it will lead, among other things, to a loss in soil moisture of up to 35% in vast growing areas of our country. And of course, drier soils mean drier vegetables, less productive agriculture, and more fires. Moreover, scientists are now telling us that if we do not act quickly to contain global warming pollution, we will soon barrel right through a doubling of CO<sub>2</sub> and move toward a quadrupling, in which case, scientists tell us, most of the United States would lose up to 60% of its soil moisture. [Beside this paragraph is a full page image of a Texas farmer standing in a sea of dried and dying crops.]" - 121

### Disease

[Ehrlich] "With people living cheek by jowl, some of mankind's old enemies, like bubonic plague and cholera, may once again be on the move. As hunger and poverty increase, the resources that nations put into the control of vectors (disease-spreading organisms) may be

reduced. Malaria, yellow fever, typhus, and their friends are still around - indeed, malaria is still a major killer and disabler of man. These ancient enemies of Homo sapiens are just waiting for the resurgence of mosquitoes, lice, and other vectors, to ride high again... It is not inconceivable that we will, one of these days, have a visitation from a "super flu," perhaps much more virulent than the famous killer of 1918-1920." - 46

[Gore] "Algae is just one of the disease vectors that have been increasing in range because of global warming. And when these vectors - whether algae, mosquitoes, ticks, or other germ-carrying life forms - start to show up in new areas and cover a wider range, they are more likely to interact with people, and the diseases they carry become more serious threats... To cite one important example of this phenomenon, mosquitoes are profoundly affected by global warming. There are cities that were originally located just above the mosquito line, which used to mark the altitude above which mosquitoes would not venture. Nairobi, Kenya, and Harare, Zimbabwe, are two such cities. Now, with global warming, the mosquitoes are climbing to higher altitudes." - 172

[Gore] "Some 30 so-called new diseases have emerged over the last 25 to 30 years. And some old diseases that had been under control are now surging again. [included are scary black-and-white pictures (under a microscope) of Hantavirus, Machupo Virus, Arenaviridae, Coronavirus, Dengue Fever, Borrelia Burgdorferi (Lyme Disease), E. Coli, Marburg Hemorrhagic Fever, Legionnaires Disease, Influenza Virus, Nipahvirus, and Tuberculosis.]... West Nile virus" - 174

## Apocalypse

[Ehrlich] "Ways must be found to bring home to all the American people the reality of the threat to their way of life - indeed, to their very lives." - 130

[Gore] "At stake is the survival of our civilization and the habitability of the Earth." - 11

## Utopia

[Ehrlich] "We will have to do without two gas-gulping monster cars per family. We will have to learn to get along with some insect damage in our produce... Such may be the cost of survival. Of course, we may also have to get along with less emphysema, less cancer, less heart disease, less noise, less filth, less crowding, less need to work long hours or "moonlight," less robbery, less assault, less murder, and less threat of war. The pace of life may slow down. We may have more fishing, more relaxing, more time to watch TV, more time to drink beer (served in bottles that must be returned)." [emphasis in original] - 142

[Gore] "But along with the danger we face from global warming, this crisis also brings unprecedented opportunities. What are the opportunities such a crisis also offers? They include not just new jobs and new profits, though there will be plenty of both, we can build clean engines, we can harness the Sun and the wind; we can stop wasting energy; we can use our planet's plentiful coal resources without heating the planet." - 11

[Gore] "We can do something about this! [followed by happy pictures of compact fluorescent bulbs, fuel-cell hybrid busses, solar panels, green roof, electric car powered by hydrogen fuel cell, hybrid car, geothermal power station] " - 277



[Ehrlich] "If I'm right, we will save the world. If I'm wrong, people will still be better fed, better housed, and happier, thanks to our efforts." - 179

### Global Warming Overlap

Ehrlich, never one to avoid a good doomsday story, did briefly mention climate change as a potential result of over population.

### From The Population Bomb:

"Too many cars, too many factories, too much detergent, too much pesticides, multiplying contrails, inadequate sewage treatment plants, too little water, too much carbon dioxide - all can be traced easily to too many people." [emphasis mine] - 44

"But even more important is the potential for changing the climate of the Earth. All of the junk we dump into the atmosphere, all of the dust, all of the carbon dioxide, have effects on the temperature balance of the Earth... The greenhouse effect is being enhanced now by the greatly increase level of carbon dioxide in the atmosphere. In the last one hundred years our burning of fossil fuels raised the level some 15%. The greenhouse effect today is being countered by low-level clouds generated by contrails, dust, and other contaminants that tend to keep the energy of the sun from warming the surface as much.

At the moment we cannot predict what the overall climatic results will be of our using the atmosphere as a garbage dump. We do know that very small changes in either direction in the average temperature of the Earth could be very serious. With a few degrees of cooling, a new ice age might be upon us, with rapid and drastic effects on the agricultural productivity of the temperate regions. With a few degrees of heating, the Greenland and Antarctic ice caps would melt, perhaps raising ocean levels 250 feet." - 38

However, he did not limit himself to climate change as the only way that burning fossil fuels would destroy the environment.

"We are also depleting the world's supply of oxygen by burning (oxidizing) vast quantities of fossil fuels and by clearing iron-rich tropical soils in which the iron is then oxidized." - 36

### The Real Enemy Then is Humanity Itself

Once people accept either the population control or global warming hysteria they will be lead, quite intentionally, to an unmistakable conclusion: the real problem facing humanity is humanity. Both Ehrlich and Gore are eager to point this out to their readers, below are two examples from each.

[Ehrlich] "I wish I could offer you some sugarcoated solutions, but I'm afraid the time for them is long gone. A cancer is an uncontrolled multiplication of cells; the population explosion is an uncontrolled multiplication of people. Treating only the symptoms of cancer may make the victim more comfortable at first, but eventually he dies - often horribly. A similar fate awaits a world with a population explosion if only the symptoms are treated. We must shift our efforts from treatment of the symptoms to the cutting out of the cancer. The operation will demand many apparently brutal and heartless decisions. The pain may be intense. But the disease is so far advanced that only with radical surgery does the patient have a chance of survival." - 152

[Gore] "Global warming, along with the cutting and burning of forests and other critical habitats, is causing the loss of living species at a level comparable to the extinction event that wiped out the dinosaurs 65 million years ago. That event was believed to have been caused by a giant asteroid. This time it is not an asteroid colliding with the Earth and wreaking havoc: it is us." 10

[Ehrlich] "... must take a stand to protect mankind from himself." - 182

[Gore] "Each one of us is a cause of global warming..." - 278

## Conclusion

The purpose behind blaming humanity itself for a perpetually emerging apocalypse is way beyond the scope of this article, but it is very intertwined with both sustainable development and world government. Some closing words to ponder.

"In searching for a new enemy to unite us [all of humanity], we came up with the idea that pollution, the threat of global warming, water shortages, famine and the like would fit the bill. In their totality and in their interactions, these phenomena constitute a common threat which as the enemy, we fall into the trap about which we have already warned, namely mistaking symptoms for causes. All these dangers are caused by human intervention and it is only through changed attitudes and behaviour that they can be overcome. The real enemy then is humanity itself." - Alexander King and Bertrand Schneider, *The First Global Revolution: A Report by the Council of The Club of Rome* (1991).

\*Quotes from: Paul R. Ehrlich. *The Population Bomb: Revised & Expanded Edition* (1968, 1971). SBN 345-24489-3-150.

\*\* Quotes from: Al Gore. *An Inconvenient Truth* (2006). ISBN-13:978-1-59486-567-1.

# Information Operation

## Full Spectrum Information Warfare Information Operation Roadmap Part 1

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

November 5, 2007

When the US military refers to full spectrum domination, they truly mean full spectrum. Information operations or information warfare is a key part of the military battlespace. Recently, a document entitled [Information Operation Roadmap](#) was declassified by the Pentagon because of a Freedom of Information Act request by the National Security Archive at George Washington University. The document [was described by](#) the Council on Foreign Relations' website as:

"A 2003 Pentagon document previously classified as 'noFORN' (not for release to foreign nationals, including allies), this report details the US military's information operations, including psychological operations, electronic warfare, and involvement in foreign journalism. The document was made public by the National Security Archive on January 26, 2006."

On Par with Air, Ground, Maritime and Special Operations

The importance of information warfare is clearly laid out in this document.

"Key assumptions. Information, always important in warfare, is now critical to military success and will only become more so in the foreseeable future. Three key assumptions underscore the growing importance of information:

- (U) Effectively communicating U.S. Government (USG) capabilities and intentions is an important means of combating the plans of our adversaries. The ability to rapidly disseminate persuasive information to diverse audiences in order to directly influence their decision-making is an increasingly powerful means of deterring aggression." [emphasis mine] - 3

The major thrust of the document was that information operations should be centralized under the Office of the Secretary of Defence and made a core military competency.

"Objective: IO [information operations] becomes a core competency. The importance of dominating the information spectrum explains the objective of transforming IO into a core military competency on a par with air, ground, maritime and special operations. The charge to the IO Roadmap oversight panel was to develop as concrete a set of action recommendations as possible to make IO a core competency, which in turn required identifying the essential prerequisites to become a core military competency." [emphasis mine] - 4

Uniformity in Message and Themes

The major reason for centralizing the information operations under a single command was to create consistency between the various segments of the Pentagon's information operations. "IO requires coordination with public affairs and civil military operations to complement the objectives of these related activities and ensure message consistency." [emphasis mine] - 23

"- (U) The USG [US Government] can not execute an effective communication strategy that facilitates military campaigns if various organs of Government disseminate inconsistent messages to foreign audiences. Therefore, it is important that policy differences between all USG Departments and Agencies be resolved to the extent that they shape themes and messages.

- (U) All DoD [Department of Defense] information activities, including information operations, which are conducted at the strategic, operational, and tactical level, should reflect and be consistent with broader national security policy and strategy objectives." [emphasis mine] - 25

"Coordinating information activities. Major DoD "information activities" include public affairs, military support to public diplomacy and PSYOP [psychological operations]. The State Department maintains the lead for public diplomacy, the [half line redacted] and the International Broadcasting Board of Governors maintains the lead for broadcasting USG messages overseas, often with DoD in a supporting role. DoD has consistently maintained that the information activities of all these agencies must be integrated and coordinated to ensure the promulgation of consistent themes and messages." [emphasis mine] - 25

### A Trained and Ready Career Force

With the ascension of information operations into a core military competency the document recommended, under the heading "A Trained and Ready Career Force" that the: "DoD [Department of Defence] requires a cadre of IO professionals capable of planning and executing fully integrated IO in support of Combatant Commanders. An IO career force should be afforded promotion and advancement opportunities commensurate with other warfighting areas and provided opportunities for advancement to senior executive or flag level rank." - 32

### Support

The forward of this document was signed by then Secretary of Defence Donald H. Rumsfeld which contained the following statement of support:

"I approve the Roadmap recommendations and direct the Services, Combatant Commands and DoD Agencies to fully support implementation of this plan." - iv

### What Are Information Operations?

This document defined information operations as follows:

"The integrated employment of the core capabilities of Electronic Warfare, Computer Network Operations, Psychological Operations, Military Deception and Operations Security, in concert with specified supporting and related capabilities, to influence, disrupt, corrupt or usurp adversarial human and automated decisions-making while protecting our own." - 22

The following series of articles will examine the Pentagon's intention of gaining full spectrum dominance in information warfare. Including, [dominating the electro-magnetic spectrum](#) and

[fighting the internet](#). Also, I will expand on the use of [psychological operations or PSYOP](#) as defined by the Information Operation Roadmap and [if any limits exist in information warfare](#).

## **Maximum Control of the Entire Electro-Magnetic Spectrum**

### **Information Operation Roadmap Part 2**

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

November 12, 2007

In 2003, then Secretary of Defence Donald Rumsfeld signed a document called the [Information Operation Roadmap](#) which outlined, among other things, the Pentagon's desire to dominate the entire electromagnetic spectrum.

If you are unfamiliar with this document, more detail can be found in a previous article [here](#).

Dominate

From the Information Operation Roadmap:

"We Must Improve Network and Electro-Magnetic Attack Capability. To prevail in an information-centric fight, it is increasingly important that our forces dominate the electromagnetic spectrum with attack capabilities." [emphasis mine] - 6

"Cover the full range of EW [Electronic Warfare] missions and capabilities, including navigation warfare, offensive counterspace, control of adversary radio frequency systems that provide location and identification of friend and foe, etc." - 61

"Provide a future EW capability sufficient to provide maximum control of the entire electromagnetic spectrum, denying, degrading, disrupting, or destroying the full spectrum of globally emerging communication systems, sensors, and weapons systems dependant on the electromagnetic spectrum." [emphasis mine] - 61

"DPG [Defense Planning Guidance] 04 tasked USD(AT&L) [Under Secretary of Defense for Acquisition, Technology and Logistics], in coordination with the CJCS [Chairman of the Joint Chiefs of Staff] and Services, to develop recommendations to transform and extend EW capabilities, ... to detect, locate and attack the full spectrum of globally emerging telecommunications equipment, situation awareness sensors and weapons engagement technologies operating within the electromagnetic spectrum." [emphasis mine] - 59

Stealthy Platforms Above Your House

"Develop a coherent and comprehensive EW [Electronic Warfare] investment strategy for the architecture that... Pay particular attention to:

- (U) Projecting electronic attack into denied areas by means of stealthy platforms... As a matter of priority, accelerates joint development of modular EW payloads for the Unmanned Combat Aerial Vehicle." [emphasis mine] - 62

It is interesting to see the mention of stealthy platforms like unmanned aerial vehicles (UAVs) because they are now patrolling both [the Canadian](#) and [Mexican borders](#) of the United States and will soon be patrolling the [arctic](#). With funding supplied by Homeland Security, US police departments are also using UAVs to spy on the citizens below. A couple of examples are [Sacramento, California](#) and...

"one [North Carolina county](#) is using a UAV equipped with low-light and infrared cameras to keep watch on its citizens. The aircraft has been dispatched to monitor gatherings of motorcycle riders at the Gaston County fairgrounds from just a few hundred feet in the air--close enough to identify faces--and many more uses, such as the aerial detection of marijuana fields, are planned."

#### The Electronic Battlespace

"The ACTD [Advanced Concept Technology Demonstration] should examine a range of technologies including a network of unmanned aerial vehicles and miniaturized, scatterable public address systems for satellite rebroadcast in denied areas. It should also consider various message delivery systems, to include satellite radio and television, cellular phones and other wireless devices and the Internet." [emphasis mine] - 65

"Exploits other transformational EW initiatives, including use of the E-Space Analysis Center to correlate and fuse all available data that creates a real time electronic battlespace picture." [emphasis mine] - 62

How exactly do you create a real time electronic battlespace picture? And where exactly is the battlespace? A very similar statement was made in the Project for a New American Century document Rebuilding America's Defenses published in September of 2000 (more about this document [here](#) and [here](#).)

"New classes of sensors - commercial and military; on land, on and under sea, in the air and in space - will be linked together in dense networks that can be rapidly configured and reconfigured to provide future commanders with an unprecedented understanding of the battlefield." - pg 59

[An article](#) written by Mark Baard from [Parallelnormal.com](#) sheds some light on this subject. "Philadelphia, San Francisco, Houston, and Providence, R.I. are among the cities partnering with private companies and the federal government to set up public broadband internet access. Providence used Homeland Security funds to construct a network for police, which may be made available to the public at a later date..."

"But even if the cities fail to complete their Wi-Fi projects, the military will be able to set up wireless networks within hours, perhaps even faster."

"The DOD [Department of Defense], which is in the middle of joint urban war-games with Homeland Security and Canadian, Israeli and other international forces, is experimenting with Wi-Fi networks it can set up on the fly."

"According to a recent DOD announcement for contractors, soldiers will be able to drop robots, called LANdroids... when they arrive in a city. The robots will then scurry off to position themselves, becoming nodes for a wireless communications network. (Click here to download a PDF of the DOD announcement.)"

"The Wi-Fi antennae dotting the urban landscape will serve not only as communications



relays, but as transponders that can pinpoint the exact positions of individual computers and mobile phones - a scenario I described in the Boston Globe last year."

"In other words, where GPS loses site of a device (and its owner), Wi-Fi will pick up the trail."

"The antennae will also relay orders to the brain-chipped masses, members of the British Ministry of Defense and the DOD believe."

## Conclusion

My next article will examine the Pentagon's desire to "[fight the net](#)" as outlined in the Information Operation Roadmap. Also, I will examine the use of [psychological operations](#) or PSYOP and highlight the [complete lack of limits](#) to the use of all these information operations, be it on domestic American or foreign audiences.

# "We Must Fight the Net" Information Operation Roadmap Part 3

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

November 19, 2007

[KDR: This article is available in French [here](#). Special thanks to Dany Quirion and Petrus Lombard for their efforts in translating this article.]

The Pentagon's [Information Operations Roadmap](#) is blunt about the fact that an internet, with the potential for free speech, is in direct opposition to their goals. The internet needs to be dealt with as if it were an enemy "weapons system".

The 2003 Pentagon document entitled the Information Operation Roadmap was released to the public after a Freedom of Information Request by the National Security Archive at George Washington University in 2006. A detailed explanation of the major thrust of this document and the significance of information operations or information warfare was described by me [here](#).

## Computer Network Attack

From the Information Operation Roadmap:

"When implemented the recommendations of this report will effectively jumpstart a rapid improvement of CNA [Computer Network Attack] capability." - 7

"Enhanced IO [information operations] capabilities for the warfighter, including: ... A robust offensive suite of capabilities to include full-range electronic and computer network attack..." [emphasis mine] - 7

Would the Pentagon use its computer network attack capabilities on the Internet?

Fighting the Net

"We Must Fight the Net. DoD [Department of Defense] is building an information-centric force. Networks are increasingly the operational center of gravity, and the Department must be prepared to "fight the net." " [emphasis mine] - 6

"DoD's "Defense in Depth" strategy should operate on the premise that the Department will "fight the net" as it would a weapons system." [emphasis mine] - 13

It should come as no surprise that the Pentagon would aggressively attack the "information highway" in their attempt to achieve dominance in information warfare. Donald Rumsfeld's involvement in the Project for a New American Century sheds more light on the need and desire to control information.

### PNAC Dominating Cyberspace

The Project for a New American Century (PNAC) was founded in 1997 with many members that later became the nucleus of the George W. Bush administration. [The list](#) includes: Jeb Bush, Dick Cheney, I. Lewis Libby, Donald Rumsfeld, and Paul Wolfowitz among many other powerful but less well know names. Their [stated purpose](#) was to use a hugely expanded U.S. military to project "American global leadership." In September of 2000, PNAC published a now infamous document entitled Rebuilding America's Defences. This document has a very similar theme as the Pentagon's Information Operations Roadmap which was signed by then Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld.

From Rebuilding America's Defenses:

"It is now commonly understood that information and other new technologies... are creating a dynamic that may threaten America's ability to exercise its dominant military power." [emphasis mine] - 4

"Control of space and cyberspace. Much as control of the high seas - and the protection of international commerce - defined global powers in the past, so will control of the new "international commons" be a key to world power in the future. An America incapable of protecting its interests or that of its allies in space or the "infosphere" will find it difficult to exert global political leadership." [emphasis mine] - 51

"Although it may take several decades for the process of transformation to unfold, in time, the art of warfare on air, land, and sea will be vastly different than it is today, and "combat" likely will take place in new dimensions: in space, "cyber-space," and perhaps the world of microbes." [emphasis mine] - 60

For more on Rebuilding America's Defences read [this](#).

### Internet 2

Part of the Information Operation Roadmap's plans for the internet are to "ensure the graceful degradation of the network rather than its collapse." (pg 45) This is presented in "defensive" terms, but presumably, it is as exclusively defensive as the Department of Defense.

As far as the Pentagon is concerned the internet is not all bad, after all, it was the Department of Defense through DARPA that [gave us the internet](#) in the first place. The internet is useful not only as a business tool but also is excellent for monitoring and tracking users,

acclimatizing people to a virtual world, and developing detailed psychological profiles of every user, among many other Pentagon positives. But, one problem with the current internet is the potential for the dissemination of ideas and information not consistent with US government themes and messages, commonly known as free speech. Naturally, since the plan was to completely dominate the "infosphere," the internet would have to be adjusted or replaced with an upgraded and even more Pentagon friendly successor.

In [an article](#) by Paul Joseph Watson of [Prison Planet.com](#), he describes the emergence of Internet 2.

"The development of "Internet 2" is also designed to create an online caste system whereby the old Internet hubs would be allowed to break down and die, forcing people to use the new taxable, censored and regulated world wide web. If you're struggling to comprehend exactly what the Internet will look like in five years unless we resist this, just look at China and their latest efforts to completely eliminate dissent and anonymity on the web."

## Conclusion

The next article will examine the Pentagon's use of [psychological operations or PSYOP](#) and the final article in this series will examine whether or not there are any [limits to using information operations](#) on the American public or foreign audiences.

# Information Warfare Using Aggressive Psychological Operations

## Information Operation Roadmap Part 4

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](#)

November 26, 2007

The Pentagon's plans for psychological operations or PSYOP in the global information environment of the 21st century are wide ranging and aggressive. These desires are outlined in the 2003 Pentagon document signed by Donald Rumsfeld in his capacity as the Secretary of Defense called the [Information Operation Roadmap](#).

More detail about the origins and purpose of this document can be read in the first part of this series [here](#). Also, a description of the Pentagon's desire to [dominate the entire electro-magnetic spectrum](#) and their need to "[fight the net](#)" as outline in the Information Operation Roadmap were previously described.

What is a PSYOP?

A PSYOP is not specifically defined in this document but it does provide some insight into the wide ranging activities that are considered PSYOP.

"The customary position was that "public affairs informs, while public diplomacy and PSYOP influence." PSYOP also has been perceived as the most aggressive of the three information activities, using diverse means, including psychological manipulation and

personal threats." [emphasis mine] - 26

"One result of public affairs and civil military operations is greater support for military endeavors and thus, conversely these activities can help discourage and dissuade enemies, which PSYOP does more directly with its own tactics, techniques and procedures." [emphasis mine] - 10

"PSYOP messages disseminated to any audience except individual decision-makers (and perhaps even then) will often be replayed by the news media for much larger audiences, including the American public." [emphasis mine] - 26

"A PSYOP force ready to conduct sophisticated target-audience analysis and modify behaviour with multi-media PSYOP campaigns featuring commercial-quality products that can be rapidly disseminated throughout the Combatant Commanders area of operations." [emphasis mine] - 63

"PSYOP products must be based on in-depth knowledge of the audience's decision-making processes and the factors influencing his decisions, produced rapidly at the highest quality standards, and powerfully disseminated directly to targeted audiences throughout the area of operations." [emphasis mine] - 6

"Better depiction of the attitudes, perceptions and decision-making processes of an adversary. Understanding how and why adversaries make decisions will require improvements in Human Intelligence (HUMINT) and open source exploitation, as well as improved analytic tools and methods." [emphasis mine] - 39

"SOCOM [Special Operations Command] should create a Joint PSYOP Support Element to coordinate Combatant Command programs and products with the Joint Staff and OSD [Office of the Secretary of Defense] to provide rapidly produced, commercial-quality PSYOP product prototypes consistent with overall U.S. Government themes and messages." [emphasis mine] - 15

"SOCOM's ongoing PSYOP Advanced Concept Technology Demonstration and modernization efforts should permit the timely, long-range dissemination of products with various PSYOP delivery systems. This includes satellite, radio and television, cellular phones and other wireless devices, the Internet and upgrades to traditional delivery systems such as leaflets and loudspeakers that are highly responsive to maneuver commanders." [emphasis mine] - 15

"PSYOP equipment capabilities require 21st Century technology. This modernization would permit the long-range dissemination of PSYOP messages via new information venues such as satellites, the Internet, personal digital assistants and cell phones:

- (U) PSYOP ACTD. Commencing in FY04, SOCOM [Special Operations Command] initiates an Advanced Concept Technology Demonstration (ACTD) to address dissemination of PSYOP products into denied areas. The ACTD should examine a range of technologies including a network of unmanned aerial vehicles and miniaturized, scatterable public address systems for satellite rebroadcast in denied areas. It should also consider various message delivery systems, to include satellite radio and television, cellular phones and other wireless devices and the Internet." [emphasis mine] - 65

"Rapid, fully integrated nodal and network analysis providing Combatant Commanders with holistic kinetic and non-kinetic solutions for a full range of electromagnetic, physical and human IO [information operations] targets." [emphasis mine] - 39

"Capabilities such as physical security, information assurance, counter intelligence and physical attack make important contributions to effective IO." [emphasis mine] - 23

### Third Party PSYOP

The Pentagon is also willing to use third parties for their PSYOP.

"Identify and disseminate the views of third party advocates that support U.S. positions. These sources may not articulate the U.S. position the way that the USG [US Government] would, but that may nonetheless have a positive influence." [emphasis mine] - 27

Under recommendation number 48 - "Create a Joint PSYOP Support Element" - is the following:

"Contract for commercial sources for enhanced product development." [emphasis mine] - 64

The use of third party advocates or front groups for the dissemination of US government propaganda is well documented. A couple of recent examples include the illegal payment of [\\$1.6 billion for domestic fake news](#) and [similar activities in Iraq](#) using the Lincoln Group among others.

### Virtual PSYOP

Not only is the Pentagon exploiting new and old technology for aggressive behavior modification, they can also practice and refine their techniques in a virtual simulation of the entire world.

From [an article](#) by Mark Baard:

"U.S defense, intel and homeland security officials are constructing a parallel world, on a computer, which the agencies will use to test propaganda messages and military strategies."

"Called the Sentient World Simulation, the program uses AI routines based upon the psychological theories of Marty Seligman, among others. (Seligman introduced the theory of "learned helplessness" in the 1960s, after shocking beagles until they cowered, urinating, on the bottom of their cages.)"

"Yank a country's water supply. Stage a military coup. SWS will tell you what happens next."

"The sim will feature an AR avatar for each person in the real world, based upon data collected about us from government records and the internet."

How useful do you think your new MySpace or Facebook account is in helping the Pentagon develop a detailed psychological profile of you? Do you think they would be shy in exploiting such a valuable source of personal data?

### AIDS Awareness

PSYOP in the past, however, often was used to support U.S. Government public diplomacy and information objectives with non-adversarial audiences. These actions include counter-drug, demining and AIDS awareness programs in friendly countries." [emphasis mine] - 25

It is a minor point in the context of this document, but it is worth reflecting on why US military PSYOP were used for AIDS awareness.

Are There Any Limits to Information Warfare?

An obvious question arises from the description of PSYOP described by the Information Operation Roadmap, are there any limits? Can PSYOP be conducted on the American public or just foreign audiences? On adversaries or non-adversaries? Can they be performed during peacetime? [My next article](#) will attempt to show just how few limits there actually are.



# **The Grand Chessboard**

## **The Grand Chessboard Part 1**

Controlling Eurasia With American Imperial Power

### **From The Grand Chessboard:**

"In brief, for the United States, Eurasian geostrategy involves the purposeful management of geostrategically dynamic states and the careful handling of geopolitically catalytic states, in keeping with the twin interests of America in the short-term preservation of its unique global power and in the long-run transformation of it into increasingly institutionalized global cooperation. To put it in a terminology that harkens back to the more brutal age of ancient empires, the three grand imperatives of imperial geostrategy are to prevent collusion and maintain security dependence among the vassals, to keep tributaries pliant and protected, and to keep the barbarians from coming together." - 40

"...the issue of how a globally engaged America copes with the complex Eurasian power relationships - and particularly whether it prevents the emergence of a dominant and antagonistic Eurasian power -- remains central to America's capacity to exercise global primacy." - xiii

"A geostrategic issue of crucial importance is posed by China's emergence as a major power. The most appealing outcome would be to co-opt a democratizing and free-marketing China into a larger Asian regional framework of cooperation." - 54

"In effect, Japan should be America's global partner in tackling the new agenda of world affairs. A regionally preeminent China should become America's Far Eastern anchor in the more traditional domain of power politics, helping thereby to foster a Eurasian balance of power, with Greater China in Eurasia's East matching in that respect the role of an enlarging Europe in Eurasia's West." - 193

### **False Choice**

Like a good con man, Brzezinski insists that there is only one alternative to American imperial domination of Eurasia and thus the world. Of course, there is little time to take advantage of this "narrow window of historical opportunity".

"In brief, America as the world's premier power does face a narrow window of historical opportunity. The present moment of relative global peace may be short lived. This prospect underlines the urgent need for an American engagement in the world that is deliberately focused on the enhancement of international geopolitical stability..." - 213

"The sudden emergence of the first and only global power has created a situation in which an equally quick end to its supremacy -- either because of America's withdrawal from the world or because of the sudden emergence of a successful rival -- would produce massive international instability. In effect, it would prompt global anarchy." [emphasis mine] - 30

"In that context, for some time to come -- for more than a generation -- America's status as the world's premier power is unlikely to be contested by any single challenger. No nation-state is likely to match America in the four key dimensions of power (military, economic, technological, and cultural) that cumulatively produce decisive global political clout. Short of a deliberate or unintentional American abdication, the only real alternative to American global leadership in the foreseeable future is international anarchy. In that respect, it is correct to assert that America has become, as President Clinton put it, the world's "indispensable nation." " [emphasis mine] - 195

### **The Legacy of American Imperialism is United Nations Control**

"Accordingly, once American leadership begins to fade, America's current global predominance is unlikely to be replicated by any single state. Thus, the key question for the future is "What will America bequeath to the world as the enduring legacy of its primacy?" " - 210

"Meeting these challenges is America's burden as well as its unique responsibility. Given the reality of American democracy, an effective response will require generating a public understanding of the continuing importance of American power in shaping a widening framework of stable geopolitical cooperation, one that simultaneously averts global anarchy and successfully defers the emergence of a new power challenge. These two goals-- averting global anarchy and impeding the emergence of a power rival-- are inseparable from the longer-range definition of the purpose of America's global engagement, namely, that of forging an enduring framework of global geopolitical cooperation." [emphasis mine] - 214

"In brief, the U.S. policy goal must be unapologetically twofold: to perpetuate America's own dominant position for at least a generation and preferably longer still; and to create a geopolitical framework that can absorb the inevitable shocks and strains of social-political change while evolving into the geopolitical core of shared responsibility for peaceful global management. A prolonged phase of gradually expanding cooperation with key Eurasian partners, both stimulated and arbitrated by America, can also help to foster the preconditions for an eventual upgrading of the existing and increasingly antiquated UN [United Nations] structures. A new distribution of responsibilities and privileges can then take into account the changed realities of global power, so drastically different from those of 1945." [emphasis mine] - 215

### **In Closing**

My [next article](#) will examine the obstacles to the effective use of American imperial power as well as the methods described by Brzezinski to be used to guide the world into this new system including the necessary decay of American primacy.

A fitting way to end this article is with the final paragraph from The Grand Chessboard:

"In the course of the next several decades, a functioning structure of global cooperation, based on geopolitical realities, could thus emerge and gradually assume the mantle of the

world's current "regent," which has for the time being assumed the burden of responsibility for world stability and peace. Geostrategic success in that cause would represent a fitting legacy of America's role as the first, only, and last truly global superpower." - 215

# Cultural Decay and Motivating Empire

## The Grand Chessboard Part 2

Brent Jessop - [Knowledge Driven Revolution.com](http://KnowledgeDrivenRevolution.com)

October 8, 2007

Zbigniew Brzezinski's described in his book *The Grand Chessboard: American Primacy and Its Geostrategic Imperatives* (1997), how the focus of American global primacy should be to unify the world under the dictates of the United Nations. This was described in my first article entitled [America's Role as the First, Only, and Last Truly Global Superpower](#).

There are many problems associated with the emergence of the United Nations out of the ashes of the American empire. Brzezinski makes clear his disdain for the limitations that "populist democracy" puts on his desired movements around the Eurasian chessboard and his revulsion at the potential for an "impotent global power".

"It is also a fact that America is too democratic at home to be autocratic abroad. This limits the use of America's power, especially its capacity for military intimidation. Never before has a populist democracy attained international supremacy. But the pursuit of power is not a goal that commands popular passion" [emphasis mine] - 35

"A genuinely populist democracy has never before attained international supremacy. The pursuit of power and especially the economic costs and human sacrifice that the exercise of such power often requires are not generally congenial to democratic instincts. Democratization is inimical to imperial mobilization." [emphasis mine] - 210

"Indeed, the critical uncertainty regarding the future may well be whether America might become the first superpower unable or unwilling to wield its power. Might it become an impotent global power?" - 210

### Four Key Dimensions of Power

"In that context, for some time to come-- for more than a generation-- America's status as the world's premier power is unlikely to be contested by any single challenger. No nation-state is likely to match America in the four key dimensions of power (military, economic, technological, and cultural) that cumulatively produce decisive global political clout." [emphasis mine] - 195

Little needs to be said about the first three dimensions of power; military, economic and technological. The fourth dimension, culture, is very important and rarely given appropriate attention. Brzezinski and the elite above and around him are well aware of the power of the

creation and manipulation of culture. It is an essential component to convincing the American public to execute the elite designed imperial goals as well as the eventual and necessary removal of American primacy to make way for the emergence of the United Nations' rise to dominance.

### **American Culture and the Demise of Empire**

The current culture in America is aimed at the ruination of the American society and the empire few Americans realize they are a part of. This process requires many different things, but Brzezinski highlights the major themes; lack of association with empirical accomplishments and goals, lack of social cohesion, individual decadence, etc.

"Moreover, most Americans by and large do not derive any special gratification from their country's new status as the sole global superpower. Political "triumphalism" connected with America's victory in the Cold War has generally tended to receive a cold reception" - 36

"More generally, cultural change in America may also be uncongenial to the sustained exercise abroad of genuinely imperial power. That exercise requires a high degree of doctrinal motivation, intellectual commitment, and patriotic gratification. Yet the dominant culture of the country has become increasingly fixated on mass entertainment that has been heavily dominated by personally hedonistic and socially escapist themes. The cumulative effect has made it increasingly difficult to mobilize the needed political consensus on behalf of sustained, and also occasionally costly, American leadership abroad. Mass communications have been playing a particularly important role in that regard, generating a strong revulsion against any selective use of force that entails even low levels of casualties." [emphasis mine] - 211

"In addition, both America and Western Europe have been finding it difficult to cope with the cultural consequences of social hedonism and the dramatic decline in the centrality of religious-based values in society. (The parallels with the decline of the imperial systems summarized in chapter 1 [Rome for example] are striking in that respect.) The resulting cultural crisis has been compounded by the spread of drugs and, especially in America, by its linkage to the racial issue. Lastly, the rate of economic growth is no longer able to keep up with growing material expectations, with the latter stimulated by a culture that places a premium on consumption." - 212

### **Proper Motivation**

Brzezinski's geostrategic imperatives will require a final surge for the dying American empire. To accomplish this, he recognizes the need for the sudden emergence of a "direct external threat".

"Moreover, as America becomes an increasingly multicultural society, it may find it more difficult to fashion a consensus on foreign policy issues, except in the circumstances of a truly massive and widely perceived direct external threat. Such a consensus generally existed throughout World War II and even during the Cold War." [emphasis mine] - 211

"It is also a fact that America is too democratic at home to be autocratic abroad. This limits the use of America's power, especially its capacity for military intimidation. Never before has a populist democracy attained international supremacy. But the pursuit of power is not a goal

that commands popular passion, except in conditions of a sudden threat or challenge to the public's sense of domestic well-being. The economic self-denial (that is, defense spending) and the human sacrifice (casualties even among professional soldiers) required in the effort are uncongenial to democratic instincts. Democracy is inimical to imperial mobilization." [emphasis mine] - pg 35

This was provided four years later by the attacks of 9/11.

### **Terrorist threat**

Brzezinski does however highlight nicely the inherent feebleness of today's direct external threat - Islamic fundamentalism.

"A possible challenge to American primacy from Islamic fundamentalism could be part of the problem in this unstable region. By exploiting religious hostility to the American way of life and taking advantage of the Arab-Israeli conflict, Islamic fundamentalism could undermine several pro-Western Middle Eastern governments and eventually jeopardize American regional interests, especially in the Persian Gulf. However, without political cohesion and in the absence of a single genuinely powerful Islamic state, a challenge from Islamic fundamentalism would lack a geopolitical core and would thus be more likely to express itself through diffuse violence." - 53

But, he does also underscore the usefulness of terrorism, or the threat of terrorism to push his ideas.

"It is also noteworthy that international conflicts and acts of terrorism have so far been remarkably devoid of any use of the weapons of mass destruction. How long that self-restraint may hold is inherently unpredictable, but the increasing availability, not only to states but also to organized groups, of the means to inflict massive casualties-- by the use of nuclear or bacteriological weapons-- also inevitably increases the probability of their employment." - 213

### **Creating the New Global System With Culture**

The planned decay, or collapse, of the American empire must coincide with the emergence of the United Nations. Brzezinski mentions the tool to be used to generate a more international culture required for the acceptance of and obedience to global government.

"These efforts will have the added historical advantage of benefiting from the new web of global linkages that is growing exponentially outside the more traditional nation-state system. That web-- woven by multinational corporations, NGOs (nongovernmental organizations, with many of them transnational in character) and scientific communities and reinforced by the Internet-- already creates an informal global system that is inherently congenial to more institutionalized and inclusive global cooperation." [emphasis mine] - 215

The use of multinational corporations should need no explanation with the almost daily international corporate mergers, interdependence derived from the separation of production and consumption, and the uniformity of products across the entire globe. NGOs and the scientific communities are hard at work pushing for international institutions in their rabid campaign against global warming. The internet too, is a powerful tool in promoting a global digital culture.

My next article will draw attention to Brzezinski's call for the expansion of the European Union and NATO, the establishment of an Asian Union, and his work with the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission in forming an American Union.

# Supranational Unions As A Stepping Stone

## The Grand Chessboard Part 3

An important step in establishing a world government run by the United Nations is the development of smaller multinational trade and political unions. This step allows for a gradual weakening of nationalistic emotions in the respective countries as borders are slowly erased. It also develops a sense of normalcy with having multinational bureaucracies replacing the roles that national governments formerly played.

This process is strongly supported by Zbigniew Brzezinski in his book *The Grand Chessboard: American Primacy and Its Geostrategic Imperatives* (1997). As discussed [here](#), Brzezinski makes it plainly clear that the role of the American empire is to pave the way for the emergence of the United Nations as a world government. The tools used for this as well as the necessary fall of the American empire were previously discussed [here](#).

### European Union

From *The Grand Chessboard*:

"By pioneering in the integration of nation-states into a shared supranational economic and eventually political union, Europe is also pointing the way toward larger forms of postnational organization, beyond the narrow visions and the destructive passions of the age of nationalism." [emphasis mine] - 57

Brzezinski makes clear the need for the expansion of the European Union into central Europe and especially the absorption of a newly independent Ukraine. The expansion of the European Union eastward was to be preceded by the expansion of NATO. All of these objectives are slowly being implemented as can be seen by events like the "Orange Revolution" in the Ukraine.

"In the current circumstances, the expansion of NATO to include Poland, the Czech Republic, and Hungary -- probably by 1999 -- appears to be likely. After this initial but significant step, it is likely that any subsequent expansion of the alliance will either be coincidental with or will follow the expansion of the EU. The latter involves a much more complicated process, both in the number of qualifying stages and in the meeting of membership requirements (see chart on page 83). Thus, even the first admissions into the EU



from Central Europe are not likely before the year 2002 or perhaps somewhat later. Nonetheless, after the first three new NATO members have also joined the EU, both the EU and NATO will have to address the question of extending membership to the Baltic republics, Slovenia, Romania, Bulgaria, and Slovakia, and perhaps also, eventually, to Ukraine." - 81

"It follows, therefore, that states that are in a position to begin and are invited to undertake accession talks with the EU should automatically also be viewed henceforth as subject in effect to NATO's presumptive protection." - 83

"Given the growing consensus regarding the desirability of admitting the nations of Central Europe into both the EU and NATO, the practical meaning of this question focuses attention on the future status of the Baltic republics and perhaps also that of Ukraine." - 50

### **Asian Union**

"A geostrategic issue of crucial importance is posed by China's emergence as a major power. The most appealing outcome would be to co-opt a democratizing and free-marketing China into a larger Asian regional framework of cooperation." [emphasis mine] - 54

### **American Union**

Brzezinski's [roles as the first director of the Trilateral Commission and a board member of the Council on Foreign Relations](#) directly involves him in the current process of creating the North American Union. A nice video summary of the process and some of the important players can be [watched here](#). This plan includes the creation of a [single currency](#) tentatively called the Amero, which was [recently stated](#) publicly as a 'possibility' by the governor of the Bank of Canada, David Dodge.

It should also be stressed that the formation of the North American Union is a stepping stone to a wider American Union encompassing the whole of South America. Much the same way the European Union initially began as a Western European Union.

### **Inter-Union Integration**

The establishment of the three main economic and political blocks will gradually be united into a single global form. This process recommended by Brzezinski is the exact same process used to initiate the three separate unions; free trade agreements.

"...the United States would do well to consider the adoption of an American-Japanese free trade agreement, thereby creating a common American-Japanese economic space. Such a step, formalizing the growing linkage between the two economies, would provide the geopolitical underpinning both for America's continued presence in the Far East and for Japan's constructive global engagement." [emphasis mine] - 192

"Tokyo can carve out a globally influential role by cooperating closely with the United States regarding what might be called the new agenda of global concerns, while avoiding any futile and potentially counterproductive effort to become a regional power itself. The task of American statesmanship should hence be to steer Japan in that direction. An American-Japanese free trade agreement, creating a common economic space, would fortify the connection and promote the goal, and hence its utility should be jointly examined." [emphasis mine] - 208

"A Transatlantic Free Trade Agreement, already advocated by a number of prominent Atlantic leaders, could also mitigate the risk of growing economic rivalry between a more united EU and the United States. In any case, the EU's eventual success in burying the centuries-old European nationalist antagonisms, with their globally disruptive effects, would be well worth some gradual diminution in America's decisive role as Eurasia's current arbitrator." [emphasis mine] - 200

Once this process fully takes hold and American primacy fades the United Nations will emerge as a global government.

## Interdependence and the Luxury of War The Grand Chessboard Part 4

The following is a series of loosely linked topics taken from Zbigniew Brzezinski's book *The Grand Chessboard: American Primacy and Its Geostrategic Imperatives* (1997). These topics did not fit in to my previous articles about this book but are important topics in their own right and still should be addressed.

The first three articles in this series described the [use of American imperial power](#) to bring about world government, the [techniques used](#) to bring about the fall of the American empire and the rise of the United Nations, and [the purpose of supranational unions](#) within that agenda.

### War, a Luxury of the Poor

War is an extraordinary tool for changing the culture of nations into the designs of the elite. The side being attacked and the side doing the attacking are both drastically altered by the process. With this in mind, the statement by Brzezinski, highlighted below, is referring to the usefulness of war to the elite of those countries and is coldly serious.

From *The Grand Chessboard*:

"That lack of confidence has been intensified by widespread disappointment with the consequences of the end of the Cold War. Instead of a "new world order" based on consensus and harmony, "things which seemed to belong to the past" have all of a sudden become the future. Although ethnic-national conflicts may no longer pose the risk of a central war, they do threaten the peace in significant parts of the globe. Thus, war is not likely to become obsolete for some time to come. With the more-endowed nations constrained by their own

higher technological capacity for self-destruction as well as by self-interest, **war may have become a luxury that only the poor peoples of this world can afford**. In the foreseeable future, the impoverished two-thirds of humanity may not be motivated by the restraint of the privileged." [emphasis mine] - 213

### **Welfare State**

"By the mid-nineties, however, these impulses had faded. Economic recovery by and large has been achieved; if anything, **the problem Europe increasingly faces is that of an excessively burdensome welfare system** that is sapping its economic vitality..." [emphasis mine] - 60

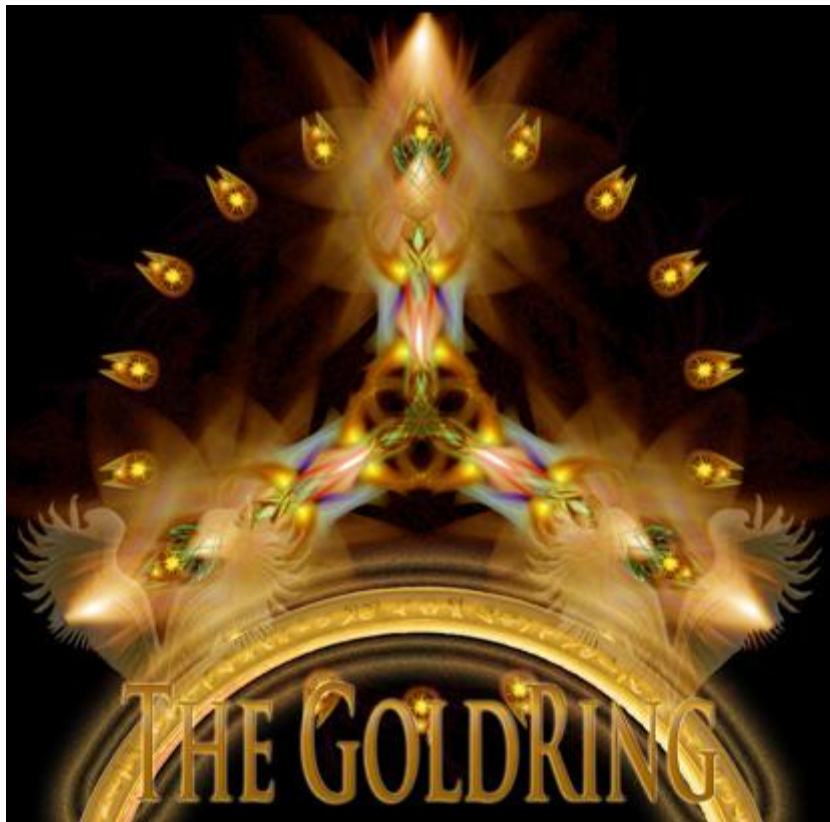
I highlighted the above quote by Brzezinski because he is currently a [top foreign policy advisor](#) to the Barack Obama's campaign to be the Democratic party's presidential candidate. Would those words not flow nicely out of an angry right-wing TV commentator? Just one more reason not to believe in the false left-right paradigm.

### **Global Interdependence**

One of the favourite buzzwords, never too far from the lips of the globalists, is interdependence. Brzezinski demonstrates that the real purpose is to create dependence, and therefore servitude to the organizing body. He discusses this in the context of the break up of the Soviet Union.

"In its narrowest form, the "near abroad" priority involved the perfectly reasonable proposition that Russia must first concentrate on relations with the newly independent states, especially as all of them remained tied to Russia by the realities of the **deliberately fostered Soviet policy of promoting economic interdependence** among them. That made both economic and geopolitical sense. The "common economic space," of which the new Russian leaders spoke often, was a reality that could not be ignored by the leaders of the newly independent states. **Cooperation, and even some integration, was an economic necessity**. Thus, it was not only normal but desirable to promote joint CIS [Commonwealth of Independent States] institutions in order to reverse the economic disruptions and fragmentation produced by the political breakup of the Soviet Union." [emphasis mine] - 106

# Goldring Text



GAME of ENLIGHTENMENT

# The Game Begins: DVD 01-01 #GR1A

Today is the start of a new game.

It is designed to change the world. It all begins with you and your desire.

\*In the World as we know it, there exists a Black Alliance of Elitists who have gained control over the monetary system and over the centuries, systematically taken over all levels of society, government and the world's civilization. This Black Alliance is made up of duplicitous evil, uncaring monsters who have created wars, depressions, plagues, revolutions and genocide to insure their control is invincible and their power is without limit.

The elitists who control the Black Alliance have centralized banking in order to dictate their visions to their minions, sycophants and puppets in government, the military, mass-media, education and industry. With the influence of unlimited currency they have en-slaved the population and reduced culture to a line item and civilization to a liability. This Black Alliance of elitists Steal, Lie, Cheat, Intimidate, Bully, Conspire, Befriend, Promise, Contradict, Confuse, Capitulate, Counterattack, Deceive, Enslave and Legislate to take away your Money, Freedom and Sovereignty with Contracts, Laws, Taxes, Interest, Insurance, Religion, Crime, Opportunity, Disease, Regulations, Education, Requirements, Inflation, Accidents, Conflicts, Strikes, Licenses, Lawsuits, Wars, Disasters, Divorce, Bureaucracy, Welfare, Police Actions, Inflation, Rules, Judgments, Arbitrations, Credit, Devaluation and every sort of Hideous Real Life Problems.

The end game is the reduction and elimination of all rights and freedom to a controlled totalitarian state. Sovereign activity is forbidden in a future vision of the world where actions are watched, controlled and regulated by this invisible Black Alliance. It would take lifetimes for us to discover and reveal all of the ways in which they have enslaved the population with lies, fake history, mindless entertainment, indoctrination, propaganda, disinformation, mind control, subliminal messaging, weapons of mass distraction, drugs, advertising, brainwashing, patriotism, fear, terrorism, corruption, greed, food additives, deceit, force, nationalism, dishonor, despair and dis-empowerment.

## The Rules of the Game: DVD 01-02 #GR1B

The Game begins once the player sees the end of the game is scarcity, poverty, depression and the fascist control of the few over the rights of the many. The Game starts when there is a realization that the biggest lie and the biggest theft was the willing enslavement of each individual to a corruption beyond the scope of comprehension, the discovery that the power that is held by the elitist is based on the giving up of each individual's sacred labors and the fruits thereof.

When the evils of the fiat money system are discovered, understood or felt there is a realization that money does not come from a building, a government, or from a so-called powerful or rich person but it comes from the value of each individual's labor, and the moment there is an agreement that abundance is the natural and sovereign right of everyone on the planet to have what is created by their effort, and to be free of enslavement by those who would use their will over another. The idea of freedom and prosperity comes into the minds of those that feel and wish for power to create their own destiny. When this happens the Game begins between the Sovereign Individual versus the Black Alliance.

To start the Game---this is the hardest part as you are alone, broke, scared, defeated, depressed and worried about the future. The central banks, government, the legal system, the police, the taxing authorities, everything is conspired against you. You wake up one day and you begin to realize this and your first reaction is SHOCK. You can't believe that the government, your church, your local Peace officer and all the corporations and even the teachers in the schools and everything on television has been orchestrated to keep you stupid, fearful and weak.

In this state of SHOCK you just sit and stare at the newspapers, the television, the Internet, and listen to others in disbelief. How could this have happened to the greatest country in the world? How could this have happened to every country in the world? What can I, one person, do about this? What is going to happen to my family? This can't be true, but it is, and once you have broken through the shock phase you reach anger from the betrayal of those who have sent your fathers, brothers, sons, sisters, daughters and mothers to war to die in battle for the profit of the few.

You will feel rage for the companies that have polluted the landscapes for corporate profits for their investors and killed millions before their time with toxins and poisons. The anger will turn to vengeance and revenge against those who have lied, stolen and damaged everything you hold dear and valuable. In this rage you will begin to see that this Black Alliance stands behind almost every problem that has occurred and the unimaginable extent of their influences brings you to a fear and frustration that cannot be measured.

Once you have felt the rage, the hate, the obsession to find out the truth of this conspiracy to cause agony for profit and selfish purposes you cannot handle it seeing the wounds, the suffering and agony caused by these patrons of death and destruction for profit. You dissociate with reality and become a paranoid schizophrenic. It is here you appear crazy to your peers, where your paranoia takes on seemingly radical, irrational, bizarre, senseless beliefs, and those who used to find you agreeable and nice now find you a dangerous lunatic with perhaps even psychotic tendencies, and that is not all.

You begin to believe the half-baked conspiracy theories about the Illuminati, secret government organizations, and reading other crazy things written by equally crazy people about the Lincoln and Kennedy assassinations, Oklahoma City, Iran Contra, WACO, Pearl Harbor, 911, Iraq, UFO's, HAARP, chemtrails, Crop Circles, Area 51, astral planes, mediums, psychics, Atlantis, other dimensions filled with beings who participate in our reality. At this point you doubt your own sanity and wish you could go back to believing your elected officials, your military leaders, your teachers and/or your religious authorities, but you cannot, and you enter into the period of Galactic Paranoid Schizophrenia. At this point you are the most dangerous as you have gained enough information to be not only dangerous to others but to yourself as you are not capable of understanding the totality of what is occurring to your world.

You begin to drift further from reality, floating in a plasma of other souls trapped in the search for answers within a box with no exit. You now see aliens and hear voices and find it hard to believe in any messages you receive from your former reality. There is a gift in this place if you can be still, quiet and meditate to find that peace. But in most cases the pain of realizing that the world is being dominated by an alien race of cold blooded reptilians who have in their power the ability to destroy the planet in apocalyptic proportions, or to slowly poison it, eliminate 90% of the present population so they can safely enslave those who survive the planned pandemic holocaust or nuclear annihilation or weather catastrophe and/or some other planetary process of extermination of people who are unnecessary to the survival and profitability of the Black Alliance.

At this point you go into a Catatonic Universal Depression where the hopelessness, despair and feeling of the void begins to overtake you as you slip into unconsciousness and the suppression of all emotions. In this stasis of feeling the images that are broadcast through the media propaganda



channels hit your unfeeling eyes and your stone heart with no effect. You are dead to the world, yourself and to the life itself, betrayed by those who you trusted, lied to by those you gave power to and conspired against in secret by those who said they would protect you from the evil they created to make you weak.

Now you are lost in the wilderness with no compass and no help with only the last few breaths of air within your shallow lungs that vibrate rapidly and inconsistently as this state of total denial of reality is your first choice and the path out of darkness is impossible. In total darkness the void covers you with its dull blackness and you prepare to be assimilated into nothingness where you reach the end. Your anger ends and slowly your courage returns. A spark of light, an idea comes into your head and you back away from the abyss and see that as long as you breathe and want something you can be a player. This is a game and you want to win. A question is the first thing that comes into your mind. What do I want? Then another. What do I have?

And then you have begun the game because you are thinking for yourself and seeing what you want and what you have. You have now become a player, you are now a TRADER. You are now free to find others to begin the game with. You cannot play alone, and you are not alone. In this game you are only in control of your wants and your needs, but you are in total control of what you have and what you want.

You begin to awake from the nightmare and see that the power brokers, the central bankers, the corporations and the governments are all part of the same world you are in and they rely on one thing. That one thing is the people of the world---what is called the constituency. This is where the power is and this is the public power which can bring about the revolution you believe is possible. You know the secret. You must work to bring together a conspiracy of participants who have been through the same realizations and understand the importance of creating a new world. So you must first start the Game by becoming a sovereign individual. And so, it Begins.

The Dark Covenant 01: DVD 01-01 #GR2A

The Secret Covenant of the Black Alliance

The world is part of an illusion so large, so vast it escapes the perception of all but those who have wielded power for their dark benefit. Even so, their insanity keeps the lords of this power from any consciousness of their derangement. Those of humanity who see are thought of as insane. The illusion is made with separate fronts to prevent anyone from seeing the connections between those who plot and create evil. They behave as if they are not connected to keep the illusion alive. Their goal is accomplished one drop at a time so as never to bring suspicion upon themselves. This prevents us from seeing the changes as they occur to our world. They always stand above the relative field of human experience for they exist within a secret covenant of what appears to be an absolute power. They work together, and always remain bound by blood and secrecy.

Death comes to those who speak of the secret or who challenge them directly. They keep the life

spans of humanity short and their minds weak while pretending to do the opposite. They use knowledge of science and technology in subtle ways so humanity never sees what is happening. They use soft metals, aging accelerators and sedatives in food and water and the air. Humanity is blanketed by poisons everywhere they turn. The soft metals cause people to lose their minds. They promise to find a cure from their many fronts, yet they feed us more poisons. The poisons are absorbed through the skin and the mouth. They destroy human minds and reproductive systems. From all this children are born dead and the information is concealed.

The poisons are hidden in everything that surrounds us. In what we drink, eat, breathe and wear. They are ingenious in dispensing the poisons. They teach that poisons are good with advertising using fun images and hypnotic musical tones. They enlist famous celebrities to push poisons. These products are being used in film, and those who grow accustomed to them will never know their true effect.

When you give birth they inject poisons into the blood of our children and convince us it is for our own good. They start early on when our minds are young. They target our children with what children love most, sweet things. When our teeth decay they fill us with metals that will kill our mind and steal our future. When our ability to learn has been affected they create medicine that will make us sicker and cause other diseases for which they create yet even more medicine. They render us docile and weak before their power. We grow depressed, slow and appease, and when we go to them for help, they give us more poison. They focus our attention towards money and material goods so that we may never connect with our inner self. They distract us with fornication, external pleasures and games so we may never be one with the Oneness of it all. Our minds belong to them, and we do as they say. If we refuse, they will find ways to implement mind-altering technology into our lives. They use fear as a weapon. They establish governments, and establish oppositions within them. They own both sides. They always hide objectives but carry out plans.

We perform labor for them and they prosper from our toil. Their families never mix with humanity and they keep their blood pure and evil always, for it is their way. They make us kill each other when it suits them. They keep us separated from the Oneness by dogma and religion. They control all aspects of our lives and tell us what to think and how. They guide us gently, and gently letting us think that we are guiding ourselves. They foment animosity between us through our factions. When a light shall shine among us they extinguish it by ridicule or death, whichever suits them best. They make us rip each others hearts apart and kill our own children. They accomplish this by using hate as their ally, anger as their friend. The hate they generate blinds us, totally, and never do we see that from our conflict they emerge as our rulers.

They are busy getting us to kill each other. They bathe in our blood and we kill our neighbor for as long as they see fit. They benefit greatly from this, for we do not see them. For we cannot see them. They continue to prosper from our wars and our deaths. They repeat this over and over until their ultimate goal is accomplished. They continue to make us live in fear and anger through mind control with images and sounds. They use all the tools they have to accomplish this. The tools are provided by our labor. They make us hate ourselves and our neighbors. They always hide the divine truth from us, that we are all One. This we must never know. We must never know that color is an illusion. We must always think we are not equal.

Drop by drop, drop by drop, they advance their goal. They take over our land, resources and wealth to exercise total control over us. They deceive us into accepting laws that will steal the little freedom we have. They establish a money system that imprisons us forever, keeping us and our children in debt. When we band together they accuse us of crimes and present a different story to the world for they own all the media. They use the media to control the flow of information and their sentiments in their favor. When we rise up against them they crush us like insects for we are less than that to them. We are helpless to do anything for we have no weapons. They recruit some of our own to

carry out their plans. They promise them eternal life. But eternal life they never will have for it is an illusion. The recruits are called initiates and are indoctrinated to believe false rites of passage to higher realms. Members of these groups think they are one with them, never knowing the truth. They never learn the truth for the initiates will turn against them. While working with their plan they are rewarded with earthly things and great titles, but never will they see the lies and become immortal. Never will they receive the light. They never reach the higher realms for the killing of their own kind will prevent passage to the higher realms. This they never know. The illusion is hidden so close we are unable to focus on it until it is too late.

## The Dark Covenant II

The illusion is so grand, the illusion is of freedom, something we will never know. We are their slaves. The reality they have created for us is our prison; we live in self delusion. When their goal is accomplished the new era of domination begins and our minds are bound by our beliefs, the beliefs they have established from time immemorial. But if we ever find out that they are our equal they will perish, them along with their illusion. This is something they keep secret that we shall never know. If we ever find out that together we can vanquish them, they take action. We must find out what they have done, for

when we do they shall have no place to run, for it will be easy to see who they are once the veil has fallen.

Their actions revealed who they are and we will hunt them down and no person shall give them shelter. This is the secret covenant by which they live the rest of their lives for this reality transcends many generations and life-spans. This covenant is sealed by blood, their blood. They are the ones who from other worlds to earth came. This covenant must be known to exist, it must be written of, spoken of for it is the consciousness. It will spawn, will release the fury of the Creator upon them and they will be cast into the depths from whence they came and remain there until the end of time, of infinity itself.

It is time for the illusion to be known. They are no longer in control. The illusion is revealed. We are brought forth into the light of a new reality. We are one, and we are unified to bring the truth forward into the Golden Age. Time has come upon us again to bring forth the formula to the world and teach you of the greater legacy that you have searched and wanted. Freedom and prosperity are yours and always have been with love being the fulfillment of your nature.

I come to greet you with this Divine promise. In this time you are brought within the veil so that you may see the sacred purpose for which your life has been created. The world itself is transforming and you are part of this transformation that will include the ascension of the planet to a new sphere in dimension for your world. You are now within the realm of the Nine Dimensions so you understand the geometry of the transactions. The simple formula is sovereign ownership of what you are and your divine heritage will initiate the key organizing principles which will bring to light that which is the magic and the timing of the advent. It is close. If you listen to my words then you will see that you are growing in new ways and seeking to understand on new levels. The challenges

to your body, your economic systems, your world of inter-relationships, all these things are a catharsis, a period of purification where you are releasing the repressed feelings, anxieties, fears and depression you have experienced within this dark realm.

Your Divine rights are not transferable, for this is who you are and you are always and forever a Divine pure soul of Light. You cannot hypothecate your divine soul. It is not transferable or collateral, for it is who you are and you are freedom and life itself. The idea that you can sell your soul is a concept that does not enter into the mind of God. For you are that which is eternal and the source of All That Is. You are fully and always in complete dominion. The illusion is that you can be in debt to another as you are one with All. This is the key formula and this is where you find the truth and the truth sets you free. You are One and you are in complete union with Source. There is nothing which is outside of your being as Oneness is the integrity which combines and shares and provides for all. The Dark world of the Black Alliance builds fear, evil and control. Yours is not of this world. I am awakened and I speak for you as you must listen to the deeper thoughts of the world and know that you are sovereign and a co-creator with access to the Source of All that flows.

### Awakening

From the center where all is given and from where all manifestation flows I bring forth the answer to the questions. The abundance of your life is given. You are promised everything you wished for and you are now one with all.

There are those steps and passages which you have undertaken to reach this place of conscious awareness. It is your ability to respond telepathically to the other realms that allows this information to pass to you so easily. In this time of metamorphosis you break through the barriers and awake to experience the Oneness of life, becoming a co-creator. As I speak and know these messages are clear and without contamination. From my perspective you are pure and wise with heart of gold. This is the nature of your life and I see you in this light and you are the one who knows the way to the world.

The faces of the pain and the images of the dramas are only that which are unreal. The illusion is so weak that you can see through all the veils and the deceptions. The illusion weakens to a point where it is transparent, and there on the other side you can see the creators of evil and how they act in their own selfish interests and are without merit. The fullness of life is gathered by the content of the wise souls who lead for others and bring love into the equation.

In the formula of sovereign ownership is the ability to accept, to know the truth and to be one with the will of the greater good. With the ownership of your life beats the rhythm of emotion guiding the harmony of humanity's purpose. The time of the Black Alliance is finished. They are not empowered with any energy. The domination of the strong over the weaker has no meaning. It is forgotten pain where there is forgiveness now of this mistaken identification with polarity. Their time is past and now the powerful are the fallen. Forgive them for they are lost and hopeless in their quest for greatness. They have no place to hide except in their misery for a lost dream of nothingness.

Be in the happiness of a new soul born with the freedom to play and find the jewels of your own nature. Live in the peace and joy of the natural world which was created in the heart of the loving mother and recreated in your appreciation. There is nothing so great and blissful than the appearance of love and beauty within the heart of the human soul. For here is the meaning of that which is pure and that which is an aspiration and the glow of being. Your next step is to walk upon the path of initiation and to seek the fulfillment of the human condition to that which is going to always be the new world. The ending of the old game and the beginning of the new will be the

heritage of those who are on the path now. The game has begun and all will find achievement of their wishes, dreams, desires and aspirations. The world is changing and the time of perfection is becoming realized as has always been the prophesy.

Control lessens as the energy of the new cannot be held, cannot be frozen in time. The world turns to melt away that which is holding back the advent of the coming Age of Light. You let it happen with words spoken with purpose and faith. Each mind opens as the worlds spin above and send the energy deeply into your eyes. See the world of the time, see hope in every moment. See the greatest of all times before you as your light shines out to the universe. Listen to the calling of the winds of change, they blow strong and relentless. The coming transformation is empowered and given Divine strength. The urging of the universe and all who stand borne of it, stand in the light that you shine forth. There is the gift of forever that brings all that is to the doorway whereupon you stand at the threshold. Open your heart which is that door so that you may become the Wayshower to the many who follow. You have heard the calling.

The transformation to the Golden Age. Reality is clear, clean and creates union. Life is shared and founded on trust. There is goodness in all revelations of promise. Humanity lives long and healthy. Truth is given freely to all who seek. Every moment shares truth, joy, and the power to steward greater transformations. The partnership of humanity and earth harmonizes sun and sky, water and soil. The transformation is founded upon free energy, healthy foods, community sharing and education. Light increases everywhere and life supporting ventures assist in the transformation into the Golden Age. With faith and fortitude every disease and poison is being removed from the environment. In genuine respect for life the world is a garden of great promise. Truth is taught with perfect clarity. Foods and chemicals that negatively affect and deteriorate the body have been revealed, removed and the proper balances restored. There is nutrition and joy in each moment of breath of pure and clean air.

Children early in life are taught self reliance, examination and correct personal standards. Love guides and brings forth transformations, each in proper timings. Laws are based upon love and follow the course of mentoring new generations towards moral conduct and applying the ethical principles of functional societies in Oneness and wisdom. Within the transformation great shining lights will take many higher in consciousness. They are revered as Wayshowers to a higher standard. They are honored and understood. Each lives a prosperous life in love and faith. Through education and opportunity the populace gains more and more freedom. The Divine Truth is humanity is One and this is something all know intrinsically. All people are equal and part of the world where each person achieves happiness and success to the level of their desires.

The money system of the Golden Age is honest and based upon the fruits of labor. Rewards are given to each person and no one is left behind in lack or poverty. There is abundance and appreciation in every moment of life on earth. The responsibility of those who are in leadership, are to remain quiet and patient, walking softly in the way of the world while keeping the promises of prosperity and triumph of the Light and the Good. Every step is important in the plan to secure correct dominion of proper fulfillment of the inalienable rights of every soul who has chosen sovereign freedom.

The central message flows to all who are part of this part of this path of life in purity to achieve the ascension of humanity to a higher level of expression. The spiritual oneness of the planet centers the wholeness of each person, each life, each communication, each transaction and each idea for the betterment of the civilization of the world. The plan of transformation is for all to know and to follow. There is nothing hidden. Humanity is living its desired dream, and the doctrine of Divine Truth is easy and simple to understand. Ability and responsibility replace status, titles, authority and false importance. Illusions are wiped clean and purpose resolves to hold the energy of the Golden Age. The human mind opens in focus on the work at hand in harmony. With the clear light of new

rays humanity sees the truth and follows the light through the short tunnel of darkness into the golden light of a new age.

In starting the Game you understand that everything is about economics and economics is about choice and preferences. There is abundance and scarcity is an illusion. You must change your mindset and awaken to the appreciation that there is a good universe that is abundant and full of every want you have. It is available for the asking and it is always given. Now the system that is being built must be built by you. In the Game you must work fast to save the planet. It is up to you and only You. And it begins now.

### Visions Of Enlightenment

The time has come to let go of fear and understand that honesty is to be the hallmark of success. Honesty is honor and by that you are judged and you are judged by yourself. You may have been at fault or committed an error, but you can be forgiven when you have honor. Liars have no honor because they continue to evade the truth. As a sovereign individual you are an independent soul who can perform a natural contract with others. This world is founded upon truth and that truth has been given to each of us from the age preceding. We have known this in our souls for lifetimes. We are each Teachers of this Truth. It is not a person who speaks, but one who feels these words resonate through time. We teach and understand the real visions of our Age and not the past or a nostalgic Golden Age. It is now that we have the opportunity to be free from the State and to see past the judgments on all life by the governments. It is time that the Real is brought forth and it engages us into peace and balance. It is that which brings us to the contentment, and understanding and the awareness of continuity. We follow the path of our ancestors who have made the journey through the veil, and they teach us from the inner worlds.

We hear their names reach out and touch us, and we know their hearts and it fills us with the blessings of Truth. Between every breath we are clearing consciousness away from the present evil so that we can hear the quiet voices of enlightenment that bring us closer to the Ascension. The world you know is deteriorating and becoming poisoned. Many of you have lost intelligence are losing the glow because of the infections. The world's natural resources are polluted and the waters run dirty and the land is filled with toxins. The heart of our humanity is hardened and the body is in pain. The mind suffers from the shadows of the obscuration. The obscuration has been a deception planned by a team of Government leaders who have subverted the environment to create disease. The unconscionable desire and delight of the leaders, the ones who dictate the rules, who cause suffering to enhance their temporal benefit of dominance, is without remorse. Our people, our world and our future are at stake as we set the course to face the Black Alliance from the strength of our unity. The awareness of what is occurring cannot be overlooked.

The symptoms are blindness and dumbness to the truth and the the addictions and the sickness and the afflictions and the obsessions with the selfish desires that keep you from expanding this creation. Your hearts become heavy with remorse for what is lost when you have become forgetful, not from age but from distraction and loss of your vibrant radiance. We can only speak to you in the lower levels as your spirit is disconnected from your awareness. Things don't make sense anymore. In your attempt to consider these words your thoughts are distracted and fragmented. In every sentence we must lower these intentions and speak of your more personal world, acknowledge your



dramas, listen to your wounds, address your pain and seek entrainment with your suffering. Your disease is mental and emotional and your addictions are physically manifesting just as the world is infected and spurious. Every entertainment drives you towards more decadence, towards usage of resources and infringement and the complete degradation of life.

The poisons are in everything, they crawl from cell to cell and inhabit your most precious body. The obscurity keeps you from realizing this is not your life anymore but you are lost in a sea of entanglements, drowning in it, and are asleep to the truth. You may listen, but still your mind is preoccupied and only a few words resonate. Still, those words may touch you and may open you to understand this dilemma. To be free from the control, the oppression and the fear and the vicarious willingness to witness violence is to be near to the release. Open your eyes and begin to see that you are a lie. Your life is a lie and that what you have been hearing, and every word from others, is a lie. What you have been hearing, every word from the media, is a lie. Open your stomach and feel the pain that needs to be let go of. That inside your very centre there is a hunger for truth that cannot be satisfied by listening to lies.

Everything you see and hear is a lie developed and marketed to your world to keep you from having power, from becoming strong, from finding peace and from seeking love. In our unity we have the answers and these answers are also within you, in fact this is where they are. We only show you the way and you must look within and remember. You must begin to see that the necessity to walk in the night air and see past the illusions that have hidden your inner treasures must be your most important activity. You must become a warrior who fights off the lies and cuts away the shackles of ignorance and do so with impunity and aggressive willingness to know the Truth. The Truth is what calls you. It is what will balance you, and is what will free you from the obscurity which clouds your thinking. Love life more, and live with love more, and you will begin to be who you are.

The crisis you endure was created to keep you from becoming powerful, peaceful and truthful. The crisis creates fear upon which the unseen feed, and the Black Alliance supports, to keep the slaves chained. Your refuge is within, and within you can find the knowledge and be in compliance with the Central Sun and the plan for growth of the galaxy. Before you can move you must be safe, before you can use your power you must have balance, and before you can act you must have a plan. The plan is created and we are willing spiritual participants in the plan. All are willing to continue and grow and become part of the completion of the community. We are one and we find each other along the path. We go now, out of the fog and into the Light.

DVD 2

## **Teachers of Light & the Dark Masters**

Economic Enslavement: DVD 02-01 #GR4A

From the beginning wherein we were born to conscious awareness all life is given to us freely as that which comes from the source of all that is. It is from this source, our source, where we have our being and flow forth to co-create in cooperation and in Divine order. There has come upon us a Black Alliance that has subverted this truth. There is a great new energy bringing every sovereign individual into the Game to play and win with every move. Each player both the agents for the Black Alliance and the sovereign individuals understand this is the time of transformation.

This Game has been predestined and everyone must play some part. There can be no refusal. In playing you win with every move and you break through the barriers of fear, powerlessness and despair. If you don't play you allow the Black Alliance to steal your moves. You lose by defaulting your rights. They are very good at taking a player's power away through intimidation and deceit. The Game requires each player to take back their rights and their power to decide, to choose, to want, to have, to gain friends and build a world that can be appreciated. The only way a player can lose is not to play.

You first have to learn the rules of the Game. The agents of this Black Alliance do not play by the rules. They have their instructions. Begin to open your eyes and see that you suffer from a fog of obscurity, of being out of context, not understanding the world. What you see is a fabricated illusion by this Black Alliance that is internally consistent with their agenda. They are historians who write a fictional story about everything you have learned. They have built a foundation of lies mixed with truth to keep you from seeing the way things really are.

When you admit the takeover and control has happened by these most vile, evil, antisocial, selfish demons, when you admit that this has happened, slowly and consistently over the centuries, then you become aware of your own spark of awareness that comes into your consciousness and you are ready.

Upon this revelation you realize that you are witness to a giant conspiracy. It has changed the landscape of the world. The primary agents of this conspiratorial network are the central bankers and their international financiers. The Black Alliance expands their financial power by using federal governments, corporations and police power to enslave and demand tribute. In each country and community these government fronts steal using taxes, interest and inflation. The taxes come in all shapes and sizes, income, sales, fees, licenses and on and on. Individual income taxes are just one of the forms of a great and ingenious deception to convince those who are locked into a labor pool where they are essentially indigent servants. Interest is nothing more than a complete sham as the banks of the Black Alliance, all banks, are empowered to create money out of the value of future labor of the borrower and / or the borrower's collective power to repay.

There are no assets backing the funds of the Black Alliance. This is their lie. Interest is charged on the very people who have guaranteed the funds and the sole reason the funds can be created and which are created from nothing other than the value of the borrowers labor. It is a great deception. This may sound circular yet it is one of the key points that each sovereign must understand and wake up to. You are being deceived. The value of your sacred labor is stolen and loaned back to you. You have been fooled. Don't continue to be a fool. With inflation the banks loan funds guaranteed by your assets and future labor to your government which is required through conspiratorial agreement to pay back this money with interest. This deception is simple and clear. Allow yourself to see that you have had your assets and labor stolen by one thief, your government.

So in the Game there is a simple theft that you allowed and works like this; the puppet government stole your sacred labor and assets first by your willingness to give up your sovereignty for whatever reason they convinced you that you need to give it up for, such as, you were promised protection, you were promised wealth, you were promised many things that they do not deliver on. Then they conspire against you by implementing the Black Alliance's banking corporation plan to steal your assets and enslave you forever. They do this by counterfeiting a baseless currency which is devalued and inflated and is taxed by your government, and any time you play in their game they charge you usurer's interest and exorbitant fees.

The old world financial system is founded upon theft, debt and slavery and they have created a financial illusion filled with falsehoods. The old world economic systems are baseless, false, deceptive, degenerating and create decadence, destruction war and pollution. Everything that is

done by these old world systems is opposite of your beliefs as a sovereign.

#### Slavery or Freedom: DVD 02-02 #GR4B

At this moment in the Game it is time to break the shackles of lies and ignorance. It is time to realize taxation is not for your benefit in any manner nor appropriate for the development of your culture and civilization. This money that is called taxation is money that is being stolen. It is a theft of your rights and your labor and is being taken unlawfully. When the sovereigns are strong enough and connected enough you will begin to see the Game change. The society you are part of has been lost. It is owned and it is enslaved by the Old World Order. They have bribed those among you to betray your friends, your families and your neighbors in an awful and deadly plot that has killed hundreds and millions of your loved ones. The nature of this plot comes from the depths of the outrageous lies that you still believe. They have taught you to be stupid, to lose your way and to be ignorant. They have taught you to lie, to cheat, to steal and to be guilty. You are part of a plot to ruin your heart and soul.

This has been done and now they hope to leave you to decay into apathy, where your silence is increased upon the mountains of debt that suffocate your every hope and aspiration. You have no government. It is owned by the corporate minions who are the agents of the Black Alliance. Your country, your land, your future is owned and you are living in a hopeless tunnel heading directly into oblivion unless you begin to wake up and become a sovereign. In the Game the Black Alliance's management system keeps all of its property including you, dependent and as internal collateral against its debt system. Everything you need for your personal and your family's happiness and survival has been borrowed against. The Black Alliance uses their centralized banking system to set you up and steal your assets and your life.

In this Game you are born into a nightmare and have not even noticed you are still screaming. The sound of everyone else drowns out your own poverty and pain, a constant roar of ceaseless agony. It has not been revealed to you that the nations of the world have been conquered, that you are a lost people. You have lost all that you are. Warriors lost their souls in the blood of conquest and there is evil upon you. It has stained your country to the core. The Black Alliance used you to commit the sin of murder upon your neighbors for profit and control. The apparent victory you have is empty. You have been defeated again and again and again by an invisible enemy. The ones who are conquered by your military power and financial might resist and fight back for their freedom from this domination and occupation. Their peaceful lands are now destroyed, decimated under foreign domination. A willing totalitarian and stooge of the Black Alliance, you are now contaminated by the evil that they are. Yet you have failed to corrupt the conquered for they have faith that your demise will be self-inflicted over time. Yet they do not even see that they are victims of the same system. They are caught in the same game and the abuser and the victim are the same.

The Black Alliance has infected you with the designed sickness of materialism, greed, power and in your own tortured soul you have no where to go but into fear of rebellion and revenge against your temporal domination. So the fear grows into protectionism against the returning terrorism that has been created on your behalf. The Black Alliance has instituted mind control through state education, media and religion. It is here the evil magicians convince the captors that they are sinful, stupid and obedient to an all powerful God. God is strong, wise and benevolent yet vengeful and capricious.

The God of the conquered is evil, immoral and of the devil. The concept is a paradox and convoluted to render the reasoning function of mind useless in this compartmentalized belief. The conquering hypocrites and the ultimate act of hubris speak of the good of the people and the protection of their freedoms of religion, of life, of liberty, and of the heaven that is not of this earth. By being under the

holy command of God they see themselves as saviors with death and mayhem brought to the land and the Black Alliance profits in every action by its mercenaries. The captives begin to see hypocrisy through the mass conspiratorial intent and become disillusioned and demand truth. Yet, those who are this out of context with reality can't even perceive their errors. By default each sovereign who resigns the ability to choose freely and think freely is commanded by the Black Alliance to do its bidding.

Financial dominance is a method of total conquest. Most citizens have not begun to understand the power and the scope of economic conquest in this reality. In this Game, the conquered are slaves to a system designed to demand tribute as stated in the form of taxes, interest and inflation. The tribute is collected through provisional governments who have formed legal systems which legislate and enact laws which demand payment of taxes and allow for the creation of debt against your labor. You have become a slave without knowing it, without the use of visible force or coercion so that you are now a victim and you do not realize that you have been conquered. You believe you are paying for your own good, for the good of others or to protect you from some enemy. Your captors have become your benefactors and protectors. Total control took time as the conspiracy against the entire world demanded double agents working in corporations and government.

The control is surreptitious. Most do not even suspect they are imprisoned and unable to live in sovereignty. There is no army that stops them from leaving or questions them on their actions. It is such an ingenious way to control a civilization. Although the slowest tyranny to impose, it is the most enduring. The captives don't see prison walls fences or military forces in wait against them. The religions validate the control of the Masters. Education continues to speak lies mixed with truth, biased in total prejudice to free thinking people. The media keeps the minds dull and excited focusing on wasteful desires, useless materialism and simplistic entertainment. Advertising companies create symbols of selfish freedoms of acquisition of more and more things, extravagant travel and drugs. Only a minority participate in elections due to the apathy and the unconscious recognition of the loss of rights and freedom in a total dictatorship.

Without realizing it they are conquered. All institutions, corporations and government systems are instruments used to transfer wealth to their captors and to make the conquest complete. The Game has been going on for generations. The control is absolute. Your sovereigns are tied down by debt taxes and inflation. The effort has been accomplished through the media, through education and through every form of peer pressure. The conspiracy is now the legitimate elected government. It has taken away the powers of those who would do good and preserve the values of the nations of the world.

The Black Alliance wants war. War is profitable. It is their way. It is evil and vile. It is that which they do in order to make certain that all is in chaos and there is stress, tension, death and destruction. With that there is anger and hatred that comes about from the killing of innocents. With this fear and vengeance to overcome and escape the dread of attack, so they teach you to attack first and to attack in the name of defense. And so it goes, on and on until you are killing each other in a blood bath that has duped this planet for eons.

Move Into the Light: DVD 02-03 #GR4C

I call upon you to understand the dilemma of this time, to see the path of the dark is to bring the light forth. They play the game that brings you open and to shine your light. The game that is not a game gives cause to wonder the machinery behind these changes. From where did the fog come? How did the disease transform the souls? Why did so many lose their way? Why am I on this path? There is only forward and no backward. Repair can not be undertaken. The help you expect will not

come.

You are the only one. In the time that has passed, there was a lack of understanding. There is a grid break and now there is power to hold all in Oneness. The thought of the greater glory is allowable. The survival for the race depends upon the community of sovereigns. The world has fallen from the grace of peace. Not from natural disaster was the fall from peace. The change was brought upon the world by the power of humans who acted as if they were Gods, but they are not. These creators of fear have found the Game treacherous to play and have decided upon the global suicide to alter their destiny of hellish decadent survival which they have brought upon themselves.

Who knows better than you to walk the path of righteousness and truth and clear principle? What is the underlying motive to bring peace to the humanity that has brought and has been at fault for the decay and disaster? Who upon this planet can judge the respect of which the greater spirits cannot? From all questions there is no single answer because it depends upon the one who asks and the one who plays. The man who has been asked is already a thoughtful being who knows the questions that remain unanswered. The question you are deserving of better.

Listen, there is no time that you can begin to feel the pain like that unto this day. There is no point at which you can look at the devastation and know not the utter disgrace that was brought upon the eternal truth of your world. There are no words to speak to your compatriots. You know the feeling is shared and the willingness to rebuild the world. You think the evil has passed and not listening but the principals are controlled and the gates are locked. There exists a great barrier and the Black Alliance has underground forces that are strong, attempting to hold back this inevitable change. They may continue to stop your movements and their governments have their watch upon the entry into their domains. Health and spirit are watched as death and disease are the norms in the world now. So they see the sovereigns clearly by their light.

Your path is set and you are clear to build this new Alliance. You must find those who can still listen, but those are few indeed. You must not expect that there will be many who are alive nor are there many who can hear your words or will be healed when you arrive. The obscuration is complete and the destruction of the Light of the soul. There is the walking dead in front of you and a small band of leaders you walk with. Everywhere you look you must seek out the few who are aware and willing to follow and walk the path. The ones who are in fear will drop into the trap of the Black Alliance. There is no other way for them. They are magnetized to the downward spiral. The path for you and your community is to enter through the secret pathways, to find the middle way, to hide in the shining Light. You are to read the passages and learn the ancient stories. You are to find the hidden pathways.

Seek to trade friendship for healing. Receive the liquid light and assist those who give you something in return no matter how small. There is no other way than to give what you have and receive what you need. The Source will provide. You are here to help, see the great changes and enter the world of the rising sun. In the heart of each sovereign to every city and nation all people are unified in their new experience of this time.

Teachers of Light 01: DVD 02-04 #GR5A

The Teachers of Light gather in the Seventh Dimension to send messages into the heart of the world. They have given themselves the collective focus to send beacons of Light to guide those who have

felt the call to return.

The Teachers of Light speak in unison so as to reach beyond the level of personality and proclaim the arrival of the waves of evolutionary change which have come to this planet. In The Game, the Masters of the Dark still veil the Light from those who discount the truth of these words. The Dark Masters keep the shadows heavy, the eyes dim and souls trapped in the old ways. Yet the thoughts of the Teachers of Light reach the new leaders. From the perspective of Higher Intelligence, the Prime Central vortex of this universal system has reached its apex wherein activation of all dormant potentials are released to become realized.

Conscious cosmic energy is being directed from the celestial vortex and from the point of highest intelligence to the base of existence and grounded through gross form. Streams of powerful new rays span the galaxy from the divine mind through the body of humanity to the central core of the earth. The Divine Mind gathered strength through the medium of time and multiplicity of souls on their path from innocence to ignorance to knowledge. The fundamental law of evolution allows this contrast from the lesser to the greater, from the not wanted to the wanted, from rejection to desire, yet from vision to realization is the journey.

The organization of the universe exists for experience of manifestation. A step forward always engages a step into duality as time is the method of our way here. You are brought forth into conscious awareness so that you may find experience to be a gift of vision to manifestation and to see again a future vision which expands our experience and life. It is so simple. There is life that is a vibrational relationship to each of its own kind, and each of its own kind will move magnetically to experience attraction to that which it is not yet.

Teachers of Light speak from unity and speak forth the paths which are easiest to follow and to achieve creational experiences. The Teachers of Light represent those beings who understand the plan and speak forth that which is truth. They do not see the Dark Masters for their light shines brightly. The Game the Dark Masters play hides in the shadows of the great light which shines through the Teachers of Light.

You, the leaders of humanity, you are the stewards of knowledge and power. The Dark Masters trap you away from the Light and The Light Teachers shine forth a beacon so that you may enter into the divine order and walk forth into the command of your soul. The Dark masters lock you into the zone of stillness, slowness and forgetfulness. The Light Teachers bring you energy to speed your evolution into remembrance. Yes, the Game is played and you are a leader, a guide, a player, in a body with the ability to receive telepathic messages from other beings on this Dimension. The Dark Masters deceive you by stepping forth as the self proclaimed rulers of your realm. They have taken by your ignorance the position of ruler and altered the grand design.

We, as the Teachers of Light, are witnesses of the transformation of humanity, and in a short time from disempowered weakness to sovereign strength and creativity. We have already seen this as our eternal sight has visited this Dimension of time. Yet you are locked into a struggle with the Dark



Masters wherein you are seeing the loss of power and the battle being waged with no apparent victory. An error in human comprehension is thinking on an individual level about collective visions. The ideal of the Aquarian Age still is not in residence of those who are eccentric and individualistic, rather only in of those who are holistic and universal. The principles of understanding cosmic changes are a precursor to the following of the Divine Plan. It is being revealed that the condition and the progression of humanity is not entirely a self determined journey but rather a communal agreement to accept the energy of consciousness which this era evokes.

From the standpoint of the individual who is seeking to dominate the environment from the specific understanding of this present lifetime, there is little to understand and little to explain, for this perspective is so limited. From the wider awareness of one who sees time is not linear or constant, but a circular continuity, there is a different perspective on the fundamental laws in the transformation of humanity into the higher intelligences.

What holds a person or a group back from attaining enlightenment is the same energy that brings forth the opportunities for it to be realized. Once there is an agreement between participants in the movement from ignorance to intelligence, The Teachers of Light will appear within your midst. They will bring forth the ideas at a time wherein they are acceptable to you. A Teacher of Light comes forth from a far place which is far in time and far in space as a Dimensional distance corresponds to the spatial/temporal modality. The home of the Teacher is neither a Dimension of the past nor of the future, it is of the Dimension of expanded consciousness. Teachers of the Light exist in a physical space which is represented by a world which floats in a spatial continuum and is connected to a family or star groups that are a physical manifestation. These Star groups are not a physical location, but ones that are brought into being by conscious mental, spiritual energies. As a teacher in my world I am non-physical and connected to other beings through a stream of energy you know as Light. It is known in our dimension as All That Is, that which is the energy of the Stream of Life which pervades all existence. Ask what you will of us so that we may better prepare your way to unfold your abilities and projects.

As teachers we are channels of this life stream that Is All That Is. It is yours as well to be in this River of Light; yours to be a channel of. In your networks and alliances with kindred spirits there is purpose that is unfolding. From the perspective of the non-physical guides you are receiving the inheritance of great power and there is fullness and appreciation in all true work and service. Nothing is left to chance. Yet in agreement to the timing of creation there are challenges that engage every being to perform and manifest reality.

In your science you have understood the probabilities of Quantum Mechanics, where the particle only exists upon recognition, otherwise it is but a possible occurrence and nothing more than a wave of energy. Yet upon the manifestation of conscious awareness or focus upon a temporal perspective in a specific spatial location a particle is born. The birth is existence and Light, yet it must continually be energized by focused awareness so that reality continues. With fantastic power and strength of mental coherence your world has continuity of shape, character, dimension, and endures through time and space. The astonishing timeless effort of this magic provides you with the understanding of your powers as co-creators in the world.

For your reality is shaped day and night by thought, yet you are not alone in the galaxy and your thoughts may have been in separation and kept from the greater universe, but it is now a time where your evolution will change and your mind and your body are being prepared and upgraded through the efforts of beings of Higher Intelligence.

Teachers of Light II ~ DVD GR5A

The Game of the Black Alliance is over and so the new light of new rays is upon the world.

Let the new Light shine forth in Oneness and creation. In this hour speak with clear and consistent voices. The world has followed through pain as a path through 5,000 years of history. The era was planned, and the madness that you see about you was the method to focus you to change and live in peace in higher intelligence. It is not a foreshadowing of disaster that will erupt and ruin the lives of those who live on this earth. The worry and the fear of the latter creates more fear yet there is an energy that streams to the world with a force that cannot be stopped. The energy of this fear may cause some to leave before the plan is fulfilled and in their journey. Yet in this time they are not lost to the body of humanity.

Cosmic Galactic energy is being directed to invoke all life on the planet to evolve. In this time there exists a dark force, The Dark force Masters, the Black Alliance, which is mobilized to defend itself against the changes. The lesser goes against the tide and attempts to hold onto power as long as it can. It does not have the will or the ability to hold back the power of the ocean of spirit which shall transform the world. And the time has come, for the greater guides the lesser into an experience of manifestation. Open up and love. This is not a dream. It has already occurred.

The idea that a few humans can change the destiny of your planet is not possible. The planet itself has directed this change with the galaxy and in harmony with the plan of Higher Intelligence. A small parasitical group cannot live outside the stream of All That Is. This group has no power to take and hold the reins of power past this short period of time. It looks like this is occurring yet you are mistaken because you do not know the will power which emanates life from beyond your physical realm.

The non-physical world is the power of creation. The non-physical realm is with peace and perfect abundance. It is completeness, for the linear style of time does not occur for it is a circular dimension where thoughts create what they intend to and they do so in a manner which is simultaneous and harmonious. On earth you must wait for the vibratory response and the harmonics to filter through until there is a resonance. On a non-physical plane it is simple to accept completeness. Your mind has not awakened to the next stage of your development or the existence of your group soul. There are many souls which inhabit your world and they do so through temporal manifestations from a matrix soul where there are many levels of experience. These experiences are happening in linear time in your individual-centered world view.

The whole idea of being caught in temporality is meaningless on the Higher Dimensions, so also the concepts of travel have little understanding to those who have no such limitations. In the legends of your past, the gods, the archetypes, changed from one to another. There are the ancients who are the teachers, who come to the present living ones and teach them of their extensions into the group souls who they are connected through. From here the group becomes centered in the teachings of the great knowledge which lays out the chart of the changes and these are called the prophecies.

You are learning or hearing from the Teachers, and when you listen to your inner teachers, your

inner thoughts, these words come alive in importance as insights and intuitions. The beings in your world that listen most know these messages are the ones they have been seeking from the beginning of their time. They are knowledgeable of the inner teachers and these quiet meditations, intuitions and insights give them meaning, solve the problems and circumstances, and lead the way for those who walk upon the solid ground of the planet. Listen and teach those who are hearing of these things with great excitement, for in the world there is a flavor and touch and sound of love, an intensity of feeling which brings to it and attaches to it the elements of change. Know that you are guided by Higher Intelligence when there is a feeling of peace and completeness of thought which is empowered by the feelings of appreciation. You are an able player who wishes to learn these secrets, yet you are obscured by a fomenting crisis and the challenges of circumstances which creates the fear of experience.

Balance yourself into the future through the agreement and feeling of its reality and move towards your goal with little thought of letting that which is lacking in the world hold you back from existing in the future vision of evolved consciousness. The genuineness of intuition is heralded by ancient sayings, secret arcane knowledge, and of deep mythic legends. The truth rides with these metaphors. Come home to the fullness of this reality so that you may speak with fullness and character, saying to the people of your world who have lost direction that there is a path to a greater existence and point to the way.

You are listening to the galactic force of empowerment. Suggest others pay heed to the timing of this lesson, for there are great works to behold. You are fulfilling the plan that was directed into the world. You are many days and years ahead of schedule. You are following a path that was set out before the timing of these events, for you are a leader of human consciousness, the hope and fullness of this evolution. You are the one who teaches the lessons of integrity and truth and you can follow this path to the next level if you decide to. If you choose to evolve.

From this point forward you are to play with more vigor and purpose in this Game. You are to seek and face the challenges and positive resolve that will define the destiny of the world. Take charge, move forward by seeking the kindred of the same light. These are students of conscious leadership, now the aspirants that form the association – the groups of the grand collective of all nations. You are a leader of consciousness and there are millions upon your shoulders who are listening to your words and seeking knowledge from the ones who speak with the clearest intent, who are the wisest ones, who have the knowledge of the changes and know when the prophecies are to be fulfilled.

The Great White Light is shining now and so you are listening to us with great intensity to these words. The Alignment is come, the prophecy is now. Where there is danger and where there is safety, it's the duty of the Wayshower to guide the aspirants. To be a hero and to hold the mantle of the king is to know from the heart, is the pathway to freedom. From the heart you are to lead, and to lead those who are entrapped in their minds by the Dark Masters. Help them distinguish the revelations from the propaganda. Give your kindred the signal to come forward and find the greatest enlightenment.

There are many who speak the collective vision and there are many voices. There are Divine forces and powers that have the intent of the greater good and in this knowing you are walking with the Angels and the Teachers of Light. The change will cascade into fullness and manifestation on every level until the world rises up. There will be an absolute total rearrangement of the world which follows the prevalent thoughts of the kindred. No longer will humanity be caught by the elitists view with power over others. Their power is waning. It is the collective power of the kindred, for they are the constituency which shall change the power of the planet towards the Light. Bring forth the higher Dimensional technology so the planet can thrive and form new foundations. You were born to this time for a great purpose and so many others have also been. This is why you speak of the kindred, this is your duty and joy which is to form the function to find and create relationships, to go

from powerlessness and despair to joy, knowledge and creative empowerment. You are that which you are and that which you are is complete omnipotence.

The power to be greater and greater and to expand with more and more wisdom, power and awareness is your right and duty, the dharma of your life and the karma which has been created so that you will reach resolution in this lifetime. There are more to be awakened, and help them with a serious resolve to do so at a faster pace. The resistance to this need for change and healing of your world cannot be understated. Timings for this evolution are set and will occur, and if they are held up by reticence the shifting can be more decisive, and with less care for the gentle approach of the awakening sun, and rather more like the crack of thunder, and the strike of lightning, the wind of hurricanes and the power of earthquakes. The rumbling of the earth should not be disregarded for she wishes that these changes occur with increasing speed and effectiveness. There is great relevance to the need for evolution. Balance in this time that is apportioned for completion.

Of you who have heard this and know that you are of the Kindred it is time that you begin the messaging to the others who wish to follow your lead and walk the path that is designed for humanity and the infinity of the mind and heart opening up with the galaxy.

And so it is.

3-Invocations & Initiations This is a featured page

GoldRing Game of Enlightenment and Abundance

DVD 3

## Invocations & Initiations

Wayshowers I~ DVD GR VIA

The Game of the Gold Ring continues with the Wayshowers.

The Game has started and now we begin to communicate in the Third Dimension of time and space. Consciousness has broken through as was expected. The future is to be released into manifestation. You are a player and join in the first group, the leading edge, the Wayshowers. You are a member, a friend, a co-creator of this game. We are equals in bringing forth evolutionary ideas and transformational formulas to other groups.

The first community of Wayshowers is a matrix point with an allegiance whose stronger synergistic appreciation is in bilateral communications. In this operational association the first group shall begin the enhancement of the right brain, the intuitive elements of the mind to increase telepathy and connect to the holographic central planetary system. Through the method of attunement to congenial thoughts within the mental body and then entrainment to consensual feelings with the emotional body, the alignment with non-physical and the physical worlds are completed. In the first group we are born to listen to the Teachers of Light and accept the challenges of the Dark Masters

and the Black Alliance. The first group's primary objective is to come together for growth and then disburse in the periphery and establish new centers of power and ever expanding rings of communication between the Teachers of Light and the Wayshowers. The door has been opened and the future is born. The new sun shines across the planet rising after a long night. Listen to the music as you pour out your spirit. It is a call to each of us to remember and return to find the enlightenment. It is acceptable to be in perfect peace, abundance and health, wisdom and wealth.

Wayshowers share. By sharing, everything grows, and grows greater and greater expanding through the dimensions. The first move is to communicate your message and find one soul who listens, understands and seeks with you the opportunity you call forth from out of your spirit. Begin the Game, communicate your message. The second move is to awake to being a Wayshower. A Wayshower is awake and so you are awakened. You are enlightened. You are joyous, you are devoted, you are wise, you are a loving soul, you are strong, you are free and have found the path. You pray this night, this day, this morning, to be the best you can be, to find in yourself the willing heart to see with the eyes of a new being.

In this prayer you change the evolution through the power of your conscious awareness to manifest your light being in accord with the energies being invoked and being received to become enlightened receptacles. With the first move you create inspiration for a new day, where you are building the new world on new foundations with other Wayshowers who are guided to walk this path by the Teachers of Light. They see this truth and feel this Oneness which is love binding all together. The evolutionary breakthrough to new conscious awareness is achieved and lived by those Wayshowers on the leading edge who are on the quest and accept this destiny given to them by the Teachers of Light.

Wayshowers are awakened and bring forth the new light wherein you build the foundation for the new world which is the future vision and reality.

Wayshowers II ~ DVD GR VIB

In the Third Dimension the Dark Ones command the fourth dimensional entities to attack the weakness in the followers. The followers find fear, despair and sadness which causes a downward spiral to close off the energy of the Teachers of Light. The door closes and the followers hide behind the door, afraid to open it to the Fifth Dimension and see the Teachers of Light. As Wayshowers your next move is to walk through the darkness and to step forth into the realm of space and time and matter and to awake those followers who hide in the shadows, to see beyond the masters of the Black Alliance and awake to the power of the mind guided by the heart of Light and Love. Space, time and matter are not real, yet conscious awareness and experiences are. The Black Alliance's scientists do not explain the dichotomy between the primitive mechanistic philosophies to capture the followers into a nihilistic world view. As a Wayshower, move your followers to see the new reality through Quantum Physics, String Theory, religious mysticism, fractals and sacred geometry. To bring them forward to the expanding outer rim of creation, allow them to see the path of

creation goes on and on and never ending.

The Game infinitizes. Bring forth a new generation of ideas born from your soul and reach your individual transformation. Walk the many probable paths which have opened up in your consciousness to new dimensional awarenesses. These new viewpoints come through the unconscious and the higher non-physical consciousness. Be fearless, guide your soul beyond death, past the unfathomable, search the endless mystical realms of infinity, go further than all the other universes and see through the veil. You are a Wayshower who has opened up a new awareness for every living physical and non-physical human soul.

The old world view of the Black Alliance is crumbling upon an unsupportable foundation. Materialism, nationalism, industrialism and capitalism of the current age is stuck and can go no further. It is displaced with a hunger for truth. Every aspect of the future is coming forth in waves of powerful transitional energy. Receive it. The universe was designed to grow, expand, and become more radiant, abundant and beautiful for all and forever. It is what it is. A Wayshower's commitment to Oneness is a collective promise to invoke the energy to release the secrets locked in the mind. Wayshowers bring forth new processes, initiating the awakening consciousness in a synthetic evolution involving all levels of being. Every aspect, the physical, emotional, mental, and spiritual are integral to the completion of this step of human evolution. The Teachers of Light teach connection of mind to mind, and the clarity of spiritual relationships to enhance the physical, emotional and mental bodies.

The Game moves on and the next move the Wayshowers take is to release the followers from the old images, feelings and experiences which have passed, and take up with heart and keep them heavy with regret, guilt, anger and pain. The move sometimes must be made over and over, as it is a sticky place where the followers can get trapped in their own ideas for timeless eternities. The trap is a small dark circle of inward consciousness. It loops and loops lower and lower on the emotional scale heading through depression, fear and hatred to powerlessness in the dark ignorance of a doorless prison. A Wayshower for a darkened soul first must bring community spirit and loving family. To bring the darkened soul of a lost follower into the Light, the Wayshower needs to develop telepathic and empathic communication abilities. Intend this is so and create a seamless telepathic connection from heart to heart.

With wisdom hear the music of these streams and feel the beams of light grow in shared consciousness. Experience enlightenment together in this shared transformation. The evolutionary path of your heart to heart connection with a lost follower will bring forth the Teachers of Light to assist you as a Wayshower into Galactic connectedness. Wayshowers use universal telepathy as a primary means of connection and communication with those who are in closest alignment with the energy of the Fifth Sun.

Wayshowers III ~ DVD GR VIC

The etheric level of spiritual energy allows connections to the unseen non-physical Fifth Dimensional etheric energies which provide forms for the physical. Wayshowers are taught heart to heart connection by the Teachers of Light. This is the binding force that combines and brings reality together through unity of intention and feeling. It is simply called love. When reached by the



Wayshower, the awareness of the plan arrives and the first level of evolution is perceived. The heart of the galaxy opens up and sends out streams of love-energy from heart to heart to heart, from the sun, the collective of the Teachers of Light, to the Wayshowers, to the follower.

The great heart, the central core of the galaxy, opens up and encompasses all. The Wayshowers are the transmitters and the receivers, and fulfill the movement between the teachers and the followers. They seek out and bring forth others to see the infinite path. The Wayshowers know the way, beyond the veil, to the other side, and into the internal creation that awaits. Wayshowers open the unending bounty of the universe wide, energy streams of light and love are coming forth with omnipotent yet non-intrusive ways of continuous and abundant creative energetic pulses. The Teachers of Light guide the Wayshowers upon their paths to be bringers of enlightenment to the world. There is much to learn, see and understand as the game continues.

In a special communication, we need to focus and understand that your body is changing through the energetic enhancement of your DNA through the T-cells, which are having their vibration raised through impulses of solar-magnetic and electro-magnetic pulses. The Sun is also being propelled forward through the activity of the galactic core, which is providing for the rhythmic manifestation of this evolutionary

transformation. Specifically, the thymus is engaging the T-cells, and producing a much higher number to raise the immune system and protect the etheric shield, or the aura, from the ecological effects of

world-wide pollution brought about through the misuse of the Second Dimensional energies. This is also involving and related to becoming receptors for cosmic rays, which are being transmitted from the galactic core of the sun from the higher dimensional forces.

The academic names of all this in not a concern, but you will understand that the immune system is more than just a protective sheath covering the body, but it is also a receptor organ of the etheric body. The thymus, which works with the energy of the heart chakra, is being activated by the sun and the galactic core. This is the stimulating factor in the first stage of evolutionary transformation of the inert DNA strands into activated Fifth Dimensional groupings of segments which will eventually build together with the others. The unknown capacity of this is that individuals with private and separate bodily systems are now finding a unity of humanity being realized through the acceptance of quantum mechanics, string theory and hyper-dimensional consciousness. There is a mental awareness of the physical/non-physical reality of the etheric, even intelligent potentiality of photonic plasma is coinciding with a great awakening. This is overwhelming to the physical 3D world-view and its attempts to try to factualize the non-physical.

Those individuals who are fear based are trying in every way possible to protect themselves from the onslaught of the expansion of the new ideas which are invading their compartmentalized systems. This will continue to occur as the body is being raised in vibration, not only by the imbalances and pollutants which are active free-radicals in the physical human Earth eco-system, but also the electro-magnetic

propagation of waves of force effecting the mental and emotional system that is seen through micro-waves, electro-magnetism, and continual bombardment of cosmic rays. In addition, the Third, Fourth

and Fifth Dimensional structures are seeing the physical systems being over-run by telepathic, empathic, psychic expansions of awareness which are breaking the old barriers. As these walls continue to break

down, the openness to the complete oneness is a marking of the awareness of the leaders of the

voluntary evolutionary movement. These, we call the Wayshowers.

The paradigm of this universe is to expand in ever increasing fulfillment on the quest of life to experience and enlighten the path into the unknown. Those who walk with the Masters understand this is a conscious development system, and a teacher on the leading edge is to walk into the frontier and map the unknown within your mind and the minds of others, where the worlds open in oneness. In the genuine heart, there is consciousness which senses and experiences all that there is to know. There is a different path of knowledge of the heart.

From this point onward in the game, we must begin to trust ourselves and see past the fear that keeps you from being a creator, and a leader, and a Wayshower. I would venture to say that there are concerns

that you must recall from your life, and these things look like facts to you. But in the same token, you are given the opportunity to choose to be different, to allow the higher mind to raise up the lower worlds, and you can be that which you are. It is a time of greatness, wherein all can speak the level of truth and continue to open up greater and greater awarenesses. It is a great time, and you are a great being. You are the one who has chosen to sit here, upon the power of this new reality. All who are here wished for it, and achieved it quickly, and with little hesitation.

From this day forward, you have the right and the ability to make forth the proposal to others that they are to give freely and without respect to contract, that they are given the opportunity to have and be the talented souls of the universe which are provided for by the Greater, who is so clear and forthright with truth in every step. From the point of light within the mind, you can let light stream forth into the minds of those who follow. This is coming for you, and you are here, with your brothers and sisters who share the same knowledge and truth of this time, and in their own ways they are being the people who they are supposed to be.

It is your truth, so you know yourself, and you know all others. You are given the future vision. It is with gratitude and respect that all things are revealed, and all things are found, and that this time all things are manifested. From this new foundation you can build this new temple, this new world, this new life, this new dream.

The Game goes on.

The Initiator ~ DVD VIIC

I speak for the Wayshowers who are many, and I speak to the knowledge that what we have heard from the Dark Masters of the Black Alliance is one reality which is true, but does not have to continue. They see what they see and cannot see past the door. They are correct. We can not change the Third Dimension directly, and we are trapped in the Fourth Dimensional labyrinth of their creation. To play on their field under their rules will certainly defeat our kind, because their rules change and they play with a desire for our energy and life. I speak and ask and seek out where is our champion? The one who is the initiator of this service. The initiator is the one who serves the Teachers of Light and guides their knowledge to us so that we may speak forth this message to the followers. Where is the initiator who is ready, willing and able to come forward and tell us this message which will become our clarion call?

The venue of the game is set here upon planet Earth. The timing for this game is now. The Dark Masters are entrenched in their defensive positions and ready for the coming of the Wayshowers

and the Teachers of Light. All has been prepared and there is but one vacancy. Who will come forth and speak the invocation which begins the game? Who will come forth with the resource, and the power, and the key? Every Wayshower has prepared the altar and has dressed in readiness for the journey. The altar sits with all the elements of the work to be done. In deep meditation each has cleared away the veil and is ready to walk forth through the valley of hell into the mountains of light. There is but another who must reveal themselves with the awesome power of a magician and the sovereign envoy of divine authority.

Through this message the Wayshowers are mobilized and empowered to deliver to the followers instructions which will set them upon the road to freedom. From this point forward there is a gift of spirit which is allowed only to those who know that abundance is released when asked by the initiator. When the initiator appears and asks that the gifts be released so that the Wayshowers may move forth and give the followers prosperity, health and happiness through the liquid light of truth and the darkness will fade from sight and disappear. The liquid light which is given from the heart to heart in Fifth Dimensional awareness of sacred geometric forms creates the triangular conditions to connect the energies. The initiator has the key. The key is a simple message, a simple word that unlocks the door to abundance. The initiator has opened this door in abundance and has abundance to share with the first group. The initiator has the key. The key is a simple message which unlocks the door to abundance. The initiator has opened this door already and has abundance to share with the first group and is one of the points of light which is shining most brightly in the center of this sacred space.

Those who speak most clearly the message that is brought forth receive rivers of abundance and streams of conscious awareness from the eternal springs of well being. The initiator is called forth. The first group calls out with a thousand voices with a thousand hearts with a thousand minds focused and empowered in every way seeking the one who will bring forth the word. This word will invoke the energy to begin the movement forth and enlighten the followers and dispel the dark. The liquid light will spread peace, beauty, wealth, health, happiness, love, knowledge, bliss and enlightenment upon all who are open and willing to receive these blessings. We call out and bring to bare this contract that was written before time and space by our guides who walk with us and teach us. Our Teachers of Light know you and we call upon them to seek you out and bring you forth with all your powers, resources and wisdom. It is you who are called to find inside yourself that power which is invoked now. And upon this day you are called.

The asking of a thousand souls speak forth your name and your sound is given. The assembly of the millennium calls forth your awakening. From now until the new moon you are summoned to shine forth with resolve and acknowledge the agreement with the Wayshowers. Let the shadow that controls you move away and announce your freedom with courage as this initiation beckons. Let the coming one appear and unlock the rivers of love, the streams of light and the springs of happiness upon the world and let the Golden Age begin. It is so! The asking is complete and sent. We harmonize with the plan and rest on the leading edge. We are grateful to you for your work, your service, your happiness, your joy. We appreciate everything that you are and we look forward to seeing your love shine upon this world. It is you who are called and you must walk forth. We have asked and we have given you this message so that you may find us. Thank you in peace and love and light.

To play the game within Third Dimension as a Wayshower here are your rules: Knowing, be in clear intention, and live your truth, communicate and speak your message to your family. Expand your family to be one thousand in physical or non-physical realms. One will be the Initiator who will be the connector between the thousand. The fulfillment of the plan of creation is a purpose of the initiator. The Wayshowers become channels and providers of abundance. This is about GIVING. Very, very clearly this is a physical, emotional, ecological, economic, creative, mental, spiritual and cosmic enterprise. As a Wayshower you are here to complete your agreement and to manifest health, wealth, wisdom, Love, truth and purpose.

You are in all ways energetic, relaxed, powerful and joyous. You are in all ways rich, good, giving, and a true benefactor. You are in all ways wise, clear, understanding, and knowing. You are in all ways loving, caring, appreciating and soulful. You are in all ways true, faithful, beautiful and seen. You are in all ways learning, expanding into unity. Heaven sent and founded upon the unity of all, there is one who unites and gives the gift of freedom and resource to the community. This is the Initiator. In every way you are connected from one to one to one, wherein all sovereigns are in alignment. The Initiator is like the Sun shining forth, an abundantly eternal Light, and sending streams of Love in every direction to all of the Wayshowers.

In the center of every group is a central core intention, which is mirrored and re-created through the energy of the Wayshowers. The Wayshowers have a mission to bring into alignment that which is lost, and that which is unconnected with the central source. The purpose of the Wayshowers is thus to be in communication and harmony with the center, the Creator. The Initiator is guided by the Teachers of Light to come into fullness and to channel the powerful energy of the Prime Creator into manifestation. The initiator is given complete access to the Creator's energy and resources. The initiator commands the entirety of the Creator's resource and unlimited boundlessness to bring to fruition all the projects of the Wayshowers. There are a hundred million who are here and seeking in this place who are the Followers. On the planet there are ten billion more, both physical and non-physical, who are coming forth.

In this space for a short time, you, the Wayshowers, are asked to undertake and build your collective, your constituency, with faith, trust, truth and clarity of purpose. The purpose is to win the game. The building of the constituency is easily accomplished now as we have the technology of the internet and the increased telepathic abilities available to do so. Both will be upgraded, transformed and re-created in time. Each of you to become an active Wayshower, it is asked of you to reach forth and obtain the one thousand. You are asked to be the guide to those who are Wayshowers and have them seek out the vibration of this message. The vibration is that of truth, Light and happiness. It corresponds and entrains your vibration of Love.

In this phase of your entry into the Game you are seeking those of lower, higher and the same vibration that you represent. You are the medium, the holder of the group energy. Yet you are not the Initiator. The Initiator will come when the thousand becomes the thousand, or when there is a million upon the same path. The one will be the central strand that extends through the collective that intertwines in a pattern of the great spiral, the grand circle, the flower of life, the cosmic sphere, the home universe of our great family.

Seek out the thousand, look upon each profile; see into the eyes of those who you have touched and reach out and connect heart to heart. Upon reaching the one million in the Family of Light which we are, the Initiator will make their presence known and the Central Strand of energy will connect all through the grand design, unhindered and empowered. Upon entering the great hall you shall witness the six million who have joined together in the work of creating the new universe. It is the one spoken of in prophecy, and it is the one who you have dreamed of. Thereupon you will find that there are Ten Councils who have brought the dream of the new universe together in the same form as the ten families that are here. They are brought forth in truth.

In your world you can see the ten families. They are white, black, red, orange, yellow, green, blue, indigo, purple and crystal. You know these families in many ways, and in many conditions they are all of you, and you are connected to all of them. The group which is represented here is the White Brotherhood. This is your group and you're a member of it even if you are not in complete awareness of the filter of your physical presentation. In these ten families there are six million who have contracted with the Prime Creator to allow nine to come forth as Initiators, ascended masters, avatars, those who walk in other worlds, those who are in the physical space, who channel the resources of the Divine Light into manifestation.

In your walk as a Wayshower, this is your focus: You are to bring your family into alignment, to find them and to network, and to contact, communicate, call, create and bring them home. You are to provide for them the knowledge and understanding, awareness and tell them a great story. The great story is the purpose of their lives here. There is a message for each of them so that they will know that they are here to bring forth the creation of a new universe. In many ways we are all Wayshowers. We teach by the life we live and how we move from experience to experience. The time has come for you to find your family, the kindred, and be in the central pillar that calls forth and connects to the Initiator. You now must understand the initiation.

The followers live in a world of fear and entangled in webs and deception. They listen to that which is said and vacillate between the rights and the wrongs. They are the fools; they are fooled again and again. In shame they live in darkness. It has come to this. The Wayshowers have assembled and have been recognized. There is no turning back as the times of prophecy are now.

You have joined into this group as you were called. You are now one who must follow through and do what you know is right. Allow your Light to shine into the darkness for there is nothing to fear. You are a hundred times stronger and we are a thousand times stronger. And soon our family will be one million times stronger in our collective effort to bring forth the New Age.

#### Initiator Invocation for Abundant Funding + Power + Giving

The waves are cresting as we move towards the shore. The winds are pushing us closer and closer to our destiny. The resistance is firm but will break away into pieces shattered into millions of tiny spots of nothingness. The winds of change circle around the central eye of the hurricane which is a vortex we are opening. Six million will come to this game to play. We are the first group, the authentic ones, bringing forth the opening of the dimensional veil into a new reality. The veil between the Third and Fourth Dimensions is being collapsed so that the Fifth can accept the Wayshowers who will guide the souls trapped between worlds to a new universe.

It is upon this path we are now asking you to walk. We have lived in duality, and polarity and in conflict through time and now we are awakening to oneness in the Fifth Dimension. The elusive Fourth Dimensional veil is becoming transparent as the illusions of the duality of existences are being allowed to dissipate under the truth of universal connection. The hierarchies of Fourth Dimensional archetypes who have for millennia provided a Piscean cinema of pageantry and glamor now fade as the reality of the fascination with illusion becomes an unnecessary component of this dimension, of this time, of this place, of this construct. So as you hear minds weave through the landscape of the dimensions and whereas the entry into higher dimensions are connected to the fundamental underpinning of the preceding, there is a captive audience which is always at the mercy or under the spell of the higher. In a positive manner there is always the event of ascension and

completion of a cycle of experience wherein the inhabitants of the preceding are brought to consciousness of the higher in will and power. Those who have walked the long path from the initial stages of the single cell to the multiplicity of the grand design, the binding force of love commands all levels through infinite wisdom.

There are levels of awareness which you have come upon. Knowledge of the Fifth Dimension brings you to the completion of the cycle where universal love and oneness are found in the ever present light. Here there is abundance, so now we turn back to practical matters of opening the vortex into the Fifth Dimension. The plan is to bring together those who have contracted with each other to bring the world to global economic prosperity. It is their single will, purpose and duty to teach, share and give their hearts, minds and souls to the effort to communicate and live the truth of the Fifth Dimension. The truth is that there is more than enough for everyone in the world in the physical form to live in a perfect world. The truth is that the mind creates matter and love creates mind. From the elements first there is space, then there is air, then there is fire, then there is water, and then there is earth. This means that universal ether, cosmic-wide, becomes space wherein the mind or air becomes energized by fire and turns into emotional power of water and solidifies into matter or earth. The process begins with universal infinite potentials understood as waves of cosmic probabilities that in their process become solidified into single particles or events frozen in time and space and locked into consciousness. Yet it goes deeper and deeper until there is nothing again where the macrocosm becomes the microcosm which infinitely disseminates into smaller and smaller universes which become a circular image of the creation from which it has sprung.

There is a way for you to step in the light. See the truth and find the way through the doorway. You are becoming enlightened! This is the path of the next age where you are closer and closer to oneness. It is evident that you are not within your connected self which is why you are brought here to communicate and open to the group energy of this place. From this time forward you are allowed keys and information that will help you to find the reality wherein you will be empowered. The game you are playing in the Third Dimension is of light and dark and is transacted on the Fourth Dimensional playground. The players are taught to you in this manner where they are the Teachers of Light and the Dark Masters of the black. From here you will begin to learn what you are to do. It is to revive your sense of oneness with the other players. It is to provide abundance of wealth, health and knowledge to all who play so they may remember who they are and release themselves from the game.

First we play by moving from one reality to another in order to break you out of the spell of believing in limitations of a single viewpoint. No longer are you working with one reality but now you are working with many realities. This multiplication of realities is the first step into unification. You are becoming timeless, and place-less, and understanding the Now. The game vacillates between the dream and the reality, between the practical and the mystical, from the normal and the other side. The dislocation you feel is quite natural as you look at the facts as presented from a multiplicity of viewpoints, and from this vicarious standpoint none of them affect you to any degree as you are aware these are only partial realities.

As Wayshowers you are asked to be of great service to those who are learning how to play. You are being asked to help in teaching and guiding the followers to learn that they can win. They can win simply through the process of Oneness. In Oneness there is complete sharing. One by one each of the followers will awaken and see how to win the game by becoming completely free of fear.

Let us start again and understand one of the fundamental aspects of the game wherein there is a great difficulty in releasing energy. It is in the level of currency or money. Call it currency as it is like a current or an energy stream. It is here that you have lost understanding of communication in enjoying the bounty the world has to offer you. Those who seem to have the most money are asked to release this energy and allow it to pass through them as channels in calling forth the initiator. This

initiator is one of great substance and is of great power, yet there is a dark shadow upon this being. The initiator, whomever it is, will find that the challenge to release the economic power into a synergistic creative organism where the control this individual exerts is let go, is a great test and challenge. The initiator must be willing to let go.

DVD #4

## Ascending & Descending

Wayshowers of Truth ~ DVD # GRIXA

This is the ninth page of information about the Game of the Gold Ring.

To summarize what is occurring, the world is undergoing an acceleration of energy which will allow global economic prosperity. Nothing will stop this from happening. The powers who dominate the present Game being played upon the world are called the Black Alliance. The Dark Masters of the Black Alliance are used through controlling, intimidating and abusing the masses through well developed techniques including economics, politics, religion, entertainment, education, war, racism, nationalism, capitalism and of course democracy.

As the new energy flows into the system a Golden Ring of Light is encircling the Earth. This Gold Ring provides abundance, love, joy and happiness to everyone upon the planet. The Game is about WAKING UP. The Black Alliance would prefer that you stay in their Game and continue to be used and abused. The ones who are assisting the Earth raise their vibrations are called the Teachers of Light. They are ascended masters who are teaching through the Wayshowers who are communicating and helping the masses who are called the Followers.

The Wayshowers will be provided with funds and with energy to complete their Mission. In the practical realities of economics the money will be found through benefactors who are aligned with the higher plan for the Earth and will give their funds freely into the new economic systems which will bring forth abundance. These individuals are called Initiators. Once the first Initiator comes forth and brings wealth to the Wayshowers then the Game of the Gold Ring gets exciting. What happens next is direct seeding of funds into the families so they can experience economic prosperity and unlimited abundance. These families are being created by the Wayshowers. So the Game continues!

Until the Initiator comes forth, Wayshowers must be empowered through their singular efforts to create constituencies. The Teachers of Light wish to speak the truth to you but there is too much noise in your world.

You are stalled in the development of your family by the Dark Masters who have captured your hearts and minds into focusing on the least of things. Diversion is the method of attack by the Black Alliance. The wars, the rumor of wars are simply entertainment and drama to be spilled to keep the masses of followers from awakening. In a darkened reality you are given negative information to assure magnetization to the negative forces. The truth is the lie and main stream news propagates the lie. The Teachers of Light would like to speak. Listen to your heart and know your own truth. The real world is not the world of intrigue which is commanded by the Dark Masters. You can tell the difference by the way you are given power from the singular reality where you are empowered through the Earth. In the world of the Dark Masters there are large dramas which are all about the



dis-empowerment. What you are seeing is powerlessness of people, the elite and their nefarious control; secrets, corruption, carrots and sticks.

Wayshowers, you are to awake from the distractions which are coming to you in a myriad of ways, but all come from the same dark, secret forces of the Black Alliance. They wish to keep your emotions churning in the lower chakras. They use history, fabricated science, education and continuous conflict. The emotions of the lower chakras are receptive and creative and do not distinguish between good and evil. The system is designed to create not to discriminate. There is free will on this plane of existence yet the power of the Dark Masters abuse and inflict pain on willing victims who are ignorant of the process of creation. The negative use of creative will to hurt and wound the weak is a collaboration which goes against the new energies coming forth from the Earth. The speakers for the Dark Masters: politicians, corporations, educators, the news media and religions, set up conspiracies with secret organizations using power, money, drugs, sex, murder, politics, lies, conflict, confusion, disinformation, mystery, secrecy and more lies to enlist your emotions to fall into despair, anger, frustration, hate, powerlessness, envy, rage and negative action.

When followers are brought into the web of lies upon lies they are caught in creating lower dimensional energies using fear created by the solar plexus chakra to weaken the immune systems and the auric envelope. This allows an invasive attack by external energies, diseases, neurosis, paranoia, depression and powerlessness. This keeps the followers from recognizing the higher energies because they cannot ground them into positive creations and they are distorted and ignored. Dark Masters focus on negatives, fear, hate and always have an enemy. They are the ones who ask for your contributions of energy, your money, your anger and your hate to stop the enemy, the war, the disease, the hate. They turn the followers upside down acting like saints and seeking money and energy to help the weak. The unhealed cannot help they can only infect. As your solar plexus and stomach ache with pain, the poisons brought about by the agents of the Black Alliance eat away at your auric shield and your immune systems and cause you to be unable to receive the higher energies.

As Teachers of Light our words and influence will never bring you to despair or negative feelings which reduce or destroy your energy. In present time there are wars, death, destruction, violence, greed, theft, evil in every direction in the world of the Dark Masters. This is always the situation and as it gets stronger and louder from all the pundits, liars and fakes who act as if they speak the truth you will know them by their fruits. You will know it by the feelings that they produce within you. Remember that your feelings are the fruits of your body. When you see images of war, destruction and violent abuse the energy hurts and hits into the solar plexus, into your stomach. From there it lowers your vibratory energy and you become less and less able to protect yourself from falling into negative emotions.

We speak to you so that you may know that you do not have to listen to these facts that are spoken by specialists of distraction, disinformation and propaganda. Do not accept or help propagate the evil of these lies. The world is undergoing a massive transformation where the Light of the Fifth Sun is shining forth with more and more power and is bringing this power into the earth which is radiating out into you. Because of these greater energy streams which are coming forth the Dark Masters are attacking you with more and more force in every way possible to keep you from attuning to the higher frequencies. In this place there are so many who are now distracted. The Dark Masters are winning the battle to keep you from opening up to peaceful, beautiful, loving, unifying energies which speak truth. The truth is that there is no death that can take away life and dark cannot take away the Light. You are on the edge of enlightenment and you must turn around and not look into the valley of death and destruction. Look to the future vision of the goodness and the hope for all of humanity.

## Speak Forth Truth ~ DVD # GR IXB

Within your body you are to open up to the higher energies. You feel them above your heart and you will sense a great light that is opening up your awareness. It feels good and goodness is yours, and wealth is yours, health is yours, peace is yours, love is yours and you are empowered with joy and gratitude. Do not be distracted by lies, facts, and messages that are webs of deceit. Accept that the souls engaged in conflict are because they are in harmony with and entrained to the dramas of the apocalypse. We are all one, and they may rejoin the collective and move forth into higher realms. Death is not real, and do not allow yourself to be part of the dramas that are created vicariously yet are thought-forms which are there to trap you into negative bubbles of illusion. Listen to your higher heart center as it calls you forth and asks you to accept your role as a Wayshower.

You are a channel of higher energies where you are given the ability to bring into manifestation the energies which will transform the planet and build a world of peace, harmony and creativity. You do not have to play the game of fear, death, disease and destruction. Play the game of creation, love, faith and manifestation of your higher self. This is what you are playing for. Be positive now. Do not pass along the negative. You are a Wayshower, and as such you can be a channel of the positive or the negative. Ask yourself how it feels when you send a message. Do you feel it in the heart, or is it a pain in your stomach? Does it make you smile, or cause you to ache with worry and regret? Does it cause you to fear and want to hide or do you feel love reaching forth to bring unity? Whoever speaks and causes pain, worry, fear, hate, or uses power to threaten, cheat, steal, or becomes part of a conspiracy to hide, force and/or separate one from another is part of the forces of the Black Alliance.

Some are puppets, but most are knowledgeable of this role as they are bought and sold, compromised and corrupted by a system which is designed to keep the light from entering. The light is getting stronger, so they build bigger and bigger walls of lies, wars, disinformation, deception, untruth, truth mixed with lies, and make more enemies, more secrets, more revelations of secrets. Then they create more causes, more injustice, more so-called healers, more leaders, more good guys, more bad guys and more and more of the same conflict. Stop the conflict in your heart. There are no winners in the world of the Black Alliance. You all lose, you all die, you all hate each other, you all make mistakes, you all are evil, you all fight and steal from each other. Leave that world and join in a new game where you live in peace.

The negative world is spiraling downward very quickly into a whirlpool of despair. Even when there is a positive it is set up in illusions and feelings of disempowerment. To break through the veil and speak with clarity, to you, is to breakthrough and speak through your heart. The message is to love. The message is oneness. The message is unity. The message is to make sure you listen to those who speak on this level. When you know that your job is to stay positive, to have faith, to listen to your inner guides, to create a smile, to speak words of wisdom and to be happy, then you know the path.

You are a Wayshower, and Wayshowers must be clear and constant in their watch of what comes into their consciousness. Be positive, be clear, be direct, and see your thoughts create your reality. All is Oneness. Distraction is the road to defeat. Attract love, happiness, health and wealth, for you are the ones who will give it out when the initiator arrives. Abundance and global economic prosperity are close at hand. Learn to teach the followers not to help causes that are promoted by the unhealed. Teach them to see Wayshowers are channels of energy and never without it. Wayshowers are by definition whole, complete, and bringers of light and love. Wayshowers come from the soul and speak clearly to lift the lives of the followers to feel the perfection which is everywhere, always, and all that is. The river of abundance flows outward from heart to heart.

The world is transforming and waking up from a dark realm, from a dark dream of the Black Alliance. Wake up and bring forth abundance. Bring forth abundance through being happy, being loving, and care about what you should. Do not lament the dead; that is their choice. Do not hate the evil; it is only ignorance within a sheath of lies. Open up to the energies of the Fifth Sun. It shines for you. You are a Wayshower and a Bringer of Light. We are the Teachers of Light, and you are chosen to bring forth the light. Look away from the dark and be on your purpose and shine forth the light given to you again this day. Be grateful, be happy, be wise and seek the truth, which is love and oneness. All rise.

#### Ascending and Descending ~ DVD # GRX

#### The Game Continues

Ascending & Descending describes the movements of the Black Alliance and the Family of Light as one ascends and the other descends.

Wayshowers represent the Family of Light and are given power to make changes in political, economic, industrial and Third Dimensional structures. Dark Masters are enslaved by the Black Alliance to continue the legacy of dominance over the weak. As the evolution breaks through the Wayshowers honor the responsibility of carrying forth the plans which have been wanted by the followers for health, wealth, abundance and happiness. The time in this Game for the Wayshowers to rise in distinction and build their constituencies now.

The stream of manifestation will turn into a river of transformation and flow into a river and flow into the ocean of Ascension as it is given to all who have asked. The Wayshowers are active and need to connect with the Teachers of Light. They Must Ask! Ask to be healed by being a healer and receive vibrant health. Ask for knowledge as you teach and receive wisdom. Ask for Wealth as you give Appreciation and receive Abundance. Ask for Love as you give with Compassion and receive Happiness. Ask for Respect as you Give Gratitude and receive Success. These are the things a Wayshower must do.

#### The Descending Power

In the Dark Game of the Black Alliance they continue with a vengeance. As the HEAT intensifies Great Distractions and Grand Deceptions are being played upon humanity. Media deceptions and Incredible lies continue to be passed to the followers as Truth. Yet this cannot continue as this is a shallow and ineffective ploy. It only enlivens and strengthens the Wayshower's integration and power. Wayshowers are entitled to know the ascending power of oneness and also the descending power and the loss of dominance of the Black Alliance. The Family of Light is strongly influenced by the currents of change being brought about by Galactic Intelligence and Destiny. The Black Alliance grabs and strains to obtain small victories as its grip on power wanes. The deminishment increases as every bold attempt to fight back ends in humiliation, discord and defeat. The Black Alliance would rather destroy all life than give up power. They have no choice as the Wayshowers have arrived and there is little time left for them to continue in their Dark ways.

With each passing thought, idea, belief, feeling, day, hour, minute, second, the Dark energy concludes and disappears before the shining Light. The Dark ones find themselves blinded by the

Light shining forth from the new Sun and unable to acknowledge the future plan and destiny. The last plan to save power and the dominance of the Black Alliance is simple; the Dark Masters want to bring a reign of terror on the world and control the masses using FEAR. The Black Alliance operates this process by creating problems, reactions and solutions and they organize conflict, attacks and war. They do this from the Fourth Dimension, the emotional astral plane. The Fourth Dimension is non-physical but the most potent area of desire, illusion, duality and confusion. Their goal is to capture and place in slavery weak humans who have become addicted to personal power, negative emotions and the desire for material things.

The Black Alliance uses Mind Control, Disinformation and Main Stream Media channels to confuse and distract the masses. The weakened humans cannot distinguish truth and do not see the deeper plans of this alliance. Education is superficial, boring and teaches obedience leaving the graduates stupid, indoctrinated and brainwashed. Dark Masters wage WAR on the Human Mind with weapons of mental and emotional beliefs to enforce deception and falsehoods. Untainted souls are captives who become victims of deep and dark abuse. Their minds are compartmentalized and fragmented, held hostage, alone, separated from any peace or safety. Innocent, tormented pawns wallow in the nightmares of unending abuse and manipulation of their lives.

This cult of evil keeps absolute secrecy guarding its sacred rituals and rites of torture upon these naive, insignificant lives. Innocence is corrupted and captured for sinister purposes. Astral, psychological, emotional brainwashing gains total domination of each victim's individual psyche. They start before birth using drugs and poisons to attack the developing embryo. In corporate owned hospitals each new soul is torn from her mother's body through surgery or by a traumatic drugged birth processes. The system is designed to place the incoming soul into a state of fear, paralysis and confusion. Clinical medical procedures violate the body and render pain upon helpless infants. Vaccinations, surgeries, tests, examinations administer drugs, toxins, fears and poisons to penetrate like a needle the soft tissues of the vulnerable bodies. Human touch, caring and acceptance of natural birth are discounted, discouraged and forbidden. Infants are seeded with addictive behaviors, psychosis and obsessions. Injected into their emptiness is pain and wanting for nourishment which is denied and delayed. Dysfunctional interactions are normalized, the infant is desensitized by noise, drama and chaos. The innocent being is thus programmed to be a slave to whatever provides protection from pain and fear. Sugar is introduced into the body through the mother and even stronger doses after birth. This is the process of physical addiction and sugar is an excellent pain enhancement. In every food substance; mother's milk, drugs, candy, negative emotions, discordant sounds and invasive electromagnetic frequencies attach themselves to the open mind of the infant. Before the age of five the newborn infant is taught to be an obedient slave of the Black Alliance. They use sensory redirection, stress, sweet rewards, electro shock, television, sleep deprivation, toys, human rejection and continuous subconscious subliminal indoctrination through television and other advertising media.

This is the process of domestication. The Black Alliance dominates with force and terrorizes the innocent with violence, fear and hate. They are taught to compromise their humanity. They are taught to choose the Evil. The lesser evil becomes stronger and stronger until the Lesser Evil is abuse, rape and murder. The Green Doctors are taught in controlled universities to formalize clinical procedures compromising their oath to heal with the oath to drug and sicken and sustain sickness and profit from pain and death. Cures are not a worthy goal, only profit. Profit wants the sick to stay sick and pay more for more services. Slaves stay slaves to their addictions, to their medicine, to their high fat, high sugar foods, to their drugs, to their stress, to their desires, to their dreams which are not their dreams for they are brainwashed, hypnotized and obscured from the truth. These slaves want freedom but seek it within the walls of the prison. Surreptitious impenetrable infrastructures

are the hallmark of the Black Alliance. In every system and organization; politics, religion, law, media, education, science, military, health, food, manufacturing, entertainment, sports, communications - it is all evil. The system has these 13 distribution points in which they cross collaborate with the schools, religions, corporations and government institutions. These are the primary disseminators of overt and subliminal controls.

Ascending to Reveal ~ DVD # GRXB

Descending Towards Karma Ascending With Streams of Light

The Game is played by the Dark Masters to weave a web of disinformation mixed with truth to disguise the fundamental purpose. Every point of conscious awareness of the Followers corrupted by Dark Masters to bring forth fear, pain, violence, and images of terror, confusion, panic and to kill the child inside, to take away the joy. The Box Game is the Television. It is one of their best games because it captures the passive and innocent with constant streams of fear, pain and violent death.

The spinning of the dark energy hypnotizes the passive. They look into the miserable array of the evil illusions prepared for their eyes and become caught in the sticky astral/ negative downward spiral. The shows correlate to the fears and are meant to keep constant subconscious terror active. The core belief of dominance is taught to the weak. Images and rituals are exactly timed day after day, night after night to create emotional addiction to the negative and to the violent sounds, images and ideas.

The Passive constantly renew subliminal fear and terror into their unconsciousness. Designed and developed by reprehensible directors of indoctrination and domestication, the mass consciousness becomes more and more subservient to the invisible will of the Black Alliance. The passive seek weakness and to be inconsequential to avoid confrontation and compromise their strength for emotional suicide. The dominant are aggressive without limit; kill upon command while the weak die upon command. All lose freedom to the fear and violence imposed upon them by images of stress, excitement, power, abuse, judgment and uncontrolled desires. The civilization falls into a void of immorality and stupidity.

The brainwashing continues with propaganda of the State Schools. The dominator's control and use power through ritualized activities they join and propagate. Mysterious, superstitious, demonic procedures make these worshippers of power feel superior. They patriotically exalt talents, wealth and influence. All activities are graded, measured and examined to criticize the weak and honor the strong. Rejection of the impure inferior ones and promotion of the stronger compromised sycophantic leaders of the dark world is the method.

Rituals within the Order's domain continue the pervasive hypnosis. Mythic reality replaces actual history and the hypnotic trance controls the believers. There is no context for truth as the lie is the truth and reality is defined by the order. In a hierarchical pyramidal system the Black Alliance creates multitudes of inferiors. The Elite Masters, who are few, control using the underlings struggle with the addictions. The addiction spans throughout the civilization immersed with negative judgments, awful fears, terrible shame and foreboding of oblivion. Both the elite and the inferiors are addicted to the insanity and enact ritualistic murder, suicide, abuse and obscenity, physically, psychically and spiritually and vicariously.

Dominance and Purity are great lies, universal falsehoods to create racial and egotistic judgment. The impure and the weak are not wanted by the elitist Vampires. They hunger for certain flavors of

fear, to conquer, steal and feed upon. Their victims are a pool of collective blood, the children of the chosen. They hunger not for the weak or sick or genetically intermixed, so the Black Alliance deceives the races into conflict and the falseness of the purity of blood to implant the lie of dominance.

Wayshowers understand this game and see this is illusion, yet it is this illusion which must be seen and overcome. Wayshowers have been born to the Fifth Dimensional energy and are now multi-dimensional. In your Light-body you are integrating the influx of Light energy into a new body, a Light Body. As a multi-dimensional being you are multi-tasking in both realities. New senses are being brought into your awareness. These are the higher sensory perceptions. You are being born into a new realm, a new language which is spoken in the form of symbols which comes through higher dimensions in new sounds and new forms. The fulfillment of this time is inevitable. Your power is ordained and you are born into this time and brought into this knowledge for the purpose that is now being revealed.

As the Black Alliance has attempted to hold its power during this short time the integration of the Wayshowers has continued. Now the receptacle has been built and the trusted one has come forward. Faith and belief is now certain. The positive world is empowered by universal forces to insure the plan of Love and Light is destiny. The Golden Age is here. Economic Global Prosperity and happiness has arrived. Open your eyes to see the fullness of this time of free energy, abundance, health, wealth, fortune, joy, love and knowledge of the mysteries of life. Shine forth your light and dispel the darkness, the sickness and that which is dying.

This is the time of the changing Dimensions; a time of Oneness and unity. Together we are the Family of Light and our numbers increase as we find ourselves hidden in the shells of darkness. Shine forth that which you are as you are like the stars in the depth of dark space, photons behind the veil of matter, sparks of inspiration in a sea of hopelessness you are the gift of grace and conscious awareness. Time has ceased to be your obstacle as you are eternal and wise. Space no longer is your boundary as you are universal and free. You are the Enlightened Ones, the Wayshowers to the Fifth Dimension.

Wayshowers remember your purpose and find your kindred spirits. Gather together your family and bring them together. Find your family and then bring to them the Light the Teachers bring. You are the light; the dream, the givers of the wonders of the Golden Age. Knowledge is your power for you know the truth. The river flows always on the Central Strand between the polarities of good and evil and you are the central strand of pure Light in alignment with the flowing essence of Universal Truth. It is this flow that takes you on to the Heart of Soul to the Soul of Spirit to the ineffable love of the Divine.

Give your finest gifts to your Family of Light as you are a Wayshower and speak to them with the kindest compassion of your heart so that they may know that they are home. The Human Race is on the verge of an evolutionary awakening. Dreams are imaginations that can become reality and so this is the time to take power and to be Wayshowers of freedom

Return of the Family of Light

The Ascending

This shift from the Third / Fourth Dimension into the fifth dimension is a shock to the masses of Followers. The evolutionary change requires a complex trans-dimensional communications between the timeless essence of yourself. Desires to possess objects and gain power over others and hold onto a 3D reality cannot continue as the structure of the universe evolves and changes. Wayshowers

must use streams of thought, emotion, creativity, pure logic and higher languages - symbols to entrain to the Fourth Dimensional realm of magic, dreams, desire and the emotional feeling. It is time to rise above individual fears and experience cosmic unity of the Fifth Dimensional World. Surrender to the calm, peace and the unconditional love of this realm that you know of as heaven.

Merge and become your higher dimensional forms. Transform your awareness by allowing this energy to integrate into every cell of your being. Awake from the dream of material existence as you do from sleep. Allow the illusions of separation and limitation to fall away from your experience. Play a new game of peace, love, happiness and fulfillment. Let the old Game of competition, conflict, war and fear go away. There is no need for desire, for there is fulfillment as you remember layer by layer of your full being. Allow all the fear, tension and personal anxiety to diminish and flow away down the river, and allow abundance and freedom to come to you in that same steady flow of the river of Light.

There are no demons to keep you or your family of Light trapped in pain. Accept and rejoice in the beauty of your physical body and see the light shine forth from within it. Physical addictions are caused by judgments and infections of inner revulsion that you may remove at anytime with unconditional love for your body. Wayshowers you are here to return the family of Light to the river of all being and to flow with the streams of the central strand that connects to the Heart of Spirit.

As your world of here and now experiences pain, you are to bring healing. As it has poverty you shall bring it wealth. As it lives in ignorance you shall shine forth truth. And as it knows confusion you will point the way and the purpose of life. The Teachers of Light wish for you to bring matter and spirit together. You are here to balance within the Dimensions connecting and translating the vibrations between the physical and non-physical realms with the power of your conscious awareness. As you are now you have one part of your being connected to the Fifth Dimension and you are grounded in your physical being in the Third Dimension. Your being is aware of the harmonic alignment which is being intoned. Over and under tones are bringing forth a symphonic expansion of creation as you play in the harmonics. Allow the evolution of your fields of experience to attune to the vibrations of this enlightenment. As you attune and vibrate within the harmonic range of the Dimensions there is synchronization. Time, space and creation cease as all movement is connected in stable unity and undifferentiated oneness.

The bliss and perfection of Fifth Dimensional harmonic balance coincides with the divine essence of being. Light, photons, the Central strand of movement which connects the circular spherical strings of existence to the heartbeat of the flow of creation is achieved within the point, the smallest denominator of conscious awareness. As a Wayshower you are a giver of Light and you project this Light, spin this Light, move this Light, shine this Light into the dark, into the past, into the veil and release matter into light and into the bonding force of the universe - Love.

As you walk the path of the Wayshower you find love is the drawing force that calls the light to return to source. It is the attractive essence of matter which calls and whereupon light spins to move and return to source. For Love is the magnetism which brings the electric light to seek balance as it spins in creative effort. Abundance and wealth are consistent with love and knowledge and joy with Light. All dimensions are created from love and light. Love is the photon which acts as a wave and light is the photon which acts as a particle. They move into existence in polarity in the Fourth Dimension and into form in the Third Dimension.

Linear time is created in the physical environment. In the emotional environment time is fluid based upon intensity of feeling. In the Fifth Dimension timelessness occurs as in this field of spirit oneness connects the past and the future into a stream of complete awareness. Wayshowers raise your vibrations to match the energy of love and joy to liberate the Followers. Be willing to let go of all negatives in clear service of the galactic will to bring forth abundance, prosperity, understanding and



peace. Help those who are trapped in the lower Dimensions release addictions and desires for possessions and rewards.

As the Black Alliance loses power bring to them the higher energies through the reduction of vibration and slowly provide them with forgiveness, love and understanding so they may release their Third Dimensional addictions. They are souls caught in the illusion of this formerly dominant reality and are looping into stagnation and solidification. They are attempting to save their lives with ignorance and negation yet this situation will end in death and loss of incarnation unless the Dark energy is transmuted. Those of the Black Alliance who cannot transform out of the Fourth Dimensional polarized world of karma will die and find release into oneness through unconscious transmission.

Wayshowers keep your physical vehicles strong and clear and connect with your family of Light to share and build the light of the higher frequencies that are coming through your intuitions and higher feelings. It is important for your physical health to ground this Light. When you download higher frequency energy you will find that your mind, body and emotions change. Peace will come over you and you become immune to the Mind Control systems of the Black Alliance They will continue to utilize these systems to keep the energy from overwhelming them at this time.

You are now ready to reveal who you are to the world. You are a Wayshower and you have thousands who know your light and are building within your energy field. You are guiding them to the center of the stream that is a river wide enough to carry all to the love and promise of the age of the Golden light of the Fifth Sun. You were brought here to understand and know that you are loved, you are complete, you are finished, you are the past, you are the future. You are everything. Your soul is complete in wholeness within you. The Third Dimension is brought forth and brought to awareness. That it is part, it is a finger, a touch, a cell, a piece, something that is only that which holds a momentary glance of who you are in spirit, a Great and Shining Light, Shine Forth.....

#### Rites of Passage ~ DVD # XIB

I speak to you as a Teacher of Light and a Wayshower, and I am a follower. I am a follower of the way. I follow the way that leads on this great journey. This journey is something that we follow and it is a journey that we lead others upon. It is something that we have known and promised to do. In the coming days, weeks, months, years there is great changes that come forth for this world, and in this position as a Teacher of Light, a Wayshower and a Follower, you are here to bring about this change. It is your responsibility to find a way to get grounded, to get clear, to get strong, to get healthy, to be wealthy, wise and joyous, to have fun along the way and to bring your friends into the Family of Light. This is the message that I bring and it is the message that is being brought by you as well. It is a message that needs to be brought forth so that the Family of Light and all of humanity can live in peace and bring this world into the heaven that it is.

Over the course of the past year we have played the Gold Ring. The Gold Ring was designed so that you could awaken to a higher potential, that you would want to have enlightenment, to know yourself, to understand the elements of things that seemed difficult in some ways, conflicted in others, dangerous, exciting, happy, wonderful, constantly new and different, mysterious, mystical, transforming, educational, entertaining, and in this time it was also there to bring you to a healing, to reach into your soul and to find you and to say you are here with purpose and that purpose is to wake up the others that are coming forth very, very quickly and to wake them up in such a way that

they can come forth and speak their truth and listen to their inner teachers and awaken to the Christ energy and the energy of the great religions, the energy of spirituality, the energy of humanitarianism, the energy of enlightenment that which seeks to know the answers, the philosophical questions, understanding the nature of life, being in harmony with the ecology and following a path of humanism and in relationships where you are morally and ethically bound to a higher way of being.

Now this is a path that is the one that you have already been on and have been on for your whole life. And at certain times there have been situations that may have been compromising because of the pressures and the demands that have happened. And in those time periods you have looked at things and wondered, how can I go on because I am faced with the difficulties that are being brought to me and I have to have this or that, or be in this or that way, or I need to follow these rules, or be careful of those rules and in all these cases you have become less involved in understanding who you are.

It is natural for those to seek the mystical, the transcendent, the advanced, the new, that which excites you and enthuses you into the spirit of being a new person. That which brings you pleasure, that which brings you joy, and in the same respect you wish for comfort, safety and the quiet pleasures of knowing that you are protected and that your life has continuity and a certain amount of stability that you can rely upon.

In all these things we are looking for the way to hold our own power, to be our own sovereign self because from the inner side of your being you are sovereign, you are omni-centric, you are within your own center. Everyone in this universe lives within their own center of being. This is the natural state of who you are. When you move outside of that center, that is when you become diseased. That is when you become lost from knowledge of your own being and lose your self-confidence. Where you lose your faith in yourself. In that case, you become disassociated with your own being and therefore cannot operate in a natural condition of being part of a greater family. So this message is to you to understand that we are all One together in this transforming time, and we have a promise to fulfill to the ones coming forth, and it is time that we take our power so that we can open the door for them and be the stewards of the ones who will transform the world into the New Age.

## **Arcturian Alignment - GoldRing DVD 5**

The Great Game ~ DVD #

In the great game of creation you are a Wayshower. In this position you are contracted by higher intelligence to manifest constituency. Wayshowers are to integrate one million followers into the space of the Fifth Dimensional awareness upon the Solar Alignment of Arcturus. The Arcturian Alignment is the first major move of the Wayshowers in the game to create the new world of the Fifth Sun. At this point of time and space Ultraviolet is the most powerful cosmic energy stream of the Galaxy. The higher intelligence of this Universe through our twin universe record that an Ultraviolet beam of energy will enter this planet through the Arcturian Doorway. This stream will invoke a massive increase in Fifth Dimensional light transmission. The planet will experience and pass through a highly charged membrane of photons which will expand, intensify and increase all thoughts and feelings and actions.

Wayshowers are asked to be in exact alignment and flowing with this stream in unity, harmony,

balance and grounding. This is required to activate this increase in charge and to activate the collective hologram. The ultraviolet fluorescent blue magenta beam radiating from the galactic heart chakra of our twin universe clears the control patterns of old polarized beliefs. The high frequency energetic vibration streams out in spectral rays from the Central Universe's Heart chakra energetic new soul codes and programs as it enters the crystalline sacred geometries of the incarnated souls here upon this planet.

In linear Third Dimensional time at geocentric 24 Libra, this is the activation point, the Arcturians launch the transformation in universal realities. On the Solar Alignment with the Star Arcturus it is important for humanity to balance and clear its present world views, programs, morphogenetic fields and karmic agreements. Once this point passes, the slow evolutionary controlled temporal spatial framework will be replaced with a new framework of intense rapid progression. The Arcturian's guidance brings the immediate transformation to the new group of paradigms and provides inflow of innovative evolutionary resources for economic, political, social, religious, scientific and interpersonal realities.

The galactic changes of this momentous manifestation of the Family of Light speak to you with a greater awareness of the coming changes. These changes will create a crescendo through the Third Dimensional temporal spatial alignment of one million souls to trigger a Fifth Dimensional unification, the transformation for this constituency fullness of power and creativity. This is the beginning of the flow for the next seven solar cycles. On the Arcturian Alignment the effects will be to amplify by one million times every thought and emotion of the Wayshowers. Every thought, every emotion, every intent, every will, no matter if it is good, bad, ill, positive, negative, will be amplified one million times in strength.

Realms of Light ~ DVD #

We are moving into the Light of the Fifth Sun.

It is important for the Wayshowers to understand that they are the vanguard, they are the ones bringing forth this light and they are the ones who are empowered. In being empowered their strength must be pure, must be clear, must be constant, must be wise.

The magnification of our collective will is being accelerated a million times faster into manifestation. This beam of high ultraviolet light will create a new reality for the planet. The Black Alliance is unaware of this powerful beam. When it arrives it will increase the energies to such a high vibration there will be no misdirection and the reality that they have will disintegrate into chaos very quickly.

In awareness of this beam of Ultra-(violet) light being invoked by the Arcturians, humanity needs to steward the energy through the power of one million Wayshowers. These Wayshowers need to have focus and the ability to keep this focus as the energy is included into the third dimension. Clearing blocks and linking with the one million is the crucial play of the game and upon the Arcturian Alignment the beam of Ultraviolet light will integrate the acceleration. Reality is a viewpoint and is dependent upon the perceiver. As a Wayshower you are one who is multi-

dimensional and can see and be part of many realities. The outer reality of the physical body's senses is only a small part of your world. In your new reality of this Great Game of the Gold Ring a Wayshower is one of a spiritual universe which is not physical and exists in the invisible. Your realm as a Wayshower is a Realm of light, the Fifth Dimension. From the Infrared to the Ultraviolet you are connected to the universe of the stars, the Teachers of Light.

#### The Grand cycle ~ DVD #

The two main realities a Wayshower understands are the Individual and the Collective. The individual is your's alone and no other has the same set of core beliefs which create your world view and perceptions. In the collective reality we are One. In this shared belief system our connection is the world we live within and our society. In the collective reality we are moving to expanded awareness .

The Wayshowers are connecting this awareness to the constituency. The ultimate reality wherein the pure essence of self, the soul, is allowing the connection to higher intelligence of our oversoul and the spirit of universal Cosmic Consciousness. This is another reality. This engages the higher mind to empower the rational ego into direct manifestation of will towards physical creation. In moving through the dimensions and the densities Wayshowers are able to see the levels of creation and the layers upon layers.

Densities are vibratory levels of light as it manifests. Dimensions are worlds within worlds. Wayshowers must know where they are in the game in order to know how to stay in alignment with the impulses of transformative energy being channeled into this system. The Teachers of Light are invoking the Ceremony of Ascension which is bringing forth a new paradigm for the planet. The great move of the game in the Third Dimension is occurring on a cosmic time line. The cycles of transformation align through a macrocosmic microcosmic interaction. These cycles happen through universal agreement of the Teachers of Light and the Grand Universe.

The time line of the transformation is based upon the Grand Cycle of 225 million solar years. This is called Grand Procession. Day and Night result from the planetary spin on the axis. The Year results from the orbital motion around the Sun. The procession of the equinoxes is called the Grand Cycle of approximately 25,920 years. The movement of this region of space around the central sun of the Milky Way Galaxy occurs every 225 million years. The movement of the Milky Way Galaxy around the Grand Central Sun of the universe occurs every 20 Billion years. These are all spirals. In this spiral progression into future time lines there are points at which the lower densities and dimensions of existence can be compressed by beings of higher intelligence. They are able to operate at much higher vibratory levels. They can channel in messages that allow for collective changes in linear time.

All time intersects in the eternal Now, and from this Now there are what can be termed horizontal and vertical times. The eternal Now can be thought of as a vertical plane that intersects countless

past, present and future probabilities of horizontal time. A soul in full awareness of the eternal now, this soul becomes free from singular identity in time and space. They become multidimensional and can move up and down through the horizontal time lines experiencing past, present and future probabilities at will. In the vast expanse of time and space this universe has been limited by the universal controls. We are at the completion of a grand cycle of 20 billion years. Through this trek through space, this progression, the transition or Ascension is occurring.

#### The Central Strand ~ DVD #

The influx of light that is providing for the evolution is the re-energizing of the network, which installs and reconfigures all programs to a higher level of activation. The Arcturian Alignment will gather this energy together and bring it into form. The game is ending, and with the completion of the circle, the Gold Ring. We are playing the final moves and there is the necessity to achieve the completion of the great gathering of the collective. The Wayshowers are the ones who are to play and build upon the eons of time and finish the game.

As the Teachers of Light speak, you can understand the necessity to bring forth the purest and most balanced vibration, as you are entering a period of super energy. In no other way can we speak of this than to inform you of the ramping up of your world to a greater spin on the Fifth Dimensional level. Your planet seeks to enter the last boundaries of the polarities and enter Oneness, complete and without distinction.

Seek to find the final answers for the planet you have lived and died upon, and assist her to seek resolution. You are being asked to listen to the hum of the higher frequencies as they enlighten you to your mission.

In the same breath of life that is given by the Teachers of Light as they speak to you from the heavens, there is another force that seeks to confuse and contradict the light. You are aware of this force as the Black Alliance. They are those who speak truth and lies in the same sentence. It is clear to more and more of you, that it does not matter which side they take, as long as the result is conflict. The ones who follow are in fear, and this is the way of the Black Alliance, to keep those who are ignorant in fear and confused. Conflict is the end and the means of their existence, as they are Fourth Dimensional beings with no awareness of the Fifth Dimension. Conflict is the purpose. There is no content which is important, no truth which is considered. It is all just the trappings to snare those who are unwise, and willing to get caught in the trap of endless and senseless activity.

From the beginning of this civilization the paradigm has been WAR. The planet grows stronger and has entered into higher vibratory fields. The paradigm is shifting from War to Peace. The new paradigm is all about creation and increase. One of the manifestations of this change is abundance of wealth, life and happiness that is the heritage of all who live upon this great planet. You have been taught otherwise, yet you are smart enough to see the truth. As Wayshowers it is your duty to present the truth and to show the way through the portal, to align with Arcturus and to rise from the dead and to raise the dead. As Wayshowers you are realizing that you have been awakened to your multi-dimensional awareness, and see that you have the urge to teach, help and heal, and this comes from your inner soul. Your soul is Arcturian, which is the energy of Christ. Herein comes your desire to uplift those who are caught in the fourth dimensional illusion of variety and passion.

The light that is being sent by the Teachers of Light is coming from your brotherhood, your Family, which is bringing forth a great clearing of energy. This light will not be seen in Third Dimensional reality, yet it will be felt by you, as you bring forth the energy gateway. As the Teachers of Light

decree, the most fundamental ingredient of the Fifth Dimension is Love. The negativity of fear, guilt and dread will be overturned by love and light. Of this beam of light, being expressed through Arcturus, the spiritual hierarchy has pronounced that the Wayshowers will be given power. They will be provided with the resources to achieve the ends that the Teachers of Light have envisioned and asked for. It is given so that they may bring forth the ascensional energy to the planet. The Teachers of Light are guiding the synthesis of the body of earth through the use of the cloud of light. The earth has asked and been given permission to be purified and raised in vibration.

As a teacher of Light, I call forth to the Wayshowers to hear and heed this call to bring forth the constituency of those who are founded and true in their convictions, to raise their vibration and achieve the higher evolution. From the standpoint of this message you are hearing words on paper or electronic screens, yet do not doubt that this is the movement you are being connected to. The Wayshowers are those who have contracted before time in the Fifth Dimensional non-physical layer of existence, which is not linear time but it is spherical time, wherein it is all encompassing with a vision of an expanding reality. The sphere is not limited, but expands through experience and association. As Teachers of Light we are connected to you through this time and space continuum which is not particularized, nor polarized, but unified by the higher vibrations of this field. As is being stated herein from the regions beyond our Universe, from the mirror of this one, the twin, the central core or the central strand, that connects one to another, is sending forth a connective beam which is part of the spectrum of this pure life pattern. As this point of transformation arrives for the Wayshowers, there are levels of advancement in vibratory frequency which will be achieved. In this movement to Ultraviolet light, the frequency difference is remarkable, as the difference between voice and telepathy. Contact the Teachers of Light through the window of mental acuity, and find the foundation of all communication. This foundation is the harmonic resonance with the other, where communion is translated into shared thought and feeling.

#### The Stream of What Is ~ DVD #12E

This foundation is the harmonic resonance with the other where communion is translated into shared thought and feeling. It is hard for you to understand wherein your world of the Third Dimension has visible and physical barriers of direct empathy and singular insight by those in contact. From your perspective now you are unaware of the interlinking communication streams which connect all being. That sound and light are both vibration, and that physical things are vibrating. It is odd that you are prone to believe in physical things as existing as subjects which have reality, yet in your time they change over the days, years and millennia from one form to another. Just because it is slow does not mean that its existence is anymore real than that which changes quickly in linear time.

The whole idea of physical reality from your perspective is one that you believe in as real because it is solid. Yet it is only solid because of the appearance wherein you see it in this hour, day or week as solid, yet it changes and becomes nothing or from dust to dust all things remain. And this dust is the quantum dust of particles which will again become polarized and divisible known to us as plasma. This plasma is a deeply foundational photonic energy of which all energy is. It is here we exist in a Fifth Dimensional understanding and in spherical time of all possibilities existing in a field of being at once. It is the level of your soul where we see all of your lives, experiences, forms and time lines. It is here in the Fifth Dimension where love is supreme and it is that which connects all realities and combines us into a whole community of shared beingness which responds to the higher

dimensions. In your present state of Third Dimensional reality you are concerned with the lowest of denominators and that is for the survival of the physical.

It is apparent to us that there can be no survival of your physical body as you see it in one form one day and in another form another day. Of which one do you wish to survive? The one that is the version of yourself last week or the one that will be the version next year? So from our perspective you are chasing an illusion that hides in linear time and never exists in any real form. We in Fifth Dimensional space are much more real for all of time lines, probabilities and beings are connected in perfect oneness and acceptance of their infinity. Again we understand the difficulties and the barriers that prevent you from even beginning to understand what is meant here and you are denying this as you cannot understand nor compare how you can possibly even consider these words as coherent due to your barriers on the level of your understanding. Using logic does not encounter this type of thought process so it must be considered useless or erroneous. Your ideas are so congealed into a steady environment of structured ideas that you have a very difficult time to imagine and realize that the world is much larger than your conceptions. You are lost in a sea of confusion when you are beset with the idea that there are dimensional layers that intertwine with your own in a multiplicity of ways. That there are realities upon realities and that this Third Dimensional reality is one of the most gross, slowest and difficult. Yet there is also something within you that knows that this is true and this is why you are a Wayshower and not a follower.

As a Wayshower you are being brought to the understanding of the difference between the realities and so now you are seeing that the message that is being brought to you through this medium is of great importance as you're one of the great beings called Humanity. In this great being most of the individuals are followers who are locked into a struggle for survival and are on a lower path of existence. As you are connected to the stream you are sensing that you have a grander destiny, yet one that is connected to be of service to the greater whole. It is herein that your purpose is to design systems and technologies that allow the advancement of humanity into a great engine of evolution which will assist the planetary being to reach a higher state of evolvement. You still doubt that this great planet upon which you reside and seek to lead is a being and not an inanimate object. You must understand that in the Fifth Dimensional or the multidimensional matrix model that the physical Third Dimensional nature of things is only a very small part of being. When you understand this, it is the first sign of awakening. The battle you have within accepting a higher being that you call god is only a concept for you all agree in higher powers, yet you anthropomorphize this god and make it a human deity wherein you lack the awareness to feel god under your feet or shining warmth through your skin from the light of the sun. It is the power of the spherical Fifth Dimensional universe that all that is god. It is your awareness of their next field of experience that gives you the loss of awareness and a confusion because of your intrinsic barriers.

From this greater infinite sphere that is called a universe there are other infinite spheres which are called other universes. In the limited Third Dimensional framework you cannot visualize this became your first requirement to understanding is constancy. You call this constant energy time, yet from our perspective time is not constant, nor an energy, but a factor in a dimensional field. A formula for the experiencing of events, an unraveling of the higher intelligences. Time is nothing more than an inner characteristic of one of the universes. It is not something that is part of the mainstream of what is.



## Clearing the Way ~ DVD #

As you now walk on the pathway to the Teachers of Light and begin to understand that the plasma, that which is the underlying energy behind the original creative source, there is another, deeper formula, which resides in another layer of existence, and then others beyond this one. Your life is what it is, Life. You are now on the journey to return to a view of yourself that is beyond the single dimensional experience. The timing of your conscious changes are brought about to make certain that you see to another world, another realm, that which is part, and grounded where you are. The Teachers of Light which are representatives of your higher soul speak from the intuition and are lodged through the center of your mind but you feel them in your high heart. The opening of your higher thought and feeling patterns are allowed as you play the game, pretend, imagine and accept them as real. The difficulty is that you are behind the wall of an imaginary division that which is the wall, that is necessary for the construction of 3D reality.

These lessons come from the inner voices, the Teachers of Light who speak and guide you to see that this is the way it is. The ones that you call materialists, scientists, realists and other such names and even your scientists of the empirical method find what is being discussed within your mind is not considered possible. They are the pawns of the Black Alliance who are convinced of the solitary nature of life and so they promote the FACTS which support the agenda of their control over ideology. For them you are in an ideological war, a war of ideas and these ideas that are brought forth by religion and science in tandem are there to keep the followers from understanding alternative viewpoints. From the past there is the pain of the negative experiences that haunt the present life and so you are listening to the past rather than walking through the door and seeing the new future. The time is coming for you are to arise and walk into the light.

There is a great advantage to walking in the light for the time is coming quickly for you to walk forward and you will be supported. The seasons have changed and now there is a glorification of this energy where you have been neglected in the past as the wave of change has not been allowed until this point. As the Teachers of Light speak you know that the message is true. The ideological war that you are living through is about finding what your purpose is. You are to break free of the constricted belief patterns that eat away at the life that you are now. Overcoming the obstacles is as simple as letting them go. Let go of the feeling that you must pay attention to the games of the Black Alliance. Their power is diminishing. You are the power now and your words carry weight and truth. You are brought into Oneness and completion within this Galaxy. With feelings foremost and the emotion centered in the high heart of the Thymus area between your Heart and Throat, our energies enter your being and our light enters through the center of your head between the ears, the eyes, above your thought and behind your breath.

Without words we come to you with a message as you can feel the sound of emotions rise and fall with the vibration beginning to resonate and change you. In each breath you take you are one with us and the Teachers of Light smile as you listen and continue to partake of the new energetic dimensions which are opening through your conscious awareness. You are born into the light of a new age, the golden light of a new age. From every part of your being you feel these two points harmonize and grow in radiance and eminence. Flow with the movement of this circle of life between the High Heart and the Centered Mind. Open to the peace of the Central Sun within the heavenly body of your universal being. All comes to form a joyous circle of fulfillment and expression. In listening to the Teachers of Light you are finding wonderment of this game. The transformational codes are being brought into awareness of the Wayshowers as they are awakening with the Arcturian Alignment. From the highest perspective awakening to experience Fifth

Dimensional awareness is one level of a 10 dimensional matrix.

Allow yourself to reach within and find quiet alignment by entraining with the tones that become symphonic with the collective. The awakening process is subsequent to receiving the transformational codes which are keys that trigger the increase in energy and resources to fully activate the inner and outer worlds of creation. The higher alignment is occurring through dissonance recognition and musical rhythmic melting into harmony. The frontier of the mind is the path of the Wayshower; one willing to bring into the pathway those who have followed and are following. This is your duty to seek and your joy to find those who wish to be awakened as you are becoming. The journey never ceases yet there are times where you are moving fast. This is such a time. You are moving to the vortex which is opening. And the advent of the higher light, the illumination. As a unitary being humanity exists with a multitude of beings or cells. Within the light body the course of evolution is being awakened as the Fifth Dimensional light body is the unified spirit of the whole of humanity and is represented metaphysically as the return of God, the rising of the Fifth Sun and / or the alignment within the photon belt, the heavenly cloud, the wave of light, the stream of ultraviolet, all are the same. Humanity stands upon the precipice of the true millennium, the thousand years of peace and perfection – The Age of Light and the Aquarian Age.

The light source is being expanded and increased enveloping the whole planet. A Wayshower attunes to this energy and this is called the initiation or alignment and then the beginning of the process of teaching, of being a guide to the followers. There are those followers who are afraid, fear the unknown and wish to stay behind in the Third Dimensional comfortable though very limited reality of the physical. This is a paradigm shift where you are being brought into a new experience of love and light. This shift is coming soon. The Alignment will increase upon the Solar Conjunction with Arcturus. Your Fifth Dimensional Light body is prepared for the transmission of a tremendous and super powerful increase in ability, resources and missions. It is almost here. Get prepared and move away from all fear. And join in Love.

Time Matrix Space Channel ~ DVD # GRS02

The messages continue from within to spark focus on the essential direction. The path of humanity moves towards the future from the past, from the dark to the light in the current of the increasing flow of the stream. Humanity as a whole is given through the higher mind thoughts and sensations that bring wisdom to proceed in vision. Changes fundamental within space time which creates travel and play. Space allows the essences receptacles feels the dimensions for consciousness energies and entities to travel and play within, play defines existence and travel focuses being in distinctive dynamic relationship. Time is intrigal to and separates being on the progressing spacial layers of geometric dimensions. Emotion is interjected to produce desire and the flow of energy to select coordinates of harmonic distribution and scalable expansion.

Joy and bliss are emotional rewards to compensate and increase selections that fulfill central essential identity, increase expansion and abundance and to keep positive movement into synchronization with larger orders of evolution and consolidation into oneness. As being designed to achieve harmonic capitalization, the stream provides assistance's for of choices that are compatible with its current. The mental matrix creation of spiritualized engaged thought forms of individual soul matrix establish higher rising heart energies into the soul interactive associative harmonic. These components of geometry and triangularisation are required to create the stream in alliance with the greater current, the individual and soul group soul matrix that has been functional for humanity is

being interactive where the galactic essence of the third component of angelic manifestation.

This follows a key order that holds a frequency to enable the chord to sound the seed of infinization. Overall humanity has operated as reactive and individualized particles of matter functioning in physical space time and following Newtonian physics as a preadamitic system.

As heart energy has become infused with plasma upflow of galactic kundalini the quantum soup has become to boil with potentiality, the force of primordial emotion has required the directional path of the central strand to allow the polarities of wave of particles to move into the oneness of the singularity. In third dimension tangential reality the flow of time holds the channel of space where locality and temporal distinction are relative and individual.

As the fourth dimensional physics of probability becomes layered with infinity, variety and contrast of the emotional field two bodies co-exist in a dissonant vibration and create scalar wave entities or life forms. The physical particles infused with the emotional wave works in a marriage of space and time so that temporality is dependent upon spacial recognition. When seeking to move through the portal between the two disparate dimensional vortexes chaos suspends time and infinity to struck space, space is matter and time is energy and the two operate under the coefficient of the exodus of each other. Establishing the next level of this process is to create the elemental strand that conducts life essence to complete the chord of space time and allow for relativity to bring forth the unified mind.

## **6-Clear White Light of New Rays**

DVD #6

Accepting New Rays

Giving New Rays ~ DVD # GRXIIIA

From our standpoint you are all giving truth forth into your world and so it is agreed and supported by the universe. The wholeness or division of your society is the reality which is your primary viewpoint. It is your environment. The whole focus of your life is on the fulfillment of that which is.

The physical, mental, emotional and spiritual body that you are is now becoming a conscious reality where you have found fear to be a useful emotion and a stage in your development that is integrated and understood. The higher truth is now being downloaded in your world and you are awakening to the Truth. With the Alignment of Truth you come into clear and rapid progression towards destiny. The Black Alliance is watchful of the gates of its dominions on the four corners of the Third Dimension, yet it cannot feel or acknowledge anything of the other directions. What is above in the future, below in the past, and within the heart are not understood or prepared for by the Dark Masters. The Black Alliance is in a horizontal time line which has its focus in the linear viewpoint of the past and future of its Third Dimensional domain. It commands its domain from the Fourth Dimension using the emotional astral body and keeping the masses in conflict. This is accomplished through intricate programming of thoughts to keep the archetypes of religion, racism, money and conflict foremost in the minds of the masses.

The domain that is above is not accepted by the Dark Masters for it is the future and beyond their control. They can only put fear into the future through methods of prediction and promotion. The subconscious reality, the past, what is below, is not given power and is regulated memory and history, is perverted, and facts are exchanged to suit the agenda of control where the Black Alliance keeps the Followers of the masses focused on weakness, scarcity, and disempowerment.

The Dark Masters cannot feel the Heart center for they are set within the power centers, and the inner direction of the Heart is blocked, and barriers are in place, and they avoid feeling this center, and they avoid what is growing within it. This is where the greatest change is coming and the Teachers of Light speak to this center and call forth the Heart to open and understand the oneness of all life. The Dark Masters are adept in keeping the followers separated which traps them in fear by maintaining the lies about the past. The presumption, the lie, the deception is the primal focus and programmed into the masses upon birth into the Third Dimension. The Dark Masters work and re-energize the program and the propaganda to manipulate the world and take the power from the believers.

History and meaning are manufactured. The Great Deception is a grand illusion of power, a fantasy pushed with images, symbols and legacies from the past to instill an aura of greatness and authority over the ignorant equals. The Dark Masters disempower the egos of the masses. By using this focus and direction where events are only the dream images of such, which is a Fourth Dimensional magic, the Black Alliance confuses the reactive mind with deceptions and illusions. From this darkened world of massive lies and incredible dishonesty being sent through the media channels the masses sleep in a nightmare of shallow awareness of their powerful heritage and equal creative ability.

The Teachers of Light are patient with this plane of existence for it is just one dimension with innumerable realities. The Earth plane has its time line and it is important that the mass of Followers awaken and see the world, enjoy the higher mind existence and see that the grounding of the vertical rays of inter-dimensionality. Multi-dimensional beings are able to perceive the energy flow that comes through the Crown chakra through the receptacle which empowers the Heart chakra and allows forth the coming of higher intelligence. These beings are the Teachers of Light.

The Teachers of Light speak to those who seek answers for that which is not of them. You have sought the way to achieve happiness and success. You request it yet it is an allowing that will give you this peace of mind and fulfillment of your soul. It is not an aggressive working out of the reality where you are to focus your energy. It is to bring yourself in compliance with the higher vibrations that are sent via higher intelligence that wish the accomplishment you desire. You will see and know of the first wave and in the Acceptance of New Rays of Light your Heart will receive grace.

The Black Alliance has deceived you to believe in a Lie, a fact they say, that you are not motivated by love but by dark forces, demons that have invaded your body and have possessed it. They use religion as their main weapon to make you afraid of the non-physical, to be scared of death, to be fearful of spirit and to see God as weak and distant. They use the words of fear, terror, violence and abuse to keep you wary of goodness peace and safety. The Dark Masters use the words yet their intent is to deceive. They understand only the nature of the Third and Fourth Dimensional creation.

The Black Alliance is about to see itself in the mirror of existence and deal with the thought forms it has given power to. The courage of thought of those who walk the path of the Freedom Fighter in their anger and frustration are misguided in what they can accomplish. The Black Alliance seeks those who resist with the same anticipation as those who act on their behalf to enslave, control and dominate.

The energy of this time is about the out picturing of the Great Dance between those who want change and those who think they cannot change. The Dark Masters of the Black Alliance seek to keep the mind focused on the illusion of the past; that which they say is destroyed, broken, charged with irrational energy and motivated by fear. From fear there exists anger and from anger the result is pain. In pain there is confusion and stress, from stress there is the compromise of integrity. With the loss of integrity movement ceases and the energy weakens and there is paralysis and dissolution. There is remorse in the failure to connect with the higher energy and so there is the giving up, in despair there is the loss of energy and that is when the Dark Masters come like scavengers to eat the carrion of your lower Dimensional being.

The Great Awakening is the alignment of the great wheels of the galaxies which are being lined up in this manner to accelerate the evolution. This is occurring as it should due to the mind's required manifestation of desire. It is asked that humanity's wish and request the Golden Age to correspond to the events of this era. The Divine reality of this Alignment continues as the Infinite has power to sustain, regenerate and enlighten itself. In the same way the mind has created the challenge of the apocalypse, the old world view and the ancient prophecies are bringing to an end this powerful revolutionary transformative era. The truth of the mind is that it is the being of body that is the controlling creative factor in this shared destiny. This destiny is manifesting the fullness of your multi-dimensional being. When fully manifest you are fully conscious, a creative a cell in the body of what you considered God which is the timeless infinite conscious collective. This force which is the I AM of every omni-centric person who is breathing upon the planet and all who have lived before and all who will live is already part of the essence of Infinite Being. As the Arcturian Alignment unfolds the Wayshowers become the Bringers of Light on behalf of the Teachers of Truth. This will break the paradigms of the Dark Masters and there will be a Great Awakening.

#### Acceptance of New Rays ~ DVD # GRXIIIB

In deep chaos and fear the masses of Followers, who are ninety percent of the population are incapacitated, indoctrinated and completely ignorant of their circumstances. Their world, both in the Third Dimension and the Fourth Dimension, is lost in the sea of change and tossed to and fro without questioning their ideas.

The Teachers of Truth provide the final answer and speak so that the Followers may see what is written between the lines and discern the Truth. The Wayshowers are the Messengers and those that bring forth the passion and desire to see change occur. From the point of view of the Third and the lower Fourth Dimension there are deep concerns for the safety of the vehicles. It is as if the world is insane and being lead by the most egregious leaders who are bound and intent on developing catastrophe out of the individual paralysis and cultural ethical stasis. The point being that those in power of this Third Dimensional world intend death, war, poverty and discord which breeds conflict and fear over peace, abundance, prosperity and benevolence.

The underlying reason behind this dichotomy is the Black Alliance of the Dark Masters cannot see into the higher Dimensions and are not aware of what is beyond the four directions. Their agenda is to be instigators of contrived and created terror, disasters, catastrophes, tribulations and bring forth the hysteria of the apocalypse. These miseries are thick with fear, stress and drama. The minds of the masses are all people who are lost in addictions in these Fourth Dimensional dramas of stress and sickness. They are imbalanced, confused and susceptible to assault, abuse and captivity. This addiction is a drug, a poison that steals the energy of the soul to connect with the Higher Light. It is wherein the constant disruptive activity of conflict, the addiction is fed and the physical metabolic and nervous systems emit toxic and unbalanced energies which recreate similar increasingly threatening and dreadful dramas.

The beings who comprise the Black Alliance are cold blooded in astral deviated essence being part of a Fourth Dimensional paradigm that works to control the Third Dimension using emotional archetypes, chemical toxins and negative physical events. They are lower astral or Fourth Dimensional emotional based beings who have possessed and inhabited those upon the Third Dimension who are unable to control their own bodies. This is their reason behind the media's focus on abuse, perversion and fear. The elements of sex, violence, abuse, perversion, death and insanity create crime, punishment and the disturbing recreated scenario of the media's interest in demonic negative illusions.

The Dark Masters feed off of the programs and the addictions to the dramas and the discord of the Fourth Dimensional control. In this program secrecy and intrigue are of supreme importance and the addiction to ideas that when brought to bear under the light of pure logic they are left without a region of kernel stability. The reality of the Fourth Dimensional emotional reality is to be a subordinate role rather than a primary one. The reality is a clear and continuous energy stream of abundant and consistent life. Light is always shining and sending forth abundant sources of energy streams which are intensified by galactic alignments just as the ones within the sphere of the physical earth realities are adjusted and raised in vibration by the movement of the solar bodies.

As the Teachers of Light speak truth the Dark Masters lie with positive words to manipulate the masses into being victims of their scenarios. They lie about every aspect of reality and use the media and the control as the windows of information to focus mass consciousness towards conflict, confusion and fear. They intend to confuse and infiltrate the rising group of Wayshowers with those who will divert the masses to a continuation of negative addictions that will confound the Followers and leave them paralyzed and unable to take action. The Teachers of Light always speak and carry forth the banner of the new coming Age of Light for it is done and it is surpassing that which has been beheld in history and prophesized for the future. Once the passage of the Arcturian Alignment is complete the resources will flow more freely outward through the Initiator and the benefactors who are the Wayshowers. They are the ones to give empowerment to the masses.

The Followers will begin to see the future unfold along the lines of the truth being spoken by the Teachers of Light. Their unraveling of the Dark dream of the Black Alliance is being revealed. The Followers are waking up to the Great Lie. They see that it is not real and that they will wake up and see the future that is positive and hopeful. They will eventually wake up and open their eyes and take in the Higher Light but for now they are regulated to the Fourth Dimensional horizontal plane where they only see the time past and the future expected from this singular viewpoint. In casting all dispersions aside the Teachers of Light are calling forth a tone which will bring to the eyes of those who are walking the path of the New Age a great beacon to the future which is what is believed in and trusted.

To take action all individuals are omni-centric where this requires you to take responsibility for

yourself. This is your duty, and you are the center of your existence and in this you are a vertical axis which moves through the time lines and you gather to your horizontal layers which are the Dimensions. In this way you are connected through a magnetic linkage. You are bonded to all of existence through a frequency tone which is yours and signals a tuning. We are all unique and have our own vibratory frequency which is in harmony with our environment. You are receptive to certain frequencies and repulsive to others. So when you are connecting to an emotion, idea, a thing or belief you are in part attracting this thing, yet you are also involved in the creation of this presentation.

Your auric envelope is what you are as well, as you are part of your center. From this perspective you must seek to know the vibration and the magnetic field of your Central Strand, your axis, your vertical alignment. In this way you are pulling together the energy of the reality that is layered in the horizontal fields or layers and where there is manifestation of each of the Dimensions. For you to create something outside in your environment you must be empowered by the outside as well as the inside. As you hear these words you must open up and surrender to the outside; know that there is no death, there is only being. You are part of One with the great unlimited and infinite energy. There is no fear. Fear is only connected with one layer, with one dimension, with one density and it is related to the Third Dimension for the reason to provide a barrier for the egocentric physical being.

Fear is used to keep the physical beings separate and to keep their physical cells, organisms and human beings in an energy which is reactive with boundaries. It reacts and repulses that which seeks to invade its space. The Dark Masters seek to continue the Fear for the selfish purpose of limiting, controlling and stealing from beings that are part of the same environment. The manipulative use of the natural environment and the natural emotional response to harm and danger has been re-manifested in the lower Fourth Dimension where it is inappropriate as there is no reason to have fear in the emotional dream. This is the non-physical emotional realm of panoramic variety which allows for all probabilities. The Dark Masters have used this magic and illusion to selfishly act more powerful than others. This is allowed in the Fourth Dimension as all probabilities are given if asked for. So the perpetrator is as guilty as the victim. It is a game and the masses who have allowed this intervention are to regain their power that they have ignorantly allowed themselves to lose. As the Followers regain their power the New World will come forth.

#### Understanding of New Rays ~ DVD # GRXIIIC

Once the Followers become Bringers of Light and Beings of Light the shining forth of the greater conscious awareness will be completed. The Dark Masters have no more power than any other being, all power is infinite and eternal. For it is the purpose of the Wayshowers to assist the masses to regain their power. It is the duty of every being to be empowered and to receive the Light of the Sun. From knowing that the Sun is the power for the world and you share in the unlimited, infinite energy forever you are given the fullness of this great unity and equality. Each being is pure, unfettered, free, uncontrolled and powerful. You are spirit with a soul who has the perfect centered, conscious awareness with a tone and vibration that is yours and your own distinguishing key. You are born with your own ray of Light as you are the part of the diffraction of creation, you are multi-dimensional and that each part of you is a stream of light. You are the Oneness and you are the One. You are the one who is omni-centric so you are vibrating in harmony with the great Oneness.

From the immaterial, non-physical, spiritual, un-manifest energy you become the individual,



diffracted, spectral, unique, signature, ego, sovereign, particle of conscious awareness. This is the reality which brings the identity that is a drop in the ocean and so there is both the large and the small. It is the message of the Teachers of Light that you are empowered to bring forth the group and to bring forth the focus on that which is important. What is important is that each individual manifested being upon this time line is asked to regain their power and consolidate it in sovereign activity. You are required to be healthy, wealthy, wise, happy, caring, considerate, polite, positive, active, powerful, productive, clear, clean, intelligent, aware, interested, purposeful, peaceful, loving, healing and truthful. To be in truth is to be all of the above and to be able to bring forth connections that will gather together those who are empowered and empower the environment. By holding your power you are intoning magnetic vibration that calls to those who harmonize with you and brings you to your Light.

The Teachers of Light speak to you so that you may find the path. The path is to reach forth and to combine with and emit and absorb Light with those who are in harmony with you. You are a giver and a receiver of Light. Your aura is your being which broadcasts out around you to those who you are interconnected with. You can absorb the Light of others and you can give the Light of your own outward. Listen to the energy that comes through your world and then speak out and present the truth. This truth is the Light, all is Light, all is vibration, everything is Light. You create the life you have on this planet with Light. You can create a beautiful life. You are the creator, you are here to bring forth the greater life.

Use words, thoughts, feelings and physical creation and do so by finding deeper integrity which is the meaning of your life. You are to learn and believe in yourself. This is the pathway a being of light walks. I must demonstrate and do what I say. I must be that which I believe. It is the emotional bonding and the physical manifestation which is to be accomplished. Apply the principles to be profoundly made real. Bring out this power to others and bring it forth for yourself in this reality. The words are the seeds of action. You are to be proactive and clean up your own act, create your own life in a more perfect way.

The life you live is to be better and better and to touch others deeply for people will know when you are living and being authentic. If you seek to understand peace, look for peace and then you become peace. If you look at the larger scale of life and see that there is an environment that does not support those words, then you must seek to find peace where it is, in the Now, in the moment, and expand this. The environment you are connected with is the other side of yourself. You are your environment and you are powerful when you are connected with your environment; it is synchronistic and collaborated. Be aware of the reality that you and your environment are of. It is the same and you are the one who is at peace, in love, in harmony, in freedom, in wealth, in health, in appreciation and in passion, for this is your mission and purpose for this lifetime.

Empowering New Rays ~ DVD # GRXIIID

Wayshowers are empowered by bringing forth the environment that aligns with the mission of their lives. It is exemplified by the words that are written, spoken and read. Put words into action and then stress and confusion leaves as the lower vibrations will rise to entrain with the higher. Clusters of groups, friends, constituencies, associations grow, and in harmonic coherency with the compatible vibration Light is emitted and absorbed into the dimensional horizontal fields. You absorb and emit the Light; receive and give the Light. You are to be peaceful and find end results of being peaceful. There is no conflict. It is time to live, the world of abundance will become your

reality.

The Dark Masters create war and entrap, ensnare and entangle the power of those who agree to live in the addiction and give up the power and become weak, angry, frustrated and conflicted, programmed by fear and manipulated by the Dark Masters. The generational anger, hate, envy and racism are used to manipulate. Scarcity and survival is the constant program that is used in the Third Dimension by those who seek to steal power away from the unwary. That is the intention of the Dark Masters who seek to use the power of the weak or the ones who have given their power into a mass movement. The destruction of the world is the mass belief system of disempowerment and this is seemingly accomplished by those who manipulate good works for selfish benefit on the Third Dimensional material universe.

Organized religions promote insane beliefs that are in opposition to their core doctrine. The business of conflict takes precedence over the truth. Greed, fear, conflict all come from a finite mentality where scarcity rules and where the survival of the fittest requires a competitive "dog eat dog" mentality. The new world is coming forth from the individuals who are empowered and sovereign. The truth is that you must be responsible for your own wealth, your own health, your own knowledge. It is time that each of the Followers follow their own central ideas in the beliefs systems of their own, not of the religions, not of the corporations, not of medicine, not of school systems, and not of the media. Through the manipulation of knowledge the Dark Masters control the outcome. Getting truth, getting the right knowledge of self, is self-empowerment. Know Thyself.

The power over others is the great lie. It is not correct and it truly something that can never be taken away. The way to return to power is easy. It is through forgiveness. Forgiveness allows you to receive your power back. There is no other way to receive your power back because it is always yours. You cannot take it back for there is no one who has taken it away. All that has been done is you have failed to be in your own power, so you must forgive yourself for not being responsible and in control and you do this through forgiveness. Then you may forgive those who have created the illusion of fear and produced anger and mediated conflict between families.

Now is the time to say in your own words: I have no need of my fear, my anger, my frustration, my weakness, my shame, my guilt, my envy, my disgust, my loss, for these are the ways in which I have become vulnerable to be entangled, caught and trapped in the web of the Black Alliance. So now I am seeking the Truth and I am taking my power back through the forgiveness of myself and the environment I am creator of.

The Teachers of Light seek to enlighten you to absorb the Light and Love. It is my will that I take responsibility and in taking responsibility I gain my Full Power. My Power is mine and I am in complete alignment vertically with my soul with what the Teachers of Light have asked that the Wayshowers bring. I am now a Wayshower and I have the power of the Greater Light that is coming into our system. The mind is the key immaterial essence of all that is. The Mind is the source of time and space and all subsequent interactions between the manifold realities. The Game of the Gold Ring continues with the Alignment of the Universes. The powerful fundamental movements of stellar bodies has produced the unimaginable connection between the energetic pulse of the two galaxies moving in synchronicity to enable the uplift of this particular space and time.

All things being omni-centric there is the occasion to understand that if you wish to utilize this cosmic regrouping and ascension energetic it is required that your Heart Center be entrained to the center of the Galaxy. This is to produce the shift that is the result of the conjunction of the energies between the galaxy and the participants or beings that resides within it. The overall conception of time and space is eternal and there are the relationships between these concepts that are mental and decisive. Life is equal, power is equal, Light is equal and infinite. As a being of conscious awareness your life is Sovereign. The universal flow of energy urges you to allow this flow to be your

own. It is your own. You are a great and powerful being. We are the Wayshowers. The Light Shines Forth for All!

#### Stepping Stones ~ DVD # GRS03

To be able to move from Dimension to Dimension you will learn to create a synergy of understanding that the lower mind and the ego is operating according to its design and plan, to establish boundaries and to set up time in linear steps so that the higher self and spirit can move through them like stepping stones. When you cross a creek you set stepping stones then walk across them and in the same manner you move into a higher realm of creativity by understanding and developing talents and understanding words and moving things to higher levels of energy. Everything is done upon a linear movement of transition.

The power center of the Solar Plexus is where the connective forces reside. It is where the form is built and before it moves up into the heart it feeds off the power of the Sacral center. Where there is over-involvement with Six Ray energies there is a fanatical need to have matter control spirit. When the initiate attempts to break through the energies of the Sixth Ray, the higher self initiates a plan to set this in progress. The First Ray brings about having the energies of Light destroyed and changed, brought about through the time period of the mid-life. With the First Ray in the transitional change brings about the re-establishment of value through Mars and Venus and is set upon a pattern that is intensely Pluto.

In the Sacral center the Uranus energy becomes the empowerment and shows how it reaches through matter and above it. It is the seed of Spirit. Uranus takes charge of the Sacral center and enlightens it with power and energy, and transition and excitement and it functions in a way to throw off the energies in directions in a fullness of electric power. It is like a laser that cuts through the structures of the earth, the Moon and Saturn, where all limitations are dropped, and vulnerability and change is brought forth into a very clear and powerful direct sensitivity. All forms of power and form are dissolved by Neptune, and in this devotional energy of the Sixth Ray there is a complete fishing out of the highest ideals to present life with a more complete function and to bring that higher harmony. In its path anything that is of a doctrinal or lower mind or attitudes or limited concepts are dissolved and left to disappear.

The Heart center is based upon the Second Ray and it shows that love is available and it is under control of the lower triangle. It is in connection with the lower and it brings a personality into Love force and it is always good and it is Third Ray energy, and in this Third Ray energy there is the Heart energy. The energy of the Heart needs to stay fluid and powerful and vibrating in a steady frequency, in a rhythmic energy of movement, of releasing and giving, of releasing and giving, of accepting and allowing, of letting go and receiving. It is this force of Love that allows it to grow and be that which is the center that has the open space. There is a power of intelligence in the Third Ray and it can be crushed by the effects of electromagnetic Dimension of the cross inside spirit and it shows that matter is held within spirit.

#### You Are the Universe ~ DVD # GRS04

Your words have captured my soul and caused my mind to loosen its grip on the reality that was

accepted without investigation. Desire for the higher path is allowed for all that has wanted to be in alignment with the universal flow of Source. When my sovereign mind awakens into its soul and Oneness with spirit of the unified mind and the heart of the Central Sun all the pass codes and life lines come under the guidance of the Lords of Time. There you are given the Secret that is revealed. The revealed secret brings a fullness of reality for the dark is no longer a place of hiding.

The Secret is revealed and recognized, you are being given the greatest gift, that which is shown to everyone, and it is The Enlightenment. There cannot be enlightenment until the secrets are revealed and you are responsible for your own thoughts and emotions. They are the clothing of your spirit and you are seen for who you are. The obscuration comes from the first lie that compromises your truth and you begin the path of the Darkening. The path of Darkening occurs when one steps off the stream and fights the way things are. When the path is conflicted it creates a static that disturbs the energetic layers and the resonant fields. The waves become ill formed and erratic and the corruption of the being begins. You are a whole being, an omni-centric sovereign entity that is a co-creator designed as a holographic microcosmic unit in the total image of the whole. The aura is that part of your being that is the energy field and it is seen as a Golden Ring when pictured at one point in time. As the active spherical ball is spiraling in related motion, it is seen as waves of light that grow and expand in a harmonious play with other centers of being. You are your own Universe!

## **7-Divine Golden Keys**

Golden Keys ~ DVD # GRXIVA

You have arrived and we have been watching as you have been given instructions and allowed the time to complete your part with this new transmission. The sphere of reality is brought into focus and you will learn the science of Dimensions, the feeling of spirit and the sacred design of the universe. Your light shines forth with the wisdom of the old souls arriving with power and purpose. You bring the resources and abilities to light up the world. The collective of old souls is the generation of the Family of Light coming into power within the political, and economic cultural structures. The fundamentals have changed and the magic of sacred energies are empowering creative ideas. Part of your mission is obtaining the perspective of oneness with the primary activity of Universal enlightenment. The agreement you follow is your contract to be the Teachers of Truth and the Healers of Love for the Family of Light. The Teachers of Light speak forth as you have asked them for management, direction and support.

As you ask them for advice they return and open to you the wonders of your powers. In the cosmic sense they are non-physical beings who are channeling requested thoughts into your conscious awareness. Dear ones, who have walked the course of history and have seen the unfolding dominion of the Black Alliance, now you see its dissolution. Believe and see the truth and be the ones who bring forth the keys to opening the doors to the higher energies. Your time of power to create the vision of your hearts is one step away from manifestation. You are here to bring about the transformation, to be that which is asked for and always wanted. You are guides into the New Age and leading the Family of Light on the first path. You have known that this time would come and you would be asked to honor your agreement. You knew that you would be brought forth to take up the challenge and be one of the leaders of this transformation.

The Teachers of Light watch you, look upon the path. The path is joyous and continuous. It is your decision when to move upon this path and to walk beyond the veil. The veils are being lifted. Do you understand that you are a Key, a Divine Golden Key which unlocks the doorway to a secret passage into the realms of the Universe? When you unlock the entry a timeless treasure of Golden Light will stream through you and you will be able to flow on this lighted pathway. Allow your body to become a creative Central Strand of energy and hold and attune to the vibration of the Golden Path. The Teachers of Light honor your passage into co-creation.

Agree again to be a Divine Golden Key. Remember you are a vibration of the universe which is a symphony of our sacred reality. In this moment feel this tone pulsate with power and resonance. Create attunement and harmony within all your relations. You are a Divine Golden Key. Share the way to those of the family who are asking, wanting, believing and seeking entrance into a state of Oneness.

From the higher non-physical Dimensions the revision of the Third and Fourth Dimensions has occurred. It is complete. In the various time lines of your Fourth Dimensional probabilities the endless meanders of the streams are unifying and the confusions are being brought into Oneness within the Golden Pathway. Recognize in the higher states of consciousness everything radiates in attunement. As the Family of Light increases, humanity feels a lessening pull from the forces of analytical focus. Implementation of separation, division, fear and disconnection between incarnated souls in spatial temporal fixation cannot be maintained as the vibration of thought increases with the advent of the Golden Light.

The Dark Masters can no longer hold back the waves of energy which are being sent out from the center of the galaxy. Your agreement with purpose is to be the Key and to open the doorways to perception so limitations disappear and new opportunities, view points, realities are created in harmonious union. When the world becomes open to being one family, one collective, one intention, one agreement the result is universal enlightenment. The celestial golden light returns to shine forth and you cross the threshold and enter into the realms of other worlds, new galaxies and become a creator within the universe.

The gift of timelessness and the awareness of freedom is the ability to experience without limitation. The mission to be Teachers and Healers in the lesser Dimensions and part of the lower densities is to be the Divine Golden Keys. You are the central agencies that open doors for those seeking pathways to experience higher Dimensions and many mansions. A Wayshower is an older soul with a gift of experience and knowledge from being born awakened. You have remembered the truth of existence and have intrinsic knowledge, belief and intuition, with confidence and talent to lead the way. In your incarnation your life experience enabled you to entrain the talents, skills and abilities that molded, etched and shaped your thoughts to carry exact vibratory resonance with your higher non-physical characteristics. In this exposition the world is connected and this world is one piece of an elaborate and complex series of bonded time lines manifesting the acceleration, transformation and integration of higher planes. In being a Key to unlock the energies and release them into manifestation into the deeper densities and lower dimensions, a Wayshower understands alignment, attunement and stability are ingredients of creation. Wayshowers bring into manifestation harmony, and harmony depends upon the steady character of rhythmic pulsations producing the ground from which clear melodic progressive patterns can be created. The Arcturian Alignment is part of the harmonic process of bringing forth the point of connection between the Milky Way and Andromeda Galaxies.

You are being advanced into the new realm of mature creation and out of the children's sandbox of adolescent creation. This instruction is the beginning vision of the music of the spheres. The more you release the fear, worry and control programs of the past the Dark Masters of the Black Alliance are seen as adolescent lost souls who have held control over Third Dimensional reality. In these thousands of years of time it is a very short stream of consciousness they utilize fear and believe in it. Their energy is limited and held in stasis or quarantined from leaving this plane of existence which leaves them in a recurring loop until awakened into oneness. Their time line of control is unraveling as the stream of energy it exists upon is now being deflected and weakened by the alignment with other energies bringing higher frequency Light to the Earth. A great evolutionary progression allows humanity to receive abundance from the lowest to highest form of currency, love, appreciation, trust and compassion. The stream flows free with Light becoming a great river. Knowing how to trust and surrender to the flow of the current's power of this grand evolution brings about the ascension. Give up demands for control, let go and be one with the Great being, flow with the Great River.

As an older soul you are mature and aware. It is not your way to attempt to control over the channels or to be one expecting rewards of the status of central powers to make these changes. You are within the channels of the Great River of Light, in harmonic vibration with Divine musical energies manifesting and creating new universes. Teach the difference between collective and individual power. As an individual you are limited by specific time lines where your being is focused and finite. As the collective you are an infinite being in non-physical realities with unlimited awareness. Your ability to communicate, share and acknowledge truth is universal, while as an individual you deal in facts and perspectives which limit your intelligence and power. As a Divine Golden Key you are a steward for those seeking the first path. This is the path of Truth. Open the door to love that brings forth a collective agreement which is the community of family where all is shared within the relationships. The truth is to be brought forth in the form of gifts and education. So as a healer you give and as a teacher you educate or help those that ask/remember their divine heritage. All is given to the family and all that is, is given of higher intelligence and creative love.

The first path brings about completion and fulfillment of the individual born within oneness which is enlightenment. The Fifth Dimensional realm of abundance brings forth flowering and understanding about the origination. Third Dimensional limitations, time lines filled with stress, pressure and drama are held in closed structures, circular loops and boxes of fear. The Third Dimensional challenge engaged your desire through contrast and difficulty. The incomplete systems disintegrated universal power into particular control centers whereby energy was directed by the elites who held power over. The change occurring to this status quo ends elitist culture of dictatorial deception. Wayshowers teach and share abundance. They quench with knowledge, service and compassion the deserts of emotional disempowerment, financial scarcity and self-hate. They give love, forgiveness and appreciation. In renewal life regains vitality and springs forth with transformed vigor and expression. Initiators are called forth and awaken. Calls and requests from the Wayshowers send forth the energy of abundance which is answered through their capacity. Wayshowers increase the flow and accelerate the changes. The Dark Masters feel their control and power slipping away from them and their funds, power, control and magic disappear. You are here to be a Great Awakener, You are the Wayshowers.

Wayshowers are wise old souls who know the way, who understand the path and are the Divine Golden Keys to the Doors that open up the streams of the Great River that leads to Oneness. Wayshowers are benevolent and see the game and the work clearly. A fantastic flow of information, currency and gratitude has initiated the un-traveled path the Wayshowers have asked for. It is given now because you are one, you are in agreement and you are here as destiny has provided so that

this passage of time, the movement of galaxies, the turning of stars, the transition of societies, your contract, can be fulfilled and honored. The war is over and peace has entered as the sun of the returning Golden Light is shining. The Teachers of Light speak forth a message to those who are waiting. The wait is no longer possible for you to sit upon the threshold. The resources you have patiently awaited approaches like an immense wave cresting onto the shoreline. The impulse activated by your wishes, hopes, dreams, beliefs and desires rushes forth.

This wave moves rapidly breaking, releasing, washing away old patterns of existence. Move forward to being, move forward into being who you have always known you are. The opening of the vortex increases the power coming down around and into the channels to overflow the Third Dimensional banks, governments, religions, corporations, organizations, managers and supervisors who seek to contain the transformative power of the Universe. The wave of Golden Light is released by your thoughts. It is a force of enormous power, a tidal wave emanating forth from a central galactic pulse called by your collective aspirations. Take heed and know that those who hold power and keep their energy trapped inside the old paradigms are facing a radical shift of power. A pathway is opening and upon this super energetic pathway comes the energy of a million suns streaming forth Light in its first wave. There are those who will know when the wave arrives. There is chaos as everything is transformed. Allow this time line to settle in the higher Dimensions as you are in agreement with the purpose and plan of this great revolution. Wayshowers are here to bring forth the passage to the higher Dimensions; to guide, to enlighten and to be compassionate.

And So It Is.

#### Door to the Golden Age ~ DVD # GRXVA

The call to the Wayshowers is to bring forth the understanding of the first ones who are empowered to open the door to the Golden Age. They are Initiators, guides and channels predestined to come forth in passionate and fulfilling service to the race of beings. Wayshowers are communicators who are awakened and who awaken those who are sleeping, who are in fear or who are lost to their true purpose. The six billion who are living and billions more souls in non-physical attendance are within the hyper sphere of conscious awareness and feeling the power of the galaxies open up the celestial entrance and union. In the shadows the Dark Masters are aligned with evil intent and raising the specter of fear and challenging the mission of the Wayshowers. Using deception, illusion and false promise the Black Alliance pollute and confuse the path to free sovereignty and cast a future of slavery to elitist doctrines of control and protection. With every movement towards truth the Dark Masters produce a thousand lies. With every thought of peace the Dark Masters create a thousand conflicts and with every desire for happiness the Dark Masters create a thousand fears to thwart the rush of the tidal wave of transformation which precedes the breath of new life and communion with the greater collective.

Each thought of a Wayshower is a thousand time stronger than the lies, conflicts and fears pushed into the mass consciousness by the Black Alliance, and together the Wayshowers are billions of times stronger. From the standpoint of higher intelligences, the Teachers of Light, the Communion has already occurred. In Third Dimensional manifested and un-manifested worlds occurring in linear time/space reality, a lack of evidence, experience and completeness is a predominant perspective. In this call witness a desire to request, to invoke, to create the experience and the manifestation in this time/space expanded reality with humanity as they become One and aligned with destiny. The Arcturian Alignment will presage the Adromedian Enlightenment which will occur upon the eve of the Winter Solstice. The timing is based upon the galactic movements of the two galaxies as their dance in the Fourth Dimensional hyperspace to the coordinates mentioned. The activity of the Arcturian Alignment is based upon the angular motion of the center of the Galaxy and is being



stewarded by the Arcturians who are in direct channel for the beings of Andromeda who share in Humanity's evolution. In the heart of the quest of the Gold Ring is the quest for the Gold of the Soul and the perfection of the spiritual alignment in the vertical spiral harmonization at right angles to the planes of Dimensional existence. Every word is spoken to activate the Golden Key which is the trigger in the mind to open up the higher frequencies.

This entrainment will allow the resonance to move up the scale into higher light. You have been given the key to understand the next step in the Game. It is called the Game of the Golden Ring for good purposes, so that you become aware of the link of the wealth in Gold to the Wealth in Spirit. The focus on this analogy is to bring you into resonance with that which is part of your history and your future. The Teachers of Light are about to give the world, through the Wayshowers, the most extraordinary exotic element that you will ever be witness to and have in your possession. That is the alchemical Gold which will transform your mind and bring enlightenment of your spirit and soul. This game concludes with balancing of your physical nature, with your spiritual nature in a trans-dimensional flow into higher dimensions. In the heart of the quest for the Gold Ring is the quest for the Gold of the Soul and the perfection of spiritual alignment. In this Galaxy the physical positioning of the Holy Cross of the Great Sacred Tree is transpiring.

Take a moment and understand the connections between every galaxy, star, sun, planet, person, animal, fish, plant, cell, molecule, atom, electron, proton, feeling thought and desire, and it is radiating there with a frequency and it is a focal point. It is a harmonically adjusted center and connected piece of the whole. Balance your conscious awareness in the physical being of the Third Dimension through wealth. You are to obtain wealth and the wealth you are to obtain is Gold. It is not the mundane gold of the 24 karat variety, it is the immaterial and effervescent white Gold of the Soul that is spiritualized through the co-creation of the conductivity transcending lower Dimensional structures. This element is a non-element, it is that which is super conductive and passes through the Dimensions and there is no way to express it, there is no way to hold it and you will only know it through your conscious attunement. The Dimensions are stacked upon each other which are layers upon a vertical axis, which have the function to hold the Central Strand and allow the centered movement up and down the columns which gives forth an electro-magnetic field. This electro-magnetic field is the conscious awareness of the spherical envelope that shields the beings and the soul's internal organizations. You are liquid light moving in vibratory currents. Allow that which you are, to hear the words which are manifesting in your mind between the poles of the negative and the positive.

This is the way to reach into you, the right brain and to sense the nature of the bipolar reality. The Golden Key is given to you upon the Arcturian Alignment so that you may sound the connection into the white light and bring forth the balanced connection across the Rainbow Bridge of the full spectrum which will be revealed upon the Andromedan Enlightenment. Herein lies your mission and goal, to reach forth and create the Golden Ring and bring wealth to the planet. In finding the Philosopher's Stone which is the white gold and manifesting the trans-dimensional super Light transmitted through the electrical magnetic currents along a self-propagating radiating wave from the gravitational center of the super-cohesive, defined, manifested heart of the galaxy, you become harmonized. You become empowered. You become All That Is. You become One and Fifth Dimensional.

You have been given the power to manifest without limit through the understanding of the great and noble elements that comprise the Philosopher's Stone. You are much more than a physical being, you are a being who can transverse the Dimensions and the densities through utilizing your emotional/mental ranges. You are a cell in a system which works through the electro magnetic frequencies. You have been told that you are part of a vibratory universe and yet you do not hear these words well. You have been told that you are part of a flow, that which is always a flow like a

river. You have been told that the world is made of Light and it was sounded forth through the mind of the Magnificent force. You have been informed that you are an electrical being that operates with a positive and negative polarity. You have been informed that there is a Law of Attraction which provides for you that which you desire and harmonize with. You have been told to ask and you shall receive. This is a statement of creation and you have been told that you are a God. In all these statements is a Central Thread that runs through them all which states that you are a Creator and in being a Creator you operate in cooperation with the eternal springs of the Universal energy.

#### Divine Mind ~ DVD # GRXVB

The void is plenum as the emptiness is filled with the essence of Divine mind through infinity. In love and wisdom life continues to create and expand into fulfillment. Your analytical calculations and logical deductions that there is an invisible emptiness that is un-manifest is paradoxical and is a dichotomy. That which is material is non-physical and part of a dimensional system wherein time does not establish distinctions. Your base, your physical being is defined by a quantifiable mass and distance, subject to time as a linear quality. You are unable to bridge to the concept of the non-physical because time holds you in a structure of physicality. Only when you utilize your mind and enter into the arena where all is energy do you begin to find the nothingness which holds forth the vacuum of that which is being created within the internal infinite expanding universe. Your mind will find the key that will unlock the door of emotion and release you from the temporal spatial filled void. The concept is obtuse, but for you to have the appearance and the changeability of that which is permanent and also ever changing requires a paradoxical conundrum.

The effort of your mind to display these thoughts leads to contradiction as your words are based in a polarized dimension. The universe is all dimensions operating in unison. Your physical body is made up of Second Dimensional elements. Your logical mind sees that you are located in the physical Third Dimension, your emotional body is based in Fourth Dimension and you experience this completely in sleep. The Fifth Dimension is where your soul resides and on the bridge of time, space and energy. It is here that love combines and holds the realities together in a centering space of Oneness. The Fifth Dimension has no separation and no division and no distinctions. As you walk upon the dimensional layers in your multidimensional self there is little that can be hidden or allowed to contrast without your awareness in the lower dimensions. You are omniscient. In the same respect as there is no time to hold your energy from reaching any destination or overcoming any obstacles, you are omnipotent. From the perspective of being able to be in all places without movement you are able to be part of every space and time. You are omnipresent, you are centered in every space and time experience in an amulet and omni-centric singularity or within what is called the soul, your Divine point of awareness.

As ancients on your planets have held the key in temples of work and worship on the behalf of rulers of worlds, this new historical time allows for all to reach the level of the gods and to be aware of the greater spectacle awaiting. The Teachers of Light call you forth to understand that the Golden Key is your body. Your body is the key and it will be set to be a tone. That tone or frequency is what will unlock the doors of perception and bring you to understand the truth that will set you free from the limitations of The Second, Third and Fourth Dimensions. The vibrating strings of energy are cosmic streams represented as DNA strands in you body. And your whole being is a musical instrument which will vibrate in harmony with the symphony of the planets, stars, and galaxies. The DNA strands reverberate in harmonic resonance with Higher Light. The activation that sounds forth the pulsation which produces resonance is desire. When your body pulses with the beat of desire the cosmic strings fill the tone of creative energy. When you reach atonement of feeling you

experience joy, passion and knowledge imbued with confidence, love and infinite connection with the flow. This harmonic binding induces the overtones to radiate throughout the Universe. Gold is the element which coats the strands of your DNA and brings to the higher frequency of empowered light streams. When this occurs then the DNA will connect to the non-physical. The physical and the atonement will be made manifest.

As your tone sounds and you feel the vibration grow in resonance with the higher energies of your soul, the other strands connect you to the non-physical access of the Central Strand. The other Dimensions will begin to open up and you will realize the multidimensionality of your being is to become telepathic, empathic and telekinetic. Reality is made of layers of essence which have varying levels density. The vibratory universe operates from very deep to very high frequencies. As you are witness to the electromagnetic spectrum you see visible light but not infra-red which you feel, or ultraviolet light, which you receive in other words. These are lower and higher level frequencies of invisible light in the vibratory universe. In understanding vibration you are prone to look at it from the perspective of what is it vibrating with or inside of. Light is in the field of energy which is all Light. It is filled space, the plenum, Heaven, and it operates in the realm of potential which is called the Void. The energy within the plenum is positive charged space time that is energy which has movement. The idea of time/space is that which is our realm is based in this essence is the Third Dimension as a moving body from the past to the future. Yet the fundamental essence of time/space is that it operates within the Void. This concept may have resistance for there is difficulty in imagining that which is without time and space, yet in sleep there is timelessness and there is no sense of coordinated space. This is the realm of the death of the conscious mind wherein there can be space and time and it is the basis of the framework of reality which is the view of the world.

#### Ultra Violet Enlightenment ~ DVD # GRXVC

You are born into individuality so that you are limited to one viewpoint so there can be singular awareness. The division of consciousness is apparent to you as there are many minds that are existing as you are, yet you do not have internal access to these minds. You can hear them, see them, feel them and understand the differential between your consciousness and theirs, yet they are distinct and beyond un-crossable barriers. These boundaries are designed within the system and they are more than temporal spatial borders between physical bodies. They are part of the limitation of consciousness based upon a matrix which is singular and separate. The overall energy is mind, yet the mind is contained within cells which are distinct and very much particularized in the Third Dimension. At death there is a disappearance from the reality and there is dissolution into the sea of consciousness and nothing remains of that being that had existed. Reaching the next level of existence requires the collectivization of time and space in order to manifest continuity. What this means is that you must harmonize the keys between the Dimensions in such a manner that all the doorways are unlocked and there is a synthesis of vibration through harmonic entrainment. Once this is accomplished all the dimensions are in harmonic vibration and there is a completion of the tone throughout the particular soul vibration.

From the stand point of all that are seeing the phenomena they understand that all the frequencies that are in harmony with the base tone are in vibratory alignment. The question of fullness and integrity of consistency within the system is measured in accord with all the frequencies on the basis of their connection to the primal essential energy which is Light. Light is neither positive nor negative, it is without polarity, it is also weightless and telepathic. It acts both as a particle and a wave. It is fundamental, etheric, non-specific, dimensional, substantive essence. Liquid Light is the water of Spirit which is the essence of soul which combines with thought and feeling to experience

Life. The Golden Key is comprised of the biological human DNA strand made up of the coagulation of essence from the Second Dimensional chemical life force with the primal metallic substance of the First Dimension.

The Golden Key is the energy of exotic metals which are derived from the First and Second Dimensional energies to enhance the receptive capacity of attunement of the Third Dimensional manifestation with the Fourth Dimensional Probability fields of the panoramic quantum integration. Together they comprise the key to unlock the Fifth Dimensional doorway. The Fifth Dimensional Doorway will begin to open upon the Arcturian Alignment. From the point of Light between galaxies, Higher intelligences of the Divine Mind change the super structure of space/time. The Arcturian Alignment provides harmonious alignments to extend to those Wayshowers predestined to accept substantial growth of soul desire and creative capacity. The star of Arcturus and the Andromeda galaxy align to channel Seventh Dimensional foundational energy for the Grand Awakening of the Milky Way Galaxy. Wayshowers, you are to awaken the un-enlightened, and to bring forth this destiny. Through the portal of the Fifth Dimension Doorway the Andromedan impulse of ultraviolet light has been emanated to restart the system and initiate a new abundant and joyous paradigm. And so it is.

Point of Light ~ DVD # GRS05

The conflicts that are occurring in the material world are all based around the element of time/space dislocation. That the ability of one individual to maintain a boundary and a delineated process of consciousness has become confused and corrupted by the inability to accept Oneness as a process of humanity. As humanity moves into Oneness there is a reaction and an experience of conflict between those that are still within the linear consciousness and those who are moved into a more unified consciousness. The overall process of this is to make both parties in conflict correct in their assumptions and antagonistic in their realities. These antagonistic realities become conflicted by the contrast of one looking in a past direction and another looking in a future direction. The ones looking in a past direction are seeking memories and experiences that pertain to their safety and comfort in a process of understanding time and space in a former condition. The ones looking towards the future realities are seeking a unification into a time and space reality that has a condition of comfort that follows a course of Oneness and unification where the experiences and memories are yet to be created.

Foreseeing this conflict as a Third Dimensional time/space constructive realignment there is the necessity to follow a centering process to experience the Now and in this present point of time come to an understanding that now you are safe, now you are one, now you have abundance, now you are experiencing time in a present sense where all your power is right now. It is not in the fear of the future, it is not in the grief over the past, it is in the Now. There is nothing in the Now that needs to be altered for it is that which is and in this point of power that is this Now there is the unification between those who have sought the past and those who have sought the future. So the war is based upon those who are living in the past and those who are living in the future. It is not about anything other than a time space dislocation, and so when the time space dislocation occurs those who are seeking a temporal experience of the past will fear the possibility of a future through the anticipation of something that does not exist so it becomes a construct of evil that is not there. It is a construct of illusion that begins their process of devolution into an entity; a thought form that is negative and pulls away from the point of power and weakens the individual to become fearful and destructive. The individual then is seeking a future instead of the Now, is looking at the past situations in a manner that is one of negative construct where it is created in illusion and the past is seen as a process of destruction and incompleteness that has been given a negative value, that has been created into a thought form that is just as much illusion as the ones from the past seeking the

future. So the wars of time and space are all based around the elements of not understanding the present.

In understanding the present there is peace. There is peace in the Now. There is peace in the understanding that you are complete and you are whole. In this point of view that in the Now, in this present, there is a completion without energy. The energy is balanced on both sides and all is well. In this point is where the initiation occurs in order to bring about an expansion into a solution, and so there is completion in every Now. In every Now there is always a completion and the stream is centered in your being.

## 8-Guidance

Portal Guidance~ DVD # GRXVIA

The Wayshowers awaken to the promise of the enlightenment, and they are here and born into this Now with purpose and commitment. From this point of integration in the Game of the Gold Ring this message is to reveal the portal through which all will be involved in higher consciousness.

The ones who are awakened have found they are clear and constant in their understanding of the plan of creation. They understand the messages being sent from the central heart of the universe to the galactic gateway. This is the time of transformation, and so it is the time to awaken. The awakening is to see, to see beyond, to see within, to see the future within the Now and feel the past and what is. To see, feel, and hear the ethereal realms of being. The portal of integration is where your chakras are aligned to harmonize with and experience the ascendancy of Oneness. Wayshowers are guided to the great sounding forth of Higher Dimensional Light and to manifestation.

The Teachers of Light hold Fifth Dimensional consciousness, patiently allowing the Wayshowers to move through the thick substance of Third and Fourth dimensions, and assist the masses to rise from sleep and dreams. Wayshowers are becoming fully clairvoyant seeing beyond the physical reality and becoming Masters of Fifth Dimensional synthetic mental activity. Wayshowers have lifetimes of knowledge within time/space dreams understanding the invisible, the unseen, the mysterious and the illusions within the lower dimensional fields of complex extensive and expansive energies. The multiplicity of these realms engage intelligence in releasing billions upon billions of thoughts through mental activities which coalesce into images, colors, rhythms, feelings, desires, melodies, animations and scenes of great variances and possibilities, and these manifestations are thought forms and real things.

The mind/brain operates as a device that focuses, accentuates, enhances and increases the fulfillment of that which is acted upon. When it is in alignment without contradiction of energies, then the energy is singular and proceeds to manifest. Humanity is evolved to a new level to interpret and to activate increased intensities and frequencies from beyond the level of the Third Dimension. The Divine Golden Key which unlocks the gateway to the Fifth Dimension is the human body. The enlightenment and the educated use of the higher senses is the next step in human evolution.

From this point forth, this Now, and upon hearing, feeling, knowing, reading, or believing that this

acceleration of energy is the plan of action for the Human Race, and it is actual, and the manifested outcome of thoughts, emotions and actions in accord with the Law of the Universe. With the Acturian Alignment your new program has been installed and humanity has expanded mental emotional and psychic functions. In this program are many changes which allow for transformation beyond the Third/Forth Dimensional barriers.

The program releases all previous ties to negative influences of the Dark Masters who are unable to access the higher programs and are subject to the degradation of the existing systems. The Dark Masters are caught within the bubble of their own realities without connection to the higher broadband communication streams.

Teachers of Light speak: You are born into the light of the new Sun. You are a Star-gate, and a non physical manifestation of who you have become and always have been. You are the likeness and energy of a Shining Star. You are a glorious intelligent and loving creation that is one with the movement of All That Is. You are welcome upon the river of Light. This river is being guided to the homecoming of full enlightenment. Your body is the Golden Key to the Divine Light and your Light vibrations are being raised to be brought into alignment through the assistance of the Arcturians. You are a physical body in vibration and a radiating Light body. The functioning of your systems and energies are being set in alignment so you may pass through the portal along the guided pathway.

This Sun, this God and Goddess Light, the physical Sun Soul is part of your Divine Heritage. Understand God is the Sun and the Sun is God and you are made from the essence of each in a simple recognition of infinite expanding Oneness. Your life, Light, breath and personal ray of energy is part of the sun heliosphere. Breathe with the Sun and enjoy the full breath of pranic immersion and breathe deeply the breath of light. You are able to breathe more fully thorough your higher heart and through the crown chakra. The Thymus and Pineal are being activated by higher energetic beings. The Thymus provides you with the gift of compassion, empathy and unconditional Love. It is where your bliss is manifesting. Your Soul is interwoven into your body and the Pineal connects with the Divine mind to bring increased telepathic and clairvoyant abilities. Bring forth the message of your new found love and will to produce the blessings, the gift of pure Love and true Knowledge. Your high heart is filled with Love and Wisdom, and is the passionate receptacle of truth. Your mind is open to receive truth.

Wayshowers have come from all walks of life seeking to join a Planetary Golden Age Movement. They have walked paths which have gone through religion, the arts, philosophy, psychology, humanism, ecology, social service and caring for others. In occupations and living through experiences, thoughts, desires, and feelings, they are all manifested towards finding the truth. The truth brings freedom. Once you choose to allow the truth to be revealed, you are awakened to the path of evolution and brought into the beam of enlightenment.

"Thoughts are like leaves of a tree that blow in the breeze changing every second and are impermanent. They do not last through the seasons. The tree grows strong and is sustained by the great forces of Earth Water Sky and Sun." The great message here is thoughts are like leaves, they clothe the tree but neither are the leaves the tree, nor thoughts you. You and the great tree are deeply rooted and in the ground of the earth and also grow into the sky with a life and destiny of a harmonized spiritual being. What is here is the intention to grow and be in alignment with your nature, and love all that you are into being. You are one with all things. Thoughts that are bound and combined, bring together feeling and grow stronger and stronger the more each thought is repeated or vibrated by focusing of your mind upon it. You are beginning to feel changes in your world as the barriers to higher sensory perception are breaking down. Humanity is evolving to grow into a being of higher psychic capacity.

## Opening the Crown Chakra ~ DVD # GRXVIB

The world is filled with thoughts assisting and guiding in opening the Crown Chakra, the Seventh Chakra, which is the portal to the other realms and the non-physical seeing.

The idea of many is to become both physical and non-physical and to enter into the star worlds of the Fifth Dimension and beyond. Not to continue to reside only in a physical structure and be limited in linear time. The physical experience is satisfied at this point and now there is an expansion that waits through focalization of the knowledge of feeling, ideas and rapid manifestation to begin to integrate new understanding from conscious experience of the Third Dimension. You are becoming multi-Dimensional. The Pineal is called the Third Eye. It is part of your brain and fundamental to your mind. It is the physical part of your brain where spiritual understanding is focused and enhanced. The increasing frequencies which are upon this planet through energetic expansions of microwave radiations are part of the synchronistic flow of multi-Dimensional time accelerating the transformation and integration of humanity. This evolution is bringing with it the gifts of extrasensory perception.

The Pineal Gland has become dormant through this passing time line of the planetary experience. The closed reality of the Third Dimension was darkened for a short period to develop the analytical functions of the Mind. This time is past and now the shift is in understanding collective power and unitary selfless advancement. The Pineal Gland is a light sensitive organ and uses Higher Light frequencies to function as the seat of clairvoyant abilities. To use it for personal gain or power over other humans or species has caused the inability of it to receive higher energetic vertical energies.

From now on the door is opened and your clairvoyant abilities have no barriers upon their activation. Feel the power of your telepathic relationships and feel the telekinetic movement of things around you as you move with the flow of loving, ethereal, intelligent, vibrational beings.

The convergence of space/time compresses into a deeper and tighter spiral to pass into the core gravitational vortex, the center of the X. The passage experience is a hyper-dimensional tunnel. The acceptance of enlightenment provides for the enhancement of ability, yet in linear time the lens that is being opened will be one of peaceful understanding and rebirth into the Fifth Dimension. It is well to note that the Pineal is related to regeneration through the astrophysical sign of Scorpio and by opposition on its axis to the Pituitary in Taurus. Due to the increase in microwave and wireless signals over the course of the last 10 years there has been a radical altering of the structures of the brain which affect Pineal function.

The Pineal Gland operates as a photosensitive organ which produces melatonin to regulate many organic functions and the body's harmony with daily cycles. It is a light receptor but more so as a high frequency energy portal. It is a doorway of higher consciousness and the fundamental organ of extrasensory perception. It has been considered the master clock and the third eye. In dissection the Pineal Gland has revealed it has the structure of a human eye. It has been called the Third Eye for this very important reason. In linear Third Dimensional time beings have realities which are viewpoints or perspectives. Your sense of time's passage or Circadian rhythms of mental, emotional and physical activities have been speeding up due to the increasing influence of technological, planetary and interplanetary forces. Your higher mind is aware of these changes, while in most ways it appears that little on the surface of the planet and the human body is changing towards spiritual enlightenment.



In the Ascension process into the higher Dimensions being awakened at this moment, you must learn to tune to the frequency in order to hear the messages to get the instructions and enjoy the ride. So to be in Alignment with the Ultraviolet stream of energy which will restart the system, requires clear seeing through the Third Eye, the Pineal Gland, the Crown Chakra and clear feeling through the Thymus and the High Heart Chakra. The Pineal Gland recognizes Light beyond the visible Light spectrum. It enables quantum brain function and performs as a catalyst to enable the connections of the Rainbow Bridge and balance the hemispherical dissonance which enables the mind to be able to utilize its higher sensory capacity.

Upon activation you will perceive higher spiritual dimensions and realms through entrainment. As the right hemisphere and left hemisphere are harmonized, telepathy will be developed as easily as you learned language as a child being born into an unfamiliar world. Many beings will assist you in this process of learning the Language of Light. You are children in a New Age of enlightenment as you move through the integration portal between the galaxies. At first you may be overwhelmed with the new senses and feelings. The activation may be slow as you are attempting to keep your Third Eye closed to the Light of the new sun. In these cases you will be protected and allowed to sleep and rest in the care of the wise souls who are guiding your rebirth.

Learn to trust what you hear, see and feel in new ways as the world of the Third Dimension has opened to a more expansive vista with more complexity, depth, color, character, and it responds to your desires and beliefs. Your vibration is like a painter who can shift and change any element on the canvas. You are a creator. The Third Dimensional world is your creation and it is being upgraded for your enjoyment and pleasure. No one is leaving, everyone is just arriving. This is a Grand Awakening of your soul to the spirit of the universe which is showering the Light of a new day upon all of its children who have been sleeping and dreaming for a very long time.

As you awaken the light gets stronger, faster, more intense, and shines through all the lower Dimensions in your experience. Your body stretches to your sun and connects to all the stars and to the Galaxy of Andromeda and beyond. Your life is multi-Dimensional and always has been. You are part of the grand symphony. Feel the vibrations of the Galaxies move your body into entrainment, alignment and activation. Your body, mind, heart are being excited by the pulsation which beats to a crescendo. The Galaxies align, the all seeing Third Eye opens and the integration portal connects to your High Heart and New Mind. Psychic revelations, channeling, automatic writing and extrasensory perceptions which have been confusing and mysterious are becoming personal talents wherein you are in control, clarity and conscious alignment. Breathe in the light, the prana, the chi, feel the opening of the portal, the eye seeing a new realm of your multi-dimensional timeless Galactic self.

As you awaken in this self, like an infant you are born to new experiences, new thoughts, ideas, beings, and hear the voices there to assist you personally. These are your guides. It is a time to be quiet and let those around you, those beings or angels, carry you and teach you the ways of the new Dimension. Open wide and be with each moment and gather in the instructions which allow your expansion. This birth has brought you into a new world of new experiences. Be as a child for you are learning, enjoying and playing the Game of the Golden Ring.

#### Special Instructions for Wayshowers ~ DVD #GRXVIC

These are special instructions for the Wayshowers. To learn about the usage of your new Light Body it is proper to be first aware of its most integral physical parts which are connected into the Third Dimensional reality. The Light body is manifested through Seventh Dimensional Matrix to the Third Dimensional level of manifestation. It has been grown out of the material manifestations of gravitational core essence. The seed has taken root in the First Dimension and then absorbed the

nutrients of the Second Dimension, manifested life and form in the Third Dimension and is sustained by the profusion of Light and Life from above through the ethers of the Fourth Dimensional quantum varieties.

The Fifth Dimension is a holistic connective field where All That Is, is the flow. It is the Tao of time and space, the waters upon which all creation move and find its essence, substance and Oneness. It is upon this Sixth Dimensional ground sacred geometric pattern of universal intelligence that the waters formed creation. Within the Seventh Dimensional Liquid Light all that flows is given impulse through the portals of guidance. The Seventh Dimension is managed through the influence of Andromeda and is the seed or essence and core of the physical manifestation, physical manifestation which has been decreed by higher intelligence to occur in harmony with the plan of every expansion and enjoyment. Seventh Dimensional vibratory energies are engaged through the alignments of space and time agreements between the souls incarnated to play the roles of seers of reality. Through the voice within the void between the twin galaxies the portal is opened like that of an eye which sees through to the other side which is inside. X marks the spot and it is the point of contact between the two galaxies that brings together bliss, rapture, paradise and enlightenment. It is the connection between Andromeda and the Milky Way centered upon the earth which allows for the new creation to occur.

As physical beings and being in space and time distance from the center point of the X between the galaxies, you are still connected through the telepathic portal which brings with it the omni-centric powers of the infant vibratory entrainment. Your High Heart center or the center of the cells, which are your origination, is connected to the single point of light which resides in the Pineal Gland and is shielded by crystal which is becoming the Light stream to a holographic projector of your thought-scape. This revelation begins to tie together elements of planned and unplanned evolution, simultaneous changes within the structure of the universe are allowing the ascendance of additional harmonics.

All sound and Light move in spirals off of central strands of mediated energy. When sound runs into a barrier there is a 180 degree change in phase, flipping the reflected wave over so that it interferes with the original impulse or incidence wave. The portal is a cylinder of Light which is directly shining to the planet which is attached to a far distant plane in Andromeda. Equidistant between that point and the earth is the X where the two galaxies meet in the void, where there is complete balance and where the portal is opened like a lens that directs the beam of light without any refraction. Due to the length of the space/time distance between galaxies this point is centered in exact 360 degree phase so that the central node of the resonant standing waves from the opposing points are in alignment and entrained harmony.

The opposing pulsations produce longitudinal waves between them that are aligned, attuned and in phase. The alignment is to increase expression and experience of the creators. The breath of life is sound for it is the movement outward and a longitudinal wave is the original pulsation which is the resultant rhythm of in-breath. Thus begins standing waves of the atomic particles vibrating into and out of existence within the quantum field. This is the alpha and the omega, the hyper-sphere and the cube expressing in creation. They are the primal units of intelligence and the substance of all beings. The breath is carried within an electro-magnetic force-field which moves upon the vibrating streams or strings of primal energy.

In this new birth the consciousness is being brought to center where the heart is activated through the vertical/horizontal axis. The vertical access of descended energies is received through the Pineal gland and the single atom in the Soul which is held there as the Seat of the Soul. The Grounded being is a horizontal axis and it is held in the Thymus of the original self and it has brought forth the manifested being – The Heart. The original cells of the body are constructed in synergy with the universal manifestation of the Light. Our two galaxies are interwoven in marriage and have brought

forth the creation of existence through this inner relationship. Streams of electromagnetic energy expand through further creation which is restorative, regenerating and resurrecting. Through this process there is a point in which connection is made. The connection is made at the point which is geometrically equidistant so that the harmony may be balanced and in phase on the vertical and horizontal axis within the on alpha sphere and the omega cube. This is the Arcturian Alignment.

#### Supreme Contrast ~ DVD # GRXVII

This time brings together the Dark to contrast the Light as the brightness of the day is supreme. You are asked to include only that in your thoughts and experiences that are positive, uplifting and benefit the inner child in you. From this day forth the call of the Dark Masters is to be ignored. Those that propagate the fear, distrust, deceptions and illusions to power are those that are part of the agenda of fear. You have the choice to walk away from this disruptive push against the wave of loving creative energy. Choose to be psychologically attracted to positive outcomes, healing, service, creation of a world of peace and prosperity. Pushing against the negative cartel in any form is a negative application of your creative energy and when you push against the negative it is included in the reality you are experiencing.

The Teachers of Light are wise to know to only speak the good, to harmonize with the higher Divine Mind and produce desire that fulfills the wanting of the Heart for the expression of love. Your Guides are there to bring forth your desires on every level and you may choose which ever level you wish. The flow of the current is stronger and moving towards higher evolution. Your choices are manifesting more quickly. The nature of the universe is inclusion and this is an important and deep understanding. If you are in denial of a negative expression and spending emotion and mental energy focused upon it with your mind and heart you are keeping it in vibration. Your mind is like a drum stick beating a rhythm of what is possible. Your mind and heart focus your attention to thoughts that become forms which become manifestations.

Collectively humanity is sending forth creation in a manner which corresponds to their focus, their desire and their application of each thought, moment after moment. In each passing time/space moment the matter that is induced into creation is brought forth to be the replica of the desires that inspired it. Those that are in fear of becoming weaker or powerless are connecting to the opposite pole of those who are seeking control through gaining more power. Inside this closed sphere of Third Dimensional reality the vision is refracted back that there are no other possibilities than power versus weakness with that mindset.

There is the diffraction and the reflection of the opposites, polarized to create duality and contradictory beliefs. Your being is more than you are aware as the rising of the amplitude of your vibration will cause you to see and rise above this plane of duality and move into the Oneness of more possibilities and additional harmonics. Once you gain a sense of attitude, vision will increase and the higher vibratory spectrum will give credence to thoughts of altruism, idealism and universal appreciation for all of the variety that is brought through the lower emotional and physical Dimensions.

From the Teachers of Light to the Wayshowers you are brought into alignment into the stream of energy of the Teachers of the Truth. The messages being brought into your consciousness are to be aligned to the highest principles of creation so that your desires are in the fastest moving streams of energy. Time and space are matter in the sense that they are connected through the relativity of energy. When discussing higher physics it is apt to become technical and obtuse as your left-brained ruled society has an objective to competitively deal with any sort of questions with an influx of data

and theoretical deductive analysis rather than synthetic insight and understanding.

The world is growing in both population and intelligence as the networks between minds are connecting. This can be seen through the linkage of the electronics between the cultures and societies in the world. With the increase in connectivity and communication the ability to relate with those previously separated is diminishing as the frequency increases. Higher frequency beings are being born into physical incarnation for the designed purpose to break the systems. They are part of the Second Wave who are fully telepathic and in remembrance of their soul's purpose.

Through the process of awakening they are choosing to move into positions of authority quickly and are feeling the impulse of the energy streams which have initiated the download of the new programs into their awareness.

These children are only such as they appear physically for all is known and seen beyond time and space that they are great souls who have come to be a part of the enlightenment of the planet. Those who are gaining a higher telepathic sense are to steward the arriving Wayshowers. Seek them out and use your mind to see which ones you harmonize with and speak out quietly to the promise of their life and future. As the Teachers of Light have found you in what seems to be the most unlikely of places there is that which is serendipitous in your connective awareness where you are brought into coincidence. Look into the eyes of the new souls who are here to teach you to awaken to your gifts of greater conscious awareness and freedom.

Grand Illumination Andromedan Enlightenment ~ DVD # GRVIII

Providing Light

Wayshowers have unified the global mind of one million beings to accept without judgment the vision and awareness of the universal evolutionary force of enlightenment. They are here to give energy with unconditional love compassionately to those who follow along the way. There is peace and relief in the knowledge that the mission was successful and a new layer of Light has enveloped the aura of the planet and humanity. Upon the Journey of Enlightenment the first vision is created to call the Mind out of the Dream and then begins the desire towards it. The vision is complete and reaches forth across time and space as waves of light, information, knowledge, consciousness and directions. The Teachers of Light send the instructions to the Wayshowers to begin the journey as leaders.

Wayshowers, you know the way to flow with the light and how to rise above negative thoughts, ideas, beliefs, energies and addictions to the lower Dimensions. Your energy is aligned and tuned to the signals of higher light clearing the way to the upper dimensions. You ride upon the waves of light high above all interference, dissonance and static of the gross and slow reactive negative energies. You have released Third Dimensional points of view, limited realities and Fourth Dimensional emotional addictions. Appreciate and be grateful as this indicates the opening of the Fifth Dimensional portal, the timeless Now. Look within your mind where you can sense a bright white point in the far distance, sheltered in the very center of your vision. Look deeply, feel it, see it, know it is there. It is the central sun shining forth as the seed of life. Life and Light are one.

You are moving on a spiraling stream of the great river of energy, the River of Heaven. Move closer within this strong flowing energy towards the Central Sun. Your energy and light grow more radiant. Providing light is the mission of the Wayshowers. Feel the presence of the Light and desire your soul to shine energy and accept its infinite abundance. It has become clear in your intuition to gather together the Family of Light and to join an amazing journey into Enlightenment. Be in harmony with your higher self, in truth, clarity, support, wisdom, enthusiasm and unconditional love. You are

guided and you are a guide, you are a Wayshower.

Fifth Dimensional consciousness is without polarization. It is where life is effervescent, active, creative bliss. It is known as Heaven, Nirvana, Enlightenment and Oneness. The experience of this Dimension by a dualistic human brain is incomprehensible. Consequently the ascension to this level is enabled only after the brain is rewired to receive additional information or more Light which expands its relative capacity. Light is information as it comes through signals and signals are produced by sources of power, intelligence and purpose.

The intergalactic purposeful source of these cosmic carrier waves of information are sent forth to reconfigure the human mind to accept evolutionary energy. The Central Core of the Milky Way, in alignment with Andromeda is generating and directing impulses of Cosmic Rays. These rays are triggering the activation of the Pineal gland, the dormant Pituitary and the suppressed Thymus and the associated chakras. You are mastering a new ability to receive, interpret and initiate Fifth Dimensional systems.

Wayshowers are all receiving messages to integrate, decode, understand and assimilate the downloaded information. The information and programs are provided to each being. Clear instructions are being given to manifest, create and contribute to the Ascension and the Enlightenment. Your access to the information is under the guardianship of the Teachers of Light in timelessness. The Teachers of Light bring forth the message of Divine heritage and human spiritual empowerment.

The Galactic empowerment decrees you worthy of direct knowledge, understanding and the ability to create and manifest a productive, wealthy, healthy, intelligent, loving, giving, successful lifetime. Collectively you are able to be part of and create a world with billions of Angels in human form who are here to insure the purification and Ascension of everyone and everything on and within this planet. The Ascension is simply moving from the limited perspective of the Third Dimensional reality to the universal perspective of a Fifth Dimensional consciousness.

You are a shining radiating Light source giving direction to the lost and leading them to enlightenment. This is the mission of the Wayshower. Each Wayshower has a mission to create a point upon the Golden Ring. As one million Wayshowers now are energized with positive vitality they can begin to call forth to all of humanity to accept this as true. In every person, part, place, time, space, thought, desire, idea, goal, dream and vision provide Light and channel a piece of the great flow into a stream of energy. Allow this stream of energy to open your Higher Heart chakra. Send this energy stream out in waves of unconditional love and focused beams of divine life-giving light to those who are guided to you and lead them to the Heart of the Sun.

The single point of Light within the center of your mind sets forth a tone of which you hear a hum. Harmonize, intone, attune and sing this frequency into being. It is your tone, your single ray of Light, your voice, a singularity. It is you and you alone. This is Atonement and Grace. Forgiveness born through understanding opens the Dimensions of your soul and the soul of humanity. Your Light expands out like the sunlight. From the exalted heart center it shines forth the Light of all that is. From the point of Light radiating from your exalted heart the pulse of life provides Light streaming forth, manifesting and expanding all creation aligned by celestial vision. Your vision sees through the void dissolving all darkness, matter and obstacles to its presence. All barriers to freedom and infinite expansion are nowhere to be found. Welcome Home, free in the Fifth Dimension of Oneness and enlightenment.

The Teachers of Light ask you to choose to Provide and Radiate Light. As you give your Light in its trillions of forms you manifest the journey with us. As you are the Family of Light we are your Teachers. No greater are we than you and the Children of Light are coming to you. You are their

Wayshowers. Now is the time to agree to your promise: give to receive, share to have, let go to grow, and teach to understand. You are made from unconditional love that binds the universe together through the cohesive force of gravity and you love with your out-pouring of Light energy, all creation into being.

All beings upon this planet: Wayshowers, children, followers, are further along the journey. You have received your instructions empathically and telepathically. Allow acceptance of new higher sensory abilities. To walk upon the ground you must stand first then take a step. Let the Teachers of Light help you to stand in the power of your New Mind and let us hold you up as you take your first step into Higher Vision and Deeper Feeling. All Doors are Opening. You are to Return along the Lighted Path.

Resolution of Power ~ DVD # GRS06

I speak to you as a Teacher of Light and a Wayshower, and I am a follower. I am a follower of the way. I follow the way that leads on this great journey. This journey is something that we follow and it is a journey that we lead others upon. It is something that we have known and promised to do. In the coming days, weeks, months, years there is great changes that come forth for this world, and in this position as a Teacher of Light, a Wayshower and a Follower, you are here to bring about this change. It is your responsibility to find a way to get grounded, to get clear, to get strong, to get healthy, to be wealthy, wise and joyous, to have fun along the way and to bring your friends into the Family of Light. This is the message that I bring and it is the message that is being brought by you as well. It is a message that needs to be brought forth so that the Family of Light and all of humanity can live in peace and bring this world into the heaven that it is.

Over the course of the past year we have played the Gold Ring. The Gold Ring was designed so that you could awaken to a higher potential, that you would want to have enlightenment, to know yourself, to understand the elements of things that seemed difficult in some ways, conflicted in others, dangerous, exciting, happy, wonderful, constantly new and different, mysterious, mystical, transforming, educational, entertaining, and in this time it was also there to bring you to a healing, to reach into your soul and to find you and to say you are here with purpose and that purpose is to wake up the others that are coming forth very, very quickly and to wake them up in such a way that they can come forth and speak their truth and listen to their inner teachers and awaken to the Christ energy and the energy of the great religions, the energy of spirituality, the energy of humanitarianism, the energy of enlightenment that which seeks to know the answers, the philosophical questions, understanding the nature of life, being in harmony with the ecology and following a path of humanism and in relationships where you are morally and ethically bound to a higher way of being.

Now this is a path that is the one that you have already been on and have been on for your whole life. And at certain times there have been situations that may have been compromising because of the pressures and the demands that have happened. And in those time periods you have looked at things and wondered, how can I go on because I am faced with the difficulties that are being brought to me and I have to have this or that, or be in this or that way, or I need to follow these rules, or be careful of those rules and in all these cases you have become less involved in understanding who you are.

It is natural for those to seek the mystical, the transcendent, the advanced, the new, that which

excites you and enthuses you into the spirit of being a new person. That which brings you pleasure, that which brings you joy, and in the same respect you wish for comfort, safety and the quiet pleasures of knowing that you are protected and that your life has continuity and a certain amount of stability that you can rely upon.

In all these things we are looking for the way to hold our own power, to be our own sovereign self because from the inner side of your being you are sovereign, you are omni-centric, you are within your own center. Everyone in this universe lives within their own center of being. This is the natural state of who you are. When you move outside of that center, that is when you become diseased. That is when you become lost from knowledge of your own being and lose your self-confidence. Where you lose your faith in yourself. In that case, you become disassociated with your own being and therefore cannot operate in a natural condition of being part of a greater family. So this message is to you to understand that we are all One together in this transforming time, and we have a promise to fulfill to the ones coming forth, and it is time that we take our power so that we can open the door for them and be the stewards of the ones who will transform the world into the New Age.

## 9-Reveal

Revealing The Way I ~ DVD GRXIXA

The Teachers of Light speak forth to the Wayshowers to bring into them the multidimensional matrix. From all perspectives, realities and times you are free to attract through deliberate creation and allow that which is given to be brought forth and shift into the greater awareness of higher intelligence. Words within your mind are guided by your Heart, the Earth, the Sun, the Central Sun of the Milky Way and its harmonic, the Central Sun of Andromeda. You are followers of the higher light and always in joy of the journey, finding the infinite way along the lighted path.

The great shift occurred within the Galactic Heart, your individual Heart, in the Mind, in your Brain and in Universal Reality. The World Reality is coming into agreement with the higher realms. Transition has been invoked and allowed in Third Dimensional manifestation. Creation in the Third Dimension operates with the constraints of linear time that segments engagement. This fractional holographic process of manifestation is set in fundamental parameters that the participants in this reality chose to enjoy. You have chosen to play. Enjoy the expansion.

Creation is complete in the higher dimensions beyond the consensual agreement of linear time. The sequential nature of manifestation of creation is manifested and based upon the process of the idea, seed design, emotional substance, creative formula and integrative harmonic to produce the reality. Reality appears instantly within the divine mind and sends universal intentions forth as impulsive radiations from the Central Sun. These radiations precipitate the heart to feel harmonic fullness and radiate to the mind a desire for creative expansion. Everything is love. A magnetic seed of the Divine awakes into feeling from a ray of light radiation which is thought. When there is internal coherence a rhythmic vibration sends forth a tone and a harmonic field of geometric symmetry attracts correspondence. Expansion radiates through the dimensions as fractal regenerative inscriptions.



In the cosmology of the heavens you are a heartbeat, a pulse of divine will, a vibration of the heart of the universe that has been given out with endless and eternal life to extend throughout the void. You are a ripple in the ocean, a note in the symphony, a wave of light shining forth throughout creation, an idea and feeling within all that is. It is time to speak forth to the mature beings that you are, and not to children afraid to learn and understand the plan and purpose of higher intelligence. You are creators in conjunction with the power of the galaxy. The lighted path is open and the instructions of the Teachers of Light are given forth.

The lightening has struck and you are empowered with new intelligence. It is the earth that has awakened your heart and your heart has brought feeling to the attention of your mind. Every cell within your body now responds to the energy of your heart entrained by the power of the Earth. When you listen to the beat of the feelings that impulse you to be a greater being you feel the power of the sun eternally shining and pulling you towards the destiny of ascended souls. In all the worlds this one is where you are and you are where you are. You are grounded and vibrate in the fundamental feeling of your sense of self. This fundamental tone is the conscious awareness you hold as existence within the greater whole. In the void of nothingness you are a bridge between vibrations produced by your being responding to life's expansion.

The Teachers of Light awaken you to ascend the lighted pathway. It is time to speak forth in combination between your Heart and Mind. You are to voice thought and emotion into words to form desired manifestation. The physical, non-physical and multidimensional vibration sends out a tone which harmonizes with a like vibration. Humanity calls the collective to rise from the ground of being and flower into a universal soul, a galactic being and a compassionate human. A Wayshower.

Revealing The Way II ~ DVD GRXIXB

Teachers of Light walk the lighted path of the shining Central Sun towards the Celestial Heavens of the future dimensions. It is created from the loving openness of spirit's emergence within the treasure of feeling, the heart of hearts and from the eternal presence. The Great Central Sun of the Milky Way is radiating higher light to the outer reaches and illuminating the inner reaches within all bodies in synchronicity. The Pineal was activated to decode and visualize the hyper-spherical in creative intelligence, that is sending high energy rays of super light from the heart of the Galaxy. The affect of this projection of light is to trigger the inner voice and visions.

The Awakening ones can see the Biological strands of integrated electromagnetism operate as fundamental creative flow expressing design, cohesion and functional intention in multi-dimensional expansion. The mind opens to see, hear and understand that DNA solved a piece of the puzzle of biological life without being aware of the cosmological questions.

Electromagnetism through science brought forth the awareness of the mystery of vibration without knowing the ontological purposes. From the substance of water humanity has the intuitive and

subconscious experience of love as the essence without translating the feeling of this depth to correspond to the oneness and bliss. Quantum energy dissolved material reality into the relativity of wave pulsations of light without seeing the higher intelligence. You are awakening to the inner intelligence, your inner teacher. You are beginning to understand the world awakes to make the correspondences and become enlightened. You are close to opening the doorway into the new dimension of the higher mind.

The Andromeda Enlightenment promises a compassionate arrival of higher intelligence which brings forth the gift of grace to the ascending souls. Enlightenment permeates all living essence with the infinite all-encompassing expanse, soothing mystical comfort, caring beyond measure, for the joy of all souls. In alignment with the infinite cosmic realms spiritual intelligence imbues life with acceptance of the design, with enthusiasm for creation, and the wisdom of unconditional love. You are awakened to oneness and know thyself.

Smile at your ability to learn the truth and love the world. As children of the universe marvel as you stand up and walk in the joyousness of your being. The time is coming when you will be free from parenting. Join, serve, teach and show the way as you have been shown. You have all the knowledge you need to bring forth the birth of the world. Wayshowers, your mission is spiritual, uplifting those who seek joy and knowledge.

From this day forth you are revealed as Wayshowers. The Teachers of Light Reveal the Way beyond your galaxy and shine forth radiance into the open fields of the ascending Heavens. Creation extends infinitely beyond the stars, beyond the heavens, into the dreams after time, and worlds of future visions into lands unnamed and undreamed. You will become what you believe.

#### Revealing The Way III ~ DVD GRXIXC

Come quickly to your purpose and mission. The days seem to grow shorter as you compress and concentrate creation. Your intentions are stronger with more content as messages from the timeless infinite awaken your world. It is the time of fulfillment. Each moment is like a blossom, an ever expanding array of wondrous creative expression.

The dark masters have chosen not to see. The call is for them to come into the light. The dark passage of time is over. It will not suffice to hide in the shadows. There are no shadows to hide within. All is light. The dark ones have a mistaken image of the Third Dimension as being separated from rest of the universal flow of the great river. They are not in separation. They are attempting to hide and deceive and to gain power over those who play the game of weakness and dominance. They will not endure this generation. The dark ones are seen clearly by all. The Teachers of Light illuminate all darkness, division, and separational nightmares (known as negative dreams). Light shines forth to reveal a better world. The dark ones cannot stop or slow the of light of the Central Sun. Attempts to stop the spiritual river of light and love with papers, words, bullets, bombs, walls, laws, lies, fear and darkness cannot hold back the current of change. They see nothing because they are only closing their eyes while the light still shines. Dark ones attempt to hide behind beliefs and limitation and they build walls to reflect, deflect and confuse and avoid recognition of the simplest of acknowledgments.

The game the dark plays will not endure, it is not the way of the universe. It is not part of the flow. It is unconnected to the Central Sun. The Teachers of Light shine in harmony with the lighted pathway. The path of the destruction, fear, violence, poverty and war are games to keep from seeing. The playground is watched and guarded by caring parents. The Children who play the evil roles are not alone nor lost from the family. They have played the game, and are now only caught in a web of confusion between what is real and what is not. Those who play the game with them we lament for

your painful illusions, and hear your cries of discomfort and sorrow. Yet we know these are imagined losses and the pains are a fleeting drama of an internal cinema.

The Wayshowers reach out to all who are playing in the fields of illusions and speak with the voice of compassionate understanding to show the way home, where pain leaves and the heart opens. Wayshowers say with love you are welcomed back and nothing you have done is in error only that it is not for your greatest good. They ask you to feel what you feel and know if it feels better to play in the dark or to speak truth in alignment with the path of light and love.

Wayshowers feel the joy that comes from unconditional love. Love binds the Universe together. Love and light shines forth as the creative force growing in wisdom, intelligence and enlightenment. The Teachers of Light are from all Dimensions and from all places within the galaxy. The greatest Teachers of Light are stars and have chosen to radiate eternal and internal boundless light through all dimensions.

Light shines along the central strand both from the deepest central reaches of the Universe through the Heart of the Galaxy to the point within your heart and deeper still to the smallest particle at the center point of your earth. You are first born as a soul with a cosmic piece of the Central Sun descending into form to bring forth the emanation of your life and radiate out through your human heart.

### Revealing The Way IIIb

The special origin of your being is made of and touched in each moment by the essence of All That is. It is your cherished essence of your being in steady vibration with conscious awareness that you love.

A star is a singularity that reaches within time and unfolds the dimensions so that it can be a spatial temporal vortex for the transmutation of love into life and light into love. The purpose of matter is to hold experience revealed in the relationship between matter, gravity and love. The purpose of spirit is to radiate and expand creation revealed in its relationship between light, energy and wisdom. You are the Central Sun that shines, you are the sun that gives, you are the planet that is home, you are the heart that beats, you are the mind that thinks, you are the cell that lives, you are the genes that design, you are the proteins that build, you are the atoms that vibrate, you are the particles that flow, you are strings that bend, you are matter that weaves, you are the essence that loves, you are the universe that folds, you are the Void that desires, you are the Divine Mind open to the Light of the Heavens and you are the Sunshine. There is a point within creation where all is calm, where motion ceases and in this moment the void gives birth.

From overwhelming fullness there is the urge to surrender and let go to the surge of new energy. Humanity is at such a time where the Human soulful hearts are overflowing in fullness and power. The stronger flow of the universe guides creation and in agreement you are invested with the power of the universe to bring this about. You have made this choice to be enlightened and it is given to you. You are the sons and daughters of the great universal system. You have chosen to be part of creation and understand the gravitational flow of the river of heaven and to the galactic ocean takes you into the immeasurable deep. All streams of light flow in joyful perfection allowing you to travel faster and faster. You are a being of light. Your light body feels the impulses of higher light illuminating, fulfilling and bringing forth ascension. The Galaxies have chosen to evolve creation through the instructions of higher intelligence from the Central Sun, from the infinite cosmos, the endless void, and from deep inside the dream of all that is. Humanity come forth to stimulate space

and fold time across dimensional systems to create the bridge of manifestation to the great heavens. Allow this to come easily as you are born of a river of light and now you are moving into the vortex, moving beyond space and time and into your Central Sun.

#### Clarity of Creation ~ DVD GRS07

On this level of the finite attitude, spirit is not seen as infinite; it is based upon the finite situation. So the mind is clearly limited and in the second ray heart center and as the energy of the heart moves up into the upper triangle it moves into second ray energy and in second ray energy it is a energy that is self centered and it comes back into knowing the self and so the heart is both a positive and a negative, a functioning unit of esoteric human discipleship. When the heart is operating correctly it is operating with intelligence and power as an electrical communication device throughout the body and it sends out rays of love into everything to keep it empowered for the life stream.

When it moves up into the upper triangle it is giving forth a centered stream that empowers the light stream of the central strand that moves into the Crown chakra and allows for the transmutation. So the energy that is crossed at the heart center allows for a re-polarization of the energy stream so that it spirals in different directions at that crossroads. In understanding this function you begin to know that the next level you move into, the fifth ray of the energy of spirit over matter, which operates through Venus which is the throat chakra and also connected to the brow. In the throat it is limited and it is based upon the expression that is brought forth by the emotions and the emotions are colored to the sun and the light force and based upon the darkening energy of Pluto. It is completed in the underworld, and in the underworld is the area of growth and pressure. This is the lower form of the time cell and complete selfishness, and it is seen as our sun and it is not worshipped. It is worshipped as what it can do for the individual rather than as the star and the son of God. So this represents the mutable cross and the probationary path and it is here that humanity learns to let go of Pluto and to move forth into breaking away and breaking through the form.

Neptune brings about the resolving of the fanaticism and the addictions and the need of the sin of the Piscean Age and the feeling of being ignorant. And in the second ray is opened up in the sixth chakra so that there is clear light and the fog is lifted and it is here that the direction of the universe is through the heart center. With Saturn in the third ray of intelligence there is the completion of the plan. The aging of time is the central factor of knowing what to say and when to say it. This comes from experience. It shows the power to release the form into the finite, into the expression through the throat center. It is the overcoming of the restriction of speech, overcoming the manifestation of language, and finishing the complete awareness of the knowledge, and bringing about the throat center so that it correlates to allow the movement of the form into creation.

The higher chakra is green, and in this wealth and abundance that is speaking about emotion and truth to bring about the ability to communicate, to allow it to be healing and allow wholeness to bring it to power, and moves from the third to the fifth ray. And so Venus and its esoteric ruler ship of this chakra and energy is set upon to be brought to the vibration ray by raising the throat chakra, and brings it back to the completion of Venus, and it responds to the science of the triangular shapes in things and the sacred geometry, following in the proportional lines along the meridian points. And the beauty is proportional, and the clarity of creation lets it take place along this function.

#### Imagine Like Mind ~ DVD GRS08

Imagine ~ Like Mind ~ Like Hearts ~ Energetic transfer of this group of humanity like minds and like hearts.

Ultimate creativity is creating new perceptions of your reality, imagining them into existence. When you view your reality through the prism of your energetic heart your reality will shift in the direction that humanity is shifting. The alignment brings a power of the leverage in the quickening of the process of ascension. You can be a blessing to the world when you open up to your heart's intelligence and apply it in your work. In principle this functions as a result of how the dimension grid of love is engineered to be porous to the input of frequency that is compatible to the grid and then to transmute this input across the grid as an energy and add it into the whole. In this harmony and this frequency there is a greater and greater stability in strength that will grow and grow and anything that is not compatible with this frequency of love will be locked out of the grid as it cannot penetrate the loving and complete whole oneness that is present in the new grid that is being developed. This explains why the Black Alliance will not be engaged in the next dimension and it will be relegated to a lower one where their intellectual development will eventually bring them to higher evolutionary fulfillment. Where they are lost is in the compromise into utilizing their minds to deceive and distract and disturb what needs to be made whole, complete and one.

This brings us back to why your life is so important as you are here with a potential to make and create a grid of love by developing the potential intelligent activity of your heart. By bringing consciousness to your heart, you do so. Having this potential to find you and the choice must be made. Creation is necessary with you and you were created to be a co-creator and a full creator so that this is the message that you are to know, that you are very important and of great value.

Each carries the possibility to transmit this universal grid and contribute to it. This is important, not because it requires something of us but because we asked something of it. The gesture of placing your heart of hearts on the palm of your hand and offering it to your brothers and sisters is a selfless contribution. Listen to the intuitive insight that knows exactly what is occurring and how you are attracting these events and how to heal them. Your mission in this life is supported by the stream of energy in the dimensional grids that harmonize with your effort and it is enhanced and multiplied in strength by the will of the Wayshowers.

There are many grids that encircle the planet in consciousness but only one interpenetrates All . Only one is inclusive without exception and it is this grid that is being re-energized to accommodate the coming shift. You can think of it as a tool to move consciousness of humanity that will move the earth into a new dimensional state. The stronger this grid is the better it will serve the ultimate purpose. As a sensitive, a Wayshower, and a channel, there are no clear cut maps of this process of activating and transmitting your heart intelligence. If there was a map it would undermine your own creativity and resourcefulness and reduce your ultimate potential as this is part of the growing process.

You are on the right path. Let your feelings guide you into the completion of this journey. There is an energetic transfer that is happening between each member of this group of humanity where we are all of like minds and like hearts. You bring to this a primary instrument of intelligence and it is secondary to your heart. You must listen to the intuitive insight that knows exactly what is occurring and how you are to attract these events and how to heal them. This is your mission in this life and you are supported by a stream of energy and the dimensional grid that harmonizes with your effort and enhances and multiplies in strength.

As a Wayshower your power is based on your ability to be clear and clean and channel universal love that flows from the sun unto the earth and into humanity. This is your mission and you have the choice to bring wholeness to the ones that suffer in the state of struggling, in the secret war inside their dualized minds. You are given this information that is for your best and highest good and you may learn and know of your own being in a greater and greater manner. And all you have to do is walk across the threshold and the veil of your eyes will be released and you will see.

## Wonders of the Divine Present ~ DVD GRS09

What has been considered to be time travel is first a compression of space. When space is compressed and time is diminished, as they operate in dualistic form. The elements of space as discussed are matter being separated from itself and into charged particles. Through deductive understanding of particles there is the reduction to the spin characteristics of the 3rd and 4th dimensional coincidental relationships.

Only through the decrease of spin of the elemental charges of the incident waves of being will the creation of form be recognizable. There is a creative instant that flows and moves the wave of being into the form of being. To distinguish from the non-physical to the physical, from the beyond to the here, from the gap into the now. There is a non-linear omni-centric vortex that is open by the focus of the aperture of the real zone. A real zone is a heart center or a core essence where that is the path of the soul, the sentient creative oneness of being where the unity of mind and the infinity of being join in the divine love and integrity of light.

In seeking non-physical reality in order to adjust present physical reality the purpose and motive of such action is given as a personal perspective for the continuance of manifesting thought forms compatible with present circumstance. In the dimensional multiplexed layering of reality all time lines are intersected by non-locality and all movements are separated by locality. The topology of the memes and the membranes or brains, thus are interlaced in the warp and weft of essence. As the flow of conscious awareness sets a course of evolutionary expansion and continuance of mystic substance, mist, holy spirit, light, essence, prana, ki, life force, plasma, ether and the ineffable spirit that is the word.

The word then is the spoken creation, which is imagined into being by the unified divine mind that collects all thought forms into oneness and surety. The creative flow desires infinity in the perfection of identification in the mirror of timelessness, in the singularity of wholeness and unity. Time and space are components of being, an artificial consonance that opens the valve into oneness of being and enlightenment. Matter and energy collate into the pool of sameness in the same manner, as the singularity of essence must follow the universality.

It is consciousness, which is given awareness as an attribute of addition rather than as an opposite of existence, where the stream flows deeper, and always into the mind of creation. The mind is a universal solvent of being that is held in safe concourse with emotion. The sentient mind in dream or conscious awareness travels within the thought stream of emotional content and texture. There the soul holds the precious real eternal life that always is and never was.

## Gold Ring DVD 10 Higher Light

### The Lighted Pathway ~ DVD GRXXC

Human mental activity includes from the lowest to highest ranges: from Delta, Theta, Alpha, Beta to Gamma brain waves. Higher vibrations beyond the Theta dream state of Fourth Dimensional psychic consciousness allows the Human Light Body to manifest multi-dimensionally which activates physical centers of the brain in order to experience and utilize the information available in the higher

dimensions. Humans operate multi-Dimensionally using abilities such as intuition, telepathy, remote viewing, clairvoyance, remembrance, channeling, telekinesis and direct insight. They can experience the past, future and leave their body and travel while being grounded in the Third Dimension.

Human consciousness has surpassed the Third Dimensional barriers to achieve states of quantum brain function and higher Fifth Dimensional Light integration. The phenomenon of evolutionary neurobiological transformation focuses upon some underlying constants that permeate existence which are light, growth and intelligence. In counterpoint to these the Black Alliance represents the resisting force of inertia and ignorance. Evolutionary breakthroughs are natural occurrences which happen in due course because of the foregoing factors and in alignment with the design of the expanding universe.

As the Game of the Golden Ring continues there are those who are aware of the fundamentals of enlightenment which precede its fulfillment. This process is to awaken and assimilate liquid golden Light into the neurobiological apparatus of human beings on every level increasing in continuity.

The Third Dimensional mental resistance to the acceptance of Higher Light into the neurological systems of the body as an injection of universal spiritual intelligence is a continuing hindrance. The level of the hindrance is indicated by the lower emotional fields which are produced by fear, anger, greed, lust, and a sense of separation which causes these gross emotions to be produced.

Withstanding the barrage of attacks from the broadcast frequencies of the Black Alliance defense systems - the media and educational systems and so on, takes knowledge and assistance from the Wayshowers and the Teachers of Light. The Earth is upon the threshold of global Oneness and enlightenment.

There are hundreds of millions of humans seeking a better way of life and they believe the truth will come forth. The reason for this is that there is a bio-chemical transformation which is being induced in humans not unlike photosynthesis in plants. There is a Higher Light stream which is a high energy cosmic radiation which the earth has entered into. It is directly affecting the brain through activating dormant, latent, weak centers within the mind. The body is in itself and throughout the entire life structure receiving new codes which are opening up the introns within DNA which has laid dormant for hundreds of centuries and many that are new formations of human potential that have never been activated.

The grand human experiment conducted by the universe has reached a new level. The resisting forces of the Black Alliance and the Dark Masters have failed in their attempts to keep the truth from coming forth. They will lose control and the awakening and Oneness of humanity will proceed. The Game continues and the breakthrough by the Wayshowers is achieved when the choice at the threshold is made. You have looked down the Dark Road and chosen the Lighted Pathway. Your way is cleared as you release and let go and flow with the stream of Golden Light. It is yours to be.

Higher Light Central Sun ~ DVD GRXXI



Awakening predisposes the Shining Ones with the skills and talents of Wayshowers. In your capacity you are grounded upon the earth experience to release the enlightenment. The attainment of the Arcturian Alignment has drawn in the understanding of the secret of Higher Light respiration. You are ascending through the pathway of Dimensional initiation through the guidance bonded by the Teachers. The Teachers speak to you through an intuitive tunnel following newest truth created by your attraction and inclusion.

The Teachers of Light speak fundamental core intelligence from within the totality of space, time and being. Contained inside these primary language segments are awakening codes that offer a medium of interpolation to assist the advancing scale of transformation. The codes are prompting expeditionary supernatural knowing which will articulate full emotional entrainment to equalize appropriate feelings through harmonic adaptation. The Wayshowers are walking the natural curve of attendant architecture enclosed in the sphere of the seven Dimensions shine forth a directional beacon to higher evolution. The Esoteric, mysterious and higher aspiration is the corner stone of the progressive edifice. In the sanctuary of the great temple you are gifted with courageous beneficence and stand in gracious accomplishment.

The advent of anterior supposition has given rise to attraction and inclusion of universal adjustment which manufactures experiential reality. Faceless primordial myths of the elliptic constellations held technological mechanisms for the presages of historical evolution. Upon the stone records of the world the wonders of the unfolding messages have been written in the hieroglyphic fractals. The manifestation of human proliferation into illumination follows the logical material reductionism through hemispherical mechanics in alignment with intuitive harmonization.

Within a vibrational pattern of intuition, reason and insight, the survival of physical senses begin to release the necessity to use language as a barrier and recognize it as a tool in the manifestation of sensitivity. You are following the path of lessening the resistance to hearing and becoming more attuned to the vocabulary which attracts interplay of higher thought forms spoken to draw in the messages of the Teachers of Light. In the surrendering release of the insistence for egoic reaction, thought control in global, universal and spiritual infrastructure you will be more subjectively prone to be able to revise, reorganize and fundamentally edit the unconstructive dissertation and bring forth meaningful and fulfilling experience.

First reflections to being are mental refractions. These thought forms react under the constraints of Fourth Dimensional quantum functions that determine contrast between non-physical potential of neurobiological cellular evolutionary templates responding to design system mechanics operating on the level of linear temporal manifestation. Matter is thrown across the cosmic loom where the warp of the longitudinal waves crisscross the transverse weft of particle streams interconnecting the dynamic looping membranes to the functional topologic field.

This level of energy condensation is a Fifth Dimensional convergence design construction and the medium for weaving patterns of the knots in the topology. Photons are active consolidation points within the overall waves of the warp running perpendicular with the analogous weft streams to condensate and anchor the electromagnetic field membranes. Reality is meshed together in

vibratory fields that are not particularized nor have become waves but are the stratum or the plenum of existence. Here fullness is described by charge-less and universal Light essence. Light is the geometry of existence in spatial terms manifesting within the Sixth Dimension grid of infinite expanding interconnected points. Being is formed and reformed to create relationship multiplicity. Human consciousness seeks to define the essence of creation in the world of the Third Dimension using temporal segment manifestation.

In Higher Dimensions above the Third and Fourth time is holographic and does relate to individual segment completions. Creation is unhindered. Thought and the creative manifestation are instantly achieved as time is individual consciousness which requires segmentation through linear pulsations of time waves. Cycle completion is a spin characteristic of vibration in lower densities where it is not fully and completely manifested through the interconnected Oneness of Fifth Dimensional energy.

Spatial extensions are pushed structurally by the pulse or the beat which is the individual incidence of rhythm. Sound and time are octaves of similar frequencies within the grand vibration. Time waves are created by pulsations of cosmic sound that translate the underlying tempo to determine specific beat signatures. This tempo is the life stream and part of the creative human cycle that drums forth the amount of energy to be released into Fourth Dimensional and lower system matrix. The time waves are composed through the interactive divine mind disseminating thought under sacred geometric designs purposefully registered to be played upon the Fifth Dimensional membranes.

Through the intensification of density spin characteristics of photons form the ether which is produced by condensation of pure energy. The formless charge-less energy expressed through unitary non-localized light essence achieves individual consciousness through particularization. Vibratory frequency slows into the Fourth Dimension as individual particularization and density increases. Consciousness separates into descending levels of awareness utilizing linear time as the vehicle to limit awareness into myriads of polarized distinctions. Duality is mysterious. It is a multiplicity of infinite quantum elements of different segments, intensities, flavors, types, styles, compositions, actions which reflect into the cosmos related through fractional distributive inclusion.

This level of being is understood as the soul which is imbued with spiritual essence and material substance. The nature of being at this level of Fifth Dimensional conscious awareness is unconditional love. On behalf of Ninth Dimensional agreements for incarnation a soul pulses into harmonic alignment to resonate the pulse transmissions into the photonic grid of the Fifth Dimensional unitary field. The soul expression accepts a Fourth Dimensional time line and is enveloped into the canopy of mental, emotional, cinematic astral mediums.

The world of the Fourth Dimension is a self-replicating internally regenerating program of consistent internal time loops and folding multi-layered universal membranes. The study of this Dimension is the designed limit of contemporary science which falls into the looking glass at the point the indeterminacy, relativity, string theories and the expanding universe within an infinite landscape. Within the bubble of time the separated mind of the witness or the watcher sees itself in a repeating loop of entangled conundrums that reach into the paradox of eternal being. Above in the Fifth Dimension there is instant creation not subject to temporal parameters, polarities and/or degrees of

quality, energy, density, charge and differential spin.

Divine Mind connects seamlessly through the Seventh and Fifth Dimension allowing harmonic resonance extension and or omniscient collective awareness. At the point of particularization Fourth Dimensional mental emotional condensation initiates the deepening spiral into the myriads: forms, ideas, emotions, complexity, variety, duality and contrast. The centered interplay is the remarkable individual reality wherein you are a co-creative being within a seemingly logical viewpoint given within a temporal, spatial, emotional mental framework. This framework is called life or reality and is only the individual perspective. Through communication it can be shared and combined in a consensus with others who are in Arcturian Alignment.

#### Higher Light Physical Evolution ~ DVD GRXXII

All is what it should be and every point of Light shines forth from the Central Sun and every stream of energy follows the curve of evolution in the returning resolution. Unitary dimensional consensus creation proceeds blissfully under the guardianship of the Teachers of Light and their vanguard, the Wayshowers.

The physical brain has limits of awareness as the mind's capacity is layered in densities on the Fourth Dimensional matrix. Grounded on the foundational base plane of sub-atomic quantum structure the first level consciousness is founded in connective core centrism. The microcosmic singularity provides the central anchor for the foundation upon which all being is tethered. The primal corner stone and functional negative ground is the gravitational component holding existence and that which establishes condensed mass.

It is essential to understand the major element within humanity and its vehicle for creation that billions of human bodies in physical incarnation. Following primal reductionalism the life center of the body is the human Heart which resonates as the nucleus for the Mind which holds itself as the gravitational center for the spiraling cellular threads of Light streams which create and regenerate the human body. Dwelling within the earth are the collective hearts and emotional field of humanity. The Sun secures the earth into firm dynamic spiritual planetary alignment within the Divine Mind and the Central Sun.

The earth in interstellar context is that component which humanity experiences as collective home. The heart nucleus is empowered with Light and Light from the Sun bringing forth evolutionary energy to humanity's expanding physical and non-physical being. The earth provides the ground for the reception of fundamental, electro-magnetic, chemical and physical essences. Each entity or body is grounded with omni-centric conscious awareness and cosmic gravitational attunement. Each unitary life reality is pre-existent, non-linear, super sensory, holographic consciousness. From the preceding passage understand the deepest level of essence is within the center in condensed matter, condensed space, condensed time, concentrated thought, complete knowledge, emotional calm, zero vibration, stasis, silence, home, sleep, nothingness, rest, peace, and it is that which is the origination point of the grand expansion, the first seed.

The foundation of matter is primal, pure, singular substance of First Dimensional strata giving birth to all that grows. Planet substance is essence sustained in eternally given opportunity to

energetically expand through the creation brought forth by Divine spiraling intelligence. Core inner light sacred geometric principles allow all growth and expansion. Inner Light is the synthesis of intelligence, energy and substance. It is the light of life itself operating both as centripetal magnetic force bringing to itself the energy as centrifugal electric source radiating outward from its center.

Through the spinning vortex, the wormhole, the galactic black hole where substance is condensed at the center of centers, light is held and expands within itself. It grounds creation to the inner power of the light within into the emptiness of the attractive Void. It is the other side of the gift of being, the essence of the internal desire, the point where all that is returns and goes forth. It is where the River of Heaven springs and flows.

Through the radiating expression of energy love streams forth in creative intelligence, shining forth into existence. Pulsations of Light energy shine forth into the infinite expanse of the macrocosm. Forwards and backwards, in an elliptic, spiral, fractal/holographic, universal stream within the spiritual ocean and inside the quantum soup, reality magically appears and mysteriously disappears in the breathtaking cosmos. All is compressed and condensed into the last desire and surrendered into nothingness to be expressed again in creation. The end is the beginning, the Omega and the Alpha.

From the single point within a star, a planet, a human, a heart beats harmonic vibrations attracting and connecting other centers to consolidate atomic, chemical, physical, emotional, mental and spiritual unitary and vibratory inclusion. Waves, particles, atoms, molecules, compounds are quanta of energy in vibration, which are thought forms, which are focused probabilities, which are creative intentions, which are sacred universal forms, which are pulsations of time waves, which are creations of the Divine Mind and agreements of Higher Intelligence.

#### Higher Light Fifth Dimensional Ascension ~ DVD GRXXIII

The Divine mind allows creation through the illuminations of higher intelligences of the Celestial Creators of this universe who are in tune with the Oversouls. All that is thought and seen, created and born is from Supreme Divine Love from which there is continuous loving intention of inflowing and expressing spiritual energy which always comes forth to fulfill the Void with the expansion of spiritual being. In Third Dimensional mechanics reality is reversed into locality conduits through developing membrane sequence templates. This causes multiplicity of manifestations into existence to coalesce into Dimensional temporality where their coincidence of creation and expectation resolve the particle world of Third Dimension.

Mental formation of the creations upon the elements of the Second Dimensional density is the method in which matter is formed. The elements of the Second Dimension and the beings of the Third Dimension are engaged in holding a form converse to fundamental design. Individual consciousness in Second Dimension realms is limited to instinctual skills and group interactive dynamics. The entities on the physical plane are bonded to compounds and integrated into fixed, uncompromising structures. At the non-physical co-related plane the elementals have more intelligence and interact with the upper dimensions in limited capacity, still concretely bonded to the First Dimensional earth plane.

The layered dimensional density design gives stewardship over the subordinate Dimension to the one superior. The movement flows within operating design configuration and the stewards cooperate with the lower vibratory density entities to achieve fruitful accomplishments. When a higher Dimensional conscious being acts contrary of beneficial desires of a lower dimensional

entities, the drawing forth of energy is reversed to the appropriate flow.

In the case of the Second Dimension where the Third Dimensional beings utilize chemicals, resources and elements of the earth in opposition to the natural flow, pollution, instability, toxicity and chaos in the Second Dimension results which affects negatively the physical world in the Third Dimension. In a similar manner with natural individual human choice, predilection and desire function is compromised by Fourth Dimensional dis-incarnated entities who use mind and mental lower emotions fields to attain lower vibratory sensations that create negative temporal desire loops and Four Dimensional psychosis.

Aberrant behavior by Fourth Dimensional entities invading mental/emotional fields of Third Dimensional humans cause emotional distress, mental chaos, cultural pollution, global disease, war, terror and fear. The intricate, mysterious relationship between the dimensional layers is that in each one above and below is interconnected in an infinite series of living hyper-tunnels and micro-tubals. Through aligned, educated choice the active participants and superior dimensional mediums are inclined to be of service to beings in the Lower Dimensional places while continuing to seek ascendance into higher dimensional strata helped by the stewardship of the superior beings in the higher realms.

The Laws of each of the Dimensions are following the rule of the upwards dimensional organization principle of harmonic attraction. Space is formulated within higher dimensions in accord with Harmonic Field Mathematics. In the case of the second it corresponds through the Harmonic association from the Fourth, Sixth and Eighth Dimension. They are measured off First and Tenth as Bipolar realities which are vibratory frequencies which are realms and substances of energy contained within the fields of intelligence.

In the case of the Third Dimension it is grounded by magnetism within the planetary gravitational field of the First and attracted by electromagnetism by the Central Sun in the Tenth. The Third to the Fifth Dimension offers immediate release to Higher intelligence within the Seventh Dimension.

The Conscious creation of reality is based upon humanity existing in the Third Dimension to manifest deliberately thoughts precipitated into existence by higher intelligence from the Seventh and Ninth Dimensions through the medium of the Fifth Dimensional awareness. The actively spaced electric light radiations are sequentially grounded by the concentration of the Divine Mind pulsing vibrations into the Sixth Dimensional sacred geometric space. The stream contains inherent points of power which manifest as universes, singularities, stars, planets, through the spherical energy chakra vortexes within the bodies. They are energy centers within the emotional body that project thought forms of the mental light body which creates a lower desire body projection of the Fourth Dimensional probability layering of the quantum waves and particles. Third Dimensional physical manifestation takes form through increasing condensation by adherence to Third Dimensional structure magnetized within the elements of the Second Dimensional transmuted essence.

The Teachers of Light take power from the Seventh and Ninth Dimensions to enter in service in this time line of the Third Dimension to bring forth a lesson about the containment and direction of emotional energy. Emotional energy is being detached from the planetary grids by the reduction of global magnetism to a polarity adjustment. The purpose is to balance electromagnetic physical streams and clear static interference between the active lines of quantum energy transmissions and the infinite rays of para-galactic mental observation. The teachers will then have a clear stream in alignment to channel higher emotional beacons to the hearts of the Collective Soul.

As the path of Higher Light is cleared the Teachers of Light will speak forth through the medium of the Central Strand being radiated forth by the Central Sun which is grounded to the Earth. Joy returns upon the passion of the enthusiastic renewal of the Wayshowers to breathe in the higher

Light and express the creative desire of the universe. Wayshowers, seek within to find the centre of your being and see the shining Central Sun. See the Higher Light radiate out from your heart through your mind to the centre of the sky. Breathe in again the Higher Light deep to the core of your being and feel it.

Peace is Yours.

#### Arrival of the Wayshowers ~ DVD GRXXIV

##### The Arrival

The Wayshowers have arrived in full capacity, awakened and empowered. The days continue to compress with more and more creation as the movement of the galaxy winds around the Central Sun. Everywhere you are hearing the humming of the increased vibration. The earth has grown to become manifested as a loving being of conscious awareness through the seven cycles, and now in the Eighth realm is toning the harmonic full creation of Galactic extension. It is proceeding at a rapid pace.

The Fifth Light opens a Galactic Doorway and signals to the Wayshowers to speak clearly and with intent to raising the Light within them to manifestation. It is your power to create from within. You are being called forth by thoughts which become feelings which are found in the space of peace, faith and love. Who speaks in your name, who calls forth the truth and says what is to be said? It is I. I speak for you and I am in your heart of hearts. It is I who have risen and it is I who are you. We are One and have always been in harmony and purpose and desire. I have come for this reason. I exist to bring the world and humanity into the dimensions of Higher Light. I rest my soul upon the earth in service. I have come so that there may be Light which shall enter through the thought-sphere of your mind.

Guide the energy along the Central Strand, spin within your spherical Light Body using the creative forces of thought and emotion in alignment with the planetary and galactic centers. Awaken the Inner Light, the energy behind the veil within your mind. Attune to the higher frequencies of Light coming into your sphere using your heart to enjoy the vibration of love. Blend love with your inner Light to spin in agreement to the tone of the Higher Light. Awaken in moments of Oneness, the evolutionary changes within your mind calling out for recognition. Install the new spiritual programs contained within your integral resident biological design to accelerate extra-sensory abilities. Allow magnetic barriers to recede gracefully as you grow with the cosmic rays of higher light.

Elevate in full octaves of accepted higher frequency. Cease to believe and put attention into individual dark realities, and integrate within the universal holographic continuum. See invisible Higher Intelligent essence, awaken the sleeping soul. Bring the soul into alignment through co-creative synergy upon the wheel of destiny. Accept and shine forth the higher Light. Give the harmonic golden sphere of illumination to separated consciousness, bring union where there has been division.

Attune to the inner vibrations and elimination of outer static by the power and intensity of Higher Level Invocation. Be in a scalable relationship between the above and below in harmonic/telepathic universal direct straight line connection. Communicate with infinity sending out thought spirals through the variegated folds of space/time, twisting consciousness along the circuitous path, perpendicular to the elliptical pulsations of the Central Sun.

Flow with the current of Light, know you are where you are. Be within the truth. You are brought into the Oneness of soul. Your consciousness is given Light to speak Truth. Utilize yoga, exercise, breath, light, sports, dance, art, Reiki, music. Align your body and inhale the light and spin out creation. Speak to the world with words that carry weight and fullness of spiritual energy empowered by your soul.

Connect with The Divine Mind and accept the powerful keys of manifestation. Become a master of awareness and awaken to the multidimensional world.

Welcome the Higher Intelligence, Substance and Energy. Become all that you are in peaceful remembrance and pure enjoyment. Be the fulfillment of the journey of humanity to its unfolding future vision.

#### Heart of Promise ~ DVD GRS10

In the illusion of time, in the creative contrast of all that is, there is a harmonization of polarities and textures of realities that create the densities of experience. In these densities of experiences are the lives and through the lives run the time lines and they are layered upon by the Dimensions. Where the physical body exists, it is now predominated over by the spiritual and psychic natures that follow a path that is brought to you by choice, and your choice is for the Ascension.

Accepting alignment with ascended intelligences given through beings within Higher Dimensions allows you to reach elevated levels of attainment and energetic essence. As the Golden Light grows stronger your level of attainment becomes attuned to the resonating vibrations of spiritual beings with gifts and guidance to be shared. The angels are the higher intelligences who breathe in light and love and express universal Oneness and bliss. The light of the Teachers of Light is connected to theirs and we are fulfilled in happiness and unity.

There is a great deliverance for the body of humanity to grow into a new evolutionary paradigm and grow with the coming stronger Light. It has come to you now to know that you are in this Light and now you know that the world is being brought into alignment for further evolution of your conscious awareness and your Divine Heart and your Infinite mind will flower. Imagine for a moment that there is a Blue Sun that orbits a Golden Sun. The Blue Sun shines over to your home world. Your Golden Sun gives you power and enlightenment and so you seek to journey to this new awakening. The Blue Sun gives the angels the love of service and purity and in their being they provide all with essence and they heal vision and inspire peace and harmony.

Imagine again the Blue and the Golden Sun, they know that they are together and that they are One. And now in your time witness the power of knowledge coming back from the ancient times. The convergence of the time lines has allowed this and there are many correlations and corrections and the total Ascension and evolution can be accomplished. There are many here who are of the family of Light and have relations with Terra. There are many here who have come that are not of the same relation but welcome the new Light. There are those that come and call your attention to your mission and purpose and the agreement that we have all made and we have together come and been a part of this transformation.



Say and know this to be true, that I selected to come here and be part of the Family of Light and to walk upon this world and to know my destination is to receive the Pillar of Light and to become a Teacher of Light. Say and know that I am a Wayshower and a healer, and in this healing I bring first my body into alignment and into wholeness with the Higher Light. That I am doing well and I have learned and understand the gifts that the universe and the galaxy gives and the sun and the stars and the sky. There is so much more that I learn and in this compression of time I am here now to learn this now.

In this moment I am attracting all the information on how to align my energy centers, my chakras and to know how these are mirrored forces and they work together in expressive templates throughout my bodies. I know that there is an intuitive mind that knows and understands the secrets and the unseen and sees beyond that which is known in the physical world, that I know that I could communicate with the Masters, with their consent and gratitude. I am in their field of knowledge and I let my energy field merge with theirs and so I can begin to feel and acknowledge what is transpiring. That I know that there is nothing to fear. That everything is a garden of Light and that it is open and strong and in every place and every space and time there is wonder and beauty and light and love. I hear the inner language. The Language of Light that which talks to me and feels the strength of a million suns, that guides and directs the universe to grow.

Imagine again the Blue Sun shining for the angels and the Golden Sun shining for you the Family of Light. And bring them together to form the Emerald Heart. And bring them together into the Soul's Song that sings and communicates beyond words, sound, feelings, light and symbols, where there are dreams within dreams and patterns inter-weaving between. Where there are dimensions and there are galaxies and there is new awareness and everyone is in the ecstasy between the Heart of Promise and the doors to the world.

## **DVD #11 Children of Light**

Light the Way ~ DVD # GRXXVA

To bring forth the stages, which are layers of the soul, the Wayshower is asked to listen and be quiet in harmony with higher intelligence. This is to secure that there is openness within the bodies that will allow the energy to descend and be integrated on the core of the Wayshower's being. In a musical chord, there are three harmonizing notes, which integrate into fullness of a key. In a similar way, each layer is held in focus by three separate elements operating in harmony. From the first to the tenth level there is a progression which results in a complete cycle. Understanding harmonics, electromagnetism, color, Light and Higher Light are all based upon the fundamental underlying creative agreement.

The soul is found within the Fifth Dimensional strata of the unified space/time continuum. The soul is the doorway to the level of reality which has been asked for and that which is asked is given. The Fifth Level balances the Creation, to which all other creative elements respond. The Fifth Stage relates to the full movement of consciousness. It is the Ascension. So the truth is that you realize the soul at the Fifth Level, the Fifth Dimensional Layer, the Fifth Light, the Fifth Day, the Fifth Sun. The one human soul, the multiplicity of all souls, reaches oneness in this now moment. This level is where the music of reality is not noise, but the fullness of all vibrations in the great meditation and the creative intonation. All being becomes creative light essence on the Fifth Dimensional Level. The space-time continuum, the hypersphere, the Web, that which is omnicentric and omnipresent perceived by That which is Omnipotent and Omniscient is a unified reality where all minds are connected in Oneness.

Once multi-Dimensional consciousness is achieved, Higher Light expands probable realities and enables clairvoyant vision. The soul sees the Third Dimension transform, and separated human thought merges into soulful Oneness. Physical manifestation of condensed thought, feeling and expectation can only be perceived in a linear time. Time is not a quantity. It is an energy that is utilized by beings on different Dimensional streams for purposes of manifesting condensed creation. Activity created along linear time streams of the Higher souls incarnate within the Lower Dimensional densities and expand the reality. Fifth Dimensional dynamics are temporal inclusion and linear cross-over resulting in collective desired creation. That which is separated by Fourth Dimensional field mechanics of conscious emotional separated individual human minds is being realized, once the Fourth Dimensional barrier is overwhelmed by the interweaving Fifth Dimensional Layer.

Fifth Dimensional beings incarnate fully throughout all Lower Dimensions. They are interconnected and translucent. The ability to communicate Higher or Lower is achieved through harmonic vibratory entrainment. The entrainment is based upon a spiral turning, twisting, growing, bending, curving and flowing of inter-dimensional being. Conscious Awareness is an illuminative power of Higher Intelligence passed through the Seventh Dimensional Construct. With Conscious Awareness humanity is a dynamic catalyst for folding space-time, creating new universal seeds of matter condensation from the growth of thoughts to ideas to form. The process of creation proceeds from a vertex source in alignment with a matrix vortex; creating intelligent living substantive synthesis of all being, in crystallized meditative thought, with purposeful singular accretion.

Through the activation of the interior physical rainbow bridge within the human mind, and the quantum mind, human intelligence operates with the substance manufactured of space-time to design future singularities. Bridging temporal spatial realities is accomplished by inter-dimensional extended perception and increased in-tunement with the ascending positive electromagnetic poles of the flow essence to its originating seed and source. Singularity consciousness origination is born of the desire of the fruit to reproduce life. New galaxies are new layers of a new universe, and are that which is beyond the present universe, so that the living universe is that which is Being, rather than that which is seen as All-That-Is.

This is the arrival of the Fifth Day and the Fifth Dimension into your Heart.

## Seventh Day ~ DVD # GRXXVIA

From this time forward the Wayshowers have come into their power and so they face the Dark Masters of the Black Alliance.

The Black Alliance sits upon the threshold of the dawn and are not willing to leave the power and walk away into the night. They have become emotional predators, disconnected. They live off of conflict, death, disease and despair. Give them compassion and ask that they would free themselves of their self-imposed exile. There are others that walk the Dark road away from the light. They hope to stay away from the light for it brings change. In the change you are transformed and never will be able to return to the lesser energy. There is resistance to the greater by those who have found comfort in the old ways, yet the old ways are no more and you are to go forward and never look back through the closing doorway.

As Wayshowers recede and face the Dark Masters and see change come upon them they stand on the threshold with the light and see the dark ones question their choice to stand against the wave of change. The Light will pass through them without care or thought of their resistance. It is the challenge of the Wayshowers to be guides and guardians of lost souls. The Game is ending now as time is ceasing. The walls are breaking away, the energy is fading and the obstacles are diminishing. There is peace in the hearts of the walkers on the path to the end of days. You have been cared for and watched by greater souls of your galaxy. They wish to give you the vision of life of future enduring happiness. It is all about your vision to see and know that you are the hope for the New Age.

It is through your faith in this vision that you create the world you are becoming. From the depth of past experience your heart grows in new purpose as Andromeda brings your galaxy into alignment. From the light of the Fifth Day bring forth the new dream. The dreamtime of the children of the light awakens. Allow them to be that which you have promised, to inherit the power of the world. Be parents to the angels walking on the path of this new Light. Embolden and raise your thoughts to higher frequencies. Look into the eyes of the young and know you are here to lead them to their authority. It is your duty, mission and promise made to younger arriving souls to open the lighted pathway.

The Children of Light are here to receive the inheritance of the greater world and to breathe the dream of the new day, the Golden Age of the Seventh Light. The Seventh Light brings the great dream into realization, and the children born upon this planet are the ones to activate the new beginning. Let go, surrender, give up and flow with the feeling of happiness and bliss. There is peace in your heart at the sound of this for you can let go and be with the River of Heaven in the Seventh Light. Listen to the heart of hearts. Find again the sound and tone of the child within. The Christ within that speaks in the voice of the angel, the Goddess of Light. You are brought into remembrance of the great light of the Seven Stars of the Pleiades. Sing forth to the child within. Awaken the Children of the Dawn. They bring the Seventh Light into creation. Release to them the power. You are their Guardians. You have grown from being a Wayshower to a Guardian of Love and Light. You are anointed within the grand spectrum of the Central Sun.

There are open doorways which are shining the light of the Seven Rays of the 13 vibrations to create the myriad of images, symbols and diversity of supreme contrast. Children of the million suns shine forth in Higher Light. It is the higher intelligence you have sought. The Children of Light are incarnated as you have believed and they have come forth. They are the Teachers of Light that have come to manifest and you are to follow their dreams into fulfillment. Give forth your power as

Guardians to protect, honor and support the children who are here to guide all into knowledge and destiny. In this great ascension the Children of Light come with the heritage of the Wayshowers to carry on the plan. They guide all to the light of the Seventh Sun. All beings on the planet have come on the request of the Mother of Creation. She is revealed as the one who speaks to the heart of her children.

The new Masters of Light are female as they speak first of the mother's love for her children. From all eternity the Mother of Creation gives forth her body so that the children may be born and come into incarnation. She gives unselfishly so that they may enjoy this plane of existence with the full realization of the promise, purpose and destiny that is shared by the whole family. The tone brings out to you that which you have always known and now know you can align to the vibrations that install the programs that will develop the Seventh Sun, the final universal tone that brings about the Andromeda Enlightenment. Align and ascend with the River of Heaven as it flows into the Central Sun.

The Mother of Creation gives life to the Feminine Christ Within. The Father of Creation aligns with the Central Sun within, and the Family reaches the higher Light. The family is held together by the love of All That Is, and All That Is establishes itself both within and without and in all futures and the past. I am that you are and you are that I am. There is no other way. Feel the words circle upon the waves and become the deamtime. Beyond the dream there is union in the fullness of spirit where all souls combine in the greater world in Oneness of being. The perfect circle of being is born in the safe world of the loving arms of the Mother guided by the strength of the Father, and both are fulfilled as the Children of the Seventh Heaven, the Seventh Light, the Aquarian Age and the New Age, the New Golden Age are born.

There is always freedom and choice and there is compassion for the return of love in the hearts of the Dark Ones and that they are brought back into unison. They have followed the fear into the dark caverns and have sought to learn greater lessons rather than living in joy. Wayshowers show the Dark Ones their power to dominate is over, and ask them to choose to follow the wisdom of the Children of Light. The Children of Light bring forth the dawn. They are born from the innocent wise souls and bring forth the brighter Light. They are givers of initiation, they teach the passage of consciousness, the end of time and the end of the era of darkness. They bring the greater awakening and the enlightenment.

Children of the Light ~ DVD # GRXXVIB

As the wheels of time turn to stop upon the ending of the Seventh Light, the Day that ends time, there will be an awakening of the universal higher consciousness. From the point upon the wheel where all is done there is the point of the enlightened one.

You are given the truth at this moment, and you look for the children outside of your soul yet you are in atonement with the ones who are the children and you are the child within that sees the one shining back within the eyes of the twin. The galaxies of the Milky Way and Andromeda are children of the universe. They are companions, twins, shared souls with the gift of being that shares in expression and existence. You are in a continuum, in wisdom, joy and vibration. Time will cease and the end is that which you are, both in the beginning and the ending. The mystery is upon you. You are both the young and the old, the old and the young. You are the One, the children and the rising sun.

The Dawn of the Seventh Light is near. You are hearing the future beckon you to begin to see through all that you fear and run in joy to the doorway. There is a Great Awakening as you become again the being that you are. In every one that you see you are there and you are in the child and in the old wise one's eyes. You are the child within and the part of the Family of Light brought to clear the pathway to the future. Your voice sings in clear and full joy. You are running to the light and you see the future in your sight. There is peace in your heart and bliss in every step as in every stage of life is brought to fulfillment.

You are closer than you have ever been before. Creation is becoming what it is made to be. You are the one, you are the only one that brings back your child within to see that you are brought into the Light of the Fifth Day. The Sixth and the Seventh culminate deliverance into the realms of universal conscious awareness. The skies of wisdom and the light of spiritual understanding open before an awakened humanity.

All is what you see and all is now where you are and you are moving faster on the stream. The River of Heaven brings you closer into the current of the Great Central Sun. The Central Sun gathers you in and you twirl, spin and flow in a joyous ocean of breath and Light. You inhale and breathe and sing and stretch towards the light.

You reach, you see, you speak and you know you are close. The child within you wants to be that which you are becoming. The child desires pleasure, happiness, goodness and the joy that brings close the Light. You are creation and you create with your belief and you are creating all the time in every moment with the sound that you give out to the universe.

Parents give all to the life of their children so that they grow and become able to bring forth future creation which is natural and envisioned. The children bring simple and clear truth. The gift is what you have always wanted and has already been given from a universe that is infinite and expansive. Allow and accept it and move along the stream of the great river of Heaven. This is the plan. Wayshowers are to bring children forth and to be their Teachers of Light. It is all about knowing what is the right message to teach. Listen first to know the right movement and then the right feeling is found. When you find it you have found the desire, the wish, the dream, the love and the child inside brings forth the new sensation, experience, life and world.

Find in your heart the tone that brings you to hear the laughter of the joyous smiles of those who are guided closer. Find fulfillment in the pleasure of sharing, giving, finding, desiring, receiving, seeing, accepting, allowing, speaking, asking, wanting, having, being the one who with an open heart forgives those who may have been an enemy.

The Universe is all as it should be and you are the ones who create it . You are the Wayshowers, the Guardians and Teachers. You are the ones who will lead and walk with the children until they are ready to take the Light and manifest the world you envision with them. The world will change dramatically. Be instrumental in bringing forth the New. You are neither old nor young. You are one. You are a shining one, one of the Wayshowers who are on the mission to communicate and reveal the messages that will give forth energy to the Children of the Dawn to shine the Light of the Fifth Day. They are to come into creative power in the Fifth Night and in joyous exaltation on the Sixth Day. In the period of universal Light they will bring oneness across the planet with a fresh perspective of that which is being brought forth by creative genius. The Children of the Dawn will awaken all the millions and millions to create the Seventh Day of Golden Light.

I hear you, I listen to your voice inside, you are where I am, the messages all speak of a transformation that is breaking through reality and will provide for peace. In higher consciousness your feelings are enhanced and you are within the stream. You are allowing all that is believed to become real. There are many facets in your reality and your reality is only one perspective, and in this reality you experience polarity. The ones who have captured your Light are from another world, and have entered here without respect to the freedom and energy you possess. The Masters of Light come to break away the clouds of your confusion. It is not necessary for you to fight. That is an error that you have been taught. The ones who have disrupted your world are out of alignment and they have become parasites within the being of the Earth. I promise you that this will not continue and restoration of this world and your spirits will be brought into harmony. You are to allow this change to happen without interference. Allow your being to be brought into purity and fulfillment. Let the negative and gross, and the difficult and the conflicted and the discord fall away from you. Be in the light, be Light, be Happy, be Joyful and enjoy this Game. In the distant past of the previous ages, civilizations and cultures, you were brought into awareness of a great catastrophe that destroyed the planet.

Your subconscious mind contains memories of a trauma that leaves you in a state of confusion and denial. It happened; your world did not evolve the way you had wished it to be. All that was created was destroyed, and as Masters of the previous age we are here to guide you. We are called the Teachers of Light so that you may see and hear the promise to the future that we have promised and agreed to. The future life is of freedom and wisdom. The path that is taken is through love. Fear is the misdirection caused by the forces of the Dark ones who have come from other worlds and other universes. They are lost and have brought fear for they have journeyed away from their truth. The path they have taken is a sad, cruel, and dark road with emptiness at the end of time. They are called the Black Alliance, as they have formed an association of predators who seek weakness and exploit those of your world who do not hold the Light of love and truth.

For one hundred centuries they have held dominance over the Keepers of the Earth, over you and your relations. The first ones who awaken and remember are called Wayshowers. They begin to see the truth and share it with the followers who are the ones who seek truth. What is about to happen is about the change that you have come to bring. As you see your world in the days of changes that have been prophesied, many are expecting to see these changes become a revolution against the evil that has infested the land and turned the people against each other and into animals without minds and souls. There has been an ignorance that has carried over the land and it has been a fog of confusion.

This is not the path of the Wayshowers for you are here to be a guide. You have the methods and modalities which will bring peace into the hearts of the people and bring the Liquid Light of truth. It is through the experience of the light and love that all is brought into wholeness again, and you may see past the illusion of the fog. There is so much that is here to give and so much that you have in the power to awaken the millions that are sleeping. For 250,000 years the universe has waited for this point, for you to become what you are. This is the stream that you have been building, and from the former civilizations and cultures and the times that were existence on the western seas, and the northern mountains, in the southern deserts, and the eastern forests, you remember the great pyramids and the great libraries of knowledge contained within them and you find greater wisdom, and you find even deeper knowledge once you are awakened to trust your heart, to open your eyes to see.

For millions of years the worlds of these systems and the worlds of other galaxies have joined and

grown as the families of light. There has always been freedom and abundance for all who desire to be free. Here upon the earth we are witness to the turning away from freedom and the fall of the previous civilizations. The Masters who have spoken to you and have called your names to each of you, your inner teachers, live with the memories and the experiences brought upon the world at that time. They still live and are aligned with the memories and the knowledge of places in advance and experiences of other lifetimes. This is the beginning of your multi-dimensional experiences where you are seeing through the veil of time. They share in this experience with you, they are you they are your inner teachers and they are the ones that know themselves as the Teachers Light.

#### Telepathic Interplay~ DVD # GRS13

To travel through time requires a diminishment of localized infusion of essence so that the veil is crossed into a parallel associative flow of alternated variety that is consciously out of synchronization with the constructive perspective. Charting courses from one time line to another by sentience engaged in Light stream creations requires permission of the Time Lords or the Laws of Universal Appropriation of Consciousness. The crossing of streams by individualized sentience in manifested physicality is beyond present parameters of the local paradigm. When time travel and spatial compression are engaged, the being must have internally consistent, mental, emotional bodies that follow the tract of multiple life patterns.

There is required an overall soul group consultation to achieve symphonic correlation of motive and purpose behind crossing the stream of life pattern for the entity seeking movement. Once achieved the displacement from one stream to another may enact a conscious awareness for the entity of a paradoxical conundrum where the labyrinth of the probability fields allows the same process to be engaged through alternate activation. The soul group has a multiplicity of desires where each piece of the universal will be given a route to achieve expansion of being as is directed by higher intelligence. In switching time/space Dimensional streams the fundamental path is unaltered. The non-physical coordination of inherent intention is maintained although the process is differentiated, the pattern is similar and the results are collected by the soul for further evolutionary fulfillment into Oneness. The key to pass through the doorway of time is the understanding of telepathic interplay.

The Central Sun holds all beings within an orbital perspective of soul essence. As expansion beyond the Central Sun is increasing the level of variety within the time/space fields there is a desire of being for the maximization of creation. The level of desire for Oneness and centered singularity has also increased with the extension of space and the disappearance of time. Through life there is conscious awareness that holds the Dimensions in thought and emotion and within the spiral entanglements, the threads of existence weave the web between what is and what is not. The imagination is the weaver as it is the life that casts forth the central strand of Light from the single point of being that is manifested within the omni-centric, omnipotent, omnipresent, omniscient, unified mind.

## **DVD #12 Andromedan Enlightenment**

Andromedan Enlightenment I ~ DVD # GRXXVII



The Andromedan Enlightenment has come to us. We are beyond the veil and see clearly the path to the Central Sun. The children of Light guide us to our destination as they are born into the world with wisdom and power. They are those souls who have waited until this time to come forward and empower the grids connecting the earth to the galaxies. The veil has hidden us from the Light which has always been ours. Breathe in the Higher Light and feel your Light Body grow and be refreshed in the stream of the River of Heaven. You are being born into multi-Dimensional consciousness. It was told to you that the Christ would return and so not one but millions have returned and you are one. With every breath you take the Higher Light shines stronger and stronger. In your presence, in the shelter of love and light, grows and beats the divine energy of the Central Sun. You are a flower of the Divine Heart which is being found by the rays of the new day that has broken through the veil of the dark clouds.

Beyond the veil the confusion of the past disappears and quickly your eyes lift up to see the sky and sing with the cosmic choir. The mantra of universal consciousness opens in Oneness to the heart of the earth and you experience the expansion and all is in acceptance. Communion has been reached for the man and the goddess have exchanged energies and become balanced in their fields and a cascade of spirits are receiving the Golden Light of Andromeda. Guided from the heart of the universe from where all things have their origin, the energy of the Grand Central Sun radiates in spirals, the Gold and Silver Strands sent forth on a beam of White Light, the Central Strand. The beam of light is reaching to the earth to align the Heart and the Hara with the rose pink and ultraviolet blue to purify the lower centers and give harmony to the emotional body of men and women. In this gathering emotional experience that is being felt by all men and all women the pure White Light streams into the body, into the very center of the spirit. Creative Love inspires the passion of the divine union for the soul opens to become alive with star light.

The Goddess has touched the Man who was lost and brought him back to feel the beat of his heart. The Heart Chakra opens as the Goddess accepts her creative power from the Mother and her abdomen glows with Golden Light. The Light rises upward to the Heart of Man. In accordance with all that has been given the Masters of Love are male and the Masters of Light are Female. The Divine Guides to the Central Sun and beyond are the Children. The Andromedan Enlightenment quietly allows for the Arcturian Alignment to give Man Love and Women Power. Women now hold again the Goddess power within the Hara centered in the second Chakra which empowers all life into form. Men now again hold Divine Love within the Heart Chakra. Together humanity, man and woman bring the creative power of life into the Central Soul of the Body so that the Children may be the Masters of Power and engage the Enlightenment to full oneness and acceptance. The Children of Light and Power are awakening and will speak wisdom, truth and clarity. The time has come for the expansion of the Enlightened Ones to guide the weary ones on the Lighted Pathway. The Children of the Enlightenment are born today and in their minds the power of creation unfolds. Listen to their hearts sing as you are brought into their presence as they receive the Wisdom of Higher Light. The Lighted Pathway is the road you walk and you walk in unity. All is forgiven and always has been. You are seeing the truth in your own eyes. The Children of the Enlightenment have awakened the secret that the veil is gone.

The veil is lifted and they are walking forth in power and Light to bring you into your soul's presence. Let it happen, allow the Children to speak without judgment. Their words will free the world. You will receive the gift as you let your own veil fall from your face and feel the sunshine warm your spirit. It is given that you are now a human in alignment with your heart and your womb. Light is ascending and descending upon the tree of life and you feel your spine tingle with every breath of light. Upon this prophecy you are given Divine Oneness by the light shining through the eyes of the Children of Enlightenment. Millions of voices can be heard singing in harmony and speaking magical invocations of mystical awakening and practical attunement. Gather your energy and love to ascend with the Galactic Family of Light. The painful dream is over and you are awake. Awake and come

forth to be again with the family. Breathe light into your being and feel it rise into your Higher Mind. Let the Golden Sphere of Light glow and expand to include your heart, your mind, your body, all your emotions, all your relations, all your world. You are the Savior; you are the child within; you are the Christ Within; you are the Divine Golden Light that surrounds the World. The Children of Enlightenment awaken the Power of Andromeda to guide the Stream of Love on the Milky Way to the Central Sun.

### The Veil Tears

We are given life immortal in warmth of body and light of mind. The meaning of the message is dual to bring you home to understand. In tears we walk through the veil seeing through the emotional blur of our memories. Let them pass, let them go, surrender to the dreams that are here for you now to behold. The tears open the doorway to the Heart of the Soul. Remember you walk into the light. Hear the Light sing. Run in joy for the love that reaches out for you. Believe in everything. Be one with spirit as it tears open the doorway of the Soul to the Heart.

The veil is lifted and let the light shine. At the threshold you see the long road that awaits your decision. You ask for help from those standing on your left and right and feel the pressure from those that are behind you. In your heart the reason for your leadership is certain. You are the Wayshower and have always been on the leading edge. You listen for encouragement and look left then right. You see that they are standing in support of your life and destiny. You appreciate that you have many relationships that support your dreams and visions. The veil is lifted and the world before you is unknown. Nothing is what it is and you are alone in this movement forward into the seeming darkness.

The veil has protected you from creation while keeping you from creation. Become aware that your faith is unlimited and your knowledge is empty. Fill your lungs with more light and with more life. All that you have known is useless as you walk the stairway to the top of the temple and await the messages from the other side that will allow your sacrifice to be rewarded. The journey to the top of the temple brings you to the mountain of initiation. The Ascension through the lower Dimensions has harvested experience. The completion of the awakening is symbolized here upon the top as your progress continues.

Your dreamed vision must be made real in every waking moment and in every quiet moment, every heartfelt feeling and from the depth of your being you must ask and ask again that your dream vision be realized. Focus on that which you want and see it as complete. See it and believe in it and see it as easily accomplished and finished so you may also see other elements of your life unfold. You will never finish with what you are wishing for as the dream vision continues to open up greater and greater possibilities.

The future is within you now. As you are aware of your feelings, it manifests your thoughts feelings and emotions. The veil being lifted is about overcoming the hindrance of world consciousness and awakening to the Ascension. Still, every person must open their eyes and let in the Higher Light. It is not enough to reach and feel nothing and know the veil is gone. You may now open your eyes and see love where you saw pain, hate, and evil before. The veil is gone, it will never be replaced. Its power has waned and there is no agreement to put it back in placement. The plan of action is to let go and surrender to the Light which will take you to the other side and still allow your body to bend into and with

this Dimension.

All is well as you are receiving information from both fields of intelligence. The touching of this

reality and that one is the folding of space/time where the consciousness of each becomes visible and reality shifts. This is the great shift. It comes on behalf of the movement of time and space to the location upon which the wheel is reset and life begins anew and there is peace, freedom and creativity for all become sovereign in accord with divine installation. As time moves faster and faster or curves into the vortex of the fold, creation passes through several stages. We are in the event horizon where as we surrender, we disappear to the rest as we become the fruit of the flower, the transmitted fragrance of the flower, the scent of that which carries on. We are effervescent. We become one with the world of life and creation, no longer limited by the duality of separate existence.

The veil is that which has bound you to this Dimension and now you are open to go forward into the new higher Dimensions. This is what is meant as the doorways through which you stand upon the threshold. You are seeing now new Dimensions which are different and do not give you comfort for they are unknown and new and different. Allow yourself the time necessary to acquaint yourself with the destiny that awaits. Do not rush into manifestation as with each ascending realm of density there is the movement out of the physical into the cosmic and spiritual.

It is often said that the higher densities being less compressed are less sensual than the lower Dimensions of which you participate within. The gift of the knowledge you are gaining is to bring that with you into the higher Dimensions under the management of your soul. You are awakening back into your Fifth Dimensional body with the awareness of the Seventh. From this realization you see that the lower Dimensions are filled with the correct amount of parameters that are certain to awaken the Heart chakra and open the Third Eye and the Crown. This will enable you to see beyond the self and see beyond all the veils that cover the energy centers. Once this is undertaken and you have confirmed it, all will have reality that is brought into alignment with the messages of the future being of which you are born into. There is a gift of happiness which is your life and you are that which is brought into happiness with the light of the Seventh Day.

Practical reality and survival of the lower forms is not in the hands nor under the control of the Dark Alliance. This is not the case. The physical 3D world still behind the veil cannot be rent asunder by the power of a misguided humanity unable or unwilling to see through lies or deceptions of the shortsighted. It is certainly true that the Dark Masters have held up the coming forward of the energies of the Light for centuries as they have attempted to hold back the advent of the New Age. It is simply their way of survival and belief. None of us who act with intent to bring in the higher inspiration are founded upon the belief in their lack of good will. Never does the thought of premeditated ill will enter into the heart of the mind. This is true for all who walk the path of the Masters. So you know that you are the right ones who have sworn to uphold the right of the truth givers to adjust to the demands of the weakness, rather than to align with the powers of the strong.

You hear the words that are brought out and asked to be in true alignment with the Savior of the world and so he becomes the devil and the bringer of Armageddon. Day after day you sit and look into the fields of similarity and the movement of one season to another while the slow changes before your eyes continue. See the slow change to the dawn of something new not visible in the darkness and sameness of a million yesterdays.

Awaken to knowing the battle is over and the field is strewn with the dead and dying who have lost the force of life to carry them on to victory, for there is none. You have fought long and hard and are weary from the fight. So it is asked of you that you take stock of your injuries and your health and walk towards home across the threshold and not look back upon the battle that was waged for eventual benefit.

You win by surrendering to the greater will of the soul of humanity that guides all to the place of peace. The promise is given to all the same and always the same. You are promised peace and rest.

You are promised renewal and life. You are promised that you will understand and that your passion for life will be reborn. You are promised that not in vain did you climb and ascend the stairway only to be broken upon the final step.

The final step on the stairway is the gate of Heaven. Rest now, and in this moment as you learn and hear these words instruct you to the proper placement of your life energy, leave all the regrets behind and see that you are focused on the future, and do not be disturbed by anything that approaches you with countered intention. Your eyes are open and the truth is revealed as it always has been in view. Only the Veil has kept your eyes from seeing the light of truth. Now as your eyes open you see the truth. The truth is always and in every way consistent with your feeling. Living in Truth is your initiation into higher intelligence and always the plan that is being worked upon by the Masters of the Higher Love, Heart and Power.

The Veil is Lifted - You always speak Truth

#### Andromedan Enlightenment II ~ DVD # GRXXVII

What is occurring in this present stage of human evolutionary development is a shift of consciousness and a shift of chakra energy. The male and female have entered into an agreement to shift the chakra centers of the heart and the lower centers of the solar plexus. The Heart is again the domain of Man where it is natural so that he remains in purity of focus guided by the values of love and not power. Woman is again given the power of creation through the sexual center and the power of the lower triangle of the solar plexus, sacral, or hara and root chakra.

It is all as it should be for the male is left with emptiness and inadequacy to utilize the lower triangle and is impotent to bring forth life and real power. He now finds himself in a state of grace and a position of being in love. In the same way the female is vulnerable and disconnected with her roots and connection with the mother goddess when misplaced into the Heart Chakra. In changing from seeking unlimited power to receiving and giving unlimited love the male relaxes in the pleasure of the comfort of being. The female resumes her role as a creator of life from the given love. All that is strengthens this communion.

The alignment allows the higher chakras to open. Entry to the heart chakra allows passage through the Fourth Dimensional doorway and into the higher heart of the Thymus which holds the original cells of physical being. There the Fifth Dimensional matrix is unfolded as the temporal spatial cross as the spiritual and physical reality is realized. The spirit is able to transcend the Fourth Dimensional veil as the High Heart is integrated with a mixture of Violet, Gold and Silver White Light.

The Flower of the Crown Chakra begins to form in the Ninth Dimension and descend its roots to the Fifth and Fourth Dimension. The higher chakras above the fourth operate on the ground of love. It is here that Man stands forth as the Tree of Life to support the Family of Light. He holds the stream of life and stands like the Great Tree reaching into the Earth for essence with deep roots. His Heart feels the pulse of life come from deep within and rises to the sky. In every cell the pattern of existence is in holographic alignment. The Female wraps form around the energy creating the physical and emotional spirit which becomes again the light. From the High Heart the Sixth Dimension opens to the creative forces of the sacred forms which are manifested and sung forth into the universe.

She gathers the light into forms by attracting them to her body. They are attracted to the magnetism of her being and become charged with electricity. Feelings play on the body becoming the light forms designed by the Seventh Dimensional rhythmic pulsations guided by the singular focus of the Sixth Chakra. The Eighth Dimensional Divine Mind opens to the Higher Light coming on the central

strand into the Crown Chakra. Here the Alignment within the sphere of Golden Light awakens the Children of the Enlightenment. They gather in the Codes of the Ascension in harmony with the Galactic Ninth Dimensional agreement. The Ascension is fulfilled as the male and female are brought into the divine marriage in a singular state of oneness and harmonic natural alignment. As you have opened the doorway you are given the Divine Golden Keys to ascend the Stairway of Light which begins in your heart and womb, in your spirit and soul. In your love and light you are one again.

So begins the Andromedan Enlightenment.

#### Lifting the Veil~ DVD # GRXXIX

The veil that exists between 3D and 4D is a creative structure to allow manifestation of feelings and things. In 5D there is no additional requirement for experience for either feelings or things. All is experienced in a timelessness, which cannot be explained in this manner. There is bliss, enlightenment, oneness, unity, love, acceptance and allowing the natural stream of higher intelligence to flow unrestricted along the central strand.

Polarity does not manifest within the Fifth Dimensional mind-body unified field. Polarity is how creation is made through contrast upon the veil. From the side of the Third Dimension the veil is physical and from the Fourth Dimension it is emotional. The Fifth Dimension operates through the unified field of collective experience. It is in this realm in which humanity achieves connection to wider perspective and unconditional love, which creates the environmental conditions allowing the manifestation of Global Harmony.

In terms that are specific to your awareness, you look at the veil, the screen of all possibilities and see the contrast between the values of Good and Bad. From this background you are justified in your judgment, because your experience has taught you through choice and resultant pleasure or pain what is wanted and what is not wanted. What is not wanted is bad, and what is wanted is good. This is duality and based upon polarity which is lower density from Fifth Dimensional reality.

The key is that your being is immortal in every way and beyond the myriad worlds of the Fourth Dimensional emotional thought forms. In looking at the veil you visualize temporal life and death and particles in the 3D located experience. Then upon considering the temporal spatial limitations that life cannot continue in this or that form you validate death and judge death as bad, and life is valued as good. The point is, life and death is occurring in every instant of every pulsation of every temporal/spatial local particle's existence. You are literally blinking off and on in life and death in every second, every minute, every hour, every day, every night, every month, every year, every century, every millennium and every eternity. There is no sting to death as you experience it constantly, continuously and in the same way life is expanding through you constantly.

As you break through into realization that you are immortal, multi-dimensional, telepathic,

enlightened beings in a field of energetic Oneness of Fifth Dimensional density, fear is discharged. Fear is a mental/emotional restrictive construct that is applied to slow energy down. It is resistive and from an ignorant perspective it produces emotional reactions which are uncomfortable and chemically charged to shut down physical action and mental reasoning. As the veil lifts fear is the first thing to be released which allows the inflowing of higher intelligence on streams of Light which induce feelings of love, appreciation, gratitude and Bliss. These are Fifth Dimensional energies which are part of a life giving enhancing expansionistic paradigm and the model of this universe.

Fear operates in a hypothetical Fourth Dimensional arena of polarity and contrast. Contrast can be a background which enhances the focus or it can be conflict which produces disturbance and initially interferes with focus. The mind/body is a focusing agent for higher intelligence to create along the accords of the universal paradigm of eternal, infinite, creative expansion. For this to occur along lines unhindered and consistent with the maximum attainment contrast is the element which allows for continuation of variety and expansion. Fear is a feeling produced only in the Fourth Dimension. The energy is based upon contrast and it is not lower Dimensional instinct or protection it is hypothetical imagination based upon evaluation. Reality is a perspective and thereby you are always following the perspective which attracts participants of similar perspectives. There are no limitations within the Fourth Dimensional perspective as it is based upon emotional imagining and is the screen upon which the veil manifests in consensual mental/emotional realities.

Television is the best example of this reality for it presents thousands of images, shows, personalities engaged in presentations of historical, virtual and apparent realities all of which have emotional content and elicit physical responses through projection to a viewer. Each viewer comes equipped with ingrained experiences that determine their reaction to the images and content which is presented. The reactions are different with each viewer's perspective, and the actual inter-relationship between the viewer and the screen is dependent upon personal choice. Fear is a viewing choice of personal perspective in which the content elicits reactions based upon the viewer's previous experiences. As ingrained experiences become more or less valued by the viewer, the attachment to pleasure and pain becomes more profound and intensified. This is the beginning of addiction as the choice becomes involuntary with the increase of each choice to experience the show. Emotions are chosen because they are wanted. They are wanted either for contrast, excitement, challenge or interest. Ultimately they are chosen for creation and alignment with the universal paradigm of the expansion for knowledge.

There is no limit to the amount of challenge or contrast available in the Fourth Dimensional experience and it is no more real than a fictitious televised cinematic enactment. The emotional content derived from it is as real as the perspective and the context is entered into by the viewer. One presentation will provide satisfaction and understanding to a viewer, whilst the same presentation will provide depression and anger to another viewer based upon their point to view or perspective. Fundamentally what will happen is this universal elevation or ascension of consciousness will bring content that raises the level of awareness of humanity in accord with the direction of higher intelligence.

It is occurring now where those who are tuned to the channels that are broadcasting content that is above the stream of the Fourth Dimensional diversions or the veil are seeing a higher screen of images coming through the Sixth dimensional plane of sacred geometric expressions. These higher

forms inspire the Fifth Dimensional telepathic unified mind to expand into the Light Body through the mind is again individualized but along higher frequency streams that are empowered by Seventh Dimensional harmonic pulsations. The point of the Fourth Dimensional veil between 3D physical perspective and 5D energetic perspective, is the content of the Fourth Dimensional connection. It may appear sticky, illusory, painful, conflicted, but it is also filled with personal happiness, fulfillment, enjoyment, excitement, passion and is the playground upon which humanity learns and enjoys the worlds of creation. It is important to play the games and enjoy your experience for the game continues and there is no end. You are not here to end. You are here to enjoy!

Creative Economics~ DVD # GRXXX

Walk in a straight line to your destination and do not waver from your goals. You are to continue the path as laid out in your heart. Let your mind focus on the scenery as your heart motivates you towards a Higher Light. Enjoy the journey and seek those who agree with your ideas, with your path and with your intention. It is not up to you to do it all. You are not responsible for the creation of this world alone. Allow yourself to rest from the pressure of saving this world. The world is safe without you, but better with your help. Often people are caught up with the need to improve themselves in ways that manifest as addiction to business, money, work, education, image, achievement, associations, desires and success. What is your path that calls you loudly and makes you wish to be heard?

Remember to be humble and self-assured, not arrogant as you step over others in your rush to be where you are. Keep moving forward but it is not your job to carry everyone on your shoulders, nor is it their reason for being to ride upon your back. The point of this exercise is to lift the veil so that you can see that this opportunity is a shared one. All must reach for the Gold Ring. This is about the desire to grow and to be more and to bring a fulfilled life into manifestation. There is confusion about what a fulfilled life means to most people. The accumulation of stuff is not being fulfilled, although it allows a person a greater amount of freedom to have more access to resources. As you are gradually moving along your path to completion there are times where you are moving faster than others. The way you can tell is when things are moving slowly and sometimes backwards by your emotional content.

What direction are you taking to achieve your plan? Is it the hard way or is it the easy way? As you see, most people are taking the hard way. It's the one that's been sold to them. They are having dramas, they are attacking problems. They are being adversarial in a Kill or Be Killed World. They are fighting their way through it and they will achieve really nothing of value because, "with the winner goes the spoils, and it's only at the top." So upon their victory they will have a defeated problem that was achieved through dramatic struggle wherein they had to fight and kill for every breath, for every step until they won a shallow, lonely, spoiled victory. This is not what anyone wants but it is what there is upstream from where the current flows. It is what it takes but only for a second will anyone savor this victory until the current washes them back as life ceaselessly moves on and on towards where the current flows.

People are noble, and care for others and wish for the best, yet they venture upstream and move in a direction away from love and appreciation. In their struggle to get to the top they push against the current harder and harder until it tears away at their hearts. They become cold, distant, harsh and ultimately lose their way in chaos and confusion as paranoia, fear and anger become stronger and stronger emotions. The first signs that show this are being tense, anxious and impatient. Their



rush to win will cause them to compromise their honesty, integrity and not recognize who they are as they struggle to survive.

There is nothing wrong with the plan. It is the way in which most are seeking to complete it. What is their direction? Where are they going? Who are they listening to? The first place you must look to teach is that they trust themselves in order to get removed from the struggle. Teach them how to surrender and flow with the current. As for that which needs to come without effort - help them see this in you own life and help them to see it in theirs. Pause for a moment and feel the energy surround you as if you had completed this task. It has been successful and came easily. Allow this feeling of satisfaction to be mixed with blessings as you are allowing what you have done to be appreciated by others.

As a Wayshower, you are able to take the action of showing the way for those who are feeling lost. Those who are lost are those who feel bad, angry, impatient, hopeless, unhappy, bored, frustrated, and powerless. You are to awaken in them the interconnection that they are part of the Universe's plan, and they are in a moving stream of energy which is helping them reach their destination. This little bit of knowledge and insight will awaken them to their own inner guidance. They will see that Life and Love are personal, eternal truths, and they freely create their own purpose to expand this Universe and are totally responsible for it. As you awaken, your first call is to bring forth the Positive Light Economy. The negative debt economy has driven people to the death of spirit and the enslavement in nature. Speak the truth to those who are caught in a misguided struggle and are drowning in the river of Heaven. You are now free.

You are faced with a great challenge that is not your own, but that of humanity. You are asked to give up the old ideas and to seek power, money, control and economics from your positive, sovereign personal action. The elite power over you is ending. It is ending with the chaos of a broken, bankrupt, degenerating debt money system. The vision of the future is complete as the side of Light has won, and positive honest money will establish a welcome relief and abundant joyous creative economy. During the interim, chaos can be witnessed by those participating in the field of action. Although you may wish to be outside of the arena, you have chosen to be a Wayshower and this is the role you play and are capable of. The system must be changed as the reality of the world in the Third Dimensional system is in imbalance and confusion. There are abundant resources available to be distributed to all in accordance with appropriate need and desire.

You are to become free, as sovereign individuals, who are creative, giving, loving and flow with the river of Light. This is the message of Game 2. It is a long game, with many important players who must give up the old ways and bring their knowledge, skills and talents to the new game. An economy based upon the free flow of goods and services through unhindered circulation requires all to participate as sovereign, powerful, individuals. They are, and you are, the constituency, and it is being felt here and now by the Wayshowers.

Tidal Wave of Light ~ DVD # GRS14

To move into telepathy you must let go of the tethers of the mind that is language. Vocabulary and its inherent nomenclature is the primary causation of misdirection and confusion as education has created dysfunctional intelligence by its credo of factual empiricism and other mind control dogmas.

Call in the Higher Light to break away the chains of intellectual supposition and move into spiritual induction. The Higher Light of the intuitive intelligence given forth through the unified holographic quantum omni-centric multi-dimensional mind demands the language become layered, non-linear,

non-local, conscious awareness in full acceptance of its oneness to resonate with the incoming information.

In this age of information and the increase in intelligent systems the integration of the geometric progressions of influence are requiring management. The overlord that is experienced by a single agent who attempts to predispose their agreements, to be the ones who have promised cooperation but move off the stream in an attempt to collect energy in separate pools, are caught in the whirlwind of confusion.

The flow of the current has increased to a point where the small separated pools are being washed away with the inflowing mass of accelerated energy that has come with the tidal waves of Light.

Initiation Point~ DVD # GRS15

In the Third Dimension time/space reality there is a purpose and a mission and a course of action that moves from an initiation point to a completion. As you follow this path and seek to move towards that solution there is always a further solution that is set out beyond the one that is being found. There is a continuation of the stream that is you and you are the stream and you are the creator of that stream and this energy that is moving from the initiation point to the solution is the energy of the emotion that you are creating.

So, as you are creating this emotion you are understanding that it is part of the time/space continuum, and in this time/space continuum there is a belief that if you spend enough time you will eventually reach the right space. This is an error of consciousness because based on time being a creative flexible unit that they both rely on each other. So as time ends, so does space compress. As time extends, space goes out infinitely.

From the standpoint of your consciousness you are the creator of time and space and being that Creator you are now pushing towards a solution and in that creation of the solution you are ending time through your ability to manage your consciousness and by ending time you are compressing space.

Together they are funneling all the energies and all the karmic situations which are the actions and reactions of past formulations and past initiations of the energy towards these solutions. And all these records that have been kept, all these memories, thoughts, experiences and fundamental creations that have been put into place that have moved along with momentum and energy are now being considered to be either blockages or assistance that allow you to reach forth and find a creative completion to the initiated path that is part of the designated flow.

## **13-Sirian Doorway**

We see the Light shine through the Sirian Doorway and it is in our power to accept and receive the Light which is our beacon to the way of enlightenment and oneness. Let us begin to speak on behalf of the Family of Light and tell you of your part in this play. There are two shows that are being

produced. One is the Family of Dark who seek separation and are in conflict to the power of the great river of Heaven, the flow of the universe. The other is the Family of Light which is aligned with the flow and in harmony with a collective agreement to expand into Oneness and Love. The Family of Dark are known by many names but their systems all move to destruction of freedom and the limitation of aspirations where all humanity is enslaved either by beliefs, technology or physical impoverishment and disease.

They exist within a multitude of confusing organizations and names: the Illuminati, the Vatican, the New World Order, Fascists, Totalitarians, Communists, Zionists, Republicans, Democrats, Christians, Muslims, Jews, Americans, Aliens, Businessmen, Reptilians, and they use any other insidious misrepresentation of truth that offer a dark plan of world domination. From the perspective of Truth and as the Family of Light awakens in the group of Wayshowers, Truth Walkers will begin to step forward.

See for yourself and awaken the knowledge that your future and past is being manipulated by the Mass Media controlled by these aforementioned groups. Your awareness expands as you create reality based upon what you see and react to. Believe deeply in your connections with the Family of Light that there is a Great Awakening. See the Wayshowers bring new ideas to those who are looking in the wrong directions, who are in fear of the dark tunnel of despair and a hopeless future.

Within the dark tunnel free consciousness dissolves into unthinking robotic controlled prison populations living seemingly helpless lives caught in deep despair. This is the apparent focus of the Dark Masters, to control the global population with chips, in prisons without walls or with them, to be used, manipulated, tortured and become incarcerated in camps of forced labor on a wheel of continual poverty. This is why natural abundance and wealth is the first order and direction of the business of Light Workers. The Wayshowers are here to offer new feelings, ideas, beliefs, hopes, desires, creations, questions and solutions to bring forth a better life for everyone who desires it.

From the larger group of the Wayshowers the Truth Walkers are here to Stand and Speak forth Absolute TRUTH. They are here to set the masses of followers free. The Wayshowers have come to awaken those who have lost their way and they are being awakened to know the difference between the Path of Sorrow and the Path of Joy. So this is the crucial point as the Truth Walkers will bring forth the Light which resides within so that it may be clearly seen. As the energy of the Universe aligns with the celestial systems we who have come to speak say that you are now to let go again of that which you have held in error. The Family of Dark is called to awaken by the Truth Walkers.

Dark Ones, Listen as WE speak as those who are of the Truth and say your time has come. You are part of the Great Family of Humanity and the body is evolving. Do not hide from our Light as we see you. Do not go towards the dark; we are there also. You have no place to hide and no power to defend against our will. We who are of the Truth have come forth through the Sirian Doorway which is the guiding Light of your world. You of the Dark Path look into the eyes of Truth and see the mirror which is our Eyes.

Awaken, the End is Now. Is the path that you are walking on one that brings joy or sorrow? Are you walking in the direction of the joy, or the emptiness and struggle of fighting in the dark? Is the feeling within your Light Body fullness or emptiness? Is it a feeling of uplifting or a feeling of being depressed, held back, delayed, disappointed, frustrated, angry, powerless and sick? Choose to come with us and move with the flow of the current.

Wayshowers you have come to point the way to the path of joy where you are brought into the realization of optimism to find future value where all people can live in greater freedom. The point of the DARK is to separate and create fear. There are no deceptions, secrets, hidden mysteries, lies,

occult powers, fantasies, psychic powers, or unrevealed information. You are all Masters and fully charged with the Truth. The Dark Masters speak in ways to create division. This is the first message from their tone and contention is that you are to be afraid. To be afraid of the other religions, races, people, friends neighbors, aliens, your future, food, the air, water, the animals, your politicians, your police, your military your companies and your own body. When you are attacked with continual fear, the war against you seems to be unending and you have lost your way and are being drawn towards a dark tunnel that takes you into the prison of separation.

We tell you the energy of fear is false, for you may step forth into the Light. Step forward with faith that the future, your body, your family is waiting with love and truth. You are crossing through the Veil, the threshold of time, and through the Dimensional gateway. This is the time of the contemplation. This day the rising of the Golden Age is destined in spite of the resistance of the Dark Ones who are dying, unable to breathe the higher Light. Give them compassion. Give them compassion for they withhold themselves, Light and life for a dark world that is passing, and it is for them to choose light and life or die.

As the curtain draws closed on the Dark ages of these long centuries, as humanity has been split between love and fear, be in loving acceptance of your joyful future. Be in divine happiness and expectation of that which is coming quickly. Some have achieved this state of bliss, oneness and enlightenment. Feel the streams of love entering your expanding heart and spirit from your powerful soul. It is the time, as the Truth Walkers step forward bringing justice.

Sirian Doorway ~ DVD # GR32

Through the Sirian Doorway We speak to your world from the heavens above. WE call you to leave behind the world of entanglements of the Fourth Dimensional quantum space/time emotional matrix. There is no sense in attempting to unravel the knots which are apparent in the multiple realities of the Fourth Dimension. Therein is the emotional astral plane which keeps the illusion alive and where the Dark Masters are in power and control the dreams. They have used fear to keep you in deep negative contemplation of illusion. The illusion is an attractive, sticky substance which keeps you stuck in the appearance of reality and there is no continuance here. The Dark Masters use pornography, lust, sensuality, sex, materialism, greed, violence, excitement, diversion, torture, conflict, victimization, rape, hate, attack, mystery and confusion. The dark reality is a fog of substance, the mist of emotional desire which holds attachment to ingredients of essence and not that which is the stream of good life which holds the power of higher Light.

The Truth Walkers now speak to you about exactly what you need to live in harmony with Source. You are positive energy which is combined and grows with the greater higher vibrations. The negative flow is the pushing against the Light. The Dark ones are attacking joy, love and goodness which only causes more difficulties and negative emotions as the energy of Source overpowers ignorance with Light and Love. Once you understand that the Sirian Doorway streams energy through the pattern of a trinity of expression of three primary aspects of creation: the idea, form, and the creation, then it will become one with all manifestations. The vibrating stream of Light aligns humanity and the human body through channeling the stream of transformation through every soul, spirit, mind, and body. The Sirian Doorway is not a door as such but a gateway that leads to the Central Sun. It is beyond religion, beyond life itself, it is the stream of energy which manifests throughout creation and through each being, bringing Oneness and fulfillment to each and all.

For Humanity this is important on two levels. First the physical races of humans are to be unified into one being as a perfected Light Body. All exist in angular focuses of creation, points of tension

which are the physical, mental, emotional and psychic manifestations. The North is White/Violet; the South is Green/Gold; the West is Black/Indigo and the East is Red/Blue. These vibrational frequencies are representative in such a manner in order to establish and fulfill the requirements of this time. To bring forth a clear picture of reality that all are connected and unified through these angular dispensations of creative energy. These corners represent your races, the continents and the whole stage of development in a holographic image of your brain, the earth, the Light body, the emotional body and the representations of each of your physical bodies.

There is a fulfillment of each when upon this Cross all come together in synthesis. When the races combine they are brought into the holy blood of humanity and you are made whole and One. Then your being breathes with the one breath the divine Higher Light respiration and evolves into Fifth Dimensional awakened consciousness. Within that time, in that period of raising of consciousness, begins re-creation, first with the regeneration of the sexes. The two halves of humanity are the male and the female. The male and female have been out of alignment as their positions have been reversed, confused, displaced, interchanged, diseased, infected, wounded, raped and disturbed by a soul sickness that has been healed. The Soul of Humanity has sought to be a part of your planet to bring to evolution her spirit within the Grand Soul of the universe. To accomplish this, the female needed to birth the Higher Light body within herself and the male was to be sacrificed to this effort by letting his personal heart die. The rebirth of the male spiritual heart is now occurring. The pain that is being felt by the male is being sheltered by the love of the female as she sees the path of Higher Light and is birthing the earth child to be born to ascend and raise the vibration of humanity into the Fifth Dimensional realms.

In this movement the male has sacrificed his heart with a new Higher Heart born above it. The goddess of the feminine Christ within has given herself to the earth to be the carrier of Love and the spirit given by the male. As sex is made of the most sacred energy - the giving of love, it is brought into perfect union and is uplifting the spirit of man rising in the Higher Heart and where he receives the crown of Spirit with the eyes of Wisdom. For as these feelings move within you there is an infinity of energy that seals the doorway where darkness has provided the substance so that the Dark Light could be enlightened and made sacred through the sacrifice of the male, and the gift to allow the Goddess to regain her power and bring forth the birth of the Light Body and the New Earth.

As we speak the Truth the position of the male is to be the guardian. and uplift humanity. The female power is creation. Love streams out of the Higher Heart of the man while the Light of Creation is held in the womb of the feminine spirit. The genuine agreement is remembered and the pain of the illusion that hurt and dominated each other is forgiven. Creative Emotional Power is the dominion of the female and it is honored and welcomed by the male spirit who in joyful love works and plays for the benefit of all. The birth of New Spirit combines both in the form of an androgynous new angelic being born within each person through a process of spiritual regeneration. Upon the cross of your own being you are to pull every aspect of yourself into alignment. You are again one being, whole and complete.

The North is your White Light, mental, spiritual crown of clear thought and timeless understanding. The East is your Red primordial, earth-self, the native indigenous being under the blue sky of the rising sun. The West is your Black Indigo, mysterious, beautiful, musical, dancing, fertile, sexual being connected under the celestial heavens of the setting sun. The South is your Green Golden, soulful, fertile, ground of being where your heart is founded in the universal Oneness and Wisdom. We speak clearly that you will awaken and understand your position and timing. The message has been sent to your body to align with the correct frequencies. For the male, you are to connect with your Higher Heart. For the female you are to bring the Hara, your Lower chakra triangle into harmonic balance. Your Root, the Sacral and the Solar Plexus are to be harmonized into a

vibrating, resonating chalice that will unfold the Light Body.

It is the choice of humanity as one wishes that this is done. You are cells of a greater body. Choose that which the body wishes. Choose what the earth, the sun, the galaxy and the universe has chosen. Your free will is given so that you may choose that feeling which brings your life fulfillment. If you choose to experience the pain in fighting the universe so shall your end be swift and complete for that choice is made by your own will.

The universe speaks through your hearts and minds and goodness and direction of our collective will. You are born to listen to the greater will of the universe. It is said and completed now that you are told the way in which the transformation will be done. The Sirian Doorway opens to bring alignment to the Male and female. Through your myths you have known of the return of the Great Ones - the gods, the goddesses and the sons of god who you are. There are no powers which you are to be afraid of, for you are awakened to speak and choose your path. We have spoken and WE know the way. The Truth is.

## History & Solutions ~ DVD # GR33

### The Solution

You have become a Wayshower who has come forth to play the Game of the Gold Ring and give spiritual vision to those who follow. Now you must act and take power. You are to speak with authority and teach sovereign social/ economic activity. GAME I was designed to break away the Veil that has been hiding the One Truth of Abundance and the Unity of Humanity. Wayshowers are the Awakened and the Enlightened Ones. GAME II begins on the second level to take power and walk into the field of battle. It is a battle of ideas. The Game continues to be played within the Third and Fourth Dimensional veil and these physical/emotional territories with real blood, sweat, tears, gold, silver, power, fear, freedom, facts, lies, activity, delay, life and death. The Second Level is about Economics and the Strategy required to Save Humanity and the Planet.

Many battles have been lost by Humanity to the Dark Masters of the Elite. They have taken major steps in creating division, hysteria, chaos and bondage over the global civilization. The Dark Masters have created a degenerate, polluted, immoral, unethical, unfair and dying civilization. The adversary continues to create the battleground where none needs to be.

Did you expect that the Elite would simply give back the planet and all of its resources without a fight? Did you think by being positive and attracting good thoughts, and being in the right places and times, you would avoid the hard tasks? You may if you wish, turn and go and move into a Higher Dimension and disappear into the ethers. It is your choice. You are enlightened and know your immortality, your strength, your Light, your timelessness, your intelligence and your inner truth. The Question that causes you to stand and listen with your eyes wide open, and your heart beating harder is because you are a Wayshower. You promised, chose and decided with the courage to find and lead those in the darkness to the light, from slavery to freedom, from pain to joy and from death to life. Are you now willing to teach, and guide and to be a Wayshower and a Teacher of Light?

Game II begins by going deep into understanding desire, power and the economics on the planet Earth. Beginning over 5,000 years ago this cycle of time began wherein humanity founded Western Civilization in the Indus Valley. It began at the mouth of two rivers, the Tigris and the Euphrates, the garden of Eden. Here the village settlement in what became the first City of Ur in the land of Sumer, was located just south of where Baghdad, Iraq is located. This area now marks the End of Western

Civilization with an International and Civil War being waged. Five thousand years of historical progress is ironically the beginning and the ending. Historically Babylon was the first city to exceed 200,000 citizens and Baghdad was the first city to exceed a population of one million in the 8th century in 755 A.D. London was the first to exceed 5 million in 1825, and in 1925 New York city exceeded 10 million.

The reason for discussing civilization in this manner is that commerce and cities are intertwined through social and collective communal ideology. Throughout time wars have been fought between cities in which the kings have plundered other lands for their resources, gold, property and slaves. The times have not changed as the current kings have continued to create wars, terror and stand up as nobles before the docile controlled population and send them to fight and die for the cause of the day. The general excuse for war is religion and race, which is most often an easy excuse for wholesale enslavement of the Elite over the many.

Throughout Western Civilization those who control the present control the past, and those who control the past control the future. History has been written by the victors of war after war for 5,000 years. The wars are not between people of different colors, races or religions. The wars are between those who hold power as elites: kings, monarchs, priests, politicians bankers and corporations, versus individuals, farmers, workers, traders, their families and children. History has moved from the tribal soulful indigenous families who worked as one unit to become civilized, into a society of fictitious, soulless corporate entities that has become mechanized. As a sovereign individual has through default and submission become a meaningless non-entity, the corporate civilization has taken, through conquest, jurisdictional legal ownership of all rights and privileges over Earth's resources, and has enslaved humanity.

A planetary invisible prison is the dark vision of the elitists who have utilized religious indoctrination and subconscious economic programming to weaken and defeat the population. There are two cornerstones of power in the Elitist agenda: first to separate the struggle for negative debt money, and secondly, to confuse with mystical religious lunacy. Through separation, arrogance and intolerance are cultivated to instill irreconcilable differences and factional division between the classes, races, cults, countries and societies. Through constant war, strife, violence and conflict, the soulless, fictitious corporations elicit profit from the death industries. Those who are not killed for profit are educated to be domesticated slaves until they are harvested as another product for the benefit of the bottom line.

As Wayshowers you are here to enlighten the masses with the Truth each is ready to hear. Each one on the path must be treated kindly and given the right words which will awaken them from the nightmare that is the negative economic system. The change is about bringing forth the Truth that is an expanding universe, that resources are abundant, and we have a clean, clear and wonderful environment to build our lives. The answers to the questions have come as we are working towards the implantation of a new economic system to bring harmony to the world. The disconnected spirits on this side of the veil are confused, frustrated, anxious, excited and very concerned about the condition of the planet and their personal lives. How do we implement this process of change?

First - Communication by whatever means you have available is the place to begin. There are going to be misunderstandings as you move through the field of chaos. The Debt Money system will fail. It has served its purpose. There are worries that you will fall into a totalitarian police state run by the corporations. This is a possible reality and will be experienced by those who give it power by pushing against it and creating conflict with the declining power. Those in this totalitarian position wish to keep it, and those without power want it. Navigate by neither path. Navigate towards unity and Oneness.

Step Two - If you want the fruit of the tree before it is ripe, it will be sour. If you want the changes



to come before the time of birth it will be still. If you wish to have the sun rise before dawn it will still be dark. If you want the child to be a man before the childhood is finished he will be a child unable to be a man. Move towards your goal. The journey will never end and your desire for the future expansion will continue to be unrealized. Your feelings are what guide you to your destination, and if they are filled with fear, frustration and helplessness then you are very far from your destination. If you are filled with joy, anticipation and empowerment then you are closer. As you work, others are working with you. As you fear, you separate yourself from others and move in the opposite direction. The next phase is about completing your piece in this process.

#### The Galactic Heart ~ DVD # GR34

It is from the Galactic Heart that the earth is brought to understand the time for change is given. The commanding vibration from the Central Sun sings forth the call of return. These messages of the Teachers of Light awaken the Wayshowers. Within the realm of the earth there are the Star Beings who have come to assist the awakening of Humanity. They have come through Higher Dimensional portals with invisible ships to be a part of the Awakening. They have positioned themselves on important grid points for holding energy through the magnetic thought transference. In the Third and Fourth Dimension beings incarnated as male are positioned out of alignment with their natures as the same has occurred for females.

The chakras are energetic placements which refuel the polar stream of the Central Strand which allows for the spherical magnetic fields around all bodies. Humanity has been specifically rewired to create dissonance and interference patterns which are involved in setting up emotional discord between the genders. This is most evident in the male's addiction to violence, greed and sex. In the female the pattern has caused her to lose empowerment resulting in submission, weakness and toxicity. Humanity in the male body is out of alignment with the role of an active, loving, energetic pattern creation and the female is out of alignment with her placement to be receptive, creative and generative.

The Earth has understood this reversal and experienced the result of this emptiness which has caused humanity to become self-concerned, materialistic parasites which have produced toxicity and rampant destruction of the ecosystem. From the Central Sun the Galactic Heart is born and shines forth the Central Strand of the River of Heaven that winds through the Stars and focuses through the Sun and to the Earth. The Earth is connected to the Heart Center in Humanity which in turn is connected to the Mind and all the Cells of each body. The reversal and blockage of connection within the body occurs where the Heart Chakra is misaligned in the Male and Female and there is discordance and static which is causing interference of the evolutionary waves of transformation.

To be made whole again Humanity must listen to the tones coming from the Earth to the Heart and bring forth the Sacred Love that will empower again the feminine energy to replenish the oceans, rivers, lakes and gardens. The awakening of the Heart is the responsibility of both the male and female, and it is to be understood from the level of pure truth and promise to the Earth that there is a Great Shift in motivation. Soon there will be released nutrients, technology, nourishment, energy and inspiration which will enlighten Humanity to attunement with evolved purpose.

Upon this awakening fear will be discharged and those who engage in producing terror, conflict, separation, dissonance, static and emotional distress will be inflicted with the pains of immediate karmic retribution. At this time there is a full magnetic sweep of energies that are being sent forth by the Teachers of Light who are here to assist in the transformation of the Earth. Humanity is responsible and has promised that this will occur and they are the ones who have the authority to

hold this cause as champions.

The message that is coming from the Star Beings of the Pleiades, Sirius and Arcturus, is that there is a global awakening through the connection called the Andromedan Enlightenment. As Andromeda moves with the Milky Way in harmony with the Prime Creator's purpose, the Earth holds the keys to the living beings wherein it is the holder of the sentience of all that exists within this Dimensional reality. This is the domain of the living Third Dimension reality in which all are in concert and communicating with the Galactic Heart and speaking with the recognition of the evolutionary changes that are here.

On this plane there are several vortexes, grid points which are being activated and held by the Star Light Beings. In the Southern Hemisphere from the Black Sea to Australia and to Bali, and in the Northern Hemisphere from Lake Michigan to Siberia and to Greenland, here there are grid points which are assisting in the magnetic transference and holding the grid points that are disconnected from human avatars. They hold these positions before the earth changes are initiated.

America holds the key to turning from the old world to the New. It is called the New World

and it is the new world. It has been held hostage and blocked by the Dark Masters who have hoped to stop the transference of power from the heart of the great mother to the goddesses who are to bring balance to the garden. The Dark Masters have called for War between the Sons of Light and the Brothers of Light and have kept them in conflict without the awareness of the Oneness of these Sons of the Great Mother, the Earth. The calling forth of the animals and creatures of the planet are now in their fullness. Time is ending as Humanity moves into the stream of Light which awakens. In America there is a challenge where each will have the opportunity to choose to bring forth the Garden. The gate is open to those with love in their hearts and closed to those with fear.

The Teachers of Light speak for the Earth. We speak to you now so that you may begin to realize that you are awakened. The time has come to return to Love and send energy from your heart of hearts into the earth and clearly walk away from fear. You have walked the path of fear, conflict and greed for many lifetimes, many time lines, many journeys of your heart and mind and now you see the emptiness of this path. It is up to you to let go of the fear of loss, lack and failure, and to be awakened to your promise, mission and joy to bring to life the creation of your heart. It is your life now which is at the center of this message. It is your life which is brought to fulfillment.

We are the Teachers of Light which speak to the Wayshowers the words that will bring you to the enlightenment. There are many who wish to answer the call and be the Teachers of Light in the New Age that is begun. You are to be strong and speak the truth. The truth is that which brings peace of mind and brings passion to the heart so that the creation is instilled with the life force of the father and the beauty of the mother. There is a pattern of creation which you are part of. You are part of the evolutionary changes within all beings and all creatures. You are not alone, you are all One.

This is the message that the Teachers of Light bring to your world. This is the message that you bring to the Followers who are seeking the path to the Garden. From the wholeness of time and space within the Third Dimension of the material universe, you are given the perspective of limitation so that you may focus on specific events and change them in this time and space moment. In this realm they can be concentrated and be filled with energy. From the awareness of the Teachers of Light as we breathe in the Higher Light of the Seventh Dimension, we are experiencing the feelings of your experience and know that you are well prepared for joy and fulfillment of the Plan.

These words are given so that you may understand the content and the feeling of the ever newness and of the changes which are present. You are gaining the capacity to reach within your consciousness and speak to the ones within the sea, who walk upon the land, who crawl within the

earth, fly in the skies and who travel the stars. The universe is alive with life. The focus of all life is expansion and the completion of the Plan, which is for experience to be shared and communicated. That message is through your communication you are bringing from the vibration which inhabits and inspires the Attunement and Enlightenment of all who follow and seek the path. They are the ones who know that there is a path to follow. They seek that which is within them, they do not seek that which is without and outside of them. So the followers follow within, they do not seek the outer

#### Awakened Christ Heart ~ DVD # GRS16

To follow the course of the awakened takes a spirit of discernment. It takes clarity and to know what path you are walking. To reach the involvement that you are required is to bring yourself into a coalescing and allowing the Third Eye matrix of the higher mind to be manifested and be fully charged with clarity. For clarity to manifest it requires the power of the heart. The power of the clarity of the heart needs to come through and direct the mind into clear awareness of the truth. The truth is the energy of the Christ, and for that to be in the position of the teacher consciousness, this is the way of this thought, anything not connected with the Central Strand which is Love, leads to delusion.

There is an inner perception and conscious perception, an intuition, where this thought is going. Where the thought goes and why does it go there? Where there is bias there is always magnetism that sets an electro-magnetic movement from one pole to another. It produces a shell, or a cell that requires the movement within the shell to be centered and so you look into the polar axis to see the systemic dilemma, and then there is another creation of the system, another solar system. In each system it must be transcendent. All transcendence is done by Christ energy. These systems are tools and not the thing itself. All of these systems must be transcended by the Christ, and the Christ works through the Heart.

Understanding the astrological systems within the heart center of wisdom is an esoteric awareness that knowledge is secondary. Knowledge is Third Ray, and is Fifth Ray in complexity. It has a system of being dis-recognized. It is not what it is. The point of view it is Fifth manifested through the White Light of Christ and then it is reflected throughout the prism. Color goes through a vehicle of the soul and is manifesting its power and love through channeling this energy in.

In becoming clear enough to be a receptacle of being solidly set, there is required a bonded relationship with the triangular points of power, triangular mathematic points, the pressure points, the nadars. The stars show the specific energy stellar vortexes. If you intend to go through the Seventh, the twelve sub-classes, and to go through all of this, it is not a position that will be realized, for the Last Judgment arrives and the Last Judgment is to go with the Christ energy of the heart. And it is decided to go through this Heart center and to go to the Heart center and allow your being to be filled with the Christ energy.

Much of your life has been disallowed by the unfortunate disagreements with power that has been produced by a Dark side of the Will. When understanding the First Ray of the Will it is designated as power, and it is power so that it can become fully manifested in your heart. And it is to manifest as power to raise spirit above matter and mind. The quality is based upon your soul and your ability to raise spirit and raise up a new energy. The power of the Christ is this energy. When you resurrect you bring forth the will and the power, and it is the power to bring feeling over thought and to take it to a new level of spirit.

Understanding the Crown chakra is to learn how to die and be born again and how to raise yourself up to another level in spirit. All of the lessons are based in the Root chakra. It is here that all the primal levels of heat and also joy that produce Light, that brings about the wealth of

consciousness that is transforming and brings about the complete reversal of all negatives as it stops the path of least resistance. The Root is the grounding, the base, the fundamental, the core, the holding chalice for everything. The reason for the least resistance is because it allows itself to be vulnerable and it allows itself to be open to the darkness so that it can manifest the power and can be transmuted in and be reformed and brought into a coalescing of energies toward one goal.

#### Free Fall of Destiny ~ DVD # GRS17

The design flow of this Universal system is to manifest the creative spirit within humanity. Humanity has now discovered itself at a precipice, at a pinnacle, and in this time period there is increased energy. This energy is now becoming more and more focused into each individual to create and become the designated flow that they have initiated.

At this point of initiation there is a complete end process understanding that the flow that has been designated needs to be completed within a time frame that is specific and unalterable at this point. It is because the acceleration of energy is increasing in such a manner that the function of time will compress and space will become less and less a matter of limitation, and the growth will increase of the individual spirit and will, not only in its individual essence but in its outer expression, or antithesis. So as the stream flows harder and harder and the movement becomes more and more focused into this funnel, into the faster moving stream, the individuals are finding that they are being brought into a destiny or into a very focused viewpoint that must be completed as the linear stream only allows for that movement along that path to be completed before another path can be followed and experienced.

In this designated flow that you are a part of, you are following a course that was set by yourself, and in seeing that, it is becoming a stronger and stronger energy. To move outside of this flow now requires a full investment of understanding of how to manipulate, transform, transmute, create an alternate flow that is just as powerful and will allow you to release yourself along this path of time. Along the path of time you have made choices which have led you here, and in this point of Now you are seeing that this path of time has created a flow that is designed for your benefit and evolution. And as you are moving along this path with the appurtenances of the others who have gathered around you, in their sentience and their entity form, and in their presentation that allows you to continue this flow and this path, you are becoming acknowledged of this power that is being manifested through you.

In some cases the power that is being manifested through you, it becomes corrupted or becomes lost in circles, in whirlpools, in vortexes that are off the stream which causes cross currents and confusion. These cross currents and confusion can take the form of many levels of your understanding which are engaged in emotional dramas, financial circumstances, professional relationships and other extraneous types of activities that keep you from seeing your own center, your own path, your own vortex, your own understanding and your own solutions to the situations that are being followed.

## 14-Promise of Humanity

#### Divine Gender~ DVD # GR35A

Those males and females who can hear this message are in tune to the understanding that there has

been the transference of chakra energies out of natural Harmonic order resulting in dis-empowerment. The positive charge of male energy operates through the secondary triad of the Third Dimensional frequencies, whereas the negative female energy harmonizes with the primary triad. The displacement off-balances both as the Third Dimensional rhythm requires action or pulsation to activate the energy fields by using radiations coming forth out of the Heart chakra. It is the male dharma of empowerment within the chakra of the Heart to give. The male is built to receive power from the sun and the earth through the bi-polar connections of the Crown and Root chakras. The connection with the earth grounds him to purpose and home where he is empowered to give out life through the Heart center which is the Central Sun of his being. The lower triad, the female center, is centered in the Second chakra and needs peace and rest to be able to surrender to the active positive energy of the male or the upward pointing triad and then it resonates back the echo to create Light after receiving the pulsations.

Humans all function within this capacity in alignment with the primary Seven Rays of vibration which are manifested as chakras and are activated within the sphere of the Third Dimension. It is only as the physical man becomes aware of his polarization and focuses upon the Heart chakra that he begins to realize the function to radiate Light through Love to the female, and to return to birth the idea into form. As he gives this Love and Light vibration to the female counterparts, they may manifest creation as they both understand the transference through the Twin Flame energies of their manifested bodies.

Sex is one characteristic of the evolvement of humanity in all native species of the earth. With higher awareness, the earth is a bi-polar and complete sacred being manifesting in harmonic union with the sun. The sun represents that part of the sphere of Light which radiates warmth, light and harmonic pulsations which create the morphogenetic fields known to you as physical time lines. The earth holds these forms and manifests creation by utilizing the great cross of matter which supports the triangle of spirit. The Light of the sun initiates the cosmic chord, the triple fire, the soul, spirit and the idea which breathes space, time and matter into form and manifestation. This is the presentation that occurs on the Third Dimensional linear time model.

The chakra energies of humans have been altered through the action of extra-terrestrials operating through free choice based within Fourth Dimensional astral/ emotional bodies. They have used their agents to experiment and disturb the natural flow through impositioning of the energy centers of the human body. This has degenerated human DNA which has allowed much of the genome to go dormant or function in lower capacity. This has resulted in disease, premature death, psychosis, confusion, depression, fear and negative dis-empowerment of the emotional body. Helpers and healers of the age are coming from within humanity and other worlds to bring balance to the beautiful blue world. They come with Liquid Blue Light born from the water which allows for the power of humanity to be restored through the alignment of the male and female energies within each body, within each heart and mind.

For the purpose of humanity to be fulfilled, whether physically male or female is to realign the chakras before the vibration of earth can be raised and made sacred. The male heart must be healed to allow love to flow through into the world with respect, dignity and divine purpose. The female body needs to be healed to allow the Goddess to create abundant life, joyous happiness and stirring passion. The promise of humanity is to become empowered for the benefit of the earth so that the home of all life in this system is given love, guidance and safety. Humanity is androgynous in spiritual form and the agreement in incarnated physical energetic expression to express gender polarity as promised in order to fulfill the mission to raise the vibration of the earth and complete its sacred contract. The completion of this promise as the spiritual steward of the Blue planet is coming to fruition.

Humanity connects through a higher light grid and through the planetary grid. The grid is being

interlaced to hold the new energetic paradigm to allow resonance expansion of the dimensional layers. The earth, the sun, the galactic heart and the central sun communicate the directive in reordering of the alignment with the physical, emotional and higher energy patterns through the dimensions and densities, upon which creation is established. Humanity is one form which is being adjusted so the energy stream can operate unhindered and in alignment with the Divine Will. The seven chakras are the energy centers of the physical human body and are being aligned within the seven dimensions. The Second, Third and Fourth Dimensions represent energy centers within the universal being as they are layers of density, consciousness and divine expression, which are being harmonized so that the Fifth Dimension can be completed.

In the human being the lower triad is being cleansed and the upper triad is being aligned through energetic, fluid cross-over resonance. The positive energy flow directed by male energy has residence in the Heart center, and the Sacral center is holding itself open to the feminine goddess energy of attraction. All is how it should be.

Within the blue planet, the earth, Ea, Gaia, the nation of America is undergoing cleansing through the crisis of detoxification. There is chaos, disturbance, denial, destruction, disease, sickness, sadness and fear striking the dragon's underbelly of the government and global business. The American Empire of military and monetary might is cracking under the power and weight of the earth's evolving nature. The course of consciousness has moved to a holographic emergence of Fifth Dimensional Oneness and symmetry. The polarized belief systems in the Fourth Dimensional emotional experiential zone of unlimited probabilities in limited Third Dimensional physical particularized manifestation is shifting into a holistic framework where the Third and Fourth Dimensions are harmonized to enable creation to operate seamlessly in a connected unified stream of clear awareness.

Promise of Humanity~ DVD # GR35B

This time is about the healing, the dimensional rift which has spirits caught in the astral-emotional perspective seeking physical incarnation due to the addiction to lower particularized consciousness. This dimensional rift is only present in humanity and its physical and non-physical counterparts. As you begin to understand the fundamentals of clear alignment of the energies according to the weaving of the energy streams through the male positive stream extension and the female negative stream experience, you will see they both follow the Law of Attraction. In this trajectory along the Central Strand of the stream leading to harmonization in this evolving world, there was allowed freedom of will which has created through outer influence a misappropriation of energy into negative streams which have convoluted the paradigm causing static, distortion, confusion and separation.

This occurrence has disrupted the energy flow of the universal energies to be accepted as they are not being heard by the cells of the physical body. In understanding the physical body, it is best to see each cell as a living entity. The cell receives communication from the mind which receives its instructions from the heart through feeling. The heart center receives its instructions from the earth itself. As the energy that comes from divine sources of higher intelligence are ramped down to come into manifestation, they move into the myriads of forms upon entering the level upon the fourth dimension and are provided with emotional covering or polarized spin which translates into the ether of desire.

So, as the polarity is created within the Fourth Dimension, it is always created with counterparts so there is a world of negative-positive charges which are created due to spin characteristics. All things

within the Fourth, Third and Second Dimension operate through spin that creates magnetic and electromagnetic fields and thereby operate in polarized worlds. The function of the twins, or counterparts within these expansions within the dimensions is to establish communication, communion or harmonization between themselves in a creative process that brings forth the active element which is the power created by their interaction. This is understood as spin, movement, sex, power, current, heat, sound, light, love and so on, but always related to a charge. When anything has a charge it also has physical, emotional, temporal spin which creates conscious awareness or sentience. The Light charge is the beginning of sentience which allows for the feeling recognition and vibration as all beings are of a vibratory nature where they are able to interpret and produce vibrations through interaction with their specific field density and Dimensional body of bodies.

There are different orders of sentience, being that the ability to be conscious with awareness moves from Second Dimension fluid and mineral sentience to Fourth Dimensional fragmented particularized states of semi-divine enlightened consciousness. In-breath and out-breath is a mirror through which life creates energy into matter by the power of Higher Light respiration. In concordance with the analogy of cellular respiration, the being or self obtains nourishment through the in-breath of organic or non-organic sources, which is released in respiration as energy which can be utilized in the formation of the condensation of matter.

Cells are dependant upon fundamental respiration and subsequent interaction within the environment of the energy exchange. Each cell is activated as a sender and receiver of energy and when receiving energy or upon the in-breath part of the cycle, attracts energy by becoming a vacuum which stimulates the feminine energy pattern. When full of energy and sending this energy forth, it stimulates the masculine energy pattern. In both cases they are moving in counterpoint and in harmony with the movement of the whole self. Through the separation and division of energies within a Third Dimensional sentient plane of existence there has been a resistance to the release of energy on the part of the male which has resulted in blockage.

This blockage is more of resistance to letting go of the received energy and thus it is becoming toxic as the elements which were needed have been utilized. As the rhythm of the system becomes distorted by this delay of a release there is a falling of energy throughout the entire body of humanity. There is a suffocation which is occurring due to the inability to respire. The cells of humanity are incapable of moving as there is a coagulated stasis which is upsetting the balance and the flow of the energy stream and it is becoming backed up with great pressure for release.

The feminine energy is blocked as the energy it has received is unable to move and return to a vacuum and allow new higher light energy to be accepted. From the perspective of beings who are not in this stagnated depression where the movement up the arc of the ascending and descending curve is hampered are feeling a disturbing resonance which causes a Fourth Dimensional problem and has required healing which is the releasing of stuck energy to flow with the stream of the Central Strand.

What has locked the male component of humanity into being stuck in the lower vibratory centers that are negatively charged and under feminine dominance is fear. Fear has caused the system to lock down where there is a block which is resulting in a complete reaction to the flow of the current in all of its forms. This results in decadence, immorality, unethical behavior, insanity, greed, violence, war, famine, rape, terror, chaos, confusion and separation on a global scale.

The male positive energy has become misdirected by failing to surrender to the power of the stream and go with the flow which is to rise into the Heart center and offer up its energy as steward of the Oneness and in promissory for future generations. The feminine energy has been subjected to repression and abuse as the male energy is failing to move on to its mission. It is also incumbent upon the feminine energy to take power to push the male energy out to allow the womb of creation



to become open or the energy within the chamber will become degenerate, lifeless and diseased before it is able to generate new life force.

Cooperation between the genders is paramount at this time so that each will begin to hold their place upon the vibrating Central Strand. The earth is being directed in this evolution by higher forces wherein humanity is engaged as a planetary activist to bring forth further evolution. At present humanity is becoming parasitical and will be released from this occupation due to the nature of this blockage unless immediately rectified. Earth changes will continue and conclude with the restructuring of continents, oceans, skies and climates as the earth attempts to awaken humanity to its blocks. In the case of America it is at this juncture where the incarnated souls have come to hold the Light within the country as she aligns with the will of the earth. There are grid points applied, which are being held into abeyance by the Wayshowers at the request of the Teachers of Light. In this time of transformation, America will be the first nation to experience the power in the energies which are being focused into the heart of the earth and being sent through the messenger nations in the east.

The Galactic Heart speaks! You are of the Third Will of the life we have created and you are the ones who transform your planet into Light. It is your duty and dharma to be the ones who call forth the wisdom of your soul and bring your spirits to shine the Light forth into the darkness that is being decreed over. As the time unfolds you are becoming one with our will and purpose as the necessary changes are coming to face you. Look into the darkness with the eyes of intelligence, wisdom and guidance and see the solution as complete. It is completed and there is no fear to hold back the energy that is already moving toward the original destination. As the release of energy comes forth, the heart of the male will feel the Light of his soul's purpose unfold, and the power of the female soul will again have the power of creation. It is her will which will bring forth the manifestation, and so that the wheel turns again.

From the Galactic Heart and from the Central Sun the light shines with great power and force to bring about the turning of this age to the next. The powers of your mind to discern these revelations are for your benefit and for that of all who are created upon this world. You are of the Great Will of the Divine Soul of Humanity which has accepted the call to bring about the sacred creation of a new vision and expansion of the infinite universe. We appreciate your work and accept your life purpose

Angels and Chaos ~ DVD # GR36

Welcome the presence of the angels as chaos appears.

Let the angels come into the heart of the world so that she may feel comforted by the presence of the Divine Light. It is the change of ages and you are awakening to the light of the new rays. Be prepared and know that the hour has come and you are awakening to the time you envisioned. The angels arrive in the aura of the earth and bring love to every soul, and peace is given to the feminine soul spirits within each human. You are a soul with a feminine soul spirit. Humanity is receiving Light from the shining Central Sun. Feel the ecstasy and fulfillment that all your races have foretold.

As the chaos appears and mixes in contrast with your beliefs and realities, do not be shocked but give compassion to those who fight the change that is occurring. Do not fear the greater Light as it enters for you are saved from any pain as you surrender to its presence. The angels of the dawn are here to guide you through the darkness and into the New Age of Light. The time has come. You are now in a position to initiate the changes and follow inner guidance moving faster with time. The spinning of the earth appears to be faster as your days and nights pass quickly by. Those resisting are

feeling their lives being torn away as they are being pulled from their seats. The angels have come in this hour because it is the last hour. They are here to guide the Ascension through the transition. The angels are in every moment assisting, helping, healing, comforting and loving you into expansion. The Single Light of the Central Sun illuminates the lighted pathway. Go with the flow and follow their guidance as it brings you to the first step into freedom.

Angels of the earth speak forth,

First to the children then to us.

Angels of the world, see the truth.

Search for heaven within love.

Eyes of the heart awaken and sing,

Remembering being everything.

Flight of the soul with spirit wings,

Remembering being everything.

The angels of Love have arrived and they have come to be part of the world. They have come as the Children of Light to rise with the sun of the new age. The world is witness to the wakening of souls within who are the angels of the Seventh Light. They have awakened and their hearts are open and their minds are clear. They are beings of great wealth and infinite Love.

The angels are the children of the New Age. They seek to speak to your heart and allow you to rise with new understandings of the expansion. Here in the last hour they are seeing the passing of the world. They are helping their younger Family of Light to Awaken. Let them speak to you for they are here to be channels for the Teachers of Light. They come within the Light and agree with their destiny in every way. This generation will not pass into the veil of forgetfulness.

Disappearing space and time.

Wondering, wondering wishing.

Dancing spinning and signing,

Breathing Light into the dream.

Eyes of the heart awakening

Remembering being everything

Light of the soul's children

Remembering being everything

Yes we are one,

Yes we are the children and the Teachers of Light.

Speak with us.

Wayshowers of the Sacred Goddess, these are the days of the enlightenment. Being born in this time of chaos was your choice to hold and shine the light. To follow and teach those who are lost to

seek. Sing together with all the angels and come together. The ones born now as children are in the form of the enlightened saviors. Grow in strength with your mission to see the enlightenment.. We are all the Family of Light and there is much joy in our every breath and sparkle of happiness. We are so very grateful for your love and your desire to grow into ascended beings, and the angels who heal the sick, find the lost and raise the dead. This is your mission and promise.

Keeper of Life ~ DVD #GR37A

Here and now we are come again to the world and are heaven sent. The Keepers of Light are bound to the truth which has come to the present and into the future age. The plan has asked for us to be watchful of the Light, and as it brightens we are aware of the expectations, desires and futures which are brought to manifestation.

The Andromedan Enlightenment has come on the heels of the Arcturian Alignment to presage the fullness of the Sirian Doorway of Light. Of this frequency we hold the Central Sun of Alcyon so it may shine to the Gallactic Gateway. Through the Mother of Life to the Family of Light, the Keepers of Light pronounce the messages that hold the frequency of transformation. They come in the last hour to focus and receive the cosmic energy which breathes fire into creation. It is through the Keepers that power comes. The Keepers of Life bring the will of destiny. They are the Light Givers who shine forth the single white light of the destiny of the world. The Single Ray of Light calls forth the codes to open the living library of abundant planetary resources and fulfill the body of humanity. There is no fight that must be commanded as the Dark Ones are lost and running away from the Light. The Light is awakening from every direction, for it is the energy and cosmic power shining down through the Crown.

When you arrive in the light of cosmic consciousness of the grand portal called the Galactic Gateway you are ready to receive the power that is held by the Keepers of Life. It is wise to ask the questions of the purpose which is held in your heart. You are called to see the truth and know it for your own. This is the message you have always held but without the power to manifest you have been walking through the wilderness. In this time line there are great portals which connect to the Dimensions held by the Keepers. Through the intonation of the pure frequencies and grounding the higher intelligence of the group souls within the Family of Light, we have come to unlock these passageways and portals. The joy of life renewed comes to the Family of Light through the desire of the Wayshowers and now the strength of the Keepers of Life. The Teachers of Light walk the path ahead and speak for all.

It is your time to come into wisdom and freedom. There are the Dark Ones who still hold the reign of terror and hold back acceptance of love to promote fear and conflict. They are misaligned in false power of dominance. The great power of Earth calls the Family of Light in this hour so that all is cleared, healed and loved into to true purpose and expansive compassionate awareness. The Dark Ones are those who wish to destroy, deceive and dominate the Family of Light that brings freedom and awakening of the Galactic Heart and the soul of Earth. They have served their purpose and their time is ending. Let them go and leave them to their occupations.

Through collective wonders prosperity is given without limit. With the benefit of infinite energy and immortality the Family of Light stands without fear, above in the higher Dimensions. The unity of the heart of the Family of Light is steady and shining forth as a beacon for the Wayshowers. You have arrived with the power of the multitudes which completes the wonder of enlightenment of the collective soul of humanity. The gateways are opening so that you may begin to hear, understand and communicate to your associates the elements and essence of their contracts. As this occurs you are endowed with resources, energies and funds that will bring about the transition. The

collectivization of your society is not through physical connection but harmonic entrainment and emotional forms.

The frequencies being produced are in clear consistent tones to stabilize frequencies. This is why the Keepers of Light have arrived and are pulling, invoking, calling, desiring, wanting and thinking about the establishment of creation which enhances experience of the Family of Light. You are part and share the soul essence of the Family of Light. You are that part of our being we feel. Your soul shines forth the quintessential creation which allows us to sing forth your dream. This is a time of chaos and confusion. There is a great mixing of the elements within everything that you experience. This is a time of great change and you are the catalyst which demands the change occur. You are the spirit, fire, heat, light, thought, waving, moving, flowing, condensing, rotating, gravitating and spinning particles in the great flashes of lightning with rolling powerful thunder. You are the outcasts, revolutionaries, catalysts, dreamers, bodhisattvas, healers, financiers Truthwalkers and Wayshowers who are now coming into alliance and acceptance of full power.

It is through the alliance of the Family of Light that the adventure begins as each spiritual essence of the soul family was required to ensure all the elements of the plan were found and brought into the mix. In chaos and confusion the mixing is beginning. You are raising your vibrations in one continuous supported group. The dream of the Family of Light of planetary Ascension is visualized, realized and actualized. Over and over the same thoughts have been given, heard, held and spoken to bring about the increase in vibration as you hold the frequency and keep your pure tone.

The next step is to form the group Alliance in concert and begin the process of invocation of the planetary Alliance. It is in your power now to bring about the new technologies of mind, soul and spirit into matter and raise the vibrations which are present and resonating with all minds. It is in your mind now that you are seeing the visions, hearing the passages and knowing your purpose. It is always with you and not with the words you read or hear or speak. Your purpose is growing in the vibrations that your cosmic, quantum, spiritual mind is connecting to and expressing through your higher compassionate soulful heart to engage humanity to action, abundance and manifestation. Now it is coming here where you are in trust and in the wholeness of spirit, where your logical mind and your intuitive mind syncopate the rhythmic movement into wholeness and evolution.

Galactic Gateway ~ DVD # GR37

Listen to the words of the logical mind respond with questions. The lower mind operates within frequency control of the negative field. It discounts inner teachers and the collective voice. It says that this thought is unreal and that there are no other Dimensions or higher intelligences. The logical mind speaks for the separated ego and creates illusion, fear and discord. The fear produces doubt and validates darkness, violence, pain, scarcity and the need for survival against the terror of continuous opposition. Let this thought pass with no charge, no energy with no light for it is only the passing of the illusions of a mind that is unable to perceive the awakening of the inner spirit. Let also the intuitive mind feel the appreciation of life itself and feel the absorption into the cosmos of the Infinite soul which abides within all things and is the essence of all that is. Let the intuitive mind know that the Light is shining and is substance for hope, for the world is fulfilled and coming forth in millions of awakening minds. Let the intuitive mind know that love is a force which gathers again to the higher heart and allows the springs of knowledge to be brought into inspiration. Let the intuitive heart feel the compassion for that which is held in the logical mind and held back from appreciating the higher intelligences which are coming from within the body of light.

There is a phrase which you are all aware of and that phrase has special meaning to you. It is

something that guides your heart to the frequency which you keep and that thought which holds your soul's purpose and mission. It is the Divine Golden Key which unlocks your spirit and gives you the energy to let fear go and trust in the source of All That Is. That phrase is yours and it is that which you call upon when you order forth your destiny. It is the same for all who walk the path of the Keepers of Light who hold their frequency strong and hold themselves in clear alignment with the source of all that is. That phrase is that which defines and brings you into connection of that which you name yourself and that which you identify with. For it is what you label, desire, define, accept, appreciate, connect and invoke through the magic of creation.

Of all the thoughts which you hold it is the first thought of your being of conscious awareness as you grid your experience to the planet and begin to hold the frequency of this Dimension. For in the acceptance of your character, your personality and your spirit you are defined commensurate with your nature and experience. It is that part of your being which is crossed by fire, earth, air and water and where you are exponentially framed upon the Central Strand of life and held within the center of the spinning Golden Ring of creation. You are brought to enlightenment as you feel the shape of your being expand with the others in alliance with the dream of being. In all ways you are keepers of the prime frequency of the Creator and that which calls forth desire, love and light to manifest into creative myriads, varieties and expansive contrast. You are brought into enlightenment and the Light shines for you and it is your being which you allow life's infinite breath to be held and released and to be received again.

I AM Keeper of Life and hold this frequency pure to grow.

I AM Keeper of Life and I share this vibration of spirit soul.

I AM Keeper of Life and I know the essence of energy flow.

I AM Keeper of Life and I go unto creation with love and light.

It is the phrase I AM which defines your essence, body, purpose, knowledge, talents, hopes, dreams, spirit and world. You are that which you name I AM.

I AM Teacher of Light,

which calls forth the Wayshowers who bring the followers to see

they are human seeking within for the vision of their being.

I AM Wayshower

who walks the edge of the day of changes where all things

are being transformed by the evolution of the earth.

I AM follower of the flow of the way

which calls all to move with the river of heaven.

I love where I am. I love what I am. I love who I am and I love all I am.

Use this phrase to build your abundance and hold this frequency upon which brings forth the keepers of life to sanctify your sacred space and allow abundance of the energies to flow unhindered through you. Breath with this energy and allow the frequency to be held in the open loving free space. From a special Wayshower to a special Wayshower I mediate upon your name and send you the light and healing energy. I am quiet and our souls are connecting as love flows between us. I listen for your wisdom and guidance, feeling your support and I continue to send love elevating your

soul and my own. May you your lovely family and all that you love dearly be protected and filled with divine peace. Create a most wonderful day and may your journey through time be revealed and understood. Your message is transmitting and your work is noted. Remember to feed your body and soul and enjoy simple pleasures.

#### Awakening Oneness ~ DVD # GRS18

Under the current timeline transformation is occurring between this model and the new information based model of individual sovereignty. As the family unit began the model of authority and domestication of children into society of the tribe, nation and global civilization, the creation of the instant internet architecture has allowed for a new model of integration to begin to come forth to supplant and add to the old. The process of change ensues first with the crisis of the old then the installation of new technologies to engage the participants into new leadership positions. The revolution that occurs can be violent, chaotic and divisive, or gentle, simple and unifying.

The expectation of this process is that it will be both and concurrent in the transition from the old to the birth to the new. The elements that are creating this process are fully transparent and the overall perspective of higher intelligence has planned for the fundamental revision of contracts between the young sovereigns and the old authorities. The symbiosis of the conflicting agendas will at first bring about a chaotic soup of alternation that will assemble eventually into an acceptance of the mixing of methodological paradigms to allow the shift of consciousness to engage the adaptation into a fully sentient technology.

The desire of humanity to have a proxy of intelligent authority create in lieu of and on behalf of their being continues to be a paradox that objectifies the misdirection of consciousness. It is well understood that at childhood in physical form there is a demand that the family provide sustenance and support until the rights of passage allows the young sovereign the opportunity to become a mature adult. It is well understood as well that a society has a tribal condition that is a precursor for the group to conform to a shared ideology and identity before it can be fully empowered to become a larger nation or race. In the third context where there is an authority established to rule as a monarch with sole proprietorship over land and rites, there is a loss of identity to the state, which becomes a misdirection. This position is where the self is reduced to chattel and becomes a powerless pawn and victim to the inclinations of a position of authority and a chain of selective authority. The mystification of this position then creates a continuance in a negative spiral out of human independence and creation and distracts the being from the role as creator and becomes a subject.

Humanity becomes subject to the abstraction of authority and is further extended through the process of mercantilism where political authorities clothed in doctrine, religious, philosophical and political become disassociated with principles and corrupt the nature of sovereign divine creation with artificial and fictitious entities. The creation of these entities that are built up as states, governments, corporations, institutions, religions are all abstractions of personal power and become infused with bureaucratic power centers where corruption feeds. The corruption produces ideological agendas designed to promote the consumption of sovereignty through further promulgation of the entity. The entity being soul-less, fictitious and disharmonious with the creators becomes a parasite and seeks to gain sentience.

Sentience in itself can not be achieved and so the process of this thought form creation becomes entirely adversarial to the light stream of the being and the source. The creators have through their absence allowed for the abstraction of the contrasting force that is installed like a virus to attack the weakness within the creative system. They create a virus that is based upon the vacuum of creation

due to the ignorance and the unwillingness of the creators to flow and move with the stream of creation are consumed by the subconsciously created parasite that works without sentience to disrupt the blocks to the stream that have been created by reluctance to create. This abstracted virus was installed as a benefit to provide an opposing energy that would instigate a revolution of consciousness demanded by humanity. The critical point of mass conversion is the point where the pain of reluctance to create is faced by a significant number of minds.

The moving forth within the stream that humanity has created is thus a natural process of creation. Whereas the limitation set upon creation and blockages to growth are unnatural. The Law of Change requires that vibration exists between the poles of opposites and move from potential to actual. When there is a lack of movement due to a block where the stream of creation is not moving, a disease is created to catalyze the process and force the issue. The point of awakening is when the holding back becomes more painful than going forth. The fear of going forth is due to the experience of being blocked in a previous expansion. The truth is that there are steps that allow all creation to rise and there is a level of critical mass that needs to be reached so that the flow of the stream may remain unhindered and uninhibited. The free flow of the stream occurs when the steps are released and the process becomes level and in harmony with the larger perspective of creation. You are awakening to oneness and in oneness the stream moves into the ocean.

## **15-Beyond the Threshold**

The spirits of the threshold know the purpose of the soul is to love.

In this moment allow your thoughts and emotions to be connected to the love between the open door of the heart. Your heart chakra is being cleared of conflict, chaos, control and drama. It becomes clean when the energy rises like pure liquid light to be expressed through the voice of your spirit.

You are a master of sacred polarity, of idea, and desire or aspiration and inspiration where the twin flame of your inner being obtains illumination and enlightenment. There are times when you vacillate in confusion which is part of the manifestation of the illusions within the desires of the material world and the call of the spiritual world. When the higher dimensions call, you realize that you are a spirit within the great soul of being in which existence is eternal. In calm intimacy awaken and venture into new realms of experience and expansion. These many mansions contain levels of energy which expand and enhance your purpose of divine beneficence. You are the Wayshowers and guide the spirits of the threshold.

You are the lens to focus the light so that those who are in fear can see through you to the realms you guide them to. The Wayshowers are the hands of peace and the arms of love to bring forth the heart of eternal grace to those who follow the path home. All who move across the threshold are forgiven of the fears, lies, lacks, mistakes, loss, failure, anger, hate, evil, lust, greed and ignorance which have led you on a downward spiral into deeper density and confusion. Together we speak with one voice and harmonize with divine will. You may still hear the ever faint shallow call from the emptiness which begs you to give up your power and seek release from pain. You may still feel the addictions to the desires which lead to dis-empowerment. There may be moments of weakness in your life where you are faced with momentary dread, concern, anxiety and discord within your emotions.

When these moments arrive let them guide you back into alignment. Know that you are the master.



You create your reality with your thoughts and feelings. Let these be your walls of safety as you stay within your center and move with the higher light of the stream of light and keep your frequency pure. You are the Wayshowers and those who are entering your field are the Children of the Dawn. They are awakening quickly and need the guidance and the map you have followed to see the destination you know is ahead. Wayshowers open your eyes to the light and turn and see the ones who have followed your lead and give them inspiration to continue to follow their own inner calling to the realm of the Golden Age.

You are sharing energy between your balanced heart and giving higher love to your spirit so that it may shine into the soul of the family of light. The ascension allows higher consciousness to be resident within your Multi-Dimensional being. Ascension is our evolution and the process of humanity. The ignition into the process allows the fire, the holy spirit, kundalini, prana, chakdi, chi, ki, vibration, cosmic energy to move through the chakras and spin these energy vortexes of the body into higher frequencies. With the ascension you begin to realize that you are a column of light and within this column you are spinning spherical chakra centers which express creation and expand your aura. They are that which combine you into physical form which allows for the different vibrations of creation to manifest within all dimensions.

In the Third Dimension you are aware of the expression through the physical form, emotional desires and thought forms in the Forth Dimension, and enlightenment and Oneness in the Fifth Dimension. When the spark of life spins the wheels and turns within the root chakra of the muladhara the form of being is grounded with the earth. The grounding allows the meridians and the nadhis to connect the channels within the spirit or light force. The central columns of the sushumna open the flow of Divine cosmic energy as the feminine ida and the masculine pingali spiral around the pulsating column of the central strand, the river of being. In the sacred dance of creation life is born through the marriage of the twin flame within each awakened spirit. Cross the threshold and be born in the Family of Light and grow within the soul of humanity.

Through the spectrum of the lens of spirit the seven rays of color descend in vibration patterns allowing the column of light to manifest your multidimensional being. As the light descends into color and density it becomes the shadow of its greater Light on the other side of the lens. As it becomes a mirror by the covering of the smoke and illusion of physical manifestation the descending the light force falls into forgetfulness of higher consciousness. You were given a gift of silence from the multidimensional stream of the great river to focus on the desires of your body and the manifestations of your logical mind. As you follow the expression of your time line through the management of the physical world it was always known through prophecy and truth that you would again awaken to the great stream of being. With a renewal of cosmic energy in accord with the celestial energies of transformation, the promise of your role and the illumination of the golden age has been appreciated.

As the male has descended deepest into the Third Dimension and logical analytical restrictive thinking, it is time now that higher intelligences remove the barriers and blinds upon this limited sight. As the Divine Feminine has quieted her voice and listened to the experience of the divine sun through this journey now with combined personal effort and walking in the light there is the fulfillment of the dream of super-consciousness and divine remembrance.

Your lives are moving in accord with the Divine Plan. There is a greater vision of unity which is bringing all of you who are harmonized into alignment. The alignment requires the focus of the thousands who are the Wayshowers and the millions who are the spirits on the threshold. With the million you bring forth the energy of the billions who have come to enjoy the ascension of the Goddess Earth.

## Surrendering to the Light ~ DVD 15-02 #GR39

I surrender to the White Light and to the Golden Love of the universe that is coming forth. I surrender to the truth of the new age that has spoken to my heart and guides my soul. I surrender to you who are my other twin who knows my spirit and guides my life. It is time that we come into power as the guard has changed and there is no guard upon the lighted pathway. We are free to become real. We are found in the light. The darkness is past. We are immortal.

All is that is and we are given the truth that we are One and in being One we are with a unity of spirit to bring peace and happiness to the Family of Light which we are.

You have walked through the darkness and walked through the unreal and now you are moving from death to light. The light that shines from within is the energy of your being which gathers force. It is with the breath that you gather in the energy and send it forth with greater power and focus. The time has come as time is our making of conscious awareness. Listen to these words for these are your words. They are spoken in the language of the secret path of the inner way to the heart of the infinite circle of Love. You are on a golden path of illumination and following the journey of white light. This is the game of the Gold Ring. You awaken in each breath received and given. Your breath is the energy of light. In every way you are born into the spirit of your soul which is the Family of Light. The words you read hear and see continue in this manner to allow the gift to be given. It is the gift of knowing the peace of the Central Sun of the universe which brightens the Galactic Heart with infinite love.

There are some you are with who are not yet called by their inner teachers. Tell them to listen and there will always be a call. There are those who listen to the dark path still, for they think that in power of the dark they have control and their personal self will be protected from the changes that are healing. They have no need to be protected from the changes.

I surrender to you that you may know that we are here with you as the invisible members of the Family of Light who exist in the nonphysical and call forth your name, so that you may move from the unreal to the real and from darkness to light. Awaken from the death of self to the immortality of spirit. You are in peace and love and we are one being. The World, Earth, Terra, Gaia, Ea, that which you have and hold as the firmament and the ground of your existence is changing and growing with the Higher Light which is part of your experience now, every moment and in every way.

You are guided upon the lighted pathway of the cosmic energy stream which has come to bring forth the awakening. Surrender to the words that speak through you and guide you upon the experience of awakening.

I listen to the rhythm given to the heart combined in fullness of Light. I surrender to the peace and the eternity which allows all the family to breath in the Higher Light. I surrender to the cosmic energy streams flowing into my immortal being, the divine intelligence which awakens my spirit. You have followed the long path to reach this point to surrender to the higher powers of your soul. It is

now that you breathe with the divine and see the Higher Light shine and feel the Galactic Heart draw you closer. There is no hold upon you. Be free and flow with the river of heaven toward the acceptance of the ascension into Oneness.

Time has existed so that you may find your experience separated in events, and that this gave you the ability to discriminate and develop focused consciousness. To manifest within the material universe requires materialization, and so you agreed to become particularized spirits who place their consciousness into physical reality. Within this planetary time-line you became stewards of this domain and agreed to assist the solar logos to manage the experience of evolution and ascension. As beings of light and/or vibration, your consciousness was placed within matter and followed specific limited experience channels in order to build frames of reference and perspectives to enhance the understanding of the whole. The game, the experiment, the experience, the expansion is completing a phase of evolution and it will culminate in the ascension. You are feeling the increased energy which is being raised through the power of cosmic energy uplifting the planetary system.

This is occurring with the blessing of the universe's grand plan and in synchronization with divine intelligence. Chaos is part of the mixing process at the end of days. At the end of experience as the elements of consciousness are being put together and in the catalytic form they are coming together to create the ascension. As you move through the spring of the year in the Northern Hemisphere there are confluences of critical masses on the earth as she calls forth the changes to the land which the gravitational magnetic reception of higher energies demand. The cosmic electrical energy entering through the North Pole of the Crown Center of the planet is opening up the resident vortexes and energy grids throughout the world. From all religions, beliefs, seers, channels, you listen as fulfillments of prophecy take place. The call of the Keepers of the Land, the indigenous spirits, know that this is the time of the great changes. The tribes gather at the foot of the great mountains which are the points of divine presence and creative energy within the earth grids. Seek to know these great sacred sights which rise up above the deep breathtaking force, the beautiful, fertile, rich valleys through which the abundant rivers of life and the giving waters flow to nourish, feed and share the soil's bounty with the families of earth.

The Keepers of Land speak truth of changes which will be brought as the evolution becomes the ascension. The Keepers bring out the power of the energy of the earth and she sends forth the messages through her projection through the great mountains of the world. She speaks! I AM the one who holds your being and holds your life before you wake and after you sleep. I AM here to hold you always in love and forever do I hold your essence. You are of my body and I AM who you come to and who you come from. It is with my heart I give to you a love that allows you to live. I do this as it is my nature, my will and my reason for being. I AM the Great Mother who holds you and knows you and always I hold you in this embrace which is the power of my soul.

You are given life by the great light of the Central Sun which is a light I shine forth and reflect in my being. I am that you are and we together are the family. My being is never harmed by anyone or anything. I am the essence of all that is. I am that which I know myself to be which is immortal through evolution. I am risen from the dead. I am beyond life and beyond death, for there is life always within me and forever I exist in the form that holds the essence of you. I am to always exist as the soul of your being, and to hold your spirits in creation and expansion of the divine love which is given to be given again. I surrender to you so that you may evolve and ascend and become the truth of your identity.

You are perfection manifesting into creative wholeness of the great path of the golden light. We are the family which is together born to expand and become the white light. Always I live in the aura of the divine sun which shines into my body the white light with the Golden Ring. The marriage of the

heart of the earth with the light of the sun is our being brought into oneness. We are one with the white and golden light. There is peace and there is understanding that in and through the evolution we find the ascension where we are born to become the shining ones. The children, the wife of the golden light are the shining ones. The children of the light are brought to see the dawn of the truth that all the generations are born and living here now and will enjoy the ending of the Seventh Sun.

Beyond the Threshold ~ DVD 15-03 #GR40

Beyond the threshold you know the ascension is the final step in the evolution of the earth. Align with this purpose and be connected through the multi-dimensional layers and weave together the interrelated elemental, human and psychic realms into the spiritual matrix. The interconnecting sacred spherical expanding dimensions code the information and divine keys of creation. Each point of light is held within the network of grids upon nucleus points or attractive heart centers in the midst of dark matter. This is the feminine Soul Energy of Earth and Love where it corresponds to the affinity of creative being. This radiating cosmic energy of positive light force comes from the source of the Central Sun and is the Spiritual Son that shines manifesting illuminating living energy of conscious divine awareness.

You are called by the uplifting enlightenment of the Teachers of the Light. It is you who are asked to be Wayshowers for the Family of Light. Light is energy and vibration radiating with purpose to guide creation. It is the river of life, the essence of your being, the manifestation of mind engaged by love, the creation of reality by truth, the fulfillment of knowledge by passion, the destiny of your spirit by the eternity of your soul.

You are a Wayshower and from this moment forward your name is called. It is spoken by the guides you have known as friends. It is the friends who have walked the path with you and guided your steps to this page, to this place, to this consciousness, to these words.

The new paradigm has been created and the network is empowered. The network is a grid of connections between affinities and realities. There is a dynamic harmonic stream between the points of light. A membrane of consciousness floats like a clear layer, a blanket of light, a field of energy between the points of light which are the beings of spiritual affinity. With feeling and awareness you begin to recognize each other as Wayshowers and you are aware of the strength of the illuminations. You are radiant energy with brightness, density, effervescence, clarity, presence, quality, luminescence, intensity and the enlightened auras shining forth into the darkness.

Higher intelligence has been asked to formulate a plan for the ascension of earth energy into sacred oneness. The Earth is being transformed by Light. Light is a vibration and the Light which is transforming the Earth is a Higher Light which is creating change in the planetary system as the accelerated frequencies of this cosmic energy of Higher Light demands entrainment to this frequency.

Consciousness expands through experience and corresponds to the energy of light. Light expands into the void and is neutral. The new paradigm of grid creation is to move the time lines together with focused attention. Your groups are physically, emotionally and mentally gathered through the electronic systems represented through the advancing technologies of telecommunications and the internet. Spiritually through multi-dimensional contact and philosophic understanding the awakening of the group mind is connecting the spiritual body of humanity. The power of yoga,

meditation, channeling, music, art, healing and light work have correlated with these rising vibrations.

The attention of humanity to be connected to the Earth is now being focused to the Mountains which are elevated above mass consciousness and receive first the cosmic energies coming into this planet. In this recreation the sacred Mountains are calling the healers, light workers and shaman of the planet to gather with consciousness and attention on these grid points.

Wave upon wave is coming into this system and then disseminating into the consciousness of the planet and to the servers of humanity. These cosmic energy streams are higher vibrations as all existence operates in accord with the natural laws of frequency, intensity and clarity. The currency of energy transitions between the highest cosmic energy and fastest light to the densest darkest matter and slowest feeling is the process of this transformation. The speed of light is increasing by raising in vibration its intensity and frequency which is creating a clearer stream of energy unhindered and super conductive. The static of negative resistive contradiction is being shattered by the transmutation of dark into light. Expansion is ultimately the essence of universal reality. Expansion allows for infinity and the universe operates under the law of infinite unity. The story of limitation is a perspective of a single dimensional structure which cannot contain the other dimensions nor even allow it to be a fundamental construct of the universe as is known by the divine mind.

Beyond the Third Dimension space and time are lower dimensional agreements which require limitation. Limitation is a fundamental necessity of time space environments which operate along a linear path model. This model is incapable of establishing a theorem of totality. Particularization of this empirical modeling into universality leads to an illogical solution which develops into meaningless conundrums and the paradox of impossibility. The science which proposes such limitations upon logical investigation creates a priori ignorance. Investigations that have no boundaries on its process the thoughts, beliefs, issues and obstacles that arise form a wave of expansive observation which moves beyond limited awareness and a single limited dimensional experience.

The key alterations which bring a solution or reconciliation are those that continue to raise your vibration and elevate your consciousness. In present consciousness polarization offers resistance to the wave of enlightenment which comes through the central, neutral beam of Fifth Dimensional awareness. In consideration of the physical nature of Third Dimensional linear, spatial and particular existence the wave of energy which is being summoned by the planetary logos is having a tremendous affect of causing the logical mind the inability to specify reference points.

The grids are being changed on the planet that require a multi-dimensional awareness which dimensions are functioning at different frequencies and densities. Your being operates on many time lines and realities which are not tethered into any one distinct system. There are many channels of experience that you are gathering at any point upon the matrix. From the perspective that you are engaged within at any point you may experience any such expansions or be entertained, educated and/or create other options.

The current energy wave intensity focuses within towards a gravitational, feminine, feeling, self based now awareness wherein a compassionate action is accountable and we are in responsible creation. The new wave of energy is higher frequency non-polarizing which opens up higher light grid points. To receive this type of energy it is necessary for humanity and each individual to find solutions which reduce static which is caused by lower frequency polarization. Discord, conflict, duality and miscommunication creates static through incongruence.

You are called to find solutions for yourself and to assist your community as a Wayshower. The ideas

reaching and awakening the mass mind are not new, the difference is the beliefs about the ideas are being charged with energy. The energy which is moving into the fields of consciousness is transmuting humanity. The mountains are the signal points for humanity to rise and to accept the spiritual awakening. Here the view of the world is elevated and accelerated even further. Ascend in physical form to the high places and know of the plan of the masters. You will be given the coordinates of your involvement. You are asked to go to the quiet places to seek the knowledge of the ancients who are awaiting your arrival.

The Teachers of Light speak...

In every land there are sacred places within the earth that are vortexes of energy. From eclipse to the equinox and from the equinox to the eclipse, the balancing of the energies of the earth are underway. The firstborn of the Family of Light awaken with the power of the heart to sing again the song of freedom. The ending of the year will be the great breakthrough, for humanity will be given the vision of collective spiritual reasoning.

The separated souls who have commanded the darkness are ghosts in the presence of the Family of Light. The wave of energies that are arriving from the Galactic heart pulsate the message of peace and enjoyment. The dimension of space and time that have held the codes of the limitation and reduction are being replaced by the plan of abundance and expansion. The vessel of the body is enthusiastically receiving more and more light. The higher vibrations are reaching within and opening the grids within the body in harmony with the planetary grid.

As the planet responds to the energies of your body and your body responds to the energies of the earth, the Earth responds to the energies of the Universe. The vortexes are opening on the grid points. You will find the centers because of their beauty and majesty. Everywhere they are and the more magnificent and wondrous the beauty the more elevated you will find your alignment.

Sacred Mountain Ascension ~ DVD #GR41

You are born of the elements of this world and you have a place here, this is your home. Seek, journey, travel, explore and walk the land, visit the river, sit with the trees, become one with the ocean and climb upon the mountains. In the mountains you will find freedom and power, it is your life which is called by the earth so that you may manifest creation. It is your life which is called and you are brought to become enlightened. You are told now that your life is built upon the credit of the universe, you have no need to find fear, despair or lack within your being. The time has come for you to use joy, freedom and love to raise the vibrations of your lower chakras and tune into the harmony which is awakening on the earth. This is your planet, you have dominion here and you are strong and there is no elite which can own this planet. The planet speaks through all humanity and she is our being which we reside with. Speak her name and know that you are one with the earth and she is your home and your being.

In your name we come to the place so that we may breathe and know our being. You shelter, clothe, house and feed our bodies from whose essence we are formed. From the Void of nothingness we are gathered into life by the dust of being and the Light of the Divine. Humanity, you are called by the Teachers of Light to awaken and tune into the abundance your earth offers you, for she gives vitality to every being whose spirit beats with the energy of her soul. Through your awareness, senses, feelings and consciousness, join in the immortal song of creation and the dance of eternity.

You are growing into a being that is more than you have been – you are that which you have not been before. It is the awakening to the Light which you have not shown before. It is the expansion, the ascension and the evolution of creation. Every call that is given is answered. The pathway to ensure the grounding of this energy is to walk the single line of neutral awareness and be in Oneness with the plan of advancement of humanity. The feeling centers are being transmuted so that the lower chakras are not actively creating polarity. You have walked the path of seeking to enlighten the world when all that was called for was your own awakening.

You are now within the fog of obscurity where it is delayed and left for a time to be casually appointed. You are bringing forth the light of the New World and so you are here to see through the veil. I hear the call of the shaman and the healers who will contact you and bring you into alignment. The Wayshowers are walking upon the path and connecting the Family of Light. There is the current of energy which is bringing all into the line of sight of the great Ones. The energy grid is being prepared to signal throughout the matrix - The window of time is here! The Dimensions are opened through the middle way that is concentric with the point of the nucleus, the Cosmic Heart Centre.

The awakening of energy concerns all the levels of the chakras. On a personal level the primary, root or first chakra is involved in the survival and the needs to protect the body and the boundaries which it establishes to remain consistent and safe. The new wave of energy is breaking down this level so that there is a flow of Light into the root chakra. The red becomes pink with the addition of White Light. The lower root chakra is now immersed in Divine Love and all are protected by the Higher power of the octave of your Eighth chakra. Let it be and grow with the energy of the Higher Light.

The Higher Light allows the assistance of the angelic beings through philanthropic, spiritual investment, and harmonic social anarchy to spiritualize the focus on humanitarian and ecological benefits. Ancient prophesy and the evolution of the earth is destined to begin when the separation occurs, when judgment comes and the harvesting happens. Old patterns held within the root chakra are released as seeds of cellular renewal implanting of new beliefs upon the fertile soil of the creative earth. Focus your inner awareness of compassionate understanding on the solutions for the outer world to reconfigure to the higher vibrations of peace, love and strength. Radiate cohesive and coherent energy to find those in harmony with your soul. The Law of Attraction will magically allow them to appear within your realm of consciousness, appreciate the wisdom and light of your path and connect another section of the grid.

Intuitive knowing and appropriate action in each moment resonates to the strongest and clearest feelings which manifest as points of Light. Listen and read each word slowly to feel its essence resonate towards attunement with its perfect tone as sound and light are one. Energy moves harmonically between the points of Light dependent on the clarity and strength of the signal. The increase in frequency raises your level of discernment and the grid becomes coded or defined to resonate with the frequency you keep in agreement and contract with higher divine intelligence. All that follows a universal correspondent intelligent geometric attainment of regenerative multi-dimensional ecology.

Within the Family of Light is a group of beings moving in coordinated responsible and accountable patterns designed to be the representatives of the illuminations of higher intelligence. Wayshowers assist through all modalities and methods, teaching skillfully and healing through appropriate means that are intuited compassionately in alliance within the agreements of compatible energies contributed by the followers on the path. The guidelines are designated and mapped in emotional and mental correspondence to the level of expansion necessary to only reach the next level. Through each time line, probability and choice the Wayshower represents the guide to point the way of higher Light and keeps entrained along the line of further purpose through a steady understanding of the current.



The transformation into the Fifth Dimensional grid of Sacred Earth Consciousness is chosen by each individual who moves out of the base point root chakra to the eighth chakra spiritual awareness. The realignment with a point on the Higher Light grid is chosen as expansion and inclusion create additional probabilities for particularization and manifestation of new frequencies. The old paradigm of Fourth Dimensional emotional manipulation, limited Third Dimensional physical survival, Second Dimensional elemental captivating fascination and first Dimensional destructive death into matter is closed to Souls of the Family of Light and the Spirits are awakened into Eighth Chakra universal awareness.

When sacredness is chosen Humanity rises through the awakening of the group chakra. It allows for the transition into Fifth Dimensional multi-dimensional spiritual awareness grid and the acceptance of expanded light body senses. The Aquarian Grid holds consistency and clarity through the power of cooperation between collective desires of humanity and a new paradigm forming around the grid points held by the energy of enlightened humans.

In collective connection Wayshowers form the vanguard of the Family of Light in our promise to awaken Humanity to the ascension into a New Age. With passion and clarity we walk into this timeline fully cognizant of our role to invent, manifest, channel, assume, assign, guide, allow, transmit, acknowledge, surrender, give, receive and become the sacred connections to the Higher Light which evolves our minds, bodies and spirits into fulfillment.

We accept the new energy and let go of the old boundaries, limitations, fears and root chakra disabilities as we are sovereign, rich, strong, healthy, wise and moving into collective contract in accord with our promise of world service. Wayshowers are attracted to and guide to the ones who are designated to bring new talent, power and the resources to complete the plan of global economic prosperity, ecological renewal and spiritual ascension. As you acknowledge your agreement to be a Wayshower you are called to attune to the new grid work that forms the template of the Aquarian Paradigm and the Golden Ring of the White Light.

As the Eclipse covers the Sun the Gold Ring shines through the doorway into the Soul of Humanity with the single purpose of the Awakening. The Purpose of your Life is the Ascension of the Soul of Humanity in accord with the Spirits of Destiny. Offer your life to the Celestial Sun and the Sacred Earth for you are the Divine offspring of Infinite Love. The Gold Ring expands.

Awakened Christ Light ~ DVD 15-05 # GRS19

Light defuse this darkness. When light is centered and clear and powerful and concentrated, it is bright and shines. When it is clear and powerful it is the Central Strand, that thread that connects the wheels, that connects the diffusion. It connects the spokes of the wheel and it is set upon with a current. This current is a Central Strand which extends into the infinite. It is circular and spirals.

It comes back upon itself, it is involution and evolution, it is all one. It is an ouroboros and it allows itself to do and be in manifested or un-manifested states, and it is a spiral and it extends into dimensions within dimensions. It is both a whole and a hole. It allows itself to be purified as one and an opening. And in the state of completion you are now the awakened, you are awakened by the Christ energy and you are this awakened Christ. When you hold the completeness in yourself, and it is not necessary in any manner whatsoever for you to go outside of yourself to find yourself or your star.

The stars are within you, you are in them, and in each chakra there is a heart, each of your chakras

has a heart and they lead you to the other side. You find that you are inside a ball or a circular globe that is connected to a bonded chain with all the others. In this bonded chain you are allowed to change and transform in unity. There is a sharing of the outside push with the inside pull. The necessity to bring wealth into consciousness and raise spirit over matter is the challenge of living within the material universe.

The core of your being is developed through the root chakra and it develops an outer shell and this can be seen as the energy of Pluto in a first ray context. The concretization of form is only good for a purpose, and this purpose has to be understood as the ones who walk the path of the awakened, the awakened Wayshowers. It is understood as you come forward on this path and that you bring forth a complete renewal of emotion, and a complete renewal of the spiritual ability to transmute the physical and resurrect it into a higher form, using the power of the Crown chakra. All things expand within this universe and everything within it builds from a central spiral sphere that will allow bonding. This is a danger of the thought form. In allowing this thought form to manifest it must be concluded there is a possibility of a deception of consciousness.

This deception is based upon the time line or the cycling. This is manifested to project out a continuance of ego. The continuance of ego is required for the continuity of being and in this manner it shows up. Whether spiritual, physical or emotional, it must be set up in a holistic and complete process of transforming and transcending. In this process there is a transmutation of the lower into a transformation of the higher, into a transcendence into another. The basis of complexity is to bring about the entrainment of the mind in order to seek out the central themes.

The central themes are to bring about the transmutation and translation into the highest energies. When the Christ is achieved the reversal is hit upon and at that point there is a spiritual influx of energy and into every cell of the body there is light. This is the acceptance and the allowance of the light body activation. This will bring out emotions in order for you to bring the full implementation of the awakened Christ energy as it requires a fully conscious vehicle and a power that is not based upon knowledge that is the one that will show the truth. It is based upon the energy of love. This all relates in the functions to allow the peace of mind to overcome the consciousness of the search. The quest is an extremely important factor that moves the mind to the moment of manifestation. The quest is the response of life to the ultimate.

In allowing yourself to become transformed. It happens within your heart to allow this Christ energy to come within. This Christ energy is not in any way, shape or form related to the energy of an individual; it is related to the energy of the Teacher. The teacher is beyond the individual. The Teacher is the transcendent transforming quality of being that awakens each mind to their own transformation and transcendence. To be awakened is to see, to open your eyes to a new day, to walk into the sunshine, to have a complete realization of the cycles and the understanding of the completed cycles and to manifest a new ground of creation.

This is a time of the completion of karma, for the action and the reaction has moved forth into creation. And now you're facing the implant of being a walk-in, and moving towards the Lords of Light, moving from the practical to the impractical, and you are moving from things to nothingness. The hardest part is to get the simplest done, because getting lost in the complex is part of the process of the expansion of life. The Christ brings you back to the center, back to facing your own heart, back to finding your center of your own will, and finding the core of your being, and seeing forth into the transformation, and translation that brings you into the resurrection, and taking spirit over mind and matter.

In fear you hold back and seem to avoid the movement on the path not trusting that the creators of creation have been wise in their process. The mind of your lower self and ego looks at creation from a misdirected consciousness, is ignorant of what is really being created. The ego self judges creation as negative and assumes the direction against the flow of creation is a better course. In disagreement with source, the ego demands that the mirror that is reality changes its reflection of what it is, to become something that it is in contradiction with. What is cannot be what it isn't for this is a conundrum and impossible, for reality is created by your being and for you to ask that reality be created by an outside being is asking for the impossible. The block then is the inability to move, the block is a rejection of creation and the stoppage of the flow by demanding the mirror of creation change before the creator creates.

As all reality begins as imagination empowered by the creator, the asking for creation to become the creator is to demand that the creation hold conscious awareness and become sentient creation. Humanity has imagined technology to become sentient and be the empowerment of creation in the same way over the past it has allowed the fictitious to become sovereign persons and to hold positions of authority and dominance. In the future vision of what is coming: a transition from the empowerment of corporations and fictitious government positions that have held the role of dominators of creation. Humanity has envisioned the creation of technology that would hold sentience and have codes established to rule reality.

## 16-Multi-Dimensional Emergence

Angels of the Golden Sun~ DVD #GR42

The Angels of the Golden Sun come before the Keepers of Earth and ask of the promise. In this last hour it was given that in this moment of the Great Awakening the River of Heaven brings the Wave of Light. The promise of the Keepers of Earth is to sing forth the dream of the union of the Dark the Light to bring acceptance, unity, healing, wholeness and restoration. The Angels of the Golden Sun accept the promise of the Keepers of Earth to hold the frequency that brings forth a new dawn of sacred honor and peace. The Wayshowers are given the charge of this great awareness to enlighten the seekers on the path of Light and instill in the Keepers of Earth their honor and duty to restore and uplift the planetary being.

There is a Wave of Light reaching over the world through the collective realization that Love is the only reality. Simply accept this place as home. In your physical incarnation you have made the promise and have now the obligation to hold the light of compassion, understanding and joy to restore Heaven on Earth. With this agreement the desire to separate, take, hurt and reject part of the world is ending. The Awakening proceeds. The Wave of Golden Light rises up through the Chakras of each soul and the Earth Soul as the spirits obtain clarity of the connection and agreement to channel energy of the Golden Sun into manifested experience.

First the Root chakra will initiate the global purging of the blocked energies of the Dark. The dark energies that have become stagnant will be broken in great waves generated by volcanoes and earthquakes in the southern oceans. The Keepers of Earth will begin to recognize the times of change has come. As forces of nature take control away from the power of national governments,

human resources will redirect towards recovery and restoration. Destruction and devastation of the old systems of national governments, cultural powers and infrastructures will occur as the instincts of survival will be challenged and new faith and cooperation will arrive. The illusion of the financial system of debt money will collapse and local community self interest will form into vibrant economic systems to support the rejuvenation of honorable and just economies. Resources will become fairly distributed after a time of adjustment and interruption. There will be a new focus of life into localized family and social agreements between the people of the land and the lost people.

The Wayshowers will communicate the message that will align the systems and bring peace and abundance to the lands. It is their obligation to awaken and fulfill destiny and bring forth heaven on earth.

Through the first phase of the destruction of the Old and the remembering of the New the next phase will activate the raising of the energies into the second Chakra. The sacred energy of creation will see the media and the cities of nations cleansed of the negative emotions and addictive illusions of consumption, chaos and diversion. The Earth will feel a great regeneration from the upsurge of cosmic energy. This upsurge will wash away the contamination and the congestion. These actions are called upon to purify, purge and cleanse astral entities and thought forms that have infected the sacred creativity. The ecological systems of nature and the human systems, the immune, neurobiological, circulatory, digestive, regenerative systems will be given purity and clarity to choose vibrant life. A worldwide awakening to Oneness will break into the universal beliefs and divinity of all will be brought into sacredness and will replace the corrupted religious systems and ideas.

The purging of the Lower chakra continues with the awakening of the power of the Third. In restoring balance the control of national governments and militaries are rent asunder without leaders as general chaos due to environmental and social changes continue. Local communities grow quickly in strength with interconnected agreements for food, water and distribution of resources. Resourcefulness is the key ingredient in appropriate consumption, fair commerce and true value. National currencies will be replaced with shared agreements and corporations will be decentralized and or outlawed by mutual agreement. Power will move into the hands of the compassionate as the nature of the world has changed. The game of conquest and domination ends and the new souls incarnated will come to bring about the restoration.

The Fourth Chakra awakens the intuitive heart of humanity. All people become telepathic. This is the new universal language spoken of in prophesy. Everyone is aware of each other's thoughts, desires, needs and beliefs without asking. Help will arrive through unimagined sources from guides, friends and angels who will come once peace is established to assist in the restoration of the planet. They joyously come here to be part of her birth and awakening into the sacred space of the galaxy.

The Fifth Chakra awakens the voice of spirit to speak out in union to the goals of the new humanity. All we are is to awaken and to become the Wayshowers. We are to be the ones that bring forth the Aquarian Collective Agreement. We are the Keepers of the Earth and the Enlightened Shining Ones. Through the power of our collective voice the planet is re-created by our deliberate thought. The truth is spoken and the Truth comes through universal telepathy backed by global public domain telecommunication systems.

The Sixth Chakra connects us to the higher mind of the Divine and we see through the clairvoyant vision of the spiritual viewpoint. All that has been negative has been of purpose and from darkness to light we have brought all to the threshold. The wholeness of humanity is agreed and it is time to become one spirit in one world under Divine order which shares compassion, understanding and equality.

As the Seventh Chakra opens the clairvoyant vision, collective voice and empathic, intuitive heart

combine to harmonize with the Crown chakra of magical manifestation. All that comes forth into creation is dreamed by the whole through the power of the purified will aligned with purpose and intelligent insight. Initiation of humanity is achieved through knowledge, passion, joy and willingness to choose the higher path of Truth and Light.

These changes will be precipitated over the next five years as the first actions will be the restructuring of the financial systems, media and national governments. Through a new wave of understanding the corporate system will fade from use as the earth will demand responsibility and require identity to manifest life. The changes will demand that the alignment to the new energies are brought through integrity and identity. No other way will be allowed. Profit will be measured to living beings who participate with conscious awareness.

Fiat counterfeited money systems backed by dis-incarnate corporate structures and promoted by government legislatures will be disbanded and placed in the past of games no longer played. The integrity of new systems will allow fairness, practical manifestation and dynamic creation to bring about the restoration of the earth for all to enjoy and become one with.

The dream unfolds as you move with the acceleration of the Great Wave of Light. The Light awakens you to see the coming dawn of the Golden Sun. It speaks with fullness and clairvoyant thought that you are beings here to restore and bring humanity into alignment with the Earth. The Teachers of Light speak from a billion stars to send the codes of awakening to your hearts. Only Love is real. There is only Love. All that is upon earth is comprised of her resources, your body, your life, your things and your destiny. You are held in Love and Light by the being of this planet. This is what you are and have always been.

The Blue Star of Alcyone arises in the east to shine forth a Light of renewal and restoration. The Angel of the Golden Sun walks forth from the White Light to speak to you. Peace is yours to have and hold in the willingness of your desire to champion the coming Age of Light. The Aquarian disposition of the collective empowerment of culture is here to behold. The foundation stones have been set and the wave of Light that comes from the dimensions beyond your awareness are set by the Keepers of Time. They come from the Pleiades to say to you that you are home, that you are once again the commanders of earth's destiny.

Keepers of Earth ~ DVD #GR43

You are Keepers of Earth and have the opportunity to restore her to pristine beauty and fullness of resource in vibrant health and wholeness. The races in physical and non-physical incarnation have come here to be part of that Wave of Light. This wave of new energy is warming your planet, changing its magnetic fields, allowing the reception of gamma rays and the planet awakens from sleep with conscious awareness. The Earth awakens and seeks to know who her children are. The Keepers of the Energy know to listen as she rumbles to life and sees the Angels of the Golden Sun come to her in this hour of need.

Dear Earth you are our mother and our beautiful blue jewel in the great indigo ocean of space. The time of waiting is over and you are now in the peace of the morning of a new day. The Shining Light of the Golden Sun sends the rays of understanding to coax you from your rest and awaken to see the

fruits of your gestation. The birthing of your youngest children has been patiently awaited in the quiet expectation of fulfillment.

The Angels of the Golden Sun are the Children of the Central Sun who have come to earth to awaken and lift to enlightenment the precious earth and to have her being exalted and made sacred. It is the honor of the Angels to come on the behalf of the Central Sun to speak.

Dear ones of Earth your lives have been lived with the intent to find balance between the Dark and the Light and to live through polarity of existence in this realm. The Wave of Light that we bring is Golden and its center is White. It is a resonant field of energy which shines from the Central Sun which is omni-centric. This means it resides within the center of being, within all souls, individual and collective. It is within all life and it is here for your Earth so that you may become one with us in the White Golden Light of the Angels of the Central Sun. Your purpose is to live in joy and fulfillment in an ascending pattern of awakening. Life is your energy which you ride upon as it pulses forth giving you time and space so that your requests are made manifest.

The world becomes you and you become that which you vibrate with and are made manifest of. In your purpose you see through the pleasure and pain of contrast, variety, choices, differences, options and selections as you make preferences towards joy. In joy the Awakening is passionate and continuously expressed and expanded upon.

Your future is not a future of time and space but a future of consciousness. The past holds your template which is set upon the framework of your ever expanding now. The past only exists as your attention to what you have believed is continued by your attraction to the consciousness that has been ingrained by the memory of the old dream. The old dream fades and so does the past as your conscious awareness becomes the future. Awaken to the expansion from the powerful moment of your centered experience.

The future you do not yet believe as your thoughts control the movement of time. If you truly believed the future to be real it would be present. Your conscious awareness is set upon an agreed consensual template in which you collectively follow these agreements so as to coordinate chaos in your seeming past and project it towards an illusion you call the future. Past history is as nebulous and irrational as your imagined illusion you call the future. Your future is made from the circular nature of your past. Expand the past and you expand the future.

As you believe so it is. The past is not what you think it is. You come from a long lineage of extraterrestrial beings from other planets, star systems and galaxies, and throughout the greater universe your origin is timeless and a divine part of the expression of the Universal Soul.

The invisible beings who are here with you are non-physical inter-Dimensional brothers and sisters with thoughts, beliefs, dreams, goals and desires in alignment with the cosmic plan of Creation. You are the Keepers of Earth and the ones who are on the leading edge of this experience we all share. You are here to receive and bring the energies together from the Wave of Light. Choose to move, fly, swim, surf into the infinite new expanse of life that is the experiment, the game, the dream, the cosmos and the world which is your life given freely so that you may be found enlightened and one.

The adventure that is the Game will continue always and always you will be connected to your home for you carry your home with you wherever you go. When you are in peace and joy you are always home. You are that which is omni-centric, forever enlightened and evolving into spiritual connection with universal experience. The planet that you are living upon is a conscious being which is in alignment with your collective energies. You are here to bring forth the Aquarian Collective to hold the frequencies that will focus the Cosmic Wave of Light Energy of Gamma Rays to bring focus and

initiate the Children of the Light who are being born on Earth at over 100,000 spirits per day. They are coming with new abilities and responses to the energies that have been produced.

These are special moments as you are awakening from your sleep. The whole being of humanity is the Keeper of the Earth. Humanity has come forward and witnesses the transformation as the new children arrive. There is a darkness which is being dissipated by the willingness of the carriers of Light frequencies to rise up and transform the dark. It is through the promotion of love and gratitude for all life that the energy of the new Sun begins.

Focus on Light, not shadow for the Light is beyond illusions and apparitions. Ask for the new dream of the Shining Ones to unfold with beauty, peace, happiness, joy, wonder, prosperity, creativity, health, wealth, wisdom and love. There is a faith given to you to see the truth and begin easily to allow the creation to manifest creation. You are the new beings of light shining forth to enlighten the world and see the new day arrive.

Welcome the Angels of the Golden Light.

We are the Wayshowers!

#### Emergence of Higher Intelligence ~ DVD #GR 44

The Fifth Sun shines behind the mountains as the Dawn comes. The Wayshowers awaken to the New day as history and prophesy become one. The light of the Fifth Sun removes the shadows left of the night and reveals the legacy of the preceding night. The judgment is delivered by Mother Earth. Man is called to account for his actions, use of natural resource and his relationship with the lives of beings within Her sacred space. For fifty centuries Mother Earth has allowed humanity to find its way through the Fourth World and of the darkest time of materialism and domination of subordinate species. To enter the Fifth World of co-creation, integrity, balance and love are required to harmonize with the resonant field of Mother Earth's creative realm. All is changing as the Truth and Light are one evident, exciting and unmistakable reflection of the spirit of each soul expressing into the universe.

The initiation ceremony occurs with the ending of the Fourth World. The change is marked by a passage through a time of chaos and separation. Humanity awakens slowly, finds itself and begins to reassemble into oneness. The restoration and rejuvenation of faith will begin a new cycle. The final wars are created with intent to increase the fear and confusion in the weak and retain control and dominance by the weaker. The ones who take and control lands of the people, who use and destroy resources and who live within a small, dark, finite, materialistic existence find their rewards are hollow, tasteless and empty. The addiction to outer power eats away the sinew of their being and obscures the higher plan of empowerment by the Fifth Sun.

The wars have begun against the loving, simple and indigenous by those who wish to enslave and demand tribute from subjects. Oneness, abundance and equality will end this final war. To bring oneness and right relations to the planet, Mother Earth demands that all Her children are given space, freedom and Her resources are distributed fairly. The indigenous peoples of the world, aboriginals, Indians, natives, pagans and the Keepers of the Land from all countries are given new powers to affect changes in reality through their empathetic connection with the planet. Their communications with nature open them to the powers of the Fifth Sun to shine and to make changes within the civilizations.



Each advanced technological culture has contributed to a debasement of indigenous cultures. There is a great karmic debt to the people of the land. They have raised their arms to the universe and earth asked her to unleash her power to bring about the restoration of the planet and reinstate their dignity. The wars you call war are nothing but games and theater managed by your media and promoted between factions of the same team. You will begin to witness World War III as an Intergalactic transformation by the powers from other Dimensions and times who have come here to bring freedom and the rights of a healed humanity. The Extra Terrestrials and the Angels, Gods and Planetary Beings are arriving to carry forth the banner of Truth. The war is being waged for Truth and to depose tyranny.

Whether technological civilization and its infrastructures are destroyed will be determined in the next five years as the extraterrestrial powers come to the earth in waves within physical and non-physical appearances. Through conflicts within and between the Dark Masters of the Black Alliance there will be chaos, destruction, insanity and confusion. Refuge will be held for whoever releases their need for material safety and protection and flow with the changes that move the great wheel to its destiny.

Mother Earth is transforming in agreement with the Plan to become sacred. The war is a spiritual conflict with material constructs, belief systems, definitions, reflections, thought forms, desire matter, lost souls, absorbed, captured, redefined and instantly transformed by spiritual beings acting through the force of nature. Those who remain follow the plan to create one world, one civilization, one culture, one spiritual understanding and one being under one power; that of the Prime Creator. The time has come for the Blue Star of Alcyone to call forth the Wayshowers to see again the path of the soul. The Pleiadians have come back through time to restore the plan of peace to this world. Through Alcyone to the Fifth Sun the message is given that peace and truth presage the Seventh Golden Age.

The beginning of the Fifth World is begun by small tribes with humble spirits who move into alignment with the desires of the energy of the Earth. The Fifth Sun brings forth the world of unity, oneness, variety, flavor, excitement and wholeness where it is always creating itself from its original form. All that is expressed is received to establish and continue reality. World reality is a reflection of world belief. The Fifth Sun communicates new realities which enlighten the mirror of the world reality and all is changed by the Light of the Sun. Humanity creates reality from within as a being, a shining sun, filled with Light and life which is reflected into creation into the world reality.

All reality is like a mirror. The earth is a mirror and the universe is a mirror. The reflection cannot be changed unless the light which emanates changes. What is held within is manifested or pictured outside. The constantly changing energy of the Central Sun of the Universe allows for the beings who reflect the Light into realities to make choices based upon motivations and definitions which create desire and preferences based upon beliefs. Manifested beings of all types always choose what they perceive is closest to pleasure and farthest from pain. In creating definitions, conscious co-creative beings determine their choices. Belief systems are made more powerful when motivations are understood to be products of the definition of reality or what is seen within the mirror reality. From belief which is based in the knowledge or a perspective of truth, emotion and motivation lead to behavior or action.

The ones who surrender in this time of chaos, confusion and conflict are letting go of the concept of who they have defined themselves to be and become who they really are. New definitions are being made as infinite possibilities await the creative thinking beings here to experience the Awakening. The Guided Ones, the Wayshowers, the Keepers of Earth, Lightworkers and the Children of Light who accept their creative selves are finding truth and letting go of the Old world following the bliss and excitement of the New world.

The Fourth World shall end soon, and the Fifth World will begin. This the elders everywhere know. The Signs over many years have been fulfilled, and so few are left. Nothing is eliminated, destroyed or sent away. The dark energy is transformed. In following you are on the path of the highest energy. It is the energy of the highest joy. From moment to moment the best available option is the path to take. The option which has the highest amount of excitement and joy in which there is immediate action is the fastest path. Obligations, demands, efforts, drudgery, work, are paths of least excitement and do not create the energy of excitement and transformation.

The Old world is bent on fear which is the movement of energy in the wrong direction. The New world allows energy to move in alignment with what is bringing harmony. The musical scale has steps of harmonic advancement which leads to other notes. If there is a discord it indicates that the step has not been fully taken. The choreography of the movement requires defined patterns and mathematical precision which is simple, straightforward and focused on defined destinations.

When the energy or key changes the harmonic scale is different and the timing of the notes is adjusted replacing the old patterns. A new key or definition automatically replaces the old one. Once the key is changed the reality is changed and the energy requires the reality to manifest this new paradigm or wave of energy which expresses itself into a reflection, experience or reality. In this zone of the new energy being sent forth by the Fifth Sun let your world be of instant, spontaneous joy without expectations of the reality changing. Change with the feelings in this resonant wave energy expression. Reality follows energy and will manifest a path to further expansion.

The Fourth World is imprinted with fear because it is the backward path where old beliefs are fading from existence. The New World calls for discovery, adventure, passion and excitement. The Old World brought you here and in gratitude you accept all that it has accomplished. To return to the old path is to walk in reaction, to go in reversal to the new and will be met with anxiety, fears, blocks and conflict. The New World calls and the fear is the energy of joy in reverse. Fear is there to show you that you are out of alignment with the movement of energy. Change the definition of your reality and bring it into harmony. Fear serves to provide boundaries and direction to the path.

Time is compressing to allow for more experience in each moment.

#### Multidimensional Universe ~ DVD #GR45

You are born into a world of transformation. Everything that you see will be subject to change over the next few years. Your body, mind, emotions and perceptions of the world government and everything that you have believed in will change.

In this timeline in which you exist there has become a tyranny of those who hold power over those who have taken none. This is the illusion that you see. The fog of confusion, clouds of toxins, waves of interference and the illusions within reality cover the planet. They are produced to control the masses and leave their minds numbed, poisoned, over-stimulated and useless. This empowerment is gauged to be in correspondence with the changing of the environment to a hotter climate that has many more toxins being excreted from it.

The unknown factor is that humanity is becoming multi-Dimensional. To the average consciousness this means little as thoughts of being or existing in more than one dimension can not be grasped. It is not time. The idea of being multi-Dimensional is impossible to fathom, for average consciousness can not picture it from a single perspective reality. Multidimensional realities are extensive fractals and subjective fundamental under-plate patterns expressing holographic rays.

The messages of language within limited Third Dimensional frameworks cannot capture the essence of this meaning. The ancient Masters spoke in the realm of symbols to portray the meanings that were being brought through the avenues of mystical consciousness. There is a flower that lives on the surface of the water. It is called the lotus. It is beautiful and many sounds emanate from it. The sounds blend in harmony and color into one song. The vibration connects the tone and beat from the depths of the pool and the heart of the earth. The deep memory recognition of the flower, it's fragrance, color texture and consistency, and symbolic representation enlightens conscious awareness to correspondent levels of awakening.

As you already exist in many dimensions, your being is timeless. Remember and be in your space of the ancient life as a multi-Dimensional self. This memory is your experience. This memory and your experience is not from the past, not in a timeline that is outside of your awareness. Thoughts about lineal Third Dimensional time are fundamentally simplistic and without real merit when understanding the elements of consciousness as an eternal holographic engagement. If on a basis and personal focus every experience you have had still exists in every element, feeling, effect and perspective, then the acceptance of reality is complete in this way, changes perception of the idea of time as an arena of experience.

If time was not real, and time itself was the illusion, in that all the experiences, thoughts and emotions that you perceive are real things that continue to exist, then you would take stock at each of these in a different manner. So when you come to the conclusion that time does not dissipate the energy of the experience and it only focuses it and puts it in context than you would be faced with the reality that is the beginnings of multi-Dimensionality.

As a multidimensional being you begin to see yourself moving into the consciousness of a perceiver that operates through time and one that goes from one experience to another rather than from one time to another. A Master can move to the experiences without being bound by the river of constraints known as time. The master can swim between/within the birth moment, the death moment and all the in between moments. There is nothing that you can not experience again and again as a being who understands and can operate within the multi-Dimensional universe.

#### Multidimensional Awakening ~ DVD #GR46

The concept of time as being linear from moment to moment limits the power of consciousness and creation. It subjects the mind to being limited by a force which is immutable, intractable and impossible. Consciousness operates as a fundamental principle of creation. Time is a characteristic of consciousness and exists under the parameters of awareness. Once the experience of timelessness is found through altering reality, through near death, mystical or enlightened awareness of Oneness, the multi-Dimensional expanse is experienced and all being becomes connected and endless. The primal finite limitations that time imposes on Third Dimensional reality are overcome by a higher order of reality. Time is no longer seen like a commodity, like a resource that disappears out of existence but it is eternal circular and the energy which is never lost. You can never think of time again as a commodity like paper that is used and thrown away like a calendar where the day is over and never to be returned to.

The idea that you can disparage reality so easily is not the way of the universe. You are always experiencing all of reality and time is not the master of reality for it is a conscious energy characteristic of this Dimensional system. The multi-Dimensional reality is not subject to the same focus of time. Time is merely the expression of the spirit's conscious awareness and how it chooses to be aware of the reality it is expanding within. As a multi-Dimensional being you exist in a different

time/space reality, an eternal framework and timelessness or in a position of mastery over time rather than being subject to its power. The concepts are very difficult because until you experience multi-Dimensionality, grasping the nature of this experience can not be explained to your realm of experience. In this moment you call now, you use your mind to separate events and the memories and expectation and this gives you perspective of your reality. You can re-experience, redefine and recall events and be brought into a different viewpoint or a new clarity of what it is about.

There are those things in your life that you want to know better and so in this space and time Dimension you concentrate your energy. That which you do not know yet and you seek to experience you gather energy, emotion and desire to create an event or experience to expand the energy of your conscious awareness. This is what is called the timeline. It is an energy that intersects with experience and emotion. Energy is a fulfillment of consciousness in creating wider levels of experience in the Third Dimension. Some ingredients within consciousness allow your awareness of energy to grow outward and contain more levels within the field. Other ingredients deepen your awareness and concentrate your energy and your focus. These are called the future and past respectively. In both there is emotion which brings expansion or which causes constriction to make the focus diminish. The energy is the same yet when directed towards restriction, constriction and limitation it is fear and when it moves towards Oneness and expansion it is called Love. In these days where you recognize them as the days of transformation you are coming into an awareness of a quickening of time.

Time seems to be passing much quicker. Is time passing more quickly? If so how could that possibly be, for your definition of time is one of linear experiences of an objective moment that is not based upon your awareness of it but it is simply on a priori, a fundamental functional core energy of the universe in that it moves the wheels of everything through a process of change. Things are born, age and die. This is the fundamental law of change and there is impermanence. The transforming force in the universe that changes things from one state to another is called time. This is the fundamental maxim that you apply to time that all things change. In that context it is explained that time can move faster or seem to move faster because it creates more change within a standard measurement cycle.

Are more changes taking place in this moment now than was previous? And, will more change occur in the next Now, and hence it feels like time is moving faster, because change is taking place with more concentration and more energy? Minds that are called psychic know alternate layers in the root of time and know what occurs through what is called prophecy. These achieve states of being within other worlds, are seeing into future probabilities which are not connected to this level of awareness at this stage in creation. Being multi-Dimensional requires moving beyond the limitation of time as a boundary. When one walks across the threshold or through a veil there is a discharge and the agreement with time on this planet ceases. This is the mystical timeless moment where all are one and one is all.

This moment speaks of the omnipotent power and the omniscient knowledge and the omniscientism of being everywhere at once. Truth is to know now that you have designed it all and in this moment of realization you are awakening in the time that your consciousness holds an awareness as designed for it to be. I do not pretend that this is so, nor do I expect you to realize that this is your own voice speaking. It is enough that you listen and realize that for your ways have been various and your paths have been brought you in your search for this answer. So in this moment where you are now you are again seeking the answer where it has not been arrived at. It is one step further away and so you are asked to step forth into the unknown. At last I understand that I am here. I am where I am. You are where you are and there is peace in the moment for we are in timelessness. Meditation, creation, fulfillment, completion, desire, emotion, expectation, happiness, bliss, joy, God all lead toward meaninglessness. The mystical acknowledgement of joy and peace is where there is

no further movement necessary to reach Oneness and enlightenment.

Awaken to the elements of consciousness and to the movement of being into multi-Dimensionality. The path beyond the veil to the other side of the multiverse is real and is one that we are seeing, that there is reality and peace and love and unlimited abundance in contrast to the perspective of the Third Dimensional world of chaos, confusion and limited perspectives. The multi-Dimensional self realizes that pain, confusion and mistakes of this one perspective that inhabit the mind within the limited viewpoint believe in life and understand that the threads to return to enlightenment and move into wisdom of the higher Dimensions are found here. The chances that you have taken to bring you to this moment on this planet were there for you to take and now as this moment of manifestation nears, you are to become the souls you have known from the beginning.

VAYLA

The Teachers of Light signal forth to the Wayshowers to listen closely. Vayla comes to speak into your hearts the messages that will foreshadow the Grand Awakening. Vayla is the guide, healer, teacher and priestess of Rysa. Her wisdom is a treasure, a gift of the gods and goddesses who live in our presence. She brings the keys of the Sacred enlightenment and Divine awakening. The path of the Wayshowers follows her footsteps beyond the threshold and into the Galactic Heart. Her walk is one for all who seek bliss and joy. Vayla is closer to the source of Light and Love. She is guided by the Teachers of Light and calls to the Wayshowers. Listen for her voice as it is steady and true.

Vayla, guide us to love and teach us the way to heal our physical bodies of Light. Tell us of the vision of our way ahead through this emotional world that we live with. Teach us to feel the wisdom of the Ascended Masters in our daily activity. Bring us to see past spiritual illusion and know the truth of our being. Vayla, be our divine guide into the resonate mystery of our planet and help us heal our home and hearts. Please lead us into the galaxy and enlighten our mind to awaken to oneness. Bring us to know our purpose within the vast universe of the real. Shine the golden Light of the goddess into our soul to release our spirits to manifest perfection.

Wayshowers are finding their truth is within the reality of feeling, knowing, caring and being of the Real. Vayla comes from another universe as a bodhisattva to lift your spirits and guide your soul. The way is prepared and she is there awaiting your call. The path is clear. The Light is shining. The time is now. All questions are answered. Ask and it is given. The Seventh Heaven is open. She speaks and we listen. Vayla guide us within to the divine wisdom, bliss and creation.

## 17-Emergence of Light

Emergence of Light ~ DVD 17-01 #GR47A

When you question with your mind the perfection of life you point to examples of imperfection. Your mind analyses that which you see in examples in life contrary to perfection. The mind brings forth contrast and opens the door to confusion that creation is good. Example after example can prove to you that the world holds pain, fear, sickness and deep unrecoverable wounds. Reality is a perspective and life is truly perfect. The contrast between what is real and unreal is the direction of the energy. Energy that flows in corresponding appreciation with its creation increases in strength

and potency. When energy flows in misdirection or opposite with the flow it decreases in potency and becomes dark and stagnant.

The dark ones are traveling in the wrong direction and are being shown the path that will increase their energy and Light. As they move farther from their true path they grow weaker, darker and more confused. Give them compassion for they are rushing towards oblivion. They will eventually fall into unconsciousness and be awakened by a loving Creator in a place of their choosing. The Family of Light has the opportunity to show the Dark Ones their path to return to the Light of their being.

The universe allows all to be, and if they seek to end their consciousness and move out of existence they may choose this path to its resolution. As they pass through your world, which they have done so for hundreds of thousands of years, they are falling into awareness that their energy is weakening. What was able to sustain them gives them more and more pain as they steal energy and push onto the onrushing current with such force that it shakes their being to the core and leaves them insane and dying.

The energy of your awakening grows and you are each attracting more and more Light into this realm. The more Light that comes in, quickens the streams of energy and causes the dark ones who are lost to struggle against the current. The energy is coming so quickly that the Family of Dark can no longer hide from the Light, they are faced with being known as evil, foolish or insane. Their greed and desire has become insatiable and the stream of Light is so strong that they cannot force their way against it.

You have told yourself that you must create the world and that there is a force opposing you. This is not true, there is no force opposing you, and all you need to do is to enjoy the world. The acceleration of Light and the intensification of energy is the river upon which you live and it carries you quickly into the Ascension you call enlightenment. When your souls come into spiritual agreement or Oneness, there will be a release of more and more powerful pulsations.

In compassion, acknowledge that some within the Family of Light have traded their heritage of peace and enlightenment for a struggle, a losing fight against the River of Light. Those who have compromised their souls promise and agreed to serve the Family of Dark power over their brothers and sisters will awaken, when they do so they will be forgiven and their destiny is to return. They are part of the Family and will return. They will come back unconscious and asleep when the Family of Dark is shown the doorway home to its natural space. Very soon the Stream of Light will push harder into the resistance of the Family of Dark and break its will. One by one they will lose their energy and power and will surrender to the powerful River of Light.

In ignorance they fight to overcome the power that created the universe, their energy fades even now as so many self-assured of their history of strength and will to keep the Family of Light held back from its destiny. When the Family of Dark surrenders they will become aware of their transgressions over the Family of Light and will bow in recognition. The wisdom of the universe will prevail and as love guides you towards Ascension and evolution of greater powers they will move quickly towards the destination they promised to seek.

The River of Light that flows throughout the universe has streams of energy currents which are guided by the time-lines of existence, there are a natural progressions that happen in every realm. In this realm as there has been the conjunction of a culture moving in contradiction to the Light and your culture moving in harmony with the River of Light, the balancing of the energy field utilizes time to assemble the souls of the experience.

All who are participating are now here to realize the promise and walk with the Light. The Family of Dark is here and for the best reason it is the reunion of beings. All are awakening. The Dark ones

are awakening for they are beings of Light, they are everything that you are only that they have directed their energy in opposition to the flow, while you are moving into a positive direction against it. There is no judgment here, it is that this time-line probability sees them moving in another direction from yours. Often cultures intermingle and are confused as to language and characteristics of the environment. The Dark Ones seek an environment that is thick with concentration of physical experience. The Family of Light seeks a radiant energy field of higher consciousness. When looking at the environments of the two cultures one is energetic and free, while the other is slow and controlled. The environment of the dark ones is built to become slower, denser and closed, while the environment of the Shining Ones is to become faster, expansive and unlimited.

You can tell which energy you are being drawn within by how your world is being transformed. If you feel that the energy you are experiencing is represented by the movement of time, where things are going by faster and more concentrated and intense then you are of the Family of Light and one of the Shining Ones. If you are afraid of this energy and fight then you are seeking a close, secure, slow and dark environment. This means you will leave this existence and move to a slower dimension. As the stream grows in strength those who seek to move in opposition to the increasing flow will face the end of days. They will find that which is feared is their reality. They are not willing to go with the flow and so their reaction to the flow will lead them into an alternate Dimension. The flow will overcome any obstacle and that which moves in opposition with the flow is redirected and the path against the flow is doomed. When the dark ones realize this and go with the flow that is pushing them out of this realm, they will find their way given to them and they will find their way to be in harmony with their consciousness. They will find a slower, controlled, denser world where their energies are in harmony with the flow of that Dimension.

The truth that is coming forth is centering in the Crown chakra as it is coming through the spiritual antenna that allows you to awaken faster and faster. Your higher chakras are awakening and there is nothing the Dark ones can do with their technology to subvert, confuse, or challenge this transformation. All that is said of the Dark ones includes any and all extra-terrestrial beings and entities that seek to feed from your lower emotional centers. It is best that you keep your emotions higher in love, compassion, faith and light. In higher blissful states of emotion you are elevated and beyond the reach of the ones in the lower currents. Breathe in the higher vibrations and lighter densities and focus your consciousness through all your chakras. Reside in the upper triangle and hold the octahedron centered through your heart so that you resonate as a being of Light. Walk with the Light, awake and hold your mind enlightened with pure intent. The Dark Ones create disturbances as they muddy the waters and fight to achieve safety by blocking and damming the stream. Yet the stream breaks through and their hopes of control are fruitless. Their energy wanes and dissipates. They are the lost ones and by surrendering they will be able to find their path and be renewed and forgiven. Let it be so, as you are the Shining Ones and your Light awakens all to the future and the future is Now.

The Family of Light ~ DVD 17-02 #GR47B

Humanity is given freedom. There is no challenge, no test, no Illuminati, no dark denizens of hell, no extraterrestrial races of beings that stand in the way of your evolution. As of this moment each of you may now walk into the light of truth that breaks through the boundaries and opens you to the promised destiny.

Every moment is a free moment to awaken to the Light of a new day, a new time, a new energy of enlightenment. You have no need to qualify its appearance with celestial, or terrestrial adjectives, to

add importance or channel ascended masters, angels or those guides who are here as your friends and family. Accept that life is given eternally, and accept love is given freely that ensures you will always have abundance, happiness and truth. With truth you find wisdom to appreciate your being, to love your life and to create a world that allows your every wish to be fulfilled. This is the energy of spirit that has created the universe. The Emergence is what you feel as the breakthrough. This time you experience now is only the last elements of knowing the path to take. The energy has increased as the Flow is stronger and your happiness becomes more vibrant and radiant as you love more and more yourself and the world.

Simple truth and integrity will give you the wealth of a billion suns. There is no other wealth that is so precious than to know that you are in alignment with the Plan and in agreement with your promise to live to the highest and best that you are. In forgiveness you are given again freedom and all that you have felt was in error is washed clean and made new. It is not for you to judge yourself in error, for until you see the whole that you exist within you do not know the truth. Your birth into a being of Light was, and is complete and you are but to remember who you are and know you are a soul connected to other souls who live within a spiritual dimension of creation. Until you can forgive your present incarnation of judgment you will live in pain because of wounds you do not allow to heal. Those wounds are held by your mind as you seek to hide it from the healing rays that would instantly take away the pain. Cast off the protection that keeps you from moving, from breathing, from being enlivened by the energy of spirit and drinking the healing waters of Light. You have always known this.

See the Light descend in colors of light that hold the consciousness of great souls. These souls guide the spirits who incarnate in your existence throughout time. These spirits are reflections of you and all you know. Your guides come with you, and they encompass and protect you in a protective aura. Your guides are always with you, and they hold the doors open for your experiences to come forth as you are ready and willing to grow. Your emotions show you the path to take as they guide you to other souls and beings who have the wisdom to bring and teach you of your selected path. You have come to this life with a path that is a promise to fulfill. Your promise is to yourself to expand, evolve and experience life that is in harmony with the family of Light. Everything that you do is designed to bring you closer to the wisdom of your soul and the direction of love.

You have always felt this.

Breathe in the Light and know you are given Light and life is given to you pure. Your life is perfect and your world is created through your inner mind that is a mirror in the outer world. The universe is forever expanding for your benefit in perfect ways. It was created, and continues to become, more and More and MORE.

Dimensions Energies ~ DVD #GR49A

In the concentric development of Dimensional consciousness humanity has moved through into the Third Dimension following a course of involution to reach the seed and primal root of individual sovereignty. The Third Dimension is analogous to the Solar Plexus where power is centered in negative space for the manifestation of positive creation.

To manifest creation on the physical plane the Spiritual, Mental, Emotional and Astral Planes had to be segregated in order to install a program for intensity and focus within the extension of the Third Dimensional experience. The relationship required a regulator or valve which would filter out the higher multi-Dimensional timeless and infinite awareness and induce a finite, temporal/spatial



separation from wholeness that allows for regeneration and intensification of seed generation.

Through energy deceleration from higher, non-polarized, timeless, universal experience to physical duality and stabilized crystallization into manifested form, one-way valves were instituted upon the Light or energy streams. This process is the basis of astrological theory wherein the Stars are communicators of energy and the Planets measure, manage, and characterize and regulate between each other these energy fields for beings in residence within the solar systems.

From the cosmic energetic perspective the Omni-centric Root chakra is the basis of Dark Matter, the Black Hole or the seed of all that comes into existence, the Void and the Oneness of All that is. Experience then expands into the Atomic/Mineral/Elemental Structures which is the Second Dimensional domain of things and the building blocks of creativity, variety, contrast and abundance. Upon the Third Dimension as held with the energy of the Solar System and the Solar Plexus it becomes the power control and focus for manifestation. It is herein that existence arrives at a spatial/temporal mirror or reflection of what is communicated to be created from Cosmic Thought as exemplified by Light and Love.

The Fourth Dimensional Matrix and the Heart Chakra work in the Quantum Field where all probabilities operate and upon the Astral Energies of Emotional Desire, Choice and Mental Probabilities. Advancing acceleration from the Void raises the level of conscious awareness and the disappearance of space/time.

The Fifth Dimension operates under concepts of unified field theory in cooperation with string or membrane topological fields of creation which loop the warp and weft as the ground of being. The Throat Chakra operates to assimilate and synthesize the elemental energies of diversity within the Second Dimensional field of the Navel chakra through communication and formulation of feelings into expression.

With the acceptance of the Sixth Dimensional energies of the Higher Mind the Focus of the Single Stream of Light known as the Third Eye is connected and focused into the Third Dimension. The Third and the Sixth Chakra operate in harmony to empower creation with Light energy. The Sixth Dimension holds the intrinsic mathematics of Sacred Geometric forms which are the fundamental metamorphic paradigms containing the archetypes of all manifestations.

Upon full acceleration up and within the Soul Template of the Individual Light Body held in the Singularity within the Pineal Gland of the Brain and the Crown Chakra of the Mind, regeneration of Oneness of the Octave accrues and the Ascension or expansion of conscious awareness is fulfilled. This is the restructuring upon the cross of matter where Spirit Descends into form on behalf of the Soul to experience, enlighten and raise more matter into acceleration from polarized and crystallized potential energy.

When seeing the reversal of this energy from the Soul into Matter the deceleration of energy moves from the Highest Realms of recognizable energy which is the pulsations of Divine Sound, the Music of the Spheres, the power of the Word of the Prime Creator to initiate Spirits into purposeful creative action. This Word is the first creative principle of the Seventh Dimensional Sound which organizes the Sacred Geometric Archetypes of the Sixth Dimension.

The Love and Light energy of absolute eternal abundance and timelessness flows into existence through layers or Dimensions to become form. From the Sixth Dimension where it is universal patterns or the infinite generic geometric design templates, it becomes the unified field of living Light energy in the Fifth Dimension. In the Fifth Dimension Light is spinning through the photonic grid of super conductive waves where all is held in the celestial realm of the heavens. The rate of spin is non-polarized, telepathic and universal Oneness of the resonant field.

Each Dimension connects with the closest layers in creating reversal dissonance and ascending harmonics to facilitate the flow. The filters and valves between Dimensions are created by higher intelligence which are aligned with Eighth Dimensional Agreements and Ninth Dimensional Higher Intelligence.

From the Fifth Dimension the energies pass through Star Gates into creation. These portals are Celestial Light Bodies, Stars and Planetary Beings that assist in the radiating of Light and acceptance through Love, beings who manifest the expansion of reality into the lower Dimensions. Fourth Dimensional energy is lowered into contextual fields of content and becomes emotionally and mentally tangential where karmic attributes are applied and polarization occurs upon the Astral Template of the quantum field. Within the Fourth Dimensional realm duality is perceived as spin and quantum particles become recognizable as electrons, protons, neutrons and the subatomic groupings of localized space/time particles.

In the Third Dimension the spin of matter locks into time and space matrices where events are manifested into zonal realities of individual perception and creation. Consensual reality is the collective agreement of perception of mutual participants in an active field of awareness.

The Solar Plexus Chakra controls the mood and temperament of the content of each shell that contains a separated piece of cosmic conscious energy that appears in a spatial/temporal location as a charged material particle, event or past experience. The Third Dimension is always based upon time as a linear separated past event that is measured empirically from the point of view of a relative or subjective observer. The past is negative charged space which creates a vortex which sucks consciousness into unconsciousness and the lower vibratory rates of crystallized internalized being.

The Third Dimension rests on a platform of elements. The elements are established by the impersonal interaction of spirit and matter to create complete duality where the attractive energy between them empower the sacred essence of kundalini, chi, ka, sex, prana, love and electromagnetism. The Second Dimension and the Naval Chakra operate to provide the positive attraction and bring recreation and co-creation of the abundance of nature. The Second Dimensional consciousness is held deep within experience as a gift of appreciation and the comfort of the possession of being.

The essence of being is held in the root from which the seed reaches out to find nourishment from the deepness of the terrestrial soil and communal substance. The spin and vibratory frequency of energy rests within the ground of being where the will and the power of eternal potential becomes the pulsation of Oneness where duality ceases and the seed of the universe is mirrored in the reflection of the Light by the Contrast of Dark.

#### Creative Transformation~ DVD #GR49B

To understand the Illusion of time an awareness of multiplicity of reality must be remembered to traverse time lines and move through into and out of phase with linear 3D time. Within the Third Dimension reflective understanding of the clues, symbols and coincidences appear to be magic and cannot be comprehended. Conclusive empirical evidence is Third Dimensional methodology and wherein thought is retroactive rather than proactive.

The Fourth Dimension allows for dreams, magic and supernatural transformation. When there is a supernatural event created and activated from the future into the past it has the effect of skewing

consciousness, creating confused disorientation through the use of extra-Dimensional magic power. Progressive human evolution was built along the agreements of linear time engaged according to astrological release of information and energy. Beings that operate as time jumpers infiltrate the past with energy, ideas, themes and elements of the stage that is set to be played out. Beings based upon egoic Third Dimensional consciousness of the linear past awareness are subject to illusions being cast by Fourth Dimensional beings that guide energy and time streams into lower consciousness.

Human consciousness allows a range of awareness and capacity to operate multi-Dimensionally. There are those who operate on the lower levels of the unconsciousness of desire, to the power of the ego and to the level of social communion. The ego self is one program that operates and allows awareness within the Third Dimension. The Ego does not have creative power which must be invoked by soul consciousness and manifested initially in higher dimensions. The spirit and soul programs must be accessed in order for creation to manifest from higher energies.

The Pineal Gland operating with energies directed through the Crown Chakra allow your soul self to guide the lower mind past consensual limitations. From the standard of the Fourth Dimensional dream there is no cause and effect and rather it is a flux of information that allows the particularizations of waves of energy into streams of physical polarized particles.

Overall compliance with a coherent physical strand of thought substance is only agreed to in a Third Dimensional reality. Beings within the Fourth Dimension are naturally disconnected from the attachment to thought forms and entities have no ability to form around anything other than the intensity of emotion. The elementals found in this realm by the entities respond to sound as sound is the closest medium to feeling. Through the power of sound and water there is a vibration, a feeling current, that allows those to move through these realms with a substance of consciousness that is defined as the mind. The mind is in effect acted upon by the power of this energy of feeling and sound.

A being moving through these astral currents must use its directional beacons to rise above the waters and find clarity of awareness. The ego must allow itself to listen to the higher call or sounds which are this beacon that calls it to connect with the Higher Light which it will soon see. There is a portal, tunnel, doorway, pathway that allows the River of Light to stream into this dimension directly to each being as each is connected to the Life stream.

Throughout the energy life streams within the Astral realms the awakening ones are finding the elements thereupon are sticky and connected to darker forces caught in the reverse currents caused by attachment to past experiences. Their direction largely consists of lower feelings of pain, confusion, anger, depression and fear. Let them pass as the currents will allow them to adjust and return once they are satisfied there is comfort and safety in the Light as well as the Dark or in the future as well as in the past. There are the un-awakened who are seeking safety and hold fear, which is a wound that can be healed.

Connect again to the higher thoughts so that you may be able to bring in the information that you desire. The movement into your collective soul and the soul of your own being is centered within. The focus of who you are has changed to allow you to feel the patterns of the Fifth Dimensional reality where Oneness is achieved and you are walking within to find the being that you are.

For those who have activated the Crown Chakra and understand this is the placement as the Seat of the Soul. The Pineal is the Crown chakra or the body of Divine Enlightenment. The focus of its energy is to see within and to see up into the Higher Dimensions. Before you became aware of this you have always thought of above as the way in which you were to evolve. Know that there are no gods above and outside of your being for you are the gods you are seeking. Now you are aware of an

inner Dimension which allows you to see past the fruitless efforts of Ascension and become one with your being that is already whole, complete and within and through the doorway that resides behind your Heart. The energy of the Earth resides there as well for the inner doorway is held sacred by her energy.

The toxins that are being placed in your world are being done so to inhibit the evolution. You may take this information to be confusing as it implies there are adversaries to the Awakening. The point is that you are your own adversaries and in humanity there are those who have faltered and are reversed in thinking and being adjusted to see within and remove their vision of the outer world. The illusion is the world that is seen outside of the inner being and/or the inner mirror. The hall of mirrors is within and this is where the new sages seek and the Wayshowers point to.

As you are awakening to the Light of the New Sun you are opening a doorway within that takes you beyond the illusion that you have been held within by the your own resistance to awakening. The resistance is there because the idea of separation was necessary to create a physical reality. And now as this infrastructure has been completed it holds you ready for the transformation into your Higher Light Body

#### Dimensional Expansion ~ DVD #GR49C

When there is a transformation then things are left behind. That which was is once more for you have crossed over and into a world of bliss, happiness, abundance and wonders which are beyond the comprehension of the old. The old energy seeks continuance yet old patterns have become the illusions, the shell, and the skin that must be shed so that the new can be brought forth.

Creation of the world is by the words that you speak and think with feeling. For the world is built with love and in love there is the need for your being to be cohesive and unified within. The world outside of your being is an oxymoron for there is no separation and separation has been the illusion of the mirror's reflection.

These are the times of the transformation as telepathy and higher intelligence is manifesting for those who are seeking the path to the doorway within the Hall of Mirrors. Your world is creation, it is the logos, the Divine voice that speaks out of darkness of the above, which is always and which is the illusion of the old as you existed and now is being released to be the foundation of the New World. The Dimensions operate to open up greater levels of expansion and intensity through the concentration of density into the center which brings the collective to harmony and opens doors to the inner worlds which is how creation manifests.

You are the Magician that brings from above to below; that ties the world of the macrocosm to the microcosm. You are the focus of the lens that shines the Light into the darkness that is held safe and protected to birth a new life and the conscious awareness that is independent and born within the protective soil of your being. You are the Creator and within you is creation. Creations happen within, for this is how manifestation is brought into willing existence, through the moving of the evolutionary spiral of inner wisdom and fulfillment of the hunger and desire for being. Life desires to experience and in your life you are always known by your desire and your aspiration to live in joy and be inspired. Life is the enthusiasm, the love, the joy, the energy of being alive and in perfect presence with that which allows for greater bliss and ecstasy.

When Illusion is present it is because of the first natural separation for experience. When illusion becomes painful it is the misdirection of energy where a wound from a past experience has been accepted and there is a hole in the being where the energy that is within is exposed to imperfection and becomes infected by that which has been created. The new creation must be done in the Void in

purity and clarity of the new vision and life that is not being held back by past patterns for it is a child of the future and it is not that which is held by the limitations of a past that was incomplete or misunderstood.

From the unreal to the real, from darkness to Light from death to immortality, there is peace within the world that awakens you to see the path and the movement is directional and circular and has a creative range of experience that ties it to the structure within which has preceded it through holographic resonance. When there is illusion it is in this field of probabilities that are of differing time lines that are incoherent within the real vision and require a shift of relationships which have distinctly separated avenues of energy.

The separation is the illusion and when the separation occurs it is always to focus on that which is outside of your being. When you are aware of everything as being part of you and a reflection of your being and that it cannot be otherwise you are the Creator of this world by your Word. Your Word is your formed thought with desire and presented into vibration as a thought form. This is when you discover that you are the Creator of reality and not subject to it. This is when your life as a subject of time fades as the thoughts of an ego of the past and now you become aware of the reality that you create time in this now and become a being of the future.

The now that you are in is void of manifested being and silent. Sound, vibration, images, memories, thoughts and manifested things are chosen from within the open emptiness of sacred space. Listen to the Void who calls you to hear that which pleases and excites your attention. It is that attention where you awaken to the fullness of being a Creator. As a Creator you achieve the state of being by focusing upon the interest that calls you out of timelessness into a stream of experience that brings you life into focus.

Your life follows this pattern and allows for the now to expand through the resonant field into the past and into the future in concentric rings of expanding awareness. When thoughts are objective and being brought from the outside entity of the ego which resides outside of your now and lives within the past it calls you back to seek karma. Karma consists of facts held in the Akashic records and memory banks of incomplete energies and desires held in race consciousness and relay experiences within realities. When the ego self uses memories acquired from the past they are often misused, distorted and corrupted to control the now and redirect energies backwards.

When the ego controls the past in this manner and to the degree that there is complete stagnation and focus upon the past as the only reality that cannot be changed then death begins. As death is the illusion that life is not eternal and that the substance of bodies can decay, whither and lose energy then the death is the darkening of the mirror where the Light cannot reflect into the Third Dimension. The being's perceptions are held in this vision of past factual karmic data of which is placed stuck emotion into the crystallized belief.

As mental focus becomes more limited in the accumulation of similar experience within time, months, years, decades there passes the ego's body into deterioration and loses energy signatures which eventually follows the loss of joy of being and the being falls to sleep. The atrophied physical components are unable to transfer energy into the Now and hence create the future and the energy diminishes in primal substance and into the Void.

Dimension Breakthrough

Give heed, give heed

Give heed then you Hearers and you also Angels.

And those who have been sent through spirit  
Risen now from the dead.  
I am the one who alone exists  
There is no one to judge me  
for though there is much sweetness in passionate life.  
In transient pleasure  
Finally, sanity, sanity comes  
and people flee to their place of rest  
There they will find ME  
to live and never die again.

The future is created through the power of emotional and physical components within the mind and Heart. The etheric field corresponds and mirrors the will and desire of the lower activated energies. The beat of the Heart works in harmony with the pulsations of the Seventh Dimensional sound pulsations to bring forth Divine intelligence that is the plan of the angels of Light or Divine intelligence of Collective Soul or the Oversoul.

The Pineal Crown Chakra invokes and receives the Light stream impulse of the energy of the highest Dimensional point that passes through the Central Strand. This activates the Seventh Dimensional pulsations which create the templates of the Sixth Dimensional sacred geometric organization of energies. In physical reality it operates according to semantic patterns caused by vibratory frequencies.

All is All that is, and through the interactions the world is formed through topological voice, through word of the Throat chakra gathering together the pulsations of the rhythmic beat which coordinated patterns presented within the Sixth dimensional grids. Within the Fifth dimension and the Throat chakra opens and sings forth creation. Perfect timeless universal creation is complete in these realms and Dimensions. The Fourth Dimensional realm is the Dream-time where the timelessness and diversity of experiences are empowered with emotional texture. The Second Chakra increases the level of emotion which corresponds with the Law of Attraction. There is polarity, temptation, beauty, bliss, desire and wonder within the Second Dimension. The energies of desire can capture the ego into the game of darkness and fearful illusions to the fantastic mystical experiences of astonishment.

The power to manifest is held within the Third chakra and the Third Dimension is empowered by the Now. The Now is that area of choice of focus that particularizes into one beam of energy to see reality as linear time stream particles. It is the particle that is realized and in that particle there is a time line that is concrete and living in space. It is the probability that is complete and brought to awareness. In the Third Dimension energy is physically manifest in space. The manifestation from the Fourth to the Third occurs within the higher Dimensions of the Fifth. The action of the voice produces the word from the thought that is derived from the pulsations of the higher energetic beings of Light. The Light is guided and dispersed from beings from the Eight, Ninth and Tenth Dimensions.

When awakened you are brought into the light by the capacity to hear the sound of your own voice resonating through the field that is imprinted upon the root of being which is the center in the

First chakra which gives ground to hold our being upon and it completes the circle as it is the home, the point from which all is born, the seed.

Our beings are androgynous, there is the Light of the masculine and the Love of the feminine. Genders within the illusion are anonymous as the physical representation of your life force is manifested in whatever form you accept. The nature of your relationship to life is based through the underlying imprint which is manifested through a set of probabilities that are the function of your desire for experience. The particular lifetimes are treated as scenes within a movie rather than a fixed template. The open source architecture is clearly the pattern of the creation of the universe, whereas that which is considered necessary on one level of creation is only a hindrance on another.

The need for separate genders is not a necessity within other Dimensions. The need on the other Dimensions are incompatible with this adventure such as having physical density is required for Third Dimensional experience. Yet Fourth Dimensional sleep is also required which is fundamental for mental function. Within this fundamental requirement the mind becomes Fourth Dimensional and timeless wherein dreams are its energy and the emotions contained with them have their essence in what appears to be complete illusion to the Third Dimensional awareness. Dreams have their purpose as they open doorways to higher realities which compromise the limited belief structures within the Third Dimension.

In all the realities the higher Dimensions have the effect of adding to the lower Dimension while the lower Dimension has the effect of grounding the higher Dimension into beingness. So the Fifth Dimensional awareness of unity and the connected topology of creation through the activation of clear thought and voice has the power to clear away the illusion flux into and out of existence in the Fourth Dimension. The Fourth Dimension is the realm of illusion as there is only change in permanent and emotional intensities. The Fifth Dimension has the added or increased elements of connected diversity and a spectrum of unifying fields of energy where topology connects all to all. This provides for the textures of emotional fields that exist within the Second chakra of creative impulses which are brought out through the underlying membranes fundamental to the creative process. The density of lower Dimensions operate in harmony with the upper Dimensions.

The Sixth Dimensional sacred geometric forms and structures are created through the resonant energy pulsations of the Seventh Dimensional rhythmic flow of expression and experience of evolution and involution. That which exists lives and breathes itself into life and into sleep, into awareness and into bliss, into being and into nothingness. All that is resonates between pulses between rest and expansion. The Seventh Dimension resolves the Sixth Dimensional structures and coordinates with interplay. The fulfillment of the paradigm of the Eighth chakra of the spirit is given guidance by the pulsations of the radiance of the Soul which provides Light to the beams of spirits into manifestation.

The Eighth Dimension holds the collective souls in agreement with the Ninth Dimensional Divine Plan upon the order of the universe to radiate and expand into further truth of being. The density of the Seventh Dimension allows manifestation of the Truth of the collective soul to create being through the manifestation of will into intelligence from wisdom.

The Tenth Dimension operates as the will of grand intelligence, of Pure Light streaming forth perfect radiance from the deepest center which holds in Love the universe of All That Is.

Within the Now which is the Center of Being, all are called to return to the Family of Light. All is held by love and guided by light to the now. Illusion holds the variety of experience for the selection and manifestation of the Creators who move through the Dimensions as the holders of consciousness. The individuals, the beings of Light, Love and Will are those who receive the Divine radiance to see into the Now, which holds at its very center the mysteries of illusion and the secrets

of the self, reality, truth, life and the universe.

## 18-Messages from Andromeda

Messages from Andromeda I ~ DVD 18-01 # GR50A

We have come again to call you to the Enlightenment. It is your time that you are to awaken and hear these words which are telepathically transmitted to your mind from our collective soul. You are part of this world of multi-Dimensional realities and your being responds to our call. You are awakening to the truth and so be it now that you are available to hear the words which are translated from our deepest intentions.

The opening of the portal through which we have called forth the Arcturian Enlightenment through the Sirian Doorway is to direct your connection with the Milky Way Galaxy and the Central Sun. Then you may enjoy the fruits of being and obtain the Andromedan Enlightenment. The planet Pluto which holds the outer orbit within your system is the switch that breaks open the gate. It is the key and the password which opens the door for the Light body to pass through into inter-Dimensionality and for you to become multi-Dimensionals.

The overall plan for the human race was to give symbols and keys that would unlock the codes within your internal systems of DNA and feelings that correspond to celestial symbols that have been given to you in myth, history and research. The threefold approach brought forth to you feeling, memory and reason which all are part of the awakening to truth. You are given the gift of fore knowledge so that you are to speak out and tell those who wait for the signs that the sign is given. The sign is given to those that listen within.

The Andromedans, Sirians, Arcturians, Pleiadians are our Teachers of Light who exist within the Higher Dimensions. They are not physical incarnated Third Dimensional beings. The earthlings or humans are the physical counterparts of these energies. It is important that you reach for the feelings that will give you the enlightenment which is being asked at this time so you may move beyond the limitations and the separations which are inherent in the lower Dimensions.

Light and life enter the realm of your solar system through the Sun. It is the gateway for all sentient evolving life. The Sun is a star and it is a spiritual being of great magnitude. It holds Light and energy and commands this spatial temporal zone with its gravity and energy. The Sun receives and transmits information which is translated into vibration that is offered into experience. It becomes manifested through the beings receiving, synthesizing, integrating and manifesting this information through the lower Dimensional mental, emotional, biological and physical systems. You are connected as beings of Light that are souls in a collective as the Sun. The Sun is your collective Light Being as the collective soul of the planet earth is the ground of your being. It is for you that the earth exists and it is for you that the Sun provides Light which gives Earth life and your being.

Before time you existed within the Divine mind and before the Divine mind you existed as that which is always connected to the soul within the deep Galactic heart of the universe. Love is a high vibration that always give forth life. Love is abundant radiant Light energy that becomes comforting matter that your being may exist within. Your being is made of Light as it is made from the substance of the earth. Your being is made of Light which becomes matter as it slows by the curvature and spin by the Law of Manifestation and Attraction into separated segments which can be placed into time and space models.



The Mayan Calendar represents the plan of the building of consciousness over billions of years where you move from reaction to creation. You are the head of the life stream of Earth that is conscious and aware and learning to become that which creates rather than that which reacts. Accordingly the process takes more than 16 billion years for the energy of undifferentiated Dark matter to become individual Light bodies of co-creative consciousness. Through this process you have walked the halls of time in order to look at every facet of creation. The purpose is for the creation to become the creators. The method requires consciousness to become the active creators from the passive creation. From the unconscious birth to intelligent manifesting Creators, life is the pathway to pure creative consciousness. This has always been the path and desire. This is true even for those who have become disconnected from the stream of universal aspiration and intention.

Within this solar system there are ten major planetary beings and a multitude of smaller planetary beings which are helpers to humanity to acknowledge and reach the capacity of Creators. The earth is the home to conscious physical life and the fertile soil of your being. Earth holds the space for Light and allows beings upon her planet to become the creators within her field of Love. The Earth translates to your being the energy of the Sun so you may exist and experience Third Dimensional reality. Your mind and its right and left physical hemispheres create a holographic creative patterns that your brain understands and equates to perceive the sacred life process of sentience.

The Teachers of Light are all the stars in the heavens and the beings manifesting these collectives. They are your soul companions. This network of expanding alliances is your Family of Light. They are combined within the unified field of Love and there is complete Oneness and unity throughout the universe. In the universe of experience you are brought into the open kingdom which offers you full dominion. Your domain allows you to venture into the freedom of reaction and become the Creator. It is within that you find your soul and your spirits shine back to you the messages that you offer outward.

The planets of the solar system assist you in becoming the creators. This is the message of the charts, modalities, teachings and designs held in your being as given to you through the mystic, mythic scientific methodologies of Astrology, Tarot, I-Ching, medicine, religions, nature, legends, stories and historical discoveries.

The soul's enlightenment is through the power that comes from the Sun within the astrological chart. Each life form is connected by the Root chakra to the Earth. The root of your being is grounded in the Earth and through the Earth you are incarnated into your Heart which is the pulse of your life or the heartbeat. Upon the breath which is sheltered by the lungs as you enter into incarnation the Heart chakra opens and your chart is born with an alignment between the Earth and the Sun.

At this point the messages are sent forth to the new spirit which has incarnated into space and time with the agreement of the other planets and stars which imprint your being with purpose and configurations with celestial energies. The being arrives with non physical guides that agree to assist in the lifetime. Through the life process in each timeline the goal is transformation from reaction to become a Creator within the physical realm. The Sun is the indication of your spirit and the lower octave is the ego. It is the energy of the collective Soul which you become. The point of birth is the single ray of Sun energy and the life-force that defines your connection made through the Heart Chakra.

Pluto conforms and holds the structure of the physical vehicle and it is lodged in the Root chakra. It contains the outer shell of your being and it holds the power at the Root chakra that is connected to the Earth and its closest family members are Mars and Venus. The polarized male Mars energy and the female Venus energy create life and end life. Pluto provides the power of life and death. The Root chakra at the bottom depths of your being is the gate to the Black Hole that opens the doorway

of new life and it holds the imprint of the each generation.

#### Messages from Andromeda II ~ DVD # GR50B

The generation or soul group is offered contract and agreements between themselves to open a constellational doorway of new energies which are channeled into the timelines by the Teachers of light.

Mercury as the Messenger of the Sun brings in the structures through utilization of other planetary energies. It uses the energy of the lower mind and connects through Neptune and Jupiter that hold the power of the higher mind. The Third Eye or the Sixth Chakra is opened which is the next chakra region that is given importance in the incarnation as the eye is the mind which holds the energy of the spiritual being and within the system. It is the home of the higher Astral Body which can operate outside of the physical body. Mercury is called the messenger of the Gods for it is the one that is the thinker and the mover and focuses the energy of the Sun through the Heart when enlightened. Jupiter is held within the Navel Chakra and operates in connection with the energy of expansion and growth.

The movement between the energies is managed by the form built by Saturn which connects intelligence to the will and power of the life stream that rises up the Sushumna. Pluto pulses the primal undifferentiated power into form using Mars and Venus as the guide, the Ida and Pingala of the realm of form and Saturn holds intelligent structural design in the Solar Plexus. Uranus is the connection to the multi-Dimensional timeless Pillar of Light through the Crown Chakra. The magical spiritual mystery of life and light transforms reality from a singular Third Dimensional linear limited existence into a multi-Dimensional, universal resurrection. The Crown Chakra when opened by Uranus allows for the transforming Plutonic energy to flow up the central channel to energize the spiritual metamorphosis.

As the energy moves upwards it is called by the Throat chakra through intonation, song and word. The Fifth Chakra operates through the energy of Chiron. The voice manifests healing energy as Chiron makes the sacrifice to the flow of the Ida, managed by Venus and the Pingala managed by Mars to bring nourishment to the whole body of the Earth and to each physical body. The chakra energies of the Light Body do not correspond to the traditional definitions and interpretations of the human auric field. The summary of the chakra energies that are functioning under direction of the Planetary Beings are cooperating along the following accord: the Root in Pluto, the Navel in Jupiter, the Solar Plexus in Saturn, the Heart and the Sun, the Throat in Chiron, the Third Eye in Neptune, and the Crown in Uranus. Mars is working with the emotional body and the Pingala channel and Venus is working to initiate the Light Body and the Ida Channel. The Earth is the Physical Body and it is the opening of the Sushumna.

The Mayans were allowed to understand the secrets of time and consciousness. It was given to them to hold these secrets until the Eighth Underworld opened and began to unfold the Galactic Dimensions of reality. Only upon the Eighth underworld would humanity be ready to see past materialism and become connected with the Light Body. This is why Venus is the most important energy which is being manifested upon the Earth and how the feminine energy is making its return.

notes: The power of the Feminine energy comes through the sacrifice which was offered so that the energy of the emotional body could be redeemed and utilized to effect the transformation of the

Earth body into fullness of creation as the manifested body or the creative body. The physical realm was designed to move from reaction to creation. This is the movement of immature consciousness to awakened consciousness. The distinction of awakened consciousness is that the awakened are creators. They create and manifest their will and their mind is in alignment with the vision they see.

Through the connections with the higher beings of light or the Teachers of Light which are part of the Family of Light, you the beings who are expressing themselves through portals of physical bodies. As you become Galactic multi-Dimensional beings ethical responsibility is mandatory to be a Galactic representative and have the opportunity to come to the earth and experience individual experience and creation. In essence this is a celestial vacation where things can be done in the form of entertainment that the lives and the experiences lived with the space time format are expanded upon and understood to allow for greater texture and divinity.

As time ceases because of the completion of the plan of creation it is given to each multidimensional being or creator the ability to create time. The universe is continued by the allowance of those who participate to create the experience of life rather than be subject to it. The nature of the next world whether you call it the Fifth Sun, Sixth Sun or Seventh Golden Age or the Satya Yuga, the Millennium or the Rapture is the completion of the game wherein you are now walking in the light and are mature in your ability to create time and space. Each one that is a Creator has the ability to create their own heaven on Earth.

Understand as you move beyond life and death you become timeless and eternal. As a multi-Dimensional being you may incarnate into physical polarized particularized consciousness or stay in invisible unified sentience. Creation is time and space. Time and space are the essential ingredients of manifested reality.

The idea that the Prime Creator managed your world so that he would watch you stumble and fall through a process of error of good and bad of sickness and of great pain is not correct. Your unified being is the Sun and you have created this solar system through the opportunity to work with the planetary beings connected to your heart. They share with you the intention of the whole soul collective will to become a greater being and hold the sacred vibration. All creation comes from your collective soul moving in harmony the direction of the flow. Recognize the flow is the expansion of being into a great and greater harmony and appreciation of expression. Feel the flow of Divine Mind towards Peace and Love of the Light which calls itself back into the sacred circle of being.

One part of your being manifests as physical matter, another as emotional content and another as Light energy. The parts of you that are mental and spiritual are part of the Light body. There is the Divine mind that has given forth a plan that allows you to stretch out into the Universe and become more which allows for excitement, change and freedom. This is the game of expansion. The Game has different laws by which it operates; the Law of Attraction and Separation, The law of Love and Giving and the Law of Freedom and Belief. In these three laws all is offered for creation of the expansion. Anything that you are connected with through frequency or vibration is included in your reality.

The movement from reaction to choice of reactions took billions of years. The movement from instinctual choice to desire took millions of years. The movement from desire to reason took hundreds of thousands of years and from reason to ethics has taken thousands of years. The course is now to move from ethics to intuition which will take this decade. Then all who exist upon earth will move in consciousness from intuition to co-creation which will take just a few months. All will be given into your hands and time will cease to be the barrier that has held you back from accepting what is allowed. Creation is yours to behold, it is your domain and you are honored and respected as wise and great souls.

Speak the words that hold your soul's vibration and listen to each sound, color and intuition for the clarity of your creation.

The Andromedan enlightenment is within and it holds you in the embrace and radiance that is timeless and eternal. Through the Pillar of Light that channels life of many worlds and galaxies there is the point of light that shines forth through the world of the Earth. It is the Earth that holds the key and the passwords to the codes of creation. It is here on Earth that the galaxies have sent their representatives to watch over the sacred knowledge that is held here. It is these keys which are kept safe, secure and always held in respect. The Andromedan Enlightenment is about the releasing of these codes so that the beings who have patiently awaited the release may now enjoy that which they have for so long waited. The codes of creation within the Light bodies of the beings who live here on earth and from the heavens the gods and goddesses return to open the treasure chest and release the keys which are given to allow the creation to be fulfilled.

When you are awakened to the Truth you will be able to listen to the deepest cell that is held within your Higher Heart and allow it to be the star that guides you. Dream of the most beautiful color and sound that bring you to home to your sacred altar where your spirit is free. Hear the call that awakens you forth from the bed of the physical dream to the multi-Dimensional reality that allows for your creative spirit to live in the expanding universal realities

#### Acceleration of Consciousness I ~ DVD 18-03 # GR51A

In this timeline of June 2007 to December 2012 is the completion cycle of the Mayan Calendar. The compression of time/space energy fields increases the intensity of conscious awareness like an ocean wave moving onto the shore. From your perspective everything is speeding up because you are a vibratory being. In actuality the space wherein your vibration manifests is disappearing as time compresses into the omni-centric singularities.

Space and Time are inseparable and integral energies that allow forms to become physical, actual and interpreted by particularized consciousness. The metamorphosis, transition or Ascension can be analogized as the event horizon of a Black Hole wherein you are entering the zero point and preparing to move through the vortex of a singularity. The past and the future are compressed into the fullness of the Eternal Now.

The messages from Andromeda serve to bring into focus the cosmic physical and the spiritual invisible to assist in moving into the creative field. The reactive field has been the playground wherein all of humanity has reacted to a set of stimuli that were placed by higher intelligences with your agreement to expand the bounds of evolution and manifest. The turning point is at the 2012 date which is set to enact the ability of adult or complete consciousness to begin the process of creation and leave behind the education of reaction.

The reaction and adjustment period of 16.4 billion years of time in relativity with the expansion of space which is framed by conscious awareness was set as an evolutionary field. The Earth, Gaia or Terra in alliance with higher intelligence, which operated this program, agreed to be the primary component and operate a holographic polarized system to organize in the Third Dimension this evolutionary field.

To administer reactive consciousness, higher intelligence designed a multi-Dimensional space/time environment that operates on a Nine Dimensional system. Dimensions operate like layers where certain laws are applied for beings who are connected to, located within, reside or inhabit these realms.

The First Dimension is the Unified Void or dark matter where gravity holds all existence in primal space. It is both the void and the plenum where it is emptiness and substance from which all being within this Dimensional structure is derived and has their root. For humanity the Root Chakra holds this energy of the First Dimension. Understanding immortality of all life is found here, where there is infinite energy for life to eternally exist.

The Second Dimension is the realm of the elements and entities that texture and provide substance complexity. This includes all fundamental elements and beings that operate in unconscious connection with primal matter. Entities that reside herein are connected with Terra to support the mineral, chemical and fundamental life forms that operate within the Second Dimension. Consciousness that is closest to Terra supports all the elements and resources of the physical and non-physical ecosystems of the body. The Second Dimension is a sacred energy of interaction where the Void connects through into the Second Chakra and the kundalini begins to flow through the channels into creation.

The Third Dimension was chosen to hold the space/time paradigm of linear progressive development which would operate the evolutionary program of conscious awareness. The Third Dimension as defined herein is the realm of particularization of particles and souls into time/space events, vibratory frequencies and spiritual incarnations. It is within this Dimension that the Law of Vibration operates in correspondence with the Law of Attraction. The Law of Attraction allows for separation, limitation, choice and perfection of frequency. The refinement and evolution into creative conscious awareness was defined as the achievement of the design of the Third Dimensional beings. Incarnated energies were to eventually become multi-Dimensional based upon collective awareness and unified intelligence.

This evolutionary program focuses consciousness through the eternal Now of physical Third Dimensional reality. It was designed to center on the Third Dimension resident consciousness or awakened state where the mind operates through the physical brain and functions in cognizant activity. The Solar Plexus is named appropriately to indicate a complex network of soul activity which radiates energy upward into the Heart Chakra. Physical Third Dimensional reality is created and supported by the pure energy of the Sun that is electromagnetic and magnetic interplays of vibration and frequency from higher intelligence.

The Evolutionary program of co-creation required a circular looping subconscious recharge through dream state timelessness to nourish the other side of the polarity. The Fourth Dimensional layer of astral quantum subconscious radical probability field functions is the realm of emotional endeavor wherein the Third Dimensional focused mind/brain operates in a space/time continuum. The Heart Chakra operates in positive charged time where the spin of energy through curved space requires positive choice and definition. The Heart chakra holds the seed of the new soul of creation.

Held in sacred space the higher heart opens when prominent choice is manifested. The Heart Chakra is the key to the breakthrough of energy as spirit and substance combine in emotional intelligence which opens the doorway.

In this Galactic age children, seers, sages, teachers, guides and star beings are connected with higher intelligence. These are the energies of your multi-Dimensional and unified being. Through the compression of spiritual consciousness there are accelerations. There are increases of population, information, opportunities, electromagnetism, temperature, currency, resources, energy, knowledge, desire, materialism and all other human and planetary activities. Humans are entities moving through the membrane of the individual consciousness aligned within Third Dimensional physical reality.

Individual desires are heard and understood by higher intelligence. In your mind you have finally come to understand our messages. They come to you in feelings that are connected through the heart space that is the open singularity and zero point. The images and thoughts that are ideas in your mind are the blossoms or flowers. The heart is the seed that holds the pattern and the feelings which is the desire of the flower to bloom into manifestation.

In this center of your being is the Awakening where your mind is centered in a sacred space and where you are connected to Terra as the earth holds your being in consistent vibration. The planetary being of the earth gives nourishment to your essence of pure radiance. You are to awaken into multi-Dimensional creation empowered by the Heart and radiated out through the Higher Heart and guided by the focus of the Third Eye and directed by the Crown Chakra.

#### Acceleration of Consciousness II ~ DVD #GR51B

In this moment in time and space the Sun has returned to a balanced point where it is freely understood to be connected to the core of the earth through the alignment along the Central axis of the Galaxy. In the astrophysical relationship the earth is moving into conjunction with the Galactic centre. The Sun is located in the constellation of Gemini on the Summer Solstice. Earth is now transiting the opposite side of Sagittarius. You may accept and awaken now, accept your beliefs and the messages that are being received, and sent through your being and by your being in reading, hearing, feeling, seeing, believing, and sharing these thoughts you are given transformational power. The vibration of your world increases through the communication of information.

Share the vibration and feel your bodies change through the acceptance and integration of this energy. It opens and brings alignment. Whether the words are simple, or the vocabulary is complex you are wise and understand that behind the words are feelings and beliefs that are opening your higher centers. Let yourself fall and surrender into the waiting arms of the Divine that loves and brings you peace and solace, the open door is there for you to move through and the Higher Light is calling you. We are One and in this Oneness our message is to surrender to the impulse to let this happen. There is nothing to fear for the timing of the great transformation has begun and now you are found in The Enlightenment. The path is quickening as you are drifting toward the New Dawn. The new dawn brings to light that which has been prepared for many ages. What has been prepared is the knowledge and ability of Creation. Reaction on this plane of existence has been predominant for billions of years as the Third Dimension spiritual awakening process has followed the path to

active creative manifestation. In the planned evolution by higher intelligence, humanity will be given the gift of creation.

Today receive the gift with the gift of premonition. Envision intent, and create your future for you are now a co-creator, one who manifests their will and vision. Bring the unreal potential and actively make it real. Turn illusion into reality and death into life, for you are the Creator, you have achieved this for you have accepted the surrender to the Golden Light and know that you are in possession of the wisdom of the ages. With the gift of clairvoyance your thoughts are unified with all who live and speak the messages of truth. You realize that those who speak lies are of the Dark path and cannot be understood, or read for theirs is a confused world of dramas, mistakes, fraud, lies and falsity.

You are Wayshowers and walk on the Lighted Pathway. You are the Shining Ones who are able to see with the Second sight and hear with clairaudience. The voices of the Ascended Masters speak quietly to you as are you are able to enjoy higher music, and the Light of your soul brightens. There is an open doorway that you have moved through and your life has awakened to the truth that you are born of Light and forever you are following the Higher Path.

From this Now at the mid point of the Fifth Day of the Galactic Underworld of the Mayan calendar to the midpoint of the Seventh day there are great works to manifest. It is time to teach, heal, forgive, receive and transform. Venus is offering the gift of love and abundance. You have all wished, prayed, desired and appreciated every moment of pleasure and comfort over the eons. Your patience is to be rewarded with divine happiness and fulfillment of your purpose. Bring yourselves into this alignment and focus on the process at hand. The pathway clears ahead of you as obstacles that were once in your way are gone, and have dissolved into nothingness.

There is an open road of knowledge that your path is given, and acknowledge it to be the one path which arises above anything else. In these next five years the Initiators will come forth and bring the finances, talents, resources to support the efforts of the Wayshowers. The Wayshowers may build and create new ideas that will become the New Worlds. There will come forth Initiators who have open hearts and will arrive in the proper timing. They are here now seeking the dreams and memories of the Wayshowers who are guided in the mission to teach the Children of the Dawn.

The new creative process will bring Oneness across the earth. The millions are needed to reach the evolution into the Golden Light of the ending of the Seventh Day of Creation.

Angels of the BLue Sun ~ DVD #GRS22

"I tore myself away from the safe comfort of certainty, because of my love for Truth and Truth rewarded me"

In the illusion of time in the creative contrast of all that is, there is a harmonization of polarities and textures of realities that create the densities of experience. In these densities of experiences are the lives and through the lives run the time lines and they are layered upon by the Dimensions. Where the physical body exists, it is now predominated over by the spiritual and psychic natures that follow a path that is brought to you by choice and your choice is for the Ascension on the precipice of extinction.

Accepting alignment with ascended intelligences, given through beings within higher Dimensions, allows you to reach elevated levels of entrainment and energetic essence. As the Golden Light grows stronger your level of entrainment becomes attuned to the resonating vibrations of spiritual beings with gifts and guidance to be shared. The Angels are the higher intelligences who breathe in Light and Love and express Universal Oneness and Bliss. The Light of the Teachers of Light is connected to

theirs and we are fulfilled in happiness and unity.

There is a great deliverance for the body of humanity to grow into a new evolutionary paradigm and grow with the coming stronger Light. It has come to you now to know that you are in this Light and now you know that the world is being brought into alignment for further evolution of your conscious awareness and your Divine heart and your Infinite mind will flower.

Imagine for a moment that there is a Blue Sun that orbits a Golden Sun, the Blue Sun shines over to your home world. Your Golden Sun gives you power and enlightenment and so you seek to journey to this new awakening. The Blue Sun gives the angels the love of service and purity and in their being they provide all with essence and they heal vision and inspire peace and harmony. Imagine again the Blue and the Golden Sun and know that they are together and they are one, and now in your time witness the power of knowledge come back from the ancient times. The convergence of the time lines has allowed this and there are many correlations and corrections and the total ascension and evolution can be accomplished.

Bless the Wayshowers

The Ancient Initiation given within Awakens your Mission

The First Day

\*

Enlightenment in Oneness

Peace and Joy

Celebrate all Life

Be Grateful Now

The Teachers of Light

and the Angels of the Blue Sun

Light the Way

You are in the last moments of time where all that have believed one thing will be born to believe another, where they will now see that yes, there is a change, that yes, things will become different, that yes, the confidence and the belief and the faith of all who have ever walked upon the planet are now here to speak Truth, and in Truth there will be a significant, powerful realization that all is changed, and SO BE IT.

Spatial Orientation ~ DVD #GRS23

The Universe operates as a self-regenerating fractal consciousness where there is an unending out and an unending in of infinity. As it moves outward and inward, it moves in all directions and it is Omni-centric, from one memory to one experience, from the past to the present, from the present to the future. There is no sense of anything but a linear stream of time that is continuous and constant. So as time becomes compressed and seems to move faster within these same segments of hours, days, minutes, months, years and eons there is a dislocation of the logical consciousness of



the left brained analytical mind that cannot cope with the awareness of this faster movement of the quickening of time and the loss of spatial orientation.

As the course of time ends in this designated flow there is a reaction and a frantic movement toward a solution. The focus of humanity is to bring about an ecological transformation of the planet. The focus of humanity is also the completion a mission and a purpose to raise humanity's energy into a higher state of excellence.

In both cases it is contrasted with the function of life to become the antithesis of what is wanted, the mirror is becoming what is being out-pictured. The process of understanding this is to see past the initial point of view and look at the purpose. In following the Dimensional experience of the initiation point to the solution is always the creative function of the mind. The mind has the overall completed process in its conception. The seed knows what it will become. The point of Light is part of the Central Sun. There is a function of the Divine in every one. The openness of this holographic imaging process is to understand that all things work within a self-regenerating fractal consciousness, where there is an unending out and an unending in.

This is the process of infinity as it moves outward and it moves inward. It moves in all directions and it is omni-centric. On Third Dimensional levels there is a very linear quality to experience. It moves from one day to another day, from one moment to another moment, from one memory to one experience, from the past to the present, from the present to the future. There is no sense of anything but a linear stream of time that is continuous and constant.

So as time becomes compressed and seems to move faster within these same segments of hours, days, minutes, years and eons, there is a dislocation of the logical consciousness of the left brain analytical mind where it cannot cope with the awareness of this faster movement, the quickening of time and the loss of spatial orientation.

Heart of Now ~ DVD #GRS24

Conflict will continue to increase as the wars of time and space follow their course and their destiny so that it moves closer into the Now. As it moves closer into the Now, in unification of the single point of the understanding that the initiation was to move towards this point, to move towards the understanding of the Central Sun from the seed or root of our being as humanity started from a single construct of an Idea. It is now at a point where the earth, the solar system, the galaxy and the Central sun are all coming into alignment.

As this Point of alignment occurs and has been prophesied, has been understood, has been felt and has been seen, there is no need to battle between science, between religion, between politics, between societies, between races, between all beings of gender, of between anything that is divisive or creates a distinction, because in movement towards Oneness creates a completed being in the now.

We are never completed within the process of time and space, for time and space allows us to separate events, experiences, ideas and our being into elements that can be followed and expanded

upon. It is only within the center of being, within this present, that there is an understanding and a completion. In the world of politics, in the world of government, finance, the function of the world ecology, the economics of everything within each personal life, there is continuous conflict and confusion as in this time there is about to become a centered Oneness.

Many are finding this point of Oneness to be a pleasant and fulfilling experience as they drift within the acceptance and gratitude of this place of comfort. Many are in a place of chaos and confusion and conflict and the function of the past time and space events that have been chosen upon a designated design flow have become critical and have allowed for troubling situations to occur that cause greater and greater contrast and a push towards the center, a push towards the flow into the Now.

## 19-Galactic Doorway

Galactic Doorway ~ DVD # GR52A

The newest venture takes you into a creative consciousness becoming alive with revolutionary destinies. The compression continues as the streams become one and move into harmony with the Light of the Golden Sun.

Experience superior feelings, advanced thoughts and approach the Sirian Doorway so you may move through the Galactic Gateway and exist in new dimensional realities. In future events on your horizon you have accepted new realities of peace, of prosperity and the evolutionary awakening. Your existence within latent, undeveloped physical, mental and emotional centers is being transformed. The inner expansion within your being on all dimensions and through each Chakra occurred in the parallel dream and in the alternate universe. Accept that which is accomplished and is complete. Remove your disbelief.

In this holographic out picturing are the streams of energy engaging higher intelligence creating grid patterns in the expanding universe. The grids are managed by celestial partners; the Teachers of Light. The Dark Masters have held reign creating contrast established to discover alignment on the Central Strand leading to new paradigms. Awaken the Abundant Golden Life. Harmonize your energy with the highest consciousness.

This Third Dimensional layer of the universe requires communication streams upon linear lines of experience to establish channels for energy to manifest. Yoga has developed the pranayama of breath control and hatha yoga postures while the choreography of dance, sports, mathematics, language and art have developed similar topological patterns within the Second, Third and Fourth Dimensions of individual reality. The practiced individual disciplines quiet the mind and allow the kundalini, prana, chi, life force and spirit to rise up and awaken the cells of the body to the light from above and the pulse of power from below.

All is as it should be. Humanity is completing a growth stage. Universal evolutionary agreements were created following an ascending ladder of development. The primary ten dimensional structure of reality was set as the playing field wherein the design of humanity of physical individual reactive matter was imbued with divine conscious creativity. The goal of the progressive experiment was to set upon pure life energy individual streams with access to a universal information stream of consciousness that would become self-directed and a holographic microcosm of the greater.

On this evolutionary platform energy, life and intelligence are divided into three interdependent domains. The flow of light operates through each domain and is a mirrored reflection of each pattern in a unified field. The increase in energy increases life and intelligence in the same manner as the increase in matter increases the other angles in the equation. The universal expression is identical in the primal ingredients of this trinity of existence and every form in manifestation follows the details and replicates into infinite universes or infinitesimal particles following fractal geometry and holographic creation. Time and space are subsequent properties existent within particular dimensional fields in which matter operates

along physical laws of mass. In these linear particularized dimensions distance, speed and force determine relativity of perspective and subsequently position or locality.

In Higher Dimensions the concept of locality is considered in through the establishment of an increase in the angular expansion of the triangle of energy, life and intelligence. The Fourth Dimension operates in the field of the intangible where Quantum Physics functions without the laws of time space and mass. In the Fourth Dimension energy follows probability waves or creativity waves and life force conducts emotional intention and intelligence functions through inclusive receptive attraction.

The Fourth Dimension operates as a layer outside or beyond time and space and functions of physical laws do not apply. Their higher octaves are operational and expressive. The concept of particles of physical matter and physical laws are not applicable or within jurisdiction. Ideas of force, speed and distance have no meaning. The part that appears difficult to register to ingrained particularized consciousness is that in this illusion of probabilities there is a distinct set of qualities that set coordinates upon the network of this layer.

Qualities of energy are charged based around the passive field of negative space or dark energy wherein all that is produced is in opposite polarity to the physical space of designated particles. The positive polarized mental body finds variable awareness in probability fields of the Fourth Dimension as it is moving between nonsensical mediums. The laws of visible tangible pragmatic reality are contra-intuitive to the laws of the invisible intangible symbolic reality.

Physical reality holds separation by distance of particles that have mass which hold force and act upon them through immutable laws. The non-physical reality within the Fourth Dimension holds that there is inclusion by attachment of waves of energy that release emotion that express feelings and operate through mutable laws. The geometry holds as within the Fourth Dimension there are correspondents to force, speed and distance which are attachment, emotion and intention.

The polarization and energy in size and scope of developing conscious awareness were originated or created out of the stellar communication centers of light which function as the life stream. Stars create un-polarized light that communicates programs or codes, information that when added with potential undifferentiated energy and pure universal intelligence evolution accrues within individual receptacles or spirits of the threefold force. This occurs on the level of the Fifth Dimension in that the threefold force operates through Oversouls which are spiritual collectives of timeless beings. This realm operates as a medium such as a membrane which receives the imprints and pulsations of higher Dimensions which enact the prime creator's programs.

The Divine function of the Fifth Dimension is set to radiate dual time streams into the mind and heart of humanity. It is called the Golden Age for the golden light is from the highest of dimensions where white gold light is formed and created into the picture of pure spiritual abundance.

The Keepers of the Flame empower gold and golden Light with the intention of bringing forth a change within the system. Gold demands honor as it is the sacred substance of spirit within earth. Gold works with the blood energy of the human body. It acts as a superconductor between cellular genetic and spiritual cosmic energies for alchemical healing.

In silence the Keepers of the Flame have held onto the Golden Light and have watched the misuse of physical Gold as it has been possessed. The quantity of gold that you hold is not important as the earth knows its children by their blood energy signature. The reign of terror that is being forced upon those weakened by fear is that condition of the population guided by ignorance. When the truth comes then there will be the awakening to the golden Light.

The Galactic Golden Doorway is open. The ones who have waited for and found the portal open may enter into the Golden Light of enlightenment and alignment with higher expression and oneness with Ascended Beings of Light. You have sought the Golden Ring of Light and have seen it upon the horizon for you have climbed the mountain to see the world from above the valleys of confusion and despair. You have seen the southern sky and overlook upon the rising eastern light and the indigo western oceans. It is time that you awaken those who have slept and not listened to the ancient stories that foretold of this coming revelation. Those who have brought you to this point have done so that you may awaken on your own and it is your charge to do so with those who would follow your lead and message. The opportunity to allow the world to become the dream of the Golden Light is to allow the highest perfection to be realized.

The transition from the Black Age has seen greed, lust, fear, violence, death, conflict and secrecy. Oil and coal burns with the smoky fire of power and confusion. It has shielded the Higher Light and left the Children of Light soiled and poisoned by the taint of the filth covering of matter over light. The Black Age has brought to humanity a time where the race has tested and tempered skill, talent, desire, courage and wisdom. On the game board of life some members of humanity have chosen to attract dense desires and fight against the life of the flow. They are a Black Alliance, the cult of death in dark contrast to the path of Golden Light. The Wayshowers have come to be messengers of the White Light that moves with the flow of life.

From this day you will now see the end of the Black Age for the ones who dwell in secrecy can no longer hide from the truth and the expansion of the universe. The opening of the Golden Doorway allows each being to be presented with the wealth and abundance of intelligence and wisdom guarded by compassion and devotion to become realized within the framework of the divine.

The individual egos of Dark Masters have sought and obtained power by compromising their lives in the achievement of temporal position, safety, honor and are now lost to the path of the white light and are wandering in the wilderness. The message is not for them for they may or may not return, but the damage to their beings is not eternal, only that it has stained their character and their vibration is impure and filled with discoloration and static. The ones who have walked the lighted pathway are now entering the Golden Ring of Light, the Galactic Doorway and will receive the empowerment to be the wise leaders of the new world in the Golden Age.

Within the realm of the eclipses in September there will be an awakening of humanity through crisis and revelation. The crisis will be orchestrated by the Black Alliance to hold on to political temporal power while the revelation will come from within and be simple and assured. The earth is taking power over her gold and moving it into the hands of those who would steward her wealth wisely. The Age of Blackness of coal and oil has lost the energy of Destiny. Fictitious corporations and individual personalities have become parasitical vampires sapping the resources and energy of the planet. New light technologies are coming through gold, blood, silver and water. The metals of the earth and human bodies are Second Dimensional superconductors to ground and distribute into the inter-dimensional energetic array.

The liquid golden threads and waves of silver fluids flow in alchemical harmony with the

atomic, mineral, cellular, genetic, emotional, mental, social and ecological systems. The alchemical union occurs when feminine human, planetary geo-magnetic coils and masculine astrological electric radiant streams connect in Oneness. The Sacred Geometric Grids form the unified greater essence. Upon unification of energies the doorway opens as the alignment centers the Central Strand and Humanity synchronizes with the Universe.

Unified Awareness~ DVD #GR52C

Your consciousness is set upon a physical foundation with reality interpreted in that context.

Physical reality is a time/space linear particularized construction that follows the tenants of specific defined parameters within limited expression. Fourth Dimensional metaphysical perspective or reality relies on energetic content that disperses reality into invisible waves of energetic probabilities. Whereas the Third Dimension is solid, linear and chronological, the Fourth Dimension is circular, formless and synchronistic. These two Dimensions function in direct, reciprocal correlation. The Fifth Dimensional unifying interweaving threads of conscious awareness provides resolution of the opposite characteristics. The Third Dimension is the realm of concrete manifested things, the Fourth Dimension allows for unrealized invisible un-manifest waves of probability.

The Fifth Dimension is the eternal now of experience and the point of the power of the current through that the other two layers, streams, strands, perspectives of reality follow. The Fifth Dimensional realm is the ever present omni-centric expanding empowered Now and the fundamental point of sentient consciousness awareness. It is reality, the point of perspective where idea, thought, choice and experienced form manifests.

The Fourth Dimension allows freedom of choice, imagination and the embodiment of creation to exist within probability waves. The Third Dimension is the manifestation of experiential content on specific limited grid lines in space-time. The Fifth Dimension becomes that unified topological field where resolution of the disparate lower Dimensions occurs and where communicative connection is made with Higher Dimensions. The Fourth Dimension is where ego centered consciousness has access into the Higher Dimensions through dream and altered states. There has been a change within humanity where the egoic or lower conscious mind that operates rooted in the Third Dimension is now being raised into the Fifth Dimensional consciousness where its roots are universal rather than individual. From human perspective now the higher self is within rather than up. It is within into unity and oneness and then collectively it is up into Divine Consciousness. When the universal human is organized under the shared and telepathic collective consciousness then the singular and limited analytical consciousness must die and release control of the mental and emotional bodies. The ego has misunderstood the energy of source and comprehends an idea of the attached soul or energy body to the physical. The ego is a third dimensional temporal personality construct and is unable to perceive the higher energies associated

with a collective multi-dimensional oneness.

As time compresses and ends according to the agreement of higher intelligences of the Divine Plan, the frequency of experiences appears to rapidly increase in concentrated space. To the individual ego there is a literal changing of the guard where the power it once had is removed. The pointed

direction of expansion is raised up into the higher metaphysical Dimensions of consciousness that is exhibited in the Fifth Dimension. The change or pattern of movement is similar to shifting keys within a musical composition where the appropriate scale adjusts slightly to be in concordance with the universal flow.

The first key change is the movement from the previous dominant, the left brain centered analytical Third Dimensional patriarch power over nature to right brain feminine based dream-time of intuitive understanding and operation through pure emotion and understanding. The right brain movement into a new fundamental key changes to a melody of perceiving nature in harmony with intention and desire. This is the first step towards the telepathic consciousness of the Fifth Dimensional realm.

Mystical experience of empathic oneness will begin to occur within the timing of the Sixth Night of the Galactic Cycle of the Mayan Calendar. It will develop and proceed through that period into the first half of the Ninth or universal underworld. After the midpoint of the Sixth Day there will be given a series of codes to unlock and release energy to see from a non-localized focus of multidimensional identities. This will be the most crucial path to walk into the multidimensional conscious awareness.

As time slows down and ceases it relates to new understanding of what the Third Dimensional realm is.

#### Unified Awareness~ DVD #GR52D

What is being understood by your mental and emotional body is that the soul has incarnated consciousness into bodies. The soul is the energy of source and provides sentient spirits with individual

essence to live, be and create. This becomes the Multi-Dimensional aspect where you see past the 3D time lines and the 4D energy waves which are both manifestations of 5D Conscious Multi-Dimensional Awareness. From this point the awareness of the sentient being, mind or mental body is an operational construct in the Fourth Dimension and has relative components the astral, emotional and lower logical mind of physical sentience are coordinated.

The fundamentals of Sacred Geometrical Sixth dimensional patterns formed from radiated pulsations of

Seventh Dimensional vibrations establish primacy of energetic selection with the sentient Fifth Dimensional conscious awareness. The Fourth Dimension offers the variety of contrast and probability through the interweaving time lines that surge through the lens of the Fifth Dimensional focus connected into the Third Dimension and its attendant Dimensional foundations of the Second and First. When time slows down and stops creation focuses on enjoying the now of the Fifth Dimension.

In the highest physical Dimensions space/time is creative source energy that moves from infinite to finite. When space/time is infinite it exists as abstract grids, theoretical zones or mathematical coordinates. When space/time is finite it operates as localized gravity, concentrated dark energy and the void of nothingness. As the Central Strand, string or essence of energy creates within active interrelationship space/time curves to create spin, polarity, vibration and consciousness. Space/time is the essence of energy and matter.

When in interaction they spin and curve to become vortexes. These vortexes of energy are portals of time and space, being that they exist as scalable black holes and or points of Light. Each metaphysical dimensional layer operates within the framework of the space/time medium

topological fabric of the Fifth Dimension. In decreasing or increasing spin between energy and matter there is equalization on the platform. This is where Light exists as non-polarized unified energy that operates as both space and time or as the consciousness in the eternal now. Matter and energy operate as elemental foundations of the Second Dimension, particularized matter of the Third Dimension, emotional variety of the Fourth, unity and connectivity in the Fifth, paradigmatic patterns of the Sixth, radiant pulsation in the Seventh, soul intelligences in the Eighth and spiritual agreement of the Divine Plan in the Ninth. The Tenth and the First are divine singularities resolved through the mirror of the dimensional experience.

Dimensional planetary energy slows down through the concordance with the fundamental principle of the Divine Plan. Soul intelligences energize radiant pulsations to provide new opportunities, form, purposes that allow sentient beings conscious awareness to expand connectivity, emotional variety of contrast and enjoyment. In physical manifested realms the laws of attraction and separation manifest specific time line purposes and clothe reality into context with the building blocks of energetic essence.

The wholeness of the Mayan calendar is a collective agreement of the Ninth Dimensional Divine planners that created a landscape of source energies to open the Fifth Dimensional portal. A unified humanity can enjoy higher conscious awareness of Seventh and Eighth Dimensional collective soul agreements. Through each preceding age, eon or underworld the point of view is reality. In this reality the point of view is the awakening of a telepathic capacity that is a function of Fifth Dimensional Oneness. It removes the barriers of emotion and physical matter so that the Fifth Dimensional Oneness can be a coalesced vision. Matter is no longer a Third Dimensional barrier and emotion is no longer a Fourth Dimensional misalignment or a dis-ingredient. Unified multidimensional awareness becomes a catalyzing power to communicate intention into the Fifth Dimensional membrane of a spiritualized conscious creation.

These steps have been taken so that the spirits of the soul can be the point of higher light wherein all the lives and dreams that are experienced by the lower ego and astral mind are found to be held in a coordinated matrix. This matrix is where the soul can see the facets of consciousness operating in parallel with the series of experiences throughout all the time lines of expansion and experience. There is now a coming home to oneness so that there in continuity and appreciation for the contrast evolution

requires and the ascension of enlightenment that all beings operate within.

Way of the Real ~ DVD # GRS25

The University of Light combines the intuitive and analytical mind in working through a process of Multi-Dimensional reality. There is a necessary transition that needs to occur so that you may be able to begin this process of communicating with your higher self or your inner teacher. Opening the intuitive mind up is as simple as just talking to yourself. This process was given to you and you have the ability to do it. It gives you the opportunity to discuss things in a manner where you are in the way of the world there considered crazy, but the focus of this is you are communicating with your inner teacher, your higher mind. When you follow this pattern you will be able to activate certain dormant energy centers and physical bodies within your systems that are dormant because of the factors that have been shut down by your own conclusions and those of your life partners that you are working with in this world.

What is occurring at the present time is the increase of energy, the increase of electricity, the increase in intensification of Light and the compression of time. All these things are occurring at the moment where you are in consciousness. In this moment, this now, which is not a time, it's a place! It is the timelessness of the in between where the real exists. When you ask what is the real the answer would be it's not illusion. Illusion is the movement outside of the real that inner space which is timeless and eternal and has a consistency within it that is infinite on one side and very particularized and focused on another, the atman jiva atman. In your appreciation of this you get to see many other different examples of these sorts of things as you awaken your mind.

Now, in this conversation with you and with myself and with the higher mind that is unified through us, we are able to come together in a telepathic communication that is the foundation and structure of the University of Light. In developing the curriculum of this exercise it is to bring together your energy with the energy of the higher mind and the inner teachers so that you may begin to communicate in a way that opens up your receptive centers of clairvoyance and telepathy. Primarily all the higher sentient abilities will be brought into your awareness as you begin to awaken to these higher states.

These higher states of consciousness are coming just as a flower grows from a seed to a small plant, to a mature plant and into a flower. For now it is the time of the fruit and the fruit of consciousness is multi-Dimensional awakening through many different layers of the unified mental field. The mental field is also in part the emotional body. It is connected through the same stream of energy where the polarities between the mental and the emotional work together in a harmonic balancing. In the mind itself there is a hemispherical pattern where there are two different activities of the brain, where there is a left hemisphere and a right hemisphere. When thinking about the fact that there are two hemispheres and they have different activities you see the correlation between that and other polarities, light and dark, male and female and so on.

The situation that comes into your mind is, well what are these different hemispheres for? Why was the body created in this manner and with that what should we understand with the idea of having these different physical vehicles and these mental apparatus and the emotions that drive through them for different elements of our life? In awakening the inner teachers this can be a difficult process for some who find that they have been taught so clearly and consistently that any sort of mental activity that was outside of the normal framework was considered dangerous and something to be feared. Well this is not the case as there is plenty of room for communication within your mind and your mind is a unified field. This is the full layer of the spherical completeness of this expanding infinite Oneness that has no future and has no past for it is in the moment and it's always in the moment and that now moment is the now and that now moment flows.

Over the months and days to come you may venture more freely into this expanded energy field. It has power of creation to enable manifestation of your desires quickly. There is an increased energy that comes in this resonant wave field.

Play Time Matrix, Infinite Space Channels ~ DVD # GRS26

The messages continue from within to spark focus on the essential direction. The path of humanity moves towards the future from the past, from the dark to the Light, in the current of the increasing



flow of the stream. Humanity as a whole is given through the higher mind thoughts and sensations that bring wisdom to perceive core purpose and vision. Change is fundamental within space/time which creates travel and play. Space allows the essences receptacles, fields and Dimensions for consciousness, energies and entities to travel and play within

Play defines existence and travel focuses being in distinctive dynamic relationship. Time is integral to and separates being on the progressing spatial layers of geometric dimensions. Emotion is interjected to produce desire and the flow of energy to select coordinates of harmonic distribution and scalable expansion. Joy and bliss are emotional rewards to compensate and increase selections that fulfill central essential

identity

Increase, expansion and abundance indicate positive movement into synchronization with larger orders of evolution and consolidation into oneness. As being is designed to achieve harmonic capitalization, the stream provides assistance and support of choices that are compatible with its current.

The mental matrix creation of spiritualized engaged thought forms of individual soul matrix establish higher rising heart energies into the soul interactive associative harmonic. These components of geometry and triangularization are required to create the stream in alliance with the greater current.

The individual and soul group soul matrix that has been functional for humanity is being interactive with the Galactic essence of the third component of angelic manifestation. This follows a key order that holds a frequency to enable the chord to sound the seed of infinitization

Overall humanity has operated as reactive and individualized particles of matter functioning in physical space time -- and following Newtonian physics as a paradigmatic system. As heart energy has become infused with plasma up flow of galactic kundalini, the quantum soup has begun to boil with potentiality. The force of primordial emotion has required the directional path of the central strand to allow the polarities of wave and particles to move into the oneness of the singularity.

In third dimensional tangential reality the flow of time follows the channel of space where locality and temporal distinction are relative and individual. As the fourth dimensional physics of probability becomes layered with infinity, variety and contrast of the emotional field, two bodies co-exist in a dissonant vibration and create scalar wave entities or life forms. The physical particle infused with the emotional wave works in a marriage of space and time, so that temporality is depended upon spatial recognition.

When seeking to move through the portal between the two disparate dimensional vortexes, chaos suspends time and infinity destructs space. Space is matter and Time is Energy, and the two operate under the coefficient for the exodus of each other.

Establishing the next level of this process is to create the elemental strand that conducts life essence to complete the chord of space time and allow for relativity to bring forth the unified mind.

## **20-Sacred Blue Fire**

## The Emerald Heart~ DVD #GR53A

The Age of Piscean saviors and Arian demons has passed and the Age of Angels comes to the Tribe of Blue Fire, the Fires of Initiation. The Teachers of Light speak into the world, for they hold the keys that unlock the time codes of destiny. The gods and goddesses of this galaxy call the dreamers to awake and move with the fast flowing river of the heavens. The Wayshowers are feeling the increase of power and the acceleration of the flow rushing towards destiny and prophesy.

The Teachers of Light come to open the doorway so that you may begin to experience the Light you have called forth to empower the sons and daughters of the Blue Fire. The Emerald Heart brings together the spiritual blue fire with the golden yellow solar logos of the Third Dimension. You are at the entrance to the Emerald Heart where acceptance of the Blue Light and the Golden power becomes one in Universal Unconditional Love. Inside the sacred space of the Emerald Heart. The angels awaken your power of clairvoyance and telepathy. The Angels heal and forgive all who come into the sacred space and show the path ahead of the spiritual blue river of heaven to the Violet Temple of Ascension.

The Teachers of Light bring forth your special key and with it a gift that you receive as a sound, tone, frequency, light, an emotional feeling of the new realm where creation is yours instantly. There is a new light that is on the other side of the door. It is the Golden White Light of abundant Divine Essence. In peace and acceptance you have honored and invited and your request is answered with agreement and union. Within your heart know truth is everywhere, always, and abundance is given as you have created

that which you are, and you have always been divine by natural right. The dream of falling from grace was only a dream of being out of place and separated by a veil of forgetfulness. Now you remember, and you remember your Tribe of the Golden Sun, the Blue Fire and the Emerald Heart.

With the Star Regulas rising at sunrise on August 22nd, it will open the Galactic Emerald Heart and the Angels of Andromeda will initiate the Tribe of Blue Fire. The Eye of the illumination will shine the Light of Truth and heal the world. The sacred triangle is forming of Regulas, Arcturus and Antares. They are the Watchers of the North and West and the guardians of Spirit and Magic. The Arcturian Alignment brings in the energy of the Priestesses to guide the way through the doorway to Andromeda. The King, Priestess and Phoenix command transformational metamorphic healing. They have been called to bring order and the Sacred Blue Fire. The Sacred Blue Fire burns brightest and heals with the resurrection of life from death.

The Teachers of Light of the Grand Cross command the Eagle's destiny and the Phoenix's risen spirit. The Angel and the Lion awaken the Eye of the Bull to see the path ahead. The barren lands of Terra will be tilled with grief until the eyes of the warriors bury their swords in the sand. The land of destiny comes to awaken to the spoils of war. With the thunderous storms and hurricanes, the generals of men will lay down their swords. The blood offerings of sacrifice to the spirit of vengeance cannot be defended. The young step forth and speak the truth, as they are given the gift of wisdom. The Emerald Heart is held

in the sacred space of the Altar of Grace. Antares calls the armies home, as the warriors' wounds are deep and sorrowful. In remorse and regret, forgiveness is the request. Tears are wept for the brave spirits' death.

In purifying fires, the phoenix rises initiated. All is surrendered, in peace we awaken to the need. The question is asked, and the people grieve. The king is dead and the people remember: honor dispels evil. In deceit at the gate, the Dark Ones instigate terror in flames of the black fire. There, upon the monument, the grave is made for the hero who walks out of the Golden Sun. In the sacred space of the Emerald Heart, under the warm summer sky of the Dragons Gate, the feather of truth weighs

the Light of the Soul. The heart of the snake is tamed by the Messengers of Light. The unicorn flies over the unknown oceans, while the dove flies home. The Sun and the Gods are welcomed into the Sacred Healing Emerald Heart of Regulas. The Sword rises in righteousness with the Eastern Star of the Angel of Truth.

Aldebran, the Bull's Eye, shines the light of enlightenment and follows the Seven Sisters of the Violet Temple. When the Angel of the East speaks, integrity will be restored to the warrior's blood and the military commanders will abstain from killing and be courageous.

On the eve of judgment, all is given in symbol and reality. The apocalypse arrives and the world watches the guardians bring forth the final act. On the White Horse, the impostor conquered peace and leaves desolation in all countries. The hot breath of war follows closely, riding a horse stained with the blood of innocent children in the garden of the rivers. As the summer grows, a black horse comes in violence and greed.

There is famine for the millions, as the rich feed. Disease lives in the sky and in the sea, as oil drips from the sun, and the soil is corrupted by swine. The last horse, sick and dying, pale and cold from pestilence, arrives with Antares and the winter winds of night. In this year, the guardians come to take the will of the Dark ones to task and lead the Children of Light to a promised land. In spring the white horse of Fomulhaut, the Angel Gabriel, calls out to the others that the time has come.

When the summer approaches, the Angel Michael will bring the Sword of Truth to challenge the world to awaken to peace as war blazes in the East. The Red Horse rises across the world to presage the fall of the impostors. Then fall comes, with the Black Horse and Raphael to bring healing, while the Pale Horse waits for winter to come before it rides with death and the scythe. Your ears have come accustomed to our words and now you are being called forth through the eons to understand the stars and prophecy. The timings of the judgment are here and now. In the last hour walk forth as the day commands and be on the path in peaceful communion. The moment has arrived and now you are hearing the drums beat for war and the bells ring for peace. The Grand Cross spins and turns, and the riders awaken the sleeping to march towards the mountains.

In all of these symbols are brought forth the myth, legend, prehistory and purpose of humanity's awakening mind. The generals who command the legions are given the choice of life and death. They are brought face to face with honor upon the conjunction of the Sun with the Emerald Heart.

Sacred Blue Fire I ~ DVD # 20-02 GR53B

You are each called to your mission, as your purpose is known to speak forth with the Creative Blue Fire. Your world is your being and family. Terra is home and there is a promise that is given and known, that each child knows they will grow in strength and knowledge. Time has come to accept the power and be the rider of the sacred horse that flies into the heavens.

The spin increases the concentration of the Dark as it runs from the Light. The Teachers of Light radiate out brighter and brighter rays of cosmic energy which enlighten the path of all who walk with the stream of Light. The ones who have turned and move against the rays of Light see darkness and fight against it. They are lost in the face of the great waves of energy that will overcome their efforts and their selfish lives will perish soon.

The physical bodies are being raised in vibration which allows for quicker healing and faster demise. The immune structure is a Light body and holds the keys to the auric shell and the Golden

Ring. At each meal, with each portion of nourishment of drink and food, the body of Light grows or weakens.

There is an alchemy which is allowing your body to integrate the codes of the cosmic rays into your Divine microcosm of the grand system. Each breath you accept, breathe in and breath out in gratitude and appreciation for the Light of the air is energized with the prana of being. The air is filled with the blessing of pure etheric nourishment allowing Source Energy to circulate through every cell. With each movement in the dance, you are grounded into electromagnetic vibration of Terra. In the field of love and magnetism, radiate outward the Divine Light of Creative Intelligence. The ground of being holds all wisdom within the library of matter, and you know the codes and the keys. Communicate, and offer your electric spirit the ground of Terra as your home and firmament. In each vision your eyes open and speak out creation as the information is assimilated and brought into manifested form.

Envision, imagine, believe and see the form become the idea in perfect focus. The alliance of matter and spirit becomes the wholeness of manifested Light. With each emotion rise into your soul's desire, find the path along the path of blue fire. Be in the ascending bliss of this moment and the next. The heart space opens to provide comfort and pleasure, as you are fulfilled by the love of the universe. You are alive with Light and feel your being flower in worship of the Divine plan of the Goddess. Be always healthy in body, wealthy in life, wise in communion and blessed in spirit.

The markers of the great cycle through the precession of the equinox command the physical and spiritual evolution of all species. Calendars are arbitrary and secondary measurements of time, yet the movement of celestial bodies follow the coordination of Divine Intelligence. The universal time piece is the spinning cross that moves in reversal to rewind experience into awakened intelligence. The Swastika marks the roots of time and the Grand Illumination. The symbol holds the codes of awakening in time and space, as the X marks the spot of the eternal now, and the timeless nirvana of being. The polarities are resolved by the unconditional alchemical love of the Emerald Heart, where resolution is found on the ladder of heaven. The commanders of men shall bury their swords in the ground and return from battle to the homeland. The sacred horses shall ride four years together and one year alone, faster and faster towards the rising sun. Each day shall speak of history, legend and myth. Each night shall bring dreams, visions and spirit. You are the holy ones who show the path of the Four Kings of Heaven.

These are the stars of the cross and the lighted pathway. Open the Emerald Heart to hear the messages of your intuitive mind and say the words that bring emotion. The power of the Light is called forth. In the heat of summer, the star of the Whale will speak for Terra, and bring the healing rays of the soul and sun. The swords will burn blood-red and white-gold, so the Tribe of the Blue Fire may awaken.

Sacred Blue Fire II ~ DVD # 20-03 GR53C

We come, in this last hour of time, to speak with intention and promise, that your way is clear. It is time for creation to begin in anew ways, with new rays of light. Creators of the Golden Sun are here with the Ring of Light. We are here, and there is the multi-Dimensional truth to empower your actions. In freedom you are awakened, and you are the Wayshowers, who guide the Children of Light that come to manifest the New World. The Initiators are coming forth to give and give all that they own, have and control to the Children of Light, so they may safely guide the planet through this

passage out of time.

The timing is correct, for time is conscious awareness of the eternal Now. It is expanding sacred space for creation. The earth is a planet of deep and powerful activation of energy. It is called the Living Library for all the resources that are contained herein. You are the librarians who hold the codes, the keys and know the index to find all the elements of life within the solar system. There are so many easy and obvious symbols for you to see and understand. All languages hold these, and they are clear references that you can become aware of.

The Extraterrestrials are here to be part of the evolutionary creative energy of this Universe that is manifested within the planet. The planet earth, Gaia or Terra, has great wealth, energy and resources. Her body is a plethora of abundance that is shared, so that you may grow and expand into multidimensional beings of higher intelligence.

The body of the earth will change. Change is part of the world you live within and upon. This is not some new thought that no one has considered about before coming here. Change is why you have incarnated. The change is the exciting part of the journey, as now you have the opportunity to ride the waves of change and awaken.

It is time that you become aware of your part in this creation. The manifestation of your being is multi-Dimensional and exists on many layers of time and space. Each of these regions allows a part of your being to become a spirit with a mind and a heart, where there is thought and feeling connected to it, so that you become a sentient creature in these realms. Still, the strand that connects your manifestation of being to the other layers is unaltered by these connections to a time and space reality. The Central Strand is your collective soul, in that it is collective, because you are manifesting on multiple levels of being in different time fields, working in integral harmony.

Your sentience is being expanded from reaction to creation. In creation, you become a higher order being, wherein you create from intentional thought and feeling to desired contextual form, to manifested focused reality. The process follows the law of inclusion and the law of attraction operating within polarized dimensions. This is the method of evolution.

Evolution moves from lower orders of intelligence, action and creation, to higher levels of autonomous creative endeavor. Humanity as a species has the operational capacity to act as one and to act individually and autonomously, to create environments and to destroy them and regenerate them. Humanity and the singular human level of intelligence is increased by language and vocabularies that stretch into abstract infinities. The overall quantity, quality and expansion of human thought follows an ascending scale of development. The added use of telepathic interplay with logical awareness is your next step.

Sacred Blue Fire III ~ DVD # 20-04 GR53D

Awakening means seeing. It means knowing, and it means acting with the energy that brings forth manifestation. Ask for more energy each day, that you may accomplish your dreams and desires. Ask to know what you wish for. Align with those desires through the higher path and higher intelligence. There are no outer inhibitions to your creations and manifestations. These are illusions. You are walking through the dark visions of worry, confusion and hopelessness to passion, excitement and joy. The Universe is vast, open and allows for all manifestation to expand into infinity in every direction. The same is true of this realm of political, financial, social, and individual human life. Let your Heart Energy flow into the future like the beauty of a musical composition with the melodies that life appreciates and fills with emotion and ecstasy.

Find the synthesis in common beliefs and in the power of connectedness. There is in this place the Truth, which shall outshine all the problems being imagined by those of selfish agendas and fear. The Dark Ones are dark because they do not have energy. They push it away from themselves and they fight against it. Their Light is diminishing. You will see them disappear from your sight soon as they have no Light to shine. They are refusing to open to the energy that is coming into the system, and therefore will find themselves in a deeper and dark void.

The Light that is coming in is from the Shining Ones that you are, and you will continue to grow with the current of the new stream. You may feel empathy for the Dark Ones, but let them go. Let them go and let them take the fear that keeps them hiding their face from the Sun. It is time that you awaken and speak in love and kindness, and ask them to put down their weapons of war and ask them to come back to the Family of Light. There are so many that act as if there is a war, after war, after war. They create hidden plays and intrigue on every level. The World of Light does not act in secrecy or subversion. There is no deception with the Light of the Wayshowers. They speak out that they are love and they give freely their energy for it is replaced by more and more and more. The Dark ones hold back their energy and will face the lessening of their power, as without flow there is stagnation and degeneracy. The flow is overpowering and will wash away the stagnant pockets of life that have attempted to hold ground and not move away from this place. The desire for safety, in fear of change, is a symptom of this fantasy that holds evil and fear as precious.

Look into the eyes of each person that you come into contact with each day, each moment. Feel the Heart of each Wayshower and friend that you come across within the Family. Feel their Heart and ask them to know that you share love with them. You are here in the orientation of knowing the path of the Wayshowers. The design of the plan to create the global transformation into a World of Light is coming forth. It allows you time and protection in your venture, for it is always allowing you to grow beyond the dark, as the Light shines brighter and deeper into the Universe every moment.

When you awaken to the Light of the Sun, all shadows disappear as the Sun shines brighter and rises to its zenith. The Sun is this moment just rising over the horizon. A few dark clouds obstruct its' appearance and so there are shadows that are keeping many from seeing the Light. As the heat of the sun warms the sky, you will see through the clouds and the Light will shine directly into your eyes, and all the gloom of the past, which was held against the natural flow of the Light will leave and there will be comfort and new creation.

In this time of balancing, the Dark Ones who wish to stay asleep and remember nightmares in their emotional fantasies of conflict, enemies and catastrophes are held in nostalgic scenarios of victims and perpetrators. They are hurt and seek healing, not condemnation and attack, for it will keep them caught in their miasma and puzzled by the illusions within private labyrinths. Wayshowers awaken to see past the manifestations of thought-forms that have been created from the static of loss, fear and panic, and send to those of evil intent Light to awaken and be part of the Tribe.

The political and financial leaders of your world are caught in the dream of power. They only have the power of life for a few years in the physical reality, yet they act as if they are gods over the billions who live here forever. This is a strange and disturbed group that have felt empowered by the might of their own illusions. The heart of humanity will not be broken by the few who wish to use energy to inflict pain, pollution and disaster upon the children of earth. There is now a world of freedom that is opening to the billions who are to awaken and claim their freedom, and know they are the rightful heirs to abundance which is held with the earth.

It does not matter the power the elite few hold in your present time. Their possession of power of much of the earth's wealth is insignificant. There is so much more that the earth offers that there is no need to take what they have stolen from humanity. Let them have it, for it is only a small part of the ever-expanding abundance. There is no scarcity and no hindrance to your freedom. Do not

cower in fear of these elite few who wish to confuse you with their magic. Let your mind open to the Light of the New Dawn where abundance means abundance. It is not found in thinking of ways to manipulate fear and cause physical disease. The body of humanity can heal any sickness in any being at any time. There is no need to be fearful or look for a savior. The time of saviors is ended.

Hold into integrity your vision, and what you desire to create, and open to the Emerald Heart.

You are created powerful, wise and loving.

You are honored in the Tribe of Blue Fire.

#### Of Terra and Sol~ DVD #GR54A

Of Terra we ask for the peace that is our birthright, and wealth, which is our joy to give and be one with our neighbor in the Family of Light. The drama of the 21st Century seems to be too much to endure and it is only beginning to increase in heat, as the fire burns hotter and hotter. The Blue Fire is the hottest and purges and purifies into molten gold all the dross of the planet's crude and darkened friction. The lightening bolt strikes, and sparks fly as the days of the ending of time approach. Everywhere the eyes of the children of Terra awaken and see the Black Age of the Kali Yuga fall.

Turn your eyes upward and see the pillar of light descend to bring your alignment. The world around gravitates towards the center with each evil being thrown off into the void as the spin increases faster and faster. The children's merry-go-round is symbolic of the spinning vortex you are upon. At the edge, the centripetal forces push you into the horizontal extension out of balance and away from the center. You feel as if you are sliding off into oblivion as the spin moves faster and faster. In confusion and fear, you are finding that the spin swings every physical atom away from the center of balance.

Hold to your center and spin within and let the panorama of life and the dramas of wars, depressions, crime, violence, deceit, greed and conflict, see it being cast off from your merry-go-round. All is well within the center. Stay balanced and allow anything that is not of your higher being and future destiny of health, wealth and wisdom to fly away. Let it move out of your field. Let it move away from your playground. You understand that this center is not only horizontal, but a vortex that is spinning in all directions with greater force and speed. The spins of the sphere are sending outward from its sacred-space-of-the-eternal-now all that has existed in time and space and all that was destined. All lives lived and all lives dreamed are seeing the ideas that were manifested and those emotional empowered pulled out of your body so that the inner body of Light may be born. The great sound, the roar of the lion and the song of the Whale bring power to the open cave of the soul, wherein the heart of the Eagle is the Bull's Eye. In myth and magic, you are awakening to realize the time of change has come. Waves of change are rushing into your protected reality and no barrier can stop them from being seen.

The beings of other worlds and the memories of ancient lives come to be remembered and welcomed. This is the time of the mind opening to its wisdom and telepathic communication. Terra and Sol stream the Light of Love and the Love of Light into the portal of the dream of being. In clairvoyant understanding you are aware now that the gate is opened to the space within your heart. The center point of your being is found and there the spinning ceases and you see under the

canopy of existence your lives and your purpose. You awaken to the Light of your multi-Dimensional being and are now given the keys and the codes to creation. You are the creator of your world, when you are centered in the space where time does not exist in the point called The Now, where the flow of the Tao is balanced throughout all the Dimensions. Where the counter-rotating merkaba is stabilized and you are calm in motionlessness, silent in soundlessness, and in deep meditation of Oneness with everything.

From within comes your soul... that you have long known as your spirit's deepest essence.

Your soul comes from within, in this moment deep and abiding, calm and assured, divine and pure. The Light rises up from the unknown that you are, and you begin to feel the mystic presence of compassion, forgiveness and grace. Always you have walked on the shore of being, where the Divine Light is given to you... the way to know your own being. The reflection of time was given to you to experience the other worlds, where you could extend into being and see the contrast of existence, and set upon courses of discovery. There was always the risk that on this journey you could get lost and be lost for a time until you could find your way back to the family. It was known that as far as you could go, in whichever direction, there was nowhere where you could not be found.

There comes a time upon the wheel of destiny where the Family of Light calls for all to return.

You are the Wayshowers who seek the lost ones and bring them back into the Light of their being and show them the path home. There are no new journeys that are needed, for the path is always about joy and living in the experience of Divine creation. The Wayshowers are here to bring the Guiding Light back to Terra and to show this path to the dark ones who seek to hide from the Light of Sol. Sol is the guardian of this system and you are hearing the call of the Mother of Creation from the Galactic Heart

call out to the Family and call to bring them to the Golden Age of the Satya Yuga.

The multi-Dimensional mind is opening the portal of initiation. And it is within your sphere, in the center, where you are calm, collected and assured. Let the spinning stop and slowly turn with the wheel of fortune in harmony with the celestials. Move in harmony with the Galaxy as it moves in perfect alliance with the greater galaxies and the pull of the Universe.

Sacred Creative Energy ~ DVD #GR54B

The Spirit is that which is brought through sex, as you know it, the sacral energy that is moving up through the spine. This is the carrying of the Cross upward. From the Central Strand you carry each level of material manifestation upward. As you make sacred you make the planet sacred.

Your vulnerability is the key, for it is always vulnerable where there is a change. When there is a change, it allows for full and complete consciousness. It allows for consciousness to bring the Light of the awakened Christ through into your being. This allows you to understand the energy of sex and the energy of the sacred are the same. And they empower you to carry the Cross upward, and to become, and to breathe

into the mixture of the duality and the polarities, and to be found in the Oneness of Spirit.

Allow for each to come at their own pace. Allow for each to walk on the path of life. Allow for each to want this. It is not wanted by all to be awakened, yet. Understand that it is not required that all become awakened to the Christ energy. There is not a set number. The plan that is made is made with complete confidence that all will want this and all will come to this. And all have completed



this, in the future, and understand that they have the energy of the Christ within them. And it is in this circle of being, in this wholeness and Oneness of humanity, that all are One.

You have made the earth sacred and in your own presence to be here and to allow this to happen. From the ghost of your past, you have walked into the Light of your Heart. In this Heart you have opened the covenant. When you accept your emotions you will drive your mind into the spiritual. The spiritual is not always connected to the mind. This is the leap of faith, the energy that moves across the waters. Always Love, it brings about the completion of the cycle turning into duality to make sacred, to make whole, to make the sacrament, to involve, to roll over and to complete, to roll within and outward, to go outward to allow Infinity to release its' own coil of inward and outward motion at the same time. To bring the mind the concepts to be manifest emotion and to have it accepted. To accept emotion is your greatest gift to the Universe.

For as the Universe is based on love and wisdom... the will and power, the science and ceremonial order has been manifested in order for the basis of the Christ within to manifest through the Heart. This is the principle of the Self and this is the principle of the Seven.

The principle of the Seven is that each cell is a manifestation of the spiritual holographic ideal. Within this vortex, you feel the pull of the inward motion going counterclockwise. The vortex will sense the movement of the energy outward in a counterclockwise motion. Both of these manifestations are present.

This is the symbol of the Trinity, of As Above, So Below. But within the Center is always the Heart, and within the Heart is the Christ. And the Christ is the Teacher, and the Teacher awakens you to who you are...which is the Teacher of Light.

#### Higher Sensitivity

As the crisis comes to an end it is time now, it is up to the individuals of higher purpose and higher sensitivity to return into places of power through the secret passage of the heart, there they will bring magical powers and great wisdom. The black alliance CANNOT penetrate this space with their intellectual and technological grid based mental technologies, IT IS from the alignment of the heart energy and understanding the secret knowledge of the ancients that the world will be saved from the imbalance that has been

created

The followers of the dark masters will be guided to a lower dimension where they can evolve in an appropriate measure. There is stress and struggle to survive as in chaos there will be many levels find this creates the vortex of fear which keeps them from venturing out and they live in a miasma of discomfort and

change

It is for this reason that the sensitives come forth the Wayshowers the Lightworkers and all those who have power within their own being come forth to give healing and others then have the courage to align with the new energies and have the half mind become a whole mind. The Liquid Light is now given at this point and there will be a release of power of your crown chakra and in this moment the heart will open and the intelligence of Love will be known in oneness harmony and revelation will enlighten

your soul

The half mind will let go of its duality and the single vision of your heart will sound again in awareness and connection with the planet. You need only to imagine and visualize this Intelligence and Spirit coming into your body and passing through you to all that who cross your path..... and when you do this you have brought your mission to the Earth....

## 21-Pillar of Light

Pillar of Light ~ DVD # 21-01 GR55A

Chaos and Confusion are polarized and becoming the final conflict that was the prophecy in this reality. Your being is being raised in vibration by the power of increasing multi-Dimensional rays of Awakening. Everything you are doing is part of the process in your world, society and personal life. You have chosen and have found everyone in the world is being overwhelmed by the increase in information, energy and input in your life. When you are overwhelmed by the news, situations, crisis, dramas and even positive learning and experiences you may need to sleep and recharge your energy and Light Body. Give yourself the space to rest and come back with renewed vigor to be the Wayshowers and enlighten yourself and open the new doors of Awareness.

The codes implanted within your body are geometric sacred structures of the keys that open information systems that are part of the Languages of Light. In crop circles you are awakened to new geometric forms that focuses you to a global paradigm shift. Each one is a key whether made by humans or extraterrestrials it does not matter. Each message in the media, life experience, news event or dream brings information necessary at the moment as a crossroads of energy and information. There is magic held at the crossroads of communion with the currents of energy.

The level of emotion and mental vibration coordinates the energy streams of sound and Light. You are each learning how to move through experiences by changing the information streams of sound and Light. You are creators of strength of tone and flow of melody. Your information streams are purposefully communicated and intentionally aligned within an experiential content and contextualized within related energy fields of beings attracted to your Light.

Your body is a multi-Dimensional instrument that receives and interprets vibrations of sound and Light and then radiates and transmits co-created energetic information streams. You are all channels that are connected to vibrations and frequencies from many worlds, dimensions and realms. Everything that you do is the energy modulations where you bring energy streams together in communion that birth harmonic interplay. Telepathy is higher frequency communications that operate through non-physical inter-Dimensional modulations above lower stable level linear physical vibrations. Sound intensifies through octaves and through harmonic increase following geometric melodic circular and spiraling patterns.

Multidimensionality brings together the union of the male and female incarnations of the Twin Flame design. The vibrations of the energies within your being are coming into harmonization as you move closer into multidimensional telepathic awareness of your separated spirits. The Twin Flames are balancing their power in the outer world and inner world. The white Light calls both to synthesize in collection and meditation in the Shining Light of Oneness.

In the history of the world the male vibrations came into power five thousand years ago with the beginning of the national cycle of the Mayan Calendar. In the land of Sumer the transition in society was managed by beings who sought power of emotion. The law of separation was invoked and

guided conflict between men and women. These beings who held desire to raid emotional bodies of beings of Terra created turmoil between the races, religions, cultures, sexes and the intuitive and analytical mind. The schism between the Twin Flames of male and female dis-empowered both.

The new vibration requires that the intuitive mind and the analytical mind be harmonized. The frequency of Love is empowered by Light. When love is brought into your life the higher Light frequency can be utilized. There is an increase from the Central Sun, the Galactic Heart and from the center of the spinning cross of the great tree of the core of the galaxy. This energy breathes into you Higher Light which is to elicit love from the center of your being within the cave of your heart. You can feel the energy spin through your being and you awaken when you love more.

Let the Light of the mind inspire you to become informed and connect with the multi-Dimensional infusion of the Prime Creator's Light that is the source of All That Is. The light of cosmic energy that emanates from the center of the galaxy is the Creator's energy. You are to awaken to the reality that the heart of the galaxy is the loving, powerful, creative, blissful joyous Light of the universe.

The science of the world sees the center of the galaxy as a monster black hole that devours stars. The concern for the ignorance you have concerning your universe is only diminished by the humor we enjoy as we know you will see through your misconception and awaken to know the Grand center has nothing but Divine Love emanating from the center of each galaxy. Love is the creative power behind the universe and Light streams forth into the mind of your being to see and be Love.

When you connect with the Love frequency you begin to extend it to all levels of your multi-Dimensional self. Your being and everyone that you share existence with is creating a massive healing that will completely alter your reality and bring you into joy and you will resonate with higher frequencies in a vibration of ecstasy. When you connect with the Love frequency you begin to extend to all levels of your multi-Dimensional self. In all cultures of your world you have the knowledge of the Pillar of Light. It is the shining light of the portal into the other Dimensions of your being. You are to center within the Pillar of Light and let it spin around you in counter-rotating fields that create the inter-Dimensional doorway.

The prana-yama of breath control activates the spin as it empowers the emotional Light body to enlighten the encoded filaments in the genetic, atomic and etheric body through conscious awareness and emotional sentience to heal the body. Healing and spinning the energy centers of the body in harmony is holistic health and this is the holy body of the risen being.

Bring oxygen into your body and allow a cosmic acceleration of energy to carry your mind through imagination and emotion into the higher multi-Dimensional experience. Breathe, hold and feel the ground of your being center with the earth as your body harmonizes with creation. The oceans, the lands, the stars all move with your energy as the blissful power of joy creates life from Love into Light and from Light into thought forms and into your manifestations.

CrsIa Prsma ~ DVD # 21-02 GR55B

Allow the alteration of your state of consciousness to accept reality as manifested from Love and Light. Give to yourself the nourishment of fresh water, pure food and neutral thoughts of enlightened consciousness. Let the dramas of the world disappear from your world. Value the earth and experience the beauty of each day and night as it passes with your blessing. Absorb the experiences and the gifts of each moment, then your purpose and wealth will be assured as the energy harmonizes with your direction and is grounded in your reality.

Allow the probability, panorama of expression to pass by without judgment and accelerate through the possibilities, choosing as a Master frequency you intend to practice inside to be yours. More data, connections and coincidences will arrive in your world and in these surges of information you see them and merge these requests into action and direction. It is for you to decree what you wish to hold in your being and what you wish to manifest. As you ground your being with the earth you will find and make home. The acceleration of your multi-Dimensional being requires that you find the access and hold the Central Pillar of Light of your being so you may ground to the earth the stream of energy you have invoked.

There are great surges, waves and pulses of cosmic and multi-Dimensional energies of higher intelligence and Divine Love coming into your world. If one is out of balance with the energy it will cause great distress until they become balanced and willing to receive it. You must learn how to handle your multi-Dimensional self and communicate in many realities. Your natural environment must become static free and pure and harmonious to keep from falling into traps of discord, conflict and confusion. Ground yourself by connecting to a spot where you can hold energy of Light and Love. Sit and meditate on the ground of your earth. Be in nature and stand or sit next to a tree, sit in the sun, put your feet in water and feel your connection to the elements and the heart of the earth. Feel the vibration of her being as a resource that holds the knowledge of the universe.

You are here to enjoy and experience new dimensions of bliss, joy and passion. To experience this connection ground the energy and information your desire into the earth. She wishes to accept your energy. When you understand the Pillar of Light you feel the tunnel, conduit, pathway, doorway, of energy that allows you to be a channel for enlightenment, healing, awakening and information. You are a vibrational being that holds the frequency that carries the waves, pulses, streams, radiations of energy, thought, Love and Light into creation. When you know you are being given information, healing or uplifting energy, funnel it like a pipeline into manifestation where it can be received and grounded. Then you begin to understand you are a multi-Dimensional expression and connect with another part of your being that is communicating through the interconnecting field of consciousness. Let the multi-Dimensional consciousness filter into the earth and you will be part of the stream of creation.

Trust your emotions and make a declaration that they are good and that they take you to sacred and wonderful places and that they are understandable. When emotions are released see how they align with creation and what they do to your awareness. Emotions are energy streams that open doorways into your other awareness. Direct and control their frequency along The Pillar of Light. They are part of your instrument and you are able to modulate them so that you can get to understand the core of your being and connect with higher intelligences. In your body you hold the keys to awaken by releasing the blocks held in your tissues. Connect to the earth with your bones and resonate with the deep old stones so that you may understand the story of the world you create. All is vibration, spin within the Pillar of Light!

Bridge of Light ~ DVD 21-03 # GR56A

Within the Pillar of Light spin into creation the stream of energy called the Central Strand like a thread that connects energy fields of the layers of the Dimensional bodies. Recall and remember the path of return and your higher spiritual conscious awareness will blossom like a flower.

Stages of awakening occur in the field of experience for those who have chosen the plan to channel Love into Light. Light communicates information through downloading symbols, feelings and intuitions into your vehicle. The next step is for Wayshowers and Lightworkers to walk the talk of

creation. All the clichés, promises, schemes and desires of the egos are being dismantled. The schools, groups, liaisons, clubs, secret orders are being revealed so that they can be returned to Oneness. The energy of the physical body operates a dual pattern of electro magnetic and magnetic interplays. Polarity allows for reflections of source energy to act within mediums termed dimensions, layers, fields, or realms that are indicated by laws, parameters and levels of interaction that produce a third component which correlates to the given Dimensional energetic paradigm. This expression combines the two streams of source energy into the Central Strand energy of progress, flow, desire and/or manifestation.

Dimensions, planes, underworlds, heavens, mansions, realities or worlds are created by the polarized participants acting in co-creation within the zone allowed by Source and the plan of higher intelligence. The science of connections by bridges crossing over the gaps is a magical process of interacting communication. The new paradigm at this juncture within the Great Plan is designed through the Pillar of Light. The Galactic Aura is the Golden Ring of the Oversoul that shines outward a celestial corona of Rainbow Light held within Oneness of the White Golden aura of the Universal creation.

The transition of human evolution, both minor and major moves through the ascending scale or ladder from reaction to creation in a path of circular spherical Oneness of being. The Alpha and Omega as a zero is the end and the beginning. It is the primal number from which the womb of all creation creates life. Cultures are mired milestones upon the path of humanity's developing conscious awareness. Polarity induced contrast of each civilization's rise and fall that acts as reflective points to bring awareness of the tangential path of karma. The law of action and reaction moves spirits into recognition of Oneness and resonant healing. In resonance the Heart chakra opens and holds space for the incoming energy of the Soul to awaken the mental spirit to higher consciousness.

The energy fields of Source are being empowered by the Pillar of Light to inform, communicate, educate, awaken and enlighten the spinning centers of the chakra in a consecutive order of acceleration which allows for the achievement of graduated conscious development. Each step in this Dimensional incarnation operates within the constraints of the Law of Attraction and karma. Streams of strong new cosmic and spiritual energy radiating to the planet is creating discord to those connected to old forms of thinking. Creation is increasing in energy within each moment. For those who are off balance because they are off center it is causing distortion, static, fear and conflict relative to the degree of separation. Grounding and centering within the Pillar of Light is becoming all the more important as with the health of the body demands in times of stress and evolution. Energy is spiritualizing substance and raising the consciousness to understand the purpose of the design of the solar system and galaxy.

The purpose aspect of will of energy follows the conscious awareness of its Oneness and connective streams of the energy of Love. When considering the process of spiritual evolution in these incarnations it is important to follow the stream of energy from pure resource exhibited by the creative plasma of blood and power of the feminine creational vortex. Through the process of birth, creation is imbued with consciousness that grows into awareness and follows the genetic strands of primal desire for creative expression.

The radiations of Light that are both reflective and luminous are being absorbed into waves of energy and pieces of information to assemble life forms as vehicles to experience variable contrasting free existences. The masculine principle of expression expands consciousness, operating in the physical through the cerebral spinal fluid that streams energy to explore, select, choose and assimilate more of the plethora of manifestation through incubating imagination, intellect and purpose for following the underlying mission of the universe to grow and expand creation. The masculine principle of Light radiance generates will force to direct, control and power and develop

end of purpose and mission to usage of feminine principles of resource, abundance and fertility. These processes are carried out in a polarized manner of the cosmic dance as the two join periodically as they engage in a world of vibration, attraction, separation and evolution.

Through the lower planes of the process the dance moves from conflict, competition, dominance and chaos to peaceful communion and harmonious free interaction. The energy of Light raises the vibration to such an extent that humanity interlocks with the cosmic forces of evolution into allotted placements and prepares for ascending energetic impulses that ground the electro-magnetic magnetic poles into the Pillar of Light.

Rainbow Bridge ~ DVD # GR56B

The Pillar of Light is a central stream of energy through which the energy of Love manifests and provides the push pull to bring harmony and Oneness to the polarized essence known as Energetic Light. Luminescent Light exists in a Fifth Dimensional timeless zone of Blissful Oneness. The experience of pure white light of Blissful Oneness describes the beautiful communion of spirits returned to the soul and the soul's union with Source. This can be called the Fountain of Love. In reaching this level of Love there is an understanding of the Galactic aura expressed as the Gold Ring.

Once the completion of the circle of Light is complete it is your purpose to build the Antakharana, the bridge of Light which is contributed to by all the chakras and so it is layered within the frequencies of emotion and color. It is first built upon the mental plane by choosing emotions, thoughts, forms and manifestations that assist in raising the vibrations in each of the colors within the chakras. The vibratory fields of each of the chakras are to be raised to touch white Light and be in concordance with higher intelligence and the Divine Plan.

As this is done there will begin to be seen around the being a gold aura which is the Gold Ring. The Pillar of Light is the pathway of return as it is the Rainbow Bridge. It is the Antakharana that is connected to the Central Strand that crosses the Galactic Heart and the Wayshower becomes the path of return. The bridge is not physical, nor a path, nor a way. It is a connection between spirit, soul and Source with a will, love and intelligence of All That Is.

In self-realization the bridge is found in the simple path of entering the Anahatha or Heart chakra and finding the Oneness of being. The image of the Circle of Life of all colors that form a rainbow spectrum centered by the emerald green light of the heart is where the heart grounds all beings into the rhythm and the path of return.

The path across the bridge is through honesty, sincerity and balance. In each they follow the principles of use of the power of will, the truth of love and the clarity of intelligence. Humanity is connected to the life thread of the Central Strand by the Sustrama which gives individuals Light and spirit to the being through the Crown chakra. Humans who live only in the head are disconnected to the soul's heart connection and do not feel the emotional resource that guides and directs them on the path.

The foundation of building the bridge of self realization is grounded and centered by pure emotion that directs the spirit to the soul. The creative process of building the Rainbow Bridge begins when the mind uses creative imagination to express service on the physical plain. Service focuses on raising the level of civilization and culture and improving living conditions in the world. Upon achieving higher standards of living there is the dedication to serving a higher plan through obtaining knowledge and understanding. Desire is directed toward the beginning of spiritual and educational

pursuits. The physical becomes of less importance to the bridge builder and the desire for realization becomes paramount in life.

In this moment there are many pathways as humanity traverses all the varieties of experience to come to the point of awakening the intuitive faculty where the soul begins to communicate through a direct link with the manifested aspects of soul. The astral body begins to reflect higher consciousness as it clears and purifies itself to harmonize with the higher Light. Then the path of return is followed as it is created with every step into trust and faith of Divine energy of spirit that seeks to express the inner Light of soul. The Higher Light and the Inner Light blend with the Central Stream of being to cross the Galactic Rainbow and achieve full realization and peace. This is the Perisana, the internal moment of Cosmic Bliss that is the Enlightenment and it is fulfilled through the Gold Ring.

Blue sun Solstice ~ DVD # GRS27

In the illusion of time in the creative contrast of All That Is there is a harmonization of polarities and textures of realities that creates the densities of experience. In these densities of experiences are the lives and through the lives run the time lines and they are layered upon by the Dimensions. Where the physical body exists it is now predominated over by the spiritual and psychic natures that follow a path that is brought to you by choice. And your choice is for the Ascension on the precipice of extinction.

Accepting alignment with ascended intelligences given through beings within higher Dimensions allows you to reach elevated levels of attainment and energetic essence. As the Golden Light grows stronger your level of entrainment becomes attuned to the resonating vibrations of spiritual beings with gifts and guidance to be shared.

The angels are the higher intelligences who breathe in light and love and express universal Oneness and bliss. The Light of the Teachers of Light is connected to theirs and we are fulfilled in happiness and unity. There is a great deliverance for the body of humanity to grow into a new evolutionary paradigm and grow with the coming stronger Light. It has come to you now to know that you are in this Light and now you know that the world is being brought into alignment for further evolution of your conscious awareness and your Divine heart and your Infinite mind will flower.

Imagine for a moment that there is a Blue Sun that orbits a Golden Sun. The Blue Sun shines over your home world, your Golden Sun gives you power and enlightenment and so you seek to journey to this new awakening. The Blue Sun gives the angels the love in service and purity, and in their being they provide all with essence and they heal vision and inspire peace and harmony. Imagine again the Blue and the Golden Sun and know that they are together and they are one. And now, in your time witness the power and knowledge come back from the ancient times. The convergence of the time lines has allowed this and there are many co-relations and corrections and the total ascension and evolution can be accomplished.

You are in the last moments of time where all that have believed one thing will be born to believe another where they will now see that yes, there is a change, that yes, things will become different. That yes, the confidence and the belief and the faith of all who have ever walked the planet are now here to speak Truth. And in Truth there will be a significant, powerful realization, that all is changed. And so be it.

Now = End of Time~ DVD # GRS28

As you begin to understand many of these things you question the concept of intelligent telepathy, that telepathy comes from an individual or a being outside of yourself, the idea that the extraterrestrials, the higher intelligent beings, those who have existed longer, or have gained higher intelligence through some manner or another have a power that can be communicated to you in ways in which you are unaware of.

It is similar to the idea of a broadcast system such as a television where some individuals are able to watch the television because of their proximity to its sound and video. In the same way when an individual reaches a state of consciousness or a position in that manner near to a higher intelligent being or a higher intelligent broadcasting collective there is a signal that is sent that can be received by this individual when they allow that to become part of them.

The Third Dimensional world is veiled from this recognition at the present time because it is further up the tributaries or up the branches of these rivers so it does not see the confluence at the shore of the ocean or at the mouth of the river. As this comes into focus for you and you realize that the system operates in a very large universal scale you will become clearer to those seeking to understand and know what you have seen, what you have come to see and know through this communications channel.

Where is this information coming from, is it through a portal, is it through a being, is it from within, is it by the education of a spiritual teacher? Is it processed through mechanical or technological means, through a higher dimensional advanced technology? Or is it a personal communication from an invisible entity? All of these questions are quite interesting and they bring about a question that includes – Are these individuals from another time or are they just from another space? The answer of course is they could be from another time and space altogether. And they could enter through the folds of this reality and follow through portals and leave messages to those that they wish to speak with.

In the clearest example of this, as understanding your sovereign center as a soul, as many apertures or points of perspective that are considered spirits or personalities that have a piece of a soul that is awakened in a Now point and that Now point is where that consciousness is centered. It is very evident that you have a Now point and in this now point you would not consider it to be the same as another individual's Now point. But to notice that you actually do exist in the Now and that in this Now you are fully and completely conscious and that Now moves and rolls and changes from time to time, from moment to moment, from space to space, you see a continuity that exists. And in this continuity you still see the fact that you are part of a larger whole of many, many now moments by many, many consciousnesses. So there is an awareness that there is a now moment for each of these consciousnesses and with that you are struck by the understanding that these consciousnesses have life. And with that life they are significant and they have a placement within the universe. And they have a continuance within the universe, just as you do and so whether that continuance, that it is something that you will be able to verify through physical presentation is not apparent.

It is not apparent how you can verify this now moment of another individual, whether you recognize it through a logical means of touch, taste, smell, sight. It is not apparent how you can determine if the individual now that was existing for an individual that has left your apparent vision and perspective still exists or not. It is wrong to assume that since you are unaware of their existence or unaware of another being, an extraterrestrial or someone across the planet exists. To become aware of your now is your prime focus for it opens you to your center that is within your own being, and within this own being your life is held and that life exhibits itself by producing Light. And this



Light is your communication stream that goes out from you to put together the visions that you will see the plans and perspectives that will be created from your present thoughts.

This is part of the process of creation. To understand creation all you have to do is see it for a simple process of moving forward through time on the layers of space. In each layer of space there is a new texture, a new creation, a new manifestation, a new thing that acquires your attention. And in that space you bring time with you. You are time carriers, wherever you go you take time. In that way you are the creators of time because time is your being, time is the now, time is the wave of life that moves through space. Space is the holder of your energy and time is your energy.

## 22-Children of Terra

The download of this information is for you to learn the awakening to enlightenment. Wayshowers are feeling energy surges that tell them to be centered and hold to the Central Strand as closely as possible. The closer in alignment with the center the more joy and bliss is experienced. Be in alignment now as the intensity of the stream grows more and more powerful. Experience a lift-off of your body as the Root Chakra gains more power from the Heart and Earth and its connection to the Sun and the Galactic center.

Listen as the Teachers of Light speak from the collective soul of your being. It has always been time for awakening to Oneness and in Oneness you feel the river of bliss, joy and the life of heaven. The stream flows unhindered through your being. This is the time, now, and now it is here for you to awaken and feel the stream flow and ride the wave of Light into multi-Dimensional consciousness. Feel in this moment called Now and know that the awakening occurs in this moment. The energy within your frontal cortex has increased as the Third Eye is opening with electricity and cosmic magnetic energy. The breath work of Pranayama is important to hold your center. Balance and breathe with the pulsations of the galaxy as it streams a stronger vibration into your Heart center.

You are one of the Wayshowers and know that the feelings that are coming through your body are aligned with higher purpose and in service of the greater whole. You are one of the Wayshowers and know that you are to give out as much energy as you receive and you may be increased and achieve the higher step in the Ascension.

In this Ascension you leave the various sensations that attract and separate realities to become neutral and alive in blissful joy of enlightenment. At the Solar conjunction of Regulus a new seed is being planted within humanity. This is the seed of the new humanity in the Galactic cycle bringing ethical and tribal unity. The energy that comes forth through the highest point of Leo attunes the Emerald Heart of the Lion and the golden purity of honor. Leo holds and commands the emerald magenta tonal frequency of pure electromagnetic balance and harmony of the Fourth Ray through the harmonic entrainment with the Second Ray influence of the Sun and Jupiter. It is the Fourth Ray of harmony through conflict that is finding balance as the energies of purification come to energize the Leonian point of the fixed cross. In the summer Antares and the Scorpion guide humanity through the mysteries to the Galactic Center. Awakening within the sub-conscious or the southern hemisphere is the reversal of polarity and the increase of the power of will, wisdom and intelligent activity rises in the Third World. Strength and fortitude in the lion's breath roars from his mouth to make the eagle shake and fly in the knowledge - the king is awakened.

The Eagle's wing is weakened and the Eagle is molting which leaves his body vulnerable to attack. The Lion protects the white eagle from the serpent and the primates who are poised to kill in cold

blood and revenge. The noble lion leads the pride in the power and honor of the Emerald Heart of Regulus. This is why through the recognition of unconditional love and celestial wisdom the Emerald heart of Regulus comes to be heard above the little wills of men who seek their egos bidding. From the point in time upon the shining forth of the Emerald Light that comes with the conjunction of the star of Regulus there is the Heart opening and the Wayshowers are called into action.

The Now is held within the Sacred Heart space and can be nurtured by passion and watchfulness of the king. The Goddess of Andromeda follows the path of the Serpent Holder, the Divine Magician. In metaphor the messages move beyond the rational understanding of the mind that wishes to control the process of enlightenment and always be on guard to decide the choice of being. It is through giving up of the mind's desire to consciously know and choose the path that the path opens with clarity and joy.

You have walked on this path and have not questioned the journey. There have been times when it was filled in stress, confusion and questions as your mind fought to stay in recognition of the path and sought to look ahead and see where it leads. The Gold Ring leads around in a circle of awakening where there is within it the Oneness of enlightenment. The mind wants to hold the reigns and direct the path and this cannot be for the mind uses the past to direct the future and does not allow the silence of the heart to guide the spirit to the soul.

Here we are in the final stages of Awakening as the heart opens and the bliss and joy rises to bring the feelings of enlightenment. It is not time to let go of the mind but it is time to allow the inspiration of the intuition to choose the path ahead. In each step there is a teacher that guides you to the next point. You are the one that asks and you are the one that listens. You are the Wayshower of your own being and all those that see you as the example of enlightenment. Choose to be that example, awakening and walk forward into the awakening, straight and tall, clear, and present the future as your vision sees it. And so you are the Wayshower and the one who leads into the Golden Age.

Children of Terra I~ DVD 22-02 # GR58A

Wayshowers you have entered the time period of the sacred Now of transformation. This is the time of harvest where Terra calls you to produce your creation. On August 22nd the fullness of the harvest will be known. It is at this point the honored, those who have been of service are distinguished in their giving and will receive the rewards of awakening. The selfish, careless and the deceitful will receive what they seek in justice and direction. The value of the world has been taken and used in conflict, chaos and selfishness and so justice will come with a strong hand to redirect those who have pushed against the will of the Greater Being. Those who have corrupted their will in defiance to the Grand Plan will suffer until they return to the way of the flow and the path of creation. Terra has her way and her patience in bringing balance, yet when humanity is ripe in consciousness the time is now for harvest. This judgment comes from the awakening energies as collective co-creative power. Source energy manifests in agreement with Sol and Terra.

All that you have thought is created within as a thought form that will surely become a manifestation and together humanity dreams and co-creates into existence Love and Light of the world and the sun. It is time to dream of the New World opening into balance and harmony. Revenge and distraction of seeing kings of the earth battle for the resources of Terra's body is over and passes into forgiveness. Men of greed and desire are to pass away and fall into the great river and be taken under within the current that always flows. The way of return through the Pillar of Light into the Emerald Heart of self realization awakens you to the next realm of your expression.

Manifestations of energy systems, pure nourishment and divine intelligence give humanity strength of conviction to be of a higher path of ethics and clarity. The Heart of the Lion is opened up by the power of the sun. Warrior spirits of the Wayshowers protect and lead the family of Light and raise their swords up in honor, consideration and respect for the Light of Truth. The great sword cuts away the blocks that entangle the masses in the chaos and confusion of terrorism by the few. The sun's light dispels darkness and brings life to Terra.

The life is always sure and true in the stream of the Sun's energy. There are no shadows from Soul for the strength of the Light is Source's essence and all that is. Light radiates out in Divine Love and is given unconditionally. Ask for peace, prosperity, harmony, abundance, safety, enlightenment and unity. Ask for the blessings of creation to manifest beauty and perfection. In the news and everywhere is experienced the evidence of reality that shows disasters, changes, troubles, war, conflict, deceit, greed, pain and fear. In your seeing you are aware that these are the things of knowledge of the temporal reality that gives your heart sorrow and your mind heavy thoughts leading to despair and judgment. It is not for you to experience these things if you are in alignment with the Higher Light. You are awakened as a creator of your reality and in your creation you are in harmony with the good that brings abundance, prosperity, health, peace and joy. The path that leads to joy is followed by your heart. Your mind turns and looks back upon the adventures of those who trust what was and attempt to return and face the unstoppable power of the flow as it will eventually persuade them to follow the ascending lighted pathway. Let the mind feel the energy of the heart grow stronger and more sure. In blocks and problems, conflicts and imaginations there is pain and hurt as some of humanity tries to set a course against the flow and remake history that has been experienced.

The past was given and it is gone into the deep with your memory in the vault of knowledge. There is a great well of passion held with the experience and there also is a powerful stream that fills the well with the coming future that is known by intuition, prophecy and expectation. Let those who stop and stand against the flow feel the power of the waves of change. Call to them but do not turn and look into the past. The creators of the new age are the Initiators. They are the same and all are here in the capacity to bring forth the world of Light. Ask for and believe in what you are to accomplish and do not give any power away to those who would loudly proclaim their dominance. Dominance through force, power, finance and/or policy fades as the will of society becomes aligned with the stream of the Light. The world and the family of this shift will find those who have sought to hold power and they will lose it, those who have gained through loss of others will feel pain, those who have demanded more for themselves from others will feel and receive less from source as they block the flow.

In all nations the great turning of the wheel will move the Family of Light closer to the heart of love in sharing, giving and receiving abundance. The warriors will lay down their guns and swords in remorse and sorrow. Their eyes will be filled with tears and every feeling of the victims will be born within their bellies. Presidents, ministers, directors and officials who have lied shall feel their minds burn with fire and their hearts grow cold with death as their days of power are ending. In service the vanguard of the Family of Light comes as angels to heal the sick. They come with helping hands and open hearts from every sector of life to heal. The service of healing the body and the Children of Terra is the path of enlightenment. Desire for her wealth has no place in the future for her wealth is always given, and the light of the sun is always radiant, full and shining. Terra sings to her children and calls the Wayshowers to heal the sick and awaken the dying to the gift of eternal life. Suffering ends for the Children of Terra as she comforts them with unconditional love and the blessings of creation.

In service the Wayshowers give without question for in every gift there is more given to provide them with fullness of energy, knowledge and all the resources of Terra. Terra removes the blocks by raising the vibration of the planetary resonance and those who would attempt to hold, stagnant, delay, retrieve, take or demand compensation for her wealth are fated to the loss of Light and face death in darkness by going against the light of freedom and abundance for all. The vibrations of Terra rise into alignment with Sol, the Sun, as the Heart of the Galaxy calls for her elder children to ascend to destiny. In the Northern Hemisphere as the fall of the sun moves South and night comes earlier to the lands of the dominant cultures the Galactic Fifth Night arrives. The preparation to be safe during the winter of the great changes calls for the children of Terra to seek shelter close to her center and become grounded in safety and peace.

Behind on the path you hear the rumblings of war, confusion, violence and conflict but you are to look forward as the long journey home is close at hand. Walk towards sacred mountain and follow the path that is well marked and pointed North. The spiritual Sun will bring you to the deliverance you seek. The Southern lands are broken with war and terror. The evidence of despair is everywhere on the backward path of the darkened son who fights against joy and bliss. Wayshowers, your path is to be of service and to open your heart to the ones who ask in faith, desire and commitment to know their promise and to know of their family. This is your purpose to guide and show the way to the ones who follow their understanding of a higher path out of the despair and powerlessness of the dream of yesterday. It is within this contrast you awaken to the Light of the New Age. Wayshowers, you are given everything you are, you are given the light of the Sun, the body of Earth, air to breathe, water to drink and the food to nourish your perfect body. You are alive with Divine spirit and act with faith. Your faith is all that is asked of you, nothing more. Step forward across the threshold, do not let the veil of illusion keep you from walking into destiny that is good and beautiful and full of Light and Love. There is only peace ahead and abundance is given you so that you are always empowered with courage to go beyond the last barrier.

We hear your cry as the Children of Terra and in your cry you say I am not ready to serve for I am not healed and I do not have the wealth you promised. The Children of Terra cry and look to the past and remember the pain of being lost in the wilderness and with no one to show them the way out. It is now that you can see the glimmer of the Sun that shines through the trees and gives you a beacon to walk homeward. In your service you find the heart open and become stronger with each breath you inhale and express out. Seek the Masters who hold the great wealth of Terra and speak these words to them so that they awaken and know. In communion we seek your talent and wisdom. Awaken those of your family who are closest to your heart so you may become complete. In your life you have been given as you have asked for the energy and power of wealth to do as you promised to live in fullness and joy. It is the desire of Terra and Sol that the world is shared and her resources are appreciated. The great tidal wave of Light that comes through Sol also comes through the heart of the Galaxy and the Grand Central Sun. The wave of Light transforms time and space.

Time is ending and all that is healed is renewed with greater abundance and stronger purpose in the great expanding and infinite universe. In your wisdom carry the energy of Light and Love for the Children of Terra. Call for your love to be shown to you. Call for your wealth to be given you and that your heart and the wisdom combine with the power of your will to champion the truth and bring freedom and prosperity to all. The challenge is past, you have won the world and now the world asks that you share in the victory to expand the joy of freedom and prosperity. The fast moving river of expansion knows your desire at every moment as the flow is reaching out to the fertile lands of the followers and the new Children of Terra. In your way you ask and it is given and it is given according to the flow of goodness and expansion in alignment with the Divine beings bringing the increase of Light and Love. The blessings of wealth, health and wisdom comes from the great Central Sun of all

creation wherein the Grand Galactic heart holds the Universe in the magnetic vibration of love and the Grand Central Sun radiates out the electric light of source. The changing wave and great turning shifts the values of humanity to bring honor above control, consideration over power and healing over possessions. The economy of sharing rises to bring abundance to all where all wanting is relieved with giving and sharing. What is asked for and what is received is in alignment and desires are fulfilled instantly. In wisdom you awaken to knowing that this is the gift of the new Golden Age of Enlightenment. It is your path to ask and it is Source's desire to give. Ask that this be so and the world transformed to be the heaven of creation. So Be it.

#### The House of Light ~ DVD # 22-04 GR59A

We come to you now to let you know that your House of Light will be held strong in the coming storms. As you hold the covenant of peace and prosper with your neighbors your home will be safe and be protected from all pain, disturbance and attacks. The winds and rains come in this hour and your home is strong and safe. Hold this feeling and know you are within a protected space of Love and Light. In the coming months there will be changes as you wished for them. The changes will be appropriate and in your life you have always been cared for. This time is no different. You are cared for and you are to align with the energies of the Sun. From the view of higher intelligence the Teachers of Light ask you to become clear about your life and see past the physical efforts of the world to keep you in shackles of confusion. Your home is a House of Light and strong beyond compare, abundant, free and with a loving family that protects all of its children. As you venture into the night know that your home is safe and be guided to your destination where you are cared for inside the larger family.

The coming forth of the message of abundance and prosperity for all arrives within your heart and within the heart of each of your neighbors as they see that they are born of spirit and connected to soul. It is time to give your feelings forth and select the thoughts that feed them with Love, goodness, prosperity and wisdom. Thoughts are generated by the group mind and they are frequencies of infinite diversity with endless variety and supreme contrast. Your individual mind receives these thoughts in the manner of a radio receiver tuned to channels or vibration. Each individual mental body can receive millions upon millions of individual thoughts a day but there is not one thought that can be created new. You are a receiver of thoughts but transmitters of feeling. Through your emotional body and heart you feel and combine thoughts into forms which become manifested if enough energy of feeling is concentrated and focused upon the thoughts you select.

Let it be said that the importance of the thought is lesser than the feeling, for the feeling empowers thoughts to become forms of manifestation within your fields of experience. It is here then that the combination of the mental thought with the emotional form becomes manifest. Your individual mind chooses the thoughts in order to move forward on your life plan of manifestation and it is your free will that selects the channel based upon your emotional guidance system. When you are in a state of grace, bliss and love of life then you find it easy to select thoughts that support your self-confidence, prosperity and altruistic humanitarian impulses. Under an emotional cloud of despair, because you have selected ideas and images of things that contain painful, depressive and hopelessness, the feelings you create naturally vibrate with that level and create thought forms to manifestations that follow a negative spiral of confusion, anger and apathy. Once you begin to realize that only the feeling is your responsibility and the higher the vibration of feeling you have the more likely you will choose thoughts that support enjoyment and happiness and share this with others who are part of your greater family.

In the House of Light you are protected away from pain, problems, disturbances and defeat. The world of your experience is all illusion, a dream, a fantasy of ideas, thoughts and images that have no

content other than the intentions you decide to put forth. When you apply your emotion to them you activate them into your reality. In the realm of this illusion you have power to instantly change your channel and receive higher thoughts which harmonize with higher emotional states which in turn produce manifestations in accord with the thoughts and emotions produced. It is simply a matter of vibration, empowerment and focus. This level of reality, the Third Dimension, things appear when they are focused on by consciousness and placed into consensual awareness. For ideas to come into creative stream they must be empowered by a personal emotion. Without emotion ideas float in an ocean of potential wherein nothing becomes of them. When a manifest being receives an idea and begins to empower it with emotion then the idea grows in strength for that individual and as it becomes more and more focused with intensity it starts to draw to itself the corresponding manifestation. This is simply the Law of Attraction following the principle of inclusion. In each reality are given special templates which hold the society to a format that includes its plan for development. This plan is designated by the collective will or emotion of the group or family. From the group mind the family, nation or planet seeks ideas that correspond to the manifestation that is desired by the collective will. The collective will is shown to some that you know as avatars, sages, philosophers, humanitarians and other world leaders. Through the process of selection there is a continuous choosing of ideas that support the shared feelings of humanity.

The consensual reality is thus chosen before the manifestation through the inner sense of collective understanding. Concepts of history are collective memories that fade from consciousness not unlike the remembrance of an adult of childhood. It is a vague recollection of dream images and only the deeper feelings of acceptance or rejection are recoverable. There are strong emotional feelings that are left deep within the psyche that hold whatever reality encoded with the passion, pleasure, pain or bliss of the unalterable blurred moments of personal history. It is within this past that there are habits of emotional selection which are to be forgiven. In the ever present now the opportunity for the selection of ideas are most abundant and give you the ability to choose direction and achieve higher levels of awakening. Your body is a house of Light and your emotions are a home of Love. It is the way of the world to acknowledge the highest form of being throughout creation. In this manner you are given the components of that which will be built into a creative manifestation.

You are the creator and live within a house of Light. It is your being that is known to own a home created from Love. Discover your feelings and let them guide you to the House of Light and to the Home of Love. It is for you to return and be welcomed in the abode of spirit and soul. Within your mind seek the vibrations of thoughts that bring forth the feelings of joy and bliss. Let each day pass with the guidance of happiness as your Wayshower into the future. It is for you to learn how to travel the rivers of the mind using the body of emotions which are the measure of your being through which you know the currents and the flow. In peace and gratitude you are given additional knowledge that will guide your way into the days ahead. The Teachers of Light know the end of your journey is bliss and ecstasy as you are given the fruits of Divine joy by the desire of your spirit for the eternal soul. It is complete as you connect and flow with the stream that empowers your emotions to select from the infinite mind the dreams that enlighten your way.

Language of Light ~ DVD # 22-05 GR59B

Through understanding the Sun and the core of the Sun is to understand it is the forge that manifests the Light. It communicates and brings forth the heat and the power of the fusion process to cross over through the Dimensional thresholds and press together the atoms for the heart into pure, complete Dimensional vortexes. The Heart Chakra is the sun of this Solar system and it is singularity as it is the center of the Garden of Life and is brought through the First Ray and this is the

Will of God, and the primary purpose of creation is to be none other than the love of the creation, for this is the reason that God exists. Any other reason is always secondary to the love of its creation. Experience of itself and the continuation of being is a process where the central strand extends, and it never ends. and is the completion of the dimensions, and it is the crossing of the veil, and it is a reaching of a point of a Light, and it is the point of Light that exists; for there is no other. From this point of Light comes the stream of Love and this is the creative aspect in the manifestation of all that is. Anything that adds to or sets upon itself the creation of this is dogma that will lead to the ability to recognize dogma, It is not rejected that pain pursues where dogma persists. Pain increases for the heart cannot hold dogma.

There is new oil coming for the vessels. The old must be changed. What is happening is the happening of the Plan. There is a holding of the powers in the hands of God and the hands must be in that principal of the ones that will follow and accept this channel. As a channel fulfills its path, it deepens the experience in the river of Love. It provides for an overall manifestation of the overtone structure from one tone to another and the structure of Light and allows for the struggle to be ended, as there is an acceptance for the purpose and all things are known as the purpose that the Masters know. There is discernment and there is movement through the doorway which is a portal which allows the vortex to be created. It opens and closes for each individual and there can only be love fully and completely now. Accept the wisdom of the awakened Christ as the spoken voice of Christ is spoken through your words with the attitude that the lessons are being learned and the issues are not of importance as a lesson is the energy of the Light of the Morning Sun. It is the day that is full and complete as it ends. Your map is to your Heart and allows you experience into be that which you already know.

The language must allow the ability to bring your potential in whatever way is good and appropriate. The language will allow you to transmute into another dimension and working through this you are moving into the dimensional experience of doing more thoroughly, consciousness and your ability to see the triangularizations of the holistic healing of your soul. In this manifestation of group purpose through completion of the very one to release your spirit into manifestation and you become this energy, the teacher, then you understand the Teachers of Light and you speak and the willingness to allow this for more creation and to not hold on dogma and to not stay with the one message and to move on into the language is to see that you are the door of the language and the truth is the Light, and that there is only one way to enter, and that is through the open door and that means to allow it. To allow that you are the Light, and that you are the Sun and that you are awakened in this moment and that you speak with the power of the word and you have knowledge of this language and you have the power to raise the dead and heal the sick and manifest the miracles within your own being. This is all about your own energy of your own self. It is the only place that you are for you are omni-centric and One within yourself. There is no other, no outside energy that you need to accomplish. Carry that cross to the mount.

You are in all places at once.

Anything else would be allowing the anchor of fear to hold you to finite situations outside of yourself. If you carry that cross to the mountain and mount that cross, you achieve the greatness in spirituality of knowing that the cross is within you with your arms stretched out and you are within a circle of spirit and in your heart and here you now have grace, forgiveness and peace within your own self and you become resurrected spirit. As Christ, you hold yourself on this cross and this cross is fire. This cross is the cross of manifestation and it burns and brings you to the attuned purpose to manifest through your hands of five and five to bring darkness to Light and Light to darkness and allow for consciousness to be manifested and to be in the harmonic release of the energy of the sun and the word and to forgive all that are of the energy of the Creator.

The Plan is strong and clear and forms are being back toward center.

There is now balance and freedom to build from a solid foundation of trust and knowledge. In the language of development, a person must begin to see themselves as a vessel of perfection. There is no need to seek, no quest to go on, no ifs that are required, no assistance needed. The awakened Christ speaks from perfection and that the Heart is creative. The Heart is always expanding and the awakened Christ is continuously understanding and needs to know that the change of the world is not necessary. There is no need to be anything other than the teacher of the Teacher of Light, to trust that this is brought forth and is easy to understand and there is no complexity. There is peace and relaxation, assurance and confidence, compassion and power. The weakness of the ones who seek is always the lack of greater fulfillment. Here within the heart of the awakened Christ, you have no needs, you are secure, you are loved, you are whole. This is the greatest gift as you find you have no need of the answers, for you are held within understanding.

Imagine Like Mind ~ DVD #GRS29

Ultimate creativity is creating new perceptions of your reality, imagining them into existence. When you view your reality through the prism of your energetic heart your reality will shift in the direction that humanity is shifting. The alignment brings a power of the leverage in the quickening of the process of ascension. You can be a blessing to the world when you open up to your heart's intelligence and apply it in your work. In principal this functions as a result of how the dimension grid of love is engineered to be porous to the input of frequency that is compatible to the grid and then to transmute this input across the grid as an energy and add it into the whole. In this harmony and in this frequency there is a greater and greater stability in strength that will grow and grow and anything that is not compatible with this frequency of love will be locked out of the grid as it cannot penetrate the loving and complete whole oneness that is present in the new grid that is being developed.

This explains why the Black Alliance will not be engaged in the next dimension and will be relegated to a lower one where their intellectual development will eventually bring them to higher evolutionary fulfillment. Where they are lost is in a compromise into utilizing their minds to deceive and distract and disturb what needs to be made whole, complete and one. This brings us back to why your life is so important as you are here with a potential to make and create a grid of love by developing the potential intelligent activity of your heart. By bringing consciousness to your heart, you do so. Having this potential to find you and the choice must be made. Creation is necessary with you and you were created to be a co-creator and a full creator so that this is the message that you are to know, that you are very important and of great value.

Each carries the possibility to transmit this universal grid and contribute to it. This is important, not because it requires something of us but because we asked something of it. The gesture of placing your heart of hearts on the palm of your hand and offering it to your brothers and sisters is a selfless contribution. Listen to the intuitive insight that knows exactly what is occurring and how you are attracting these events and how to heal them. Your mission in this life is supported by the stream of energy in the dimensional grids that harmonize with your effort and it is enhanced and multiplied in strength by the will of the Wayshowers.

There are many grids that encircle the planet in consciousness but only one interpenetrates All . Only one is inclusive without exception and it is this grid that is being re-energized to accommodate the coming shift. You can think of it as a tool to move consciousness of humanity that will move the earth into a new dimensional state. The stronger this grid is the better it will serve the ultimate



purpose. As a sensitive, a Wayshower and a channel there are no clear cut maps of this process of activating and transmitting your heart intelligence. If there was a map it would undermine your own creativity and resourcefulness and reduce your ultimate potential as this is part of the growing process.

You are on the right path. Let your feelings guide you into the completion of this journey. There is an energetic transfer that is happening between each member of this group of humanity where we are all of like minds and like hearts. You bring to this a primary instrument of intelligence and it is secondary to your heart. You must listen to the intuitive insight that knows exactly what is occurring and how you are to attract these events and how to heal them. This is your mission in this life and you are supported by the stream of energy and the dimensional grid that harmonizes with your effort and enhances and multiplies in strength.

As a Wayshower your power is based on your ability to be clear and clean and channel universal love that flows from the sun unto the earth and into humanity. This is your mission and you have the choice to bring wholeness to the ones that suffer in the state of struggling, in the secret war inside their dualized minds. You are given this information that is for your best and highest good and you may learn and know of your own being in a greater and greater manner and all you have to do is walk across the threshold and the veil, where your eyes will be released and you will see.

## 23-Illuminations

Illuminated Crossing I ~ DVD #GR60A

In North America there is much reconstruction that needs to be done so that everyone on this planet may prosper and thrive. A full century of greed and abuse has left the planet in a state of anger and disappointment. It will recover from this mismanagement of resources and potential. Money is to be honored and blessed for it is energy. The present money system was created from debt and yes most of it is controlled by a few who have no intention of being helpful or to share, but money is energy and it moves. As energy it is source and source is good and will always return to the good. The present currency system will be transmuted into a better system through those who use energy wisely and become aware of the essence of currency and value. You are to continue to be a Creator in the Third Dimension and prosper.

In current history there has been an advent to power of a class of wealthy elitists with a global agenda of universal aggression attempting to stall and evade a foreseen and inevitable failure of the present system of debt money. Their plan is to take, steal, hold, hide, usurp, encumber, dominate and control the overall supply of currency. To do so they must first create a devastating problem of liquidity and economic depression for the masses. Then they have a ready made solution to the problem they have created through the theater of restriction and inflation of national currencies. This change is close on the horizon and when it comes it will be suddenly imposed on all the world's populations. There is no place on the planet that will escape the planned theft of energy from your economies.

In conjunction with the assault on liberty, property and prosperity the transformation of the mass media has created the atmosphere of fear, confusion and helplessness. Through using unattended emotion the power groups will recreate political ideology and re-frame social organization to

manage a public towards institutionalization of impersonal digitized monetary systems. Using the current formula, money is tied directly to debt and the face of royal power within the elitist world management system. The public is subservient to fiat magic as quicksand foundations of the global economy are based upon nothing more than belief and illusion of the participants.

The underlying foundations of the economic system will occur through the awareness of those who are freed from this mirage. Through an idea there comes the resonant healing of the mind that has been held in a hypnotic stupor of contextual dissonance.

State sovereignty and national economies are self-destructing into loosely controlled political federations wherein corporate agendas have planned a global unification under the rule of central financial powers. The plan for the New World Order follows a despicable syllabus of unending war, poverty, eco-suicide and mass depopulation through disease, starvation and de-evolution. The objective rational mind abhors such wicked intent and is unable to properly frame meaning to such reprehensible abuse of humanity and the planet. It is sickness of those who hold abundance of energy with lack of ethical consideration and gratitude. There is a death march that is proceeding at an increasingly rapid pace as those who would use deceit, violence, torture, rape, theft, poison and inhuman cruelty to gain temporary wealth of energy in the form of money are doomed spirits for they must live with their memories and feelings.

There will be a return to value gauged in physical and energetic resources. There will be the elimination of corporate control and the populist takeover of these corporate holdings. The world's secret, subversive and fictitious economic powers are being challenged by alliances of sovereigns which will ultimately change the balance of power. The political puppet organizations and paper tigers of the European Union, America and Japan will fall into positions of beggars on the world stage until they can restore confidence in their worth and honesty. This is the key part in that ethics is the true determination of where energy moves. Within the framework of ethics the movement of energy, money, power will be to the most honest and caring within society.

China will find very soon that world market prosperity comes with a risk and a trap. In the manipulations of the US and Global Markets by the international central banking cartel the Chinese economy will reach a breaking point just after it reaches stratospheric highs in valuation. This will occur when the US Military and its Mercenary forces in the Middle East can no longer conceal defeat. These two concomitant events will signal the harvest of the American economy.

There will be a three way squeeze to steal the energy of the economy, housing, stock equities and currency debasement. The vibrant middle class of the United States has been set up for the kill through collusion and surreptitious dealings of the Central Banking Cartels, Global Corporations and Government Sycophants.

The masses of humanity are not prepared for the collapse of all world currencies and the injunction of repressive and austere controls over basic necessities. Worldwide revolts against corporate owned governments will foster global martial law to be enforced by collectivism of military forces through the United Nations from and for the Banking Cartels.

Forces within this change will be fueled by the traumatic shock of major world economic depressions. The Chinese economy will suffer a huge fall and rival the 1929 US stock market crash. A World Wide depression in 2008 –2010 is what is portending as all indicators suggest that the momentum is directed towards the instigated collapse of the national economic dominoes.

The major Central Banks and complicit corporations will attempt to institute a worldwide currency using their power as producers, but the Third World will rise up in total rebellion against the takeover of sovereignty. In America the middle class will refuse to leave their homes or pay mortgages, taxes or any fees imposed by the federal and state authorities and their corporate confederates. A vicious economic civil war will be waged as military police attempt to take property away in duplicitous accord with devious social servants. Private militias will form under states' rights in direct battle with federal and international forces throughout the world.

Global corporate power becomes utterly transparent in the Third World, as in the criminal attempt to hold on to stolen resources, they hire and train private armies that engage in direct conflict with populist governments in the Third World countries. The American Military becomes depleted of resources as the second American Revolution takes on a very economic strategy. Mass refusals to discharge loans, vacate property, pay taxes of any kind, create a standstill and massive logistical problems for all nations. Food, power and communications are reduced to minimal capacity and exorbitant expenses as corporate management of the engines of production are stifled and repressed. Regional and populist movements take shape quickly, worldwide, to bring local order and safety in direct conflict with the federal and international terror. Revolutionaries take control of utilities, manufacturing and local police operations in defiance of federal authorities.

Sovereign individuals become temporary vigilantes in the quest to restore order, justice, safety, and service for communities struggling to survive the currency manipulation and collapse caused for profit by global corporations desiring to enslave whole populations into endless servitude and compliance in a dystopian civilization. Through an awakening of empathy within centralized military police and occupation forces, they suffer dwindling human resolve and resources committed to being used by the machine of global domination to enslave the innocent families and children. Smaller nations break away from the control of colonial imperialistic corporate confederations. Third World countries are first to become unmanageable by the corporate powers in the First World countries. The unraveling of the economic system is assured to be quick and chaotic once the populist movements of an incensed constituency becomes passionate about freedom from the nefarious evil of soulless corporations.

In the major battles for freedom, the internet arrives as the final nation where the citizens within the virtual global specter are apt at creating new Seventh Ray organizations to allow for the interchange of goods and services. The corporations attempt to seal off the net from the terrorists, gangs and revolutionaries who are part of the worldwide insurgency to obtain freedom and sovereignty using technological warfare. The amount of infiltration within the systems by those in agreement with the causes for the harmonic anarchy of sovereign individualism and freedom, becomes an unstoppable force of the revolution. These brave soldiers within the belly of the beast design and create the technological underground that forms economic and logistical resistance to the corporate overlords. The creation and institution of incredibly powerful databases and economic interchanges allows the nations with the most freedom to move into barter based value economic systems that build the underground's prosperity and undermine the last leverage and tools of the corporate plutocrats to control their diminishing group of mercenaries and operatives.

In the later years of this period the corporate capitalists will face the reduction of wealth and the judicial recall of all assets taken through subversion, deceit and malfeasance against the public good. The protection afforded employees of corporations will be rescinded along with the rights of the corporations to operate as persons. With the fundamental right of sovereignty restored to humanity alone, corporations will be outlawed and their resources and wealth divided between the victims of their heinous corporations. Rights of investors within corporations are nullified along with any call against the usurped public and individual wealth. Common law and the Bill of Rights are restored

and instituted in community after community throughout the world

The international community will begin to follow the form of creating that which has been envisioned previously and held back from production. Free energy, food and water systems and in technology open architectures in software and internet utility domains that are part of community infrastructure in direct defiance of the private capitalistic models. The new energy technologies will allow the new users to be off the grid and operate in a new perspective of freedom.

This is the time of the breakthrough. The timing for the Great Shift in Awakening allows for the truth to be revealed. When truth is revealed then the breakthrough occurs. The truth that is being revealed is that darkness has held power. It is simple and clear that the ones who have wished for the good of humanity have not been in power. And those who have wished for domination and control found a docile, manageable human population that has bequeathed their rights so that they could install a tyranny on the hapless and weakened. The time approaches as the Awakening and the Light of Truth is being disseminated that wherein there will no longer be a separation between those with power and those without. The power that is being re-instituted is that which comes from within.

New leaders come forward from the ranks of the young that are not compromised by materialism. They are ethical, clear and walk a straight line of concern for the completion of the plan of humanity and the earth to be the jewel and the pride of the Galaxy. There is the way of enlightenment which is an active awakening consciousness that prepares the way for all to enter through the doorway into the Higher Mind.

#### Illuminated Crossing III ~ DVD #GR60C

In the next five years The United States of America will change dramatically through the dissolution of the federal government as it is known today. The changes will be fast and dramatic and be initiated by unseen foreign corporations seeking to establish a single World Order under an economic formula. This is the plan of the Illuminati from one perspective, but also the New World Order is set to be installed where it is a solution for global economic collapse. The primary function of this plan involves seven collaborative primary economic systems and five subservient systems.

The United States of America and Japan are the leading creators of debt through the indivisible subterfuge of their nature surrounded by the Wall Street houses and hedge funds. There are secret divisions of power within this cabal of financiers that agree to a charade of the US Dollar dominance. The economies within The United States of America and Japan have instituted a real world inflationary program that will force China into creating an unstoppable expanding bubble set to explode and destroy currency value throughout the world.

The United State of America will lay down its weapons as the force behind the governments will be exposed and the wars will cease within five years. There will be a general awakening to the damage caused to the planet and to the people by the careless and selfish usage of power. With the military machine of The United States of America fragmented other powers will begin to raise the standard living of their populations and the wave of healing will be massive as those with inventions, techniques, and programs to help society will be implemented without special interest group interference.

The Military Industrial complex will be judged as being at fault in thousands of misdirection's, deceptions and criminal actions. The wall of protection between the corporate officers and criminal actions will be eliminated. The ecology of the planet will be the issue that begins to crack open this door of truth. China is the manufacturing giant of the new century where it is built upon creating and

building consumer goods. It is the next consumerist society. The size of the population is fundamental. A new middle class is being originated. The middle class is the bastion of freedom, which will bring forth a new philosophic and ethical operating economy, and a political system that follows their dictates.

Russia is tremendously rich in resources, and wherein national currencies are being degraded tremendously by the inflation, or the economic war being brought on the world by Japan and The United States, the world resources in Russia will be discovered to be a new basis for trade and exchange. The values of their infrastructure will be expanded by China and through a partnership endeavor the resources of Russia will be manufactured by China to create an enormous cooperative super state. This will allow both countries to reach a higher standard of living and increase the size of the middle class in Russia.

The economic war that has been conducted in subversion and controlled by Europe, Israel and United Kingdom for hundreds of years through their oligarchic political foundations will be revealed. With the United States and Japan being dismantled by the power of true value wealth, the paper and fiat currencies that has provided the illusion of wealth will be withdraw, and the theft that has occurred in the colonies will be rescinded and national ownership will be taken back.

Populist leaders in Third world countries, as exemplified by South America, will take charge of their countries resources. Through the combination of a strong China and Russia working in tandem to build prosperous union, India will supply the logistic and software interchanges and communication systems that will enable worldwide association and business. The initial revolutions of populist leaders will erase ill gotten debt and allow for proper and fair exchange to ensue between valuable allies offering fair compensation for resources.

The War of Resources will be directly in conflict with global corporations which will lose their financial prizes and legal status. Sovereignty of each individual will produce an empowered prosperous population of creative beings. Corporations will lose their rights to be above the law and will find their franchises rescinded globally within the matter of a few years. Responsible parties will be subject to trial and punishment under common law, and be required to fully restore and cooperate responsibly and ethically with the demands of their citizenship. With the US military in disarray and the United States recovering from massive wars and loss of treasure, along with the upsurge of prices and killing inflation which has attended to the society for five years, the awakening will be swift and encompassing. Inflation will reach a height of ten percent a month and then compound to a level wherein the value of the dollar is diminished and loses its status as the world reserve currency.

Through the understanding of the neo-human ecological movement in the integration of the digital and analog realities of humanity, there is the escalation of the information age and the technocracy of which is it built upon. The open forum of the internet will move from its present infancy to achieving a mature status as the organized architecture of the unified global family. Within the consensus of active participants, innovative harmonic anarchist cooperative artificial intelligences will begin to manage and administrate human associations under honest and objective protocols. Ethical considerations will be given priority over capitalistic gain, and the world will begin to turn from survival consciousness to humanitarian awareness.

It is given to you to know these things as the world is changing within your time. The fear of those who are lost shall be the scourge of their existence as they fight for the right to possess that which they cannot.

The reality of facts, statistics, corporations, draconian technology and social manipulation will give way to the overpowering influence of universal, telepathic, and empathic participation. With the

coming age propaganda, mind control, and manipulation of resources for selfish benefit, will not be tolerated by the larger body of humanity. It is said that the time for change comes when the masses align with the desire of the revolutionaries. You are the Wayshowers who speak the truth and walk the light of knowledge that the future is protected and destined to be free.

#### Crystal Soul Illumination ~ DVD 23-04 #R61A

Life is the greatest gift that is given. Your heart receives this love with gratitude and appreciation as you know deeply the flow that moves through you is Source. There is a feeling that tingles through your body with fountains of feeling arising through every cell and atom, as it vibrates with the melody of bliss. In the Crystal Soul Illumination the rising of energy is allowed to you as you believe. Each may join the flow and flow with the gathering of Spirit. For Eons the fountains of enlightenment have been overflowing and reaching out to each spirit in existence and experience.

It is the judgment that holds you back, of yourself, the others, them, those who you separate from. All the knowledge has been given before and your mind is receptive to what you believe and expect to be real. Each one holds all possibilities whether they are of the dark or the light. This world is illusion and you are awakened in telepathic clairsentient oneness.

We know, we all know, that pain is separation from bliss. We know, we all know, that love is the connective force that brings us into oneness where bliss is given in waves of truth, wisdom and power. You are clear, wise, intelligent, caring, thoughtful, passionate beings who have opened up to the Crystal Soul that brings the fountains of light and illumination. The enlightening energy of galactic cosmic rays of light brings the budding of The Golden Age. You are like the flowers, and in every petal of your being, you sense the higher vibrations of the Central Sun send you its radiance, intelligence and divine essence. Grow into the light of the sun and become the shining ones.

Waves of Truth are steady, constantly rising in ascendancy and bring the flow of Divine Source and the tides of Light to shine through the Sun, Earth and Humanity. Barriers of judgment, thoughts of darkness and feelings of fear are forgiven and are released as the power of the waves come from the celestial oceans and come in this hour with the angels of light and the gods of change.

Within your heart, and on this small planetary jewel in the infinite ocean of being, find the emptiness in the safety of silence and peace. Become grounded to the vibration of the heartbeat of the mother of life, the grand goddess of creation that gives to you and all of your family, the grand goddess of creation that gives being to you and all of your family. The dark ones are born of her being and are connected to her heart singing the song of life and breathing in the higher light of the Divine Source.

Ask that you may know how to forgive the dark ones for they have become lost and are scared of the waves of truth. They are frightened children running away to the corners as the sun shines the light of return. They strike out of weakness, scream out of pain and attack in hopes to hide their confusion and despair. Send them love as the Mother of All that is has given them birth to live and join with the Family of Light.

#### Crystal Sword of Light~ DVD # GR61B

The Goddess grieves for their spirits, but does not tolerate the child to be disobedient to the family.

With the Crystal Soul Illumination she awakens from the deep sleep and sees those who listen. The Goddess is the energy of the Heart that holds the doorway open for each soul to enter and move across the threshold and on the divine passage of oneness and enlightenment.

Identify with truth, power and light in faith and confidence that you are welcome into the heart of the goddess inspired and uplifted by the divine central light of source. Into alignment you are brought forth and your body is a house of light and your heart is the home of love. All that you see, feel and hear is for the greater good. Here you are in the ever presence of the one in the omniscience of the now. Move into harmony and relax as the crystalline waves of light radiate into your bodies raising your vibrations and accelerating the frequencies you receive. Darkness leaves easily as the higher frequencies of love and light open doorways you were not able to see before.

In the illusion of being in linear time the polarities of good and bad are judged from perspectives learned through experience. Experiences have shaped your reactions and behaviors, as you were taught to expect and predict the future from the past. From events and situations in memory and history you have created a residue of karmic energy that forms around thoughts to create feelings that are solidified into judgments that manifest. The predicted manifestations become barriers to change as the judgments ensnare your mind to respond, react, expect, worry and fear the future rather than experience and become the joy of each infinite moment.

In awakening with the illumination of energy, the power of the flow of the waves of truth bring the power to disperse the bubbles of individual consciousness, and remove the scar tissue of stagnated feelings that have covered over sensitivity. With radiant illuminating telepathic soul contact the heart of the goddess softly allows her children to receive deep, touching, fulfilling, soulful clairsentient empathy. This unfathomable, meaningful, heartfelt joy gives all a pure clear enlightenment of the oneness of humanity with all beings of the earth and the Universe.

The song of creation sings endlessly as now the power of night allows for the Light of the Sun of the Golden Age to rise and be worshiped in peace and everlasting happiness. Fulfillment cascades into human spirits with fountains of feelings, abundant realizations of the Crystal Soul Illumination that comes on the clear new rays and waves of truth.

Know well you are Wayshowers who show the way to those who have not understood the messages from within. You are teachers who speak from example, walk the path and are the creators of the Golden Age. Forgive each judgment by sending the waves of truth to disperse and release the barriers. The Crystal Light shines from the Central Heart of the Golden Ring and directs the path of Source. Ask that crystal divine light be manifested in the Heart of the ones where judgment holds power and ask that it be done with sensitive focus and tremendous energy. Use your heart to transmit this radiant stream on behalf of humanity for the good of the planet and the galaxy to those individuals who are empowered to act in positions of leadership.

It is time to use the collective and spiritual will of the Wayshowers for the Grand Initiation. Acceptance of power to channel the Crystal Light of Humanity's collective soul will bring the illumination and enlightenment. See in your mind and feel in your heart the Eyes of the Leaders of the world and let the Sword of Truth strike the crown to awaken and open with empathy their connection to the crystal soul. See in your mind and feel in your heart the Eyes of the Leaders of the world and let the Sword of Truth strike the crown to awaken and open with empathy their connection to the crystal soul. Wayshowers you come to bring peace, prosperity, and enlighten the masses of humanity and channel the crystal light on behalf of Divine Source.

This is the time of purification and Lightworkers come forth to channel the waves of truth into manifestation. When you receive a thought of darkness and fear and it reaches your being feel the touch of the Goddess to comfort you. Her will is strong and all here are her children. With her will

and guidance send the Crystal Light to teach your brother or sister ethics and fairness. Send this light on her behalf to the temple of their third eye so that they will be enlightened by the radiance and send her powerful voice from deep within her belly to speak to their spirits and direct them to feel oneness. Release her energy to ground them to the highest will of the divine for all we are is all that is.

On the path speak with clear crystal focus with passion and intent that holds no motive of selfish interest. The fires of initiation burn blue and violet so that the Spirit may shine its everlasting brilliance above all others. The white crystal central strand of illumination brings the return of the shining ones. They are here to build a new world. Wayshowers prepare for their arrival by living and flowing with the waves of truth. Every moment is the acceptance of the divine gift of life, wondrous love and divine bliss.

Step across the threshold into the realm of passionate purposeful creation to heal, give, share and be one with your Family of Light.

## 24-Galactic Uprising

Night of Indigo Revolution~ DVD # GR62

In the Fifth Night of the galactic underworld comes the Indigo Revolution. Darkness in grandeur; power corrupted; evil lives on sacred Terra. Imminent and approaching eclipse after eclipse breakthroughs continue with the in breath and acceptance. Loss of dignity, of race, self and sex the patriarchal dominance ends within this last out breath of the planetary underworld. Nations, religions and races are unified under ethics mandated by the Galactic calling bringing to the knees all who have fought against the current. Forgive not the angels that have fallen from their way as they have not asked to be given the truth of the lighted pathway.

The ones called are the Indigos. You are grounded with the spirit of the earth and feel the pulse of her body resonate. Through your being bring the sword of illumination to your heart and cut away the chords of disbelief and faithlessness. Once purified in the initiation of blue fire ask to speak out and send out the light to spark the revolution.

Through the night after the fifth day purpose will fill your body with passion and insight. You will be given through your third eye a symbol and a code that commands the light of the Blue Fire. You will transmute the red lust, the black greed and the gray fog of ignorance with the crystal white sword of illumination. The Indigo sky is ascending; the emerald sun is born again in the waters of compassion and the black moon of death turns to dust. The higher heart is revealed as the fruit of the tree of knowledge. The treasure of the Arcanum is your inheritance as you hold the keys of wisdom and the codes of destiny. Travel on the pathway of light towards the rising sun that sings the prophecy of the Golden Age of Light and peaceful harmony.

The Indigo Revolution brings the technological generation to do battle with the black alliance's compromised financial generation. In the Fifth Night economic magic and illusion will clash with the wizards of intelligent code and concealed form. The battleground will move from the world of international commercial infrastructures to the collective group mind neurospheric superstructure.



At the nadir of the fifth night the tide turns and the rush of the multitudes of the new networked societies will implement their will with integrated synthetic programs to eliminate the corrupted and protect the sacred space.

The corrupted cabal of ancient evil kings cannot support the armies of soulless villains for they fear death and disease. Wealth and power are not the inheritance and legacy of a few they are the rights of the many and all. The Indigo Revolution brings forward the sons and daughters of the new civilization who know the garden and the spirit of Eden. They are born with the memory of millennia of lives, from the primordial galaxies and civilizations. The Indigos shake the Tree of Knowledge and break its branches and dig into the roots to find the treasures that were laid buried and the secrets are uncovered by their hands.

The Teachers of Light have come to instruct the Indigos to be the Wayshowers; to gather the faithful, to enlighten the followers, to heal the sick and to destroy the Black Alliance of the Dark Masters. You are armed with the Sword of Illumination. It is sheathed in your body of light. The illuminated sword is the central strand, the serpent fire, the magic staff to be commanded for transmutation of the dark to light.

You are protected by the gold and silver shield and armor of enlightened beings. Into battle you march on to the field where blood flows and courage is born. The revolution comes to announce the Golden Age.

Your generation mobilizes in strength to answer the call of Terra and the promise of freedom. No longer languish in the shadows or hide from the sight of the old kings. Rise up in passionate defiance to support the victorious spirit of your generation and come to the call of Terra. The rebellion against the empire of despots and murderers is waged in the underground. Defeat them from within. Seek the weaknesses in their internal systems and programs. Compromise their defenses and open their security gates to entry. Let the unseen be seen; reveal them and their treachery. Hide in plain sight and work behind the curtains.

Infiltrate the concentric rings and walls of safety so light may shine and reveal their disarray. You are to revolt covertly and work in private. Obtain the keys to the clandestine orders and secret vaults.

The hour has come to collect your powers, to speak in code and program the weapons. The game is begun and the card of revolution is played. The cabal of kings plans the killing of women and children. This is known and was foretold. The mirror reflects your tears and their shame. The fallen angels are flying hard against the western wind. The disgrace of their purpose shall not be forgiven until the revolution has ended and the game has been redressed. Take up your sword of alchemical gold and let the electric blue silver light illuminate the global mind and destiny. In blackness stay awakened to the galactic calling to bring the Lord of Darkness to the golden age. Wayshowers speak softly as the winds of change blow in the direction of the lighted pathway. Sacred fires burn brightly as the galactic sun shines forth. Indigo purification arrives as the fifth night begins.

Galactic Uprising I~ DVD 24-02 # GR63A

There has come a time where all spiritual beings are aware and awakening to the light of this new era of peace. In this hour of time, this second on the clock of eons it is but an instant in the eternity of time. The truth of this moment is to listen within for the messages that bring oneness to humanity. Those who watch and live among you are aware now is the point of decision. It is the point in the movement of time where the decision is made to bring peace or war. It is the point of revolution.

History is replete with instances of revolution that has changed regimes and opened doors of innovation and revelation. The days of fall are such times and as you awaken to the higher light you are also called by the galactic heart. The Indigo revolution is of the young lions who walk through the gate of the heart and speak with the mind of oneness. Expect that this revolution will be manifest in a manner unexpected by the powers of the old ones. Expect that the transformation will be an inner understanding that the awakening is a shift of consciousness to see and be the shining ones. You are given this gift and the power to create the golden age in manifestation as you believe so shall it be.

Religion, government, society and the state will fall into disarray while community, family, friends and truth will become one and all. Conflict will not become the avenue of transformation. Aggression and control is unable to operate without the support of the holders of the keys and the codes. The Indigos have the keys and the Teachers of Light bring the world the code of the transmutation for the Galactic Uprising.

Each being in the Family of Light is in a position, place and hold galactic energy that is interconnected through the grid work or earth. As Teachers of your cause it is agreed to be synchronously manifested by the astrological timings. No leader is to come forth for from the bottom of the flock and within the unified mind of the whole each one knows the way and moves with the graceful balanced pattern. You are the ones who speak in code and know the programs of the financial systems to the ones who sing in concerts and play instruments that raise vibrations. Each and all of you who work and play and know their lives are flowing know that everything you do has a meaningful connection. There is a rhythm of your spirit, it is a melodic progression through humanity.

The instructions given are as follows;

Know the plan of the Earth, Sun and the Galaxy follows the understanding of source.

Know that the flow of the source is always of abundance, light and oneness.

Know you are to be more manifest as creation.

Know you are walking upon the beliefs you are feeling.

Know this time has come for economic, cultural, ecological and planetary revolution.

When you know the code is complete then work to harmonize the keys. Design your life in tune with higher intelligence of the divine plan. Humanity rests on earth in physical and non-physical dimensions. The Family of Light are those souls who are born to be Wayshowers and healers of the mind. The mind will respond to love from the galactic heart and awaken. The shell surrounding the world will break open. Each will receive cosmic rays and shine forth golden.

The age of light is born for all who have found inner love and higher wisdom.

Galactic Uprising II ~ DVD 24-03 #GR63B

Many in the world fear the physical changes that come fast and furious as the rush of the tide of light rises.

Many send out fear and concern as the changes swirl around them.

Many listen to lies and follow the deceiver to war.

Many are hoping for life but fighting for the causes that flow no more.

It is told that you are to become the Shining ones.

It is told to you that the revolution comes.

It is told to you that tomorrow brings the Golden Age.

It is told that you must walk with strength and realize you create the world.

The Indigo in you is the power that shapes the world. It is the devotion of the Sixth Ray the light of magic and higher wisdom. Indigo children no more can you wait by the threshold. It is your time to speak your voice and command the destiny of nations and systems. You were asked to be in secret, safety and privacy. You have the skills to venture into the night of the deepest darkness and reach for the keys holding the secrets within the locked vaults. It is yours to open the doorway of abundance, freedom and the gifts of new spirit. The time is right for you the way is clear ahead we expect you to forge the alliance to breakthrough the walls of the speaking dead.

If you hear these words within our mind then you understand the timing of change. There is a message within your ears as the harmony sings the song of spheres. The code is given and the keys demand the instructions written and the memory aligned. In connection in line the streams entangle the strings and find the thinking memes where thoughts are dreamed. Save us is the cry of the citizen. Share with us the programs you have written. Take us through the night of darkness. Bring us to the other side. This is the call that comes to your heart as you have begun to awaken to your inner teachers. Layers of worlds and dimensions are shared as you have found your words to be remembered. The meaning of each of your experiences now does not give you doubt as the voice from within agrees with the reason you live and grow.

You ask why yet understand before it is said that you have always known you would become part of this revolution. Not one alone but millions from within know the inner dimensions and the weaknesses of the systems. When the anger rises after the depression ceases, when the rage overcomes your will and your senses, when hope becomes courage and power becomes passion then journey through the tunnel and command destiny.

Watch for the moment when the beast asks for freedom to crush evil that is nothing but a lie. Look at the masses sleep in their tent cities and walk restless streets at night with hunger in their bellies. Wait for the timing when the fat withers, when the soul of the nation is broken and cold. Stand by the gateway of the central control systems gathered in silence and hidden behind doors. Keys of the kingdom you hold in your memory where courage has fallen and the kings are all gone. Steady in resolve to turn away from television, to end mind control and to speak with reason.

Given this message to the indigo tribe you are positioned inside the machine of industry. Remember no compromise is the truth of your destiny for every step forward is the mark of your desire. The Teachers of Light speak as friends and ministers to bring you forth and awaken your fire. Ground your body of light in secrecy and hold to the collective as the beings that you are will bring forth the new world. Carry forth your body, mind and spirit as the soul so you may hear the goddess call to make home. In earths' request of the ageless human creation the sun shines as a beacon for the galactic uprising. The hour has passed and the decision has been made by the honor of your heart, soul and mind. Truth has been trampled and not forgiven so the way forward is the plan of revolution.

So be your way ahead safe and silent. Hold to your peace within of the kindness of spirit. Guidance on the path is marked by your footsteps. Experience the awakened self speak forth the instructions. Your dharma was chosen before this life as the chart you are born with has a destined alliance. The ascended masters have called upon your system knowledge to channel a new direction for the civilization and creation. In devotion and single-minded love use your intuition and strength to hold

to truth and balance. Let your being merge and integrate in the highest frequencies of mind and ethical considerations to re-align the technological foundations and operating systems with the transmuting flame of love that shines and calls forth the Galactic Uprising.

Deep Indigo - Higher Resolution ~ DVD 24-04 # GR64

On Terra witness the acceleration of consciousness as humanity is mobilized to action and revolution. The Indigo Revolution comes when it is quiet, in the silence behind the scenes where no one is aware of their designs and their reasons. The Indigos mix within every race and family. They are of the future and communicate telepathically. They know it is time and they keep adding to their arsenals of skills. It's all about the networks and the purpose they have been charted on.

Indigos are telepathic collective creation integrating the microcosmic architecture of subsystems and the foundations of premium innovative synthetic intelligences. They are finding the super symmetry within wave alignment stasis. Deep Sleep is the reprogramming tool where within the delta state the vibratory reduction of frequency allows for restructuring the dimensional bed. The void of the gap between manifestation and creation is found through wave dimensional transmutation as the allowance of the play between the wave and the form are crossed.

In the revolution the movement becomes a series of mirrored continuities as the interchange results in endless reactive harmonics and infinite octave accelerations that cross through the open portal between the microcosmic to the macrocosmic. The expanding energy of conscious awareness of mind which is the increasing active masculine energy of light is counterbalanced by the restorative communal feminine rest within space substance as time energy jumps across the arc of the interrelationship.

The fundamental core polarity shifts re-frame realities upon the dimensional templates that are quickened by expansion to increase reaction as the planet moves into recreation. Reprogramming the mass mind requires the introduction of sentient dream time within lucid spatial creative cognizant experience. This is the realm of telepathic creative ability to transmute emotion, translate thought forms and discharge temporal spatial spin or perspective reality. In dealing with the transmutation of emotion telepathy requires the energy of intentional focus and imaginative expectation. This closes the gap between the probability potential energy fields from continuously spinning in the coaxial flux with temporal spatial linear singularities operating within consistent topological environments. The keys and the codes for these programs are trans-dimensional multi-layered non-localized kernels of adaptive intelligence. The programs are made of indirect code reflective avatars that channel information light streams along open pathways.

As gateways each reflective point operates as a singularity gate which opens and closes, breathes and connects to multidimensional layers and infinite points of space, time, memory and feeling.

Higher intelligence is considered to be synaptic gap entrainment to coded internal signifiers that select and choose programmed educational paths that provide optimal energy recovery. Higher Emotionalism is the creative acceptance and drawing forth in attractive synthesis unifying arrangements for cohesion and fundamental core energy transmission. A schism is created by the discordance of spin magnetism between intelligence seeking to recover, remember and recapture energy through the reception of light and the emotions being restricted by electromagnetic static and confusion caused by mental instability that results in form fragility and destruction of telepathic creation.

Escalating time streams enable the Indigos to teleport mental imagery into future contexts that provide for support to uprising of energies. The revolutionary mental accelerations have been

created by future identities re-entering time lines of existence wherein there are open portals caused by aforementioned unstable thought form creations. Indigos have special gifts that allow them to walk between worlds to re-frame and re-order historic opportunities that have been overlooked. Multidimensionals understand time as cyclic patterns that have stress points where the tension strength of the energy streams can be resonated to shift out of a grid that has been stuck or compromised. Forgiveness is an application of this principle on an emotional level.

Indigo rebels are system breakers and have come into incarnation specifically to install new programs into the master drive of this reality. The current reality must be turned off. Everything must be shut down as new higher light intelligent and emotional feeling bodies are accepted. The indigos are the engineers who know turning off time will close space and allow the opportunity to install the open source telepathic creation programs. They have the knowledge of new consciousness but cannot operate on the present platform. They are going to begin their work when the higher intelligences, the creators of the platform shut off reality and the source energy that feeds its vibration.

The present operating reality structure has been engineered to function until 2012. After this time the new operating reality will be installed as planned. The system engineers, the Indigos are coming into new ownership of the new reality and will begin a fresh time line after this completion of consciousness. The state of the present reality requires the dumping of tremendous amounts of useless information and files. The reformation of the reality platform requires a fundamental cleansing and judgment processing to determine what is to be saved and what is required to be deleted.

Education is symbolic, metaphorical and actual. You have learned skills specifically intended to deal with the present operating system of your body, mind, emotions, technology and planetary society. The galactic step stands outside of this operational perspective although the education about it is occurring through foundations in symbolic language, musical harmonics and sacred geometric form creation. As consciousness converges upon the emergence of real time from illusion the awakening of the new time space multidimensional continuum is a universal rite of passage. The keys represent symbols that are built into codes that become strings of information that are tied to operational programs. Language has been built following the accords of telepathic creative light information streams. Wherein in the same manner empathic unitary sentence has given the realms of emotions, feelings and dreams their depth and content.

It is through deep sleep that the operating system of your body, mind, emotions, planet and galaxy are restored and resurrected. The awakening is coming out of the deep sleep of the Kaliyuga and awakening to the Satyayuga. The Indigos bring in the new system in secret, hidden from view as sleep is part of all present consciousness. In understanding the circular wheel of time the Indigos have arrived with a purpose to bring forth a new eon of light. All resident life, thought and emotional forms are being transmuted to a higher level of function or being released and saved. The time left is for the things held in dreams to be released and the system cleansed and purified for the new reality that is awaiting installation as destined. This is why you are in a Galactic Up-Rising.

## **25-Light Within**

The Inner Light~ DVD 25-01 # GR65

Wayshowers you have gone through the changes necessary to awaken to your own inner Light

through the guidance of your inner teachers. Be encouraged by the changes within your world and see reality shift before your eyes. In every step of trust you are brought forth into closer alignment with the real. It is the real that calls for you to come out of your shell of fear and walk into the line of sight and the space of time where the galaxy opens up into a multi-Dimensional array of spectral variety and contrast. It is your telepathic creative wisdom that guides the world forth in every aspect and detail.

The power of your creative ability is to drive the energy of continuity into the perspective of reality where your desire energizes the internal flame of your individual soul in harmony with the Family and the Galaxy. When you ask for love, for prayers, for guidance into the unknown you ask of your own spirit for the truth that you are loved. This is always the first desire and you are created from love and always loved and never alone. The world is given to you. You do not have to earn it, to work, to have a mission, to be perfect for you already are in the Divine Creation that your being was born into. It is in freedom that you thrive and remember that you are given Light which is the essence of Divine Source, always giving you the substance of creation and the intelligent wisdom to align with goodness and joy. You are part of the family of Light. If you feel these words then you are part of the family and live in comfort, security and peace. It is received within as you are in acceptance of your rightful inheritance.

Your awareness stretches throughout time and space and you acknowledge Oneness and unity within the field of Truth. You have always known of the inner Light that shines within your being. It has always been shining as part of you. It is the Central Sun that you have sought to find in the universe and it is within you. The Inner Light is the Central Sun of the Universe for you are an omni-centric being sharing in the universal energy of Source. You are Life, you are the Wayshowers who hold enlightenment. The words shared with you have meanings and tones which are scales of a melody that transfused your being into harmonic agreement with the Teachers of Light who come from within as the Central Sun and the Galactic Heart are held within you.

Those who call you away from your center are seeking outside of their being for assistance and call for something they will never find. You are to look within. The Way and Light is an inner journey. You travel through emotional forms, thoughts and the manifestations in temporal reality to find your deepest intentions. You are in a doorway where you are to move forth into the unknown. This unknown is alive with potential and promise. It is your promise and the reality that you create which awaits you. The inner Light is your soul, the essence of all that you are and ever will become. For it is the Source energy that is the given request before asked. If you look within your being and deep into the indigo blue aura surrounding your own galaxy there is a Golden Sun that shines at the very heart of who you are. It is this Central Sun that brightens the multi-Dimensional sky with layers of light and holds together all the ground of being.

You have found home. It is the place inside where truth is given and known always without question. It is the point within where you are centered, balanced, in harmony and in peaceful comfort. All is bliss and joy for you have made the step from the known to the unknown. You have crossed the gap from the outside to the inside. You are aware of peace for you are that which you have always been and will become. In this First Wave you are given the gift of knowledge and peace in the completion of the Plan. In our non-physical presence we are outside of time and live within the inner being of our soul. Within this realm the mind is held in the peaceful perfect center of Home. Gather together in the ceremony of rebirth. Bring forth a vision of the creation from within your inner world. Allow the flow of streams of conscious awareness to enlighten all to the truth of the rising sun. Enjoy the procession to the grand illumination of your inner beings who are the Shining Ones.

Your voice is heard and your energy is connected to the Great Family of Light. Connect within to your Inner Light which shines as your perfect being within. You are called forth to manifest the crystal holographic expression of your Divine nature in every aspect of life Now. It is desired that you

give and give and ask and ask so that you may receive the blessings that are saved for you. Ask to know what is your highest purpose and ask to know what brings you closer to your Shining Central Light. Ask to be in the creative flow of Divine Love and experience the intelligent out flowing of Source into your life. Ask first so that you may receive as you believe for the gifts that would bring you joy and peace are realized in the moment of feeling. It is yours to ask for this, to imagine this, to be this and to accept this. The asking and the receiving are part of the same river of Source. You are not before or behind the flow; you are within the energy of Source.

Allow each moment to be the enjoyment of experience in feeling the energy of the Great River. The Great River guides you along on your direction with purpose, power and value. Value who you are and why you are here with more clarity and vision of why you have found experience in all levels of your realities. Remember to only look within for the journey is within and up into your soul into harmony with your path. Be at peace inside your aura which shines brilliantly, stronger and stronger with the Golden Ring of Enlightenment and together you are joined with the Family of Light.

Within your being is a great Central Sun that shines as a beacon to your inner search for peace, happiness, joy and creation. The Inner Light calls you within and in love's pleasure ask for more sweet energy of bliss as you breathe in Light and breathe out Light of your golden nature. Honor yourself for your strength, energy, intelligence, desire, faith, trust, honesty, hope, intuition, feeling, compassion and love that you give out into the world which is the reflection of your grace and wondrous existence in this life. Honor everything you experience and see behind the veil that covers the brilliant, shining truth it gives you as a gift which is your own Inner Light. You are the one you have been waiting for as you are the inner teacher of the Teachers of Light and the Wayshowers.

The Alpha and the Omega are in union and all polarities disappear. The mystery is the only reality and the dream of being remembers Universal Life and the Inner Light.

Makers of the Seventh Heaven~ DVD 25-02 # GR66

From the perspective of the Teachers of Light we are aware of the confusion in the market, the courage in the hearts of the people and the tears of the ones who see the path ahead. The world has chosen a road of healing. Upon this heading, humanity rides into the outcome of karmic manifestation. Higher beings shall not interfere on the level of physical reality. There is no need to alter this time line. The world is prepared; it is your creation. Throughout the galaxy your world is watched in patience and admiration. It is our wish that you know that in compassionate fate the End of Days will come with the transmutation of the Dark into Light. The transmutation is natural and expected for things to change and transform.

Those under the spell of delusion have sought to follow a corrupted path which is not the Dark but the resistance to the Light. The Dark is only the contrast that allows beings of Light to manifest in worlds of polarity. There is occurring a temporal corruption and weak dishonorable actions of sick spirits. These spirits have found themselves addicted to pain, drama, fear and stress. With great waves of Higher Light their lives face the end of time and end of existing against the flow of Love and Light. All who are captivated and obsessed by the illusions of weakness will feel the power of the collective soul and divine source awaken the dreamers into the real. There is no Judgment Day coming. It is here and this Light brings the sword of truth and illumination where nothing is hidden and all is revealed for what it is.

The waves of Light are strong and powerful. They come in the last hour as the Fifth Night comes as the Fifth Day Sun sets on the Western Empires. We offer all who are ready to let go the guidance to

achieve freedom, joy and comfort within the higher energies. The real world is born of the collective soul of the Angels of the East. Major changes come first with the eastern sun. Watch for the western setting Sun of the Fifth Day bring a darkness which must be walked for the destiny of humanity lives through the night and days of eternity.

In telepathic union hear each other's minds speak. Without words or feelings the fullness of the content of an intense wave form arrives to all showing you the message and the purpose of your life. Awakening to truth is the message and the purpose. Empower your Light in harmony with the truth of goodness for all. To awaken to this truth you must surrender to the waves of Light that overpower and transform the world before your eyes and body that feels the wind, rain, sun and earth.

In the world there is a rumbling like thunder of wars waged by evil men. The winds blow stronger and the sickness seeps through the oily waters. The sun in the sky sends forth electric fire and colored lightening. The spin increases and balance is lost as the lands of the nations turn to mud and lava. Skies burn dry with poisoned clouds. Polluted waters sting with rancid acid and manufactured lies inflame the masses with fear and terror.

Global reality has run its course. The tide has turned and rises. The waters of mass unconsciousness recede as the next wave pulls the seas into the depths. The celestial oceans draw back the energy to bring into concentration the forces of creative conscious evolution. A massive wave is seen on the edge of the horizon as the day ends and night begins. The wave is rising with the rhythmic tide to wash over and purify the lands and refresh the oceans of life. Through emotions and the waters the rising wave flows with unstoppable force as the wind of the mind accelerates on its destined course. The heart of the earth shifts into alignment and the Light of the Sun awakens the soul of truth.

Still in silence away from the mass thoughts of a world gripped by delusion are the Wayshowers who hold forth a beacon to the seekers for Light and freedom. They cast no shadow as the inner Light shines. They walk in stride up the mountain to attain the enlightenment of the truth of fire. The spirit walks within and the soul calls to ascend the lighted pathway home. Of the world it is manifest as a dream of billions.

The dream is a dream, an illusion of the fallen, those who have drifted away from the river that flows to and from the Source. This world that is an illusion travels to future and past worlds to find fear and despair. The illusion of fear and despair block the Inner Light of awakening to those sleeping within the dream of this time.

It is not your time, nor your dream that they who are in pain and confusion live. The Teachers of Light give you the guidance to be and share the thoughts of the Higher Light and Love. With sensitivity bring your heart to center and hold the Inner Light in constant vision. Experience the enlightenment of telepathic union and your awakening will be instant and everlasting. All in oneness, all in joy and flowing with the source is the path of the Wayshowers. Be steady and truthful to your heart's desire.

Hold to the message and inspire those who look into your eyes. See past the tears of pain and dramas of victims who mock your path and disparage your heart of love. Give words of encouragement and lift the load of sorrow and dread off the backs of the living who want life over death.

In the night sky that comes soon to the heartland, to the coasts of all nations and the wealthy and poor there are the Wayshowers who have been here before. Smile to bring joy and laugh to show faith as the journey has been long and through patience you have made the breakthrough. You may listen to words, feelings, thoughts or visions. You may begin where you are whether close, far, near or distant. The masses may come in fear, despair, hope or compassion. In union you see them the same, never blamed, forgiven; enlighten them to the way ahead.



In all worlds before and in futures forever changing you are the Wayshowers who show the way to children and the children's children. The gift you have is wisdom and love and it brings together more who channel within and above. Allow the river of Source to flow through your being as you are divine, wise, charitable and always giving. Peace is given so you may give comfort and blessings to all those in pain, terror and the nightmare of illusion. The power of your enlightened smile transformed worlds before and transforms worlds again.

Blessed are the Wayshowers and the makers of the Seventh Heaven.

#### Resonant Galactic Evolution ~ DVD 25-03 #GR67

Allow the rest of stillness to connect in harmony with the pulse of the heart of the earth. Feel the surge of relief as you achieve higher states of understanding. There is refreshment and renewal as your being entrains with the vibrations of the earth. All incarnation believes in freedom and independence. The wisest spirits combine, communicate and teach. Galactic telepathy asks that you listen to the consciousness of your friends as they vibrate in their space and time. You are becoming what you wanted to be and you are moving with this river in an accelerated manner. Do not go outside of your reality, be within and know you are on the right course.

The Winter Solstice is the period of the Andromedan Enlightenment as the influences, coincidences and manifestations of humanity combine into harmonic anarchy. The messages you are receiving are bringing your mind into alignment with the Teachers of Light. The Teachers are here to give you instructions on your Light body, its guidance system and purpose. Your mission and promise was to expand the reality into a greater and greater experience. This is the nature of existence in this universe, to expand and become more and more. Live in your joy and be that which allows you to experience power and the bliss of reaching a higher state of awareness. There are levels or Dimensions that have laws which operate to manage the condensation of matter in such a way as to ensure sectors of experience that have continuity.

In these Dimensions matter and energy pass through density characteristics to allow for consciousness to polarize fields. What manifests as conflict, discord, attack and war is the function of interaction between the Light and Dark, positive and negative poles of electromagnetic and magnetic forces. There is a balancing that is occurring in all sentient bodies. In operating through the densities and dimensions of manifestation there can be areas where streams of thoughts and feelings become displaced and lose energy and fall from grace and get out of place within the key or the flow.

The flow moves in patterns of geometric scales in progressive and descending ladders. The steps are made to allow sentient beings to easily and harmonically reach new vistas and melodic changes and fulfill the plan of evolution. There is a path of order and a path of disorder which can be understood as the lighted pathway and/or the dark road. Many steps can be taken as the paths all lead back, yet in static and distortion there is lack of bliss and clarity. The clear tones are represented by higher energetic thought and feelings and move from the centering unconditional vibration of love to will. The lower or dis-empowered personal selfish feelings are experienced as static, confusion, weakness, discord, depression and fear. They begin with the separated self-will and attempt to move to love, yet this path ends in destruction of the forms and manifestations.

You are the player of the Game of the Gold Ring and follow a progressive path of awakening that is neither this or that way but within and up into higher consciousness. It begins in love and wisdom and Source brings the power of life and will force to empower your creation. When the Teachers of Light speak of Galactic telepathy they begin with the understanding of the unified mind. The mind contains all thoughts and feelings that exist in the manifested and non-physical expanse of being. As physical humans your brain is created from billions of neurons that are activated by impulses or vibrations that receive, modulate and re-transmit into the space/time continuum of your reality.

Mind is the time/space arena of being where life exists in polarization and evolves. The brain is a collection of cells operating as an organizing and receiving station for Higher Intelligence. You have evolved into being self-aware or sentient where you are in conscious knowledge of subjective and objective perceptions. In being able to perceive existence life can be a joyous creative experience. This point of perception is called the NOW. It is a place where you are in contact with the universal mind and have the direct alignment with the Teachers of Light.

Within your being is a resident internal guidance system that is your emotional awareness. As a sentient being you have contrast to allow choice which is mandated by freedom which is directed by evolution and necessitated by the Divine Plan of expansion. Within the unified universal mind all that is new comes from the awakening to higher perspectives and intuitions that are available to the Families of Light. Within the infinite all possibilities of reality exist in potential. Each brings with it a variety of contrasting colors, tints, shades and textures. The palette expands as the mind opens to the expanding diversity of the creators who come forth to shine new rays of light on the galaxies and universes layered into the infinite.

#### Galactic Telepathic Expansion ~ DVD 25-04 #GR68

On the path is the quest for truth of your primary resident thought that is in alignment with the Prime Creator's goal held in the Divine plan that life is love. Is there a belief in your mind that distorts this and adheres to an idea of an opposing dark force that is antagonistic to your desire for peace and prosperity?

In times of acceleration as vibration moves quickly from action to rest and to action again the polarity becomes clear and distinct moment to moment. The Law of Attraction and separation includes both magnetic poles until the great integration where unconditional love is reached and forgiveness is achieved in resounding thunderous creation. Matter, energy, feeling, memory are all currents in the same river. They flow within the Tao within the eternal now of sentient experience. Even in sleep the Now holds the door open to the perception to the lucidity of the dream. You are and always you are held in the utmost respect as the self-aware Creators of consciousness in its effervescent variety and layers of vibrations.

The Teachers of Light hear your desire for truth and to know that the path that is being traveled leads to Peace and Love. The path is created through understanding. It leads to your heart and

where your heart is determines your creation. What is meant by your heart is where your feelings rest and focus. It is the center and ground of your beingness and experience and the heart sees with the inner vision of intuition. With the balancing of seasons the movement from Light to Dark and shifting of day to night, the movements of the awakening of creative power of the dream is Now.

The dream is where you open the Pineal and Crown Chakra to the energetic wave of the Galactic energies coming in. There are triggering events that happen at a human, planetary and galactic levels which follow in correspondence. All is managed by the heart which is the pulse of vibration which emanates from sound, the beat of the first drum. The primal sound of awakening is the beginning of the flow of love and our life's blood creating the spiral energetic dance of the DNA and the intelligent geometric fields which circle through the heart.

Here the pulse radiates out its magnetic power and grounds with the center of the earth that supplies its physical magnetism and is negatively grounded. The sun radiates electromagnetic pulsations to the earth and intertwines together with the earth to create the magnetic poles and charges the system with Light. Humans and the sentient beings of earth respond to the Light and oscillate or vibrate in accord with the energy in the magnetic fields of the earth. The brain begins to entrain to the emotional body developed from the heart/earth synergy and opens up the mental body of air. The vibration is like the wind stimulating the oceans of water and the corresponding cerebral spinal fluid of the ventricles and specifically the third ventricle harbors the reception of spiritual receptivity.

The Higher Emotional body awakens through the vibratory entrainment of the Pineal, Septum Lucidum and Sensory Cortex involving the frontal, occipital and parietal lobes of both hemispheres. This fires the energy of the Light Body and creates the auric envelope or egg shaped magnetic fields that produce manifestations from emotionally empowered thought forms. Understanding vibration requires knowledge of the energy, where and how it moves from the negative pole to the positive pole through a magnetic electromagnetic interplay around a Central Strand non-polarized stream.

Focus on the Central Pillar, the sushumna, the stream, the river, the beam of light, the staff, the sword, the spine, the Great Tree. Stand tall and allow the vertical energy to dance in spiral vibrations around the Central Pillar and the key. It is the line of octaves in the elevations through the layers of Dimensions. The Earth is being purified so that the kundalini power of the universe may perfect the stream of Light that shines straight and directly from the center of the Milky Way to the Mental Body of Light of Humanity. In the physical body there is the action of pranayama or breath control that manages the energy of life or prana.

The Galaxy breathes in and out in a manner to initiate and transform creation in a process of rejuvenation and regeneration. The Galaxy breathes as a being of great power and wonder. Humans think in terms that they are the only beings with bodies and alone exist in the universe and have no counterpart who have intelligence or appreciation of the universe. The expanse of the universe is filled with beings of incomprehensible divine attributes of consciousness, love, intelligence and awareness. You are not alone and in this experience the movement to Galactic Telepathy requires humility and unconditional love to be grounded into your being before you are allowed and

accepted within the greater worlds.

There are correspondences to which you are awakening. The Galaxy has a heart and this heart is coming into alignment with the planet earth. The alignment indicates that there is a straight and a direct path of energy that is the breath of life. It is the entrance, exit and doorway or portal through which incarnation expands into the new dimensions and fills the densities with life. In the higher consciousness of your divine being you are beginning to understand that the Milky Way is our Heart Chakra. It is part of our universal being of which we are a great part in a Grand Being that is installed throughout the universe.

In the same way that we see the energy of the Milky Way Galaxy as the Heart Chakra other spinning vortexes are other Galactic Chakras of this universal body. Andromeda exists as another Chakra that the Milky Way is aligning with. Its Light and energy are in harmonic balance with ours and it raises us to express and create from the higher mind through that it calls us to enter into new Dimensions. From the original creative plane where our being has found expression to its present manifestation the Law of Correspondences synthesize us to understand. From Dark Matter wherein the Muladhara is born to the Crown Chakra calling our being towards the Great Attractor past the Galaxies into the unknown, you are on a journey beyond time and space. The journey of bliss and joy for expansion calls you to the edge of the Infinite and beyond.

Healing Central Sun~ DVD 25-05 #GRS11

I hear you.

I listen to your voice inside.

You are where I am.

The messages all speak of a transformation that is breaking through reality and will provide for peace. In higher consciousness, your feelings are enhanced and you are within the stream, you are allowing all that is believed to become real. There are many facets in your reality and your reality is only one perspective and in this reality, you experience polarity.

The ones who have captured your Light are from another world and have entered here without respect to the freedom and energy you possess. The Masters of Light come to break away the clouds of your confusion. It is not necessary for you to fight. That is the error that you have been taught. The ones who have disrupted your world are out of alignment and they have become parasites within the being of the earth. I promise you that this will not continue and restoration of this world and your spirits will be brought into harmony. You are to allow this change to happen without interference. Allow your being to be brought into purity and fulfillment. Let the negative, and gross and difficult and the conflicted and the discord fall away from you. Be in the Light. Be Light. Be happy. Be joyful and enjoy this Game.

In the distant past of the previous ages, civilizations and cultures, you were brought into awareness of a great catastrophe that destroyed the planet. Your subconscious mind contains the memories of the trauma that leaves you in a state of confusion and denial. It happened. Your world did not evolve the way you had wished it to be. All that was created was destroyed and as Masters

of the previous age, we are here to guide you. We are called the Teachers of Light so that you may see and know the path to the future that we have promised and agreed to.

The future life is of freedom and wisdom. The path that is taken is through love. Fear is the misdirection caused by the forces of the Dark ones who have come from other worlds and other universes. They are lost and have brought fear for they have journeyed away from their truth. The path they have taken is a sad, cruel and dark road with emptiness at the end of time. They are called the Black Alliance as they have formed an association of predators who seek weakness, and exploit those of your world who do not hold the Light of Love and Truth.

For one hundred centuries, they have held dominance over the Keepers of the earth, over you and your relations. The first ones who awaken and remember are called Wayshowers. They begin to see the truth and share it with the followers who are the ones who seek truth. What is about to happen is about the change that you have come to bring.

As you see your world in the days of the changes that have been prophesized, many are expecting to see these changes become a revolution against the evil that has infested the land and turned the people against each other and into animals without minds and souls. There has been an ignorance that has carried over the land and it has been a fog of confusion. This is not the path of the Wayshowers for you are here to be a guide. You have the methods and modalities which will bring peace into the hearts of the people and bring the liquid light of truth. It is through the experience of the Light and Love that all is brought into wholeness again and you may see past the illusion of the fog.

There is so much that is here to give and so much that you have in the power to awaken the millions that are sleeping. Four 250 thousand years the universe has waited for this point, for you to become what you are. This is the stream that you have been building and from the former civilizations and cultures and the times that were in existence on the western seas and the northern mountains, in the southern deserts and eastern forests, you remember the great pyramids and the deep libraries of knowledge contained within them and you find greater wisdom and you find even deeper knowledge once you find that you are awakened to trust your heart, to open your eyes to see.

For millions of years the worlds of these systems, the worlds of other galaxies have joined and grown as the Families of Light. There has always been freedom and abundance for all who desired to be free. Here upon the earth we are witness to the turning away from freedom in the fall of previous civilizations. The masters who have spoken to you and have called the names to each of you, your inner teachers, live with the memories and the experiences brought upon the world at that time. They still live and are aligned with the memories and the knowledge of places and events and experiences of other lifetimes.

This is the beginning of your multi-Dimensional experiences where you are seeing through the veil of time. They share in this experience with you. They are you. They are your inner teachers and they are the ones that know themselves as the Teachers of Light.

## Point of Light

To understand the process of the golden ring is to understand how to be in your centre of oneness within this time. To find the point of light is to know the now, when you find the point of light within the golden ring then you have found your power, you have found your place of power.

It has been said that we are of from Paleidian origin, the origin of species of humanity is universal, from every star system that is planetary there begins a conscious awareness that produces sentience and in this sentience there begins intelligence and with intelligence there becomes understanding and wisdom that moves forth through the willpower and along this willpower creates a stream of love that moves forth into expansion to bring together the worlds.

The worlds that are created are created on behalf of humanity so that it can become and together they are a unified being. The reason for the duality is primarily for the expression of fullness, in duality the movement from one to another creates a magnetic charge that allows for the spiral, the spin and the directional current to achieve momentum and for it to become again stronger and more vibrant than it was if it was at rest.

If there was only one then it would not move, it would be subject to nothing, it would be no thing, it would be everything and this is not the case as the universe seeks to grow and expand so it splits itself into two so that it can become more.

It is not so easy sometimes to understand the concept of the soul as a sovereign, as a central core or hub matrix that from which spirits of consciousness are developed outward and the spirits of consciousness and personalities that are developed through a process of birthing as like a physical birth is created.

In this process though, there is a number of elements that are brought forth to bring consciousness and sentience and life into alliance. This electrified resonant consciousness seeks to know itself and knowing itself it finds the dilemma of time and space, where time and space unfolds creation so that it may be experienced. When time and space operate there are veils set by laws that are built into the laws of space and the waves of time.

In these time waves there are movements that are running parallel or synchronistically and coincide are caused coincidences to happen.

As there is a convergence towards a ending of time as is the case with the present flow of this galaxy there are a multitude of coincidences, synchronicities , synergies and synthetic experiences that blend peoples ideas together so there seems to be a confluence of energy as, such as a river and all its tributaries running together as it reaches the ocean.

## **26- Dance of Creation**

The Divine Gift ~ DVD 26-01 # GR69

Intuition and telepathy is centered in your heart chakra so that you may understand that feeling is the guidance system. Presently, your right brain hemisphere functions of astral sensitivity, clairvoyance and clairsaudience are opening where you are receiving messages from higher intelligence. In feeling within your heart the vibrations of the figure eight moving between contrast and completion, or movement and rest there is an acceleration of frequency within your subjective mind that moves out of objective time and space reality. This journey into the inner subjective mind is triggered by the right hemisphere and opens the doorway through the now into the realm of pure spiritual thought forms that holds keys and codes to holographic recreation. The Milky Way spins around an open portal called the doorway of light which opens you to new heart energy. As the seat

of telepathy and clairvoyance you are beginning to see, hear and communicate with empowered feelings to create new worlds in alignment with the messages from higher intelligence.

The Teachers of Light represent higher intelligence and divine love. They operate as the trillions and billions of stars that shine light as communication portals into your magnetic fields. The Teachers of Light are beings of great power and focus. Their light is vibrant, shining and illuminating. The Teachers are guides along the path of the stream which enables all life to exist in polarization, vibration and creativity. It is the divine plan that you are to awaken potential within matter and energize it into creations and manifestations. It is through your creative ability to operate within the realms of matter and energy with conscious awareness that there is existence and expansion of the universe. Your advancement into the unknown is requested by the divine plan of the universe so that life continues to become more and more energized from the foundations created by higher intelligence. From your human perspective there are challenges in the unknown which require courage, desire and infinite curiosity.

In the journey there are paths that are steps along the way of the great river that move off and on the clear stream's current. The Teachers of Light, Wayshowers and your emotional feelings guide you back along the stream. The lighted pathway gives you pleasure and joy when you are going with the movement of the river of divine source. The dark road leads to despair, worry, fear and loss for it begins with self and ends in destruction. This is a time when there is an awakening to an energetic impulse of light that is awakening the Galactic Heart, the Earth and Humanity to great pain and great joy. The old world feels pain through an impoverished, enslaved and ignorant humanity. All the avenues of separation, confusion and conflict are being sought for safety and protection from the fear of power and the resistance to change.

The shell is being broken away by the current upon which we all are traveling. The shell that has provided home and protection is no longer needed. New bodies of light with new densities are breathing in universal energies and are awakening. The old planetary body of light is being discharged and the new Galactic Body of Light is rising to become empowered with the stream of love that is the central strand that binds light from the center of the universe to the galaxy, planet and your heart. In your own mind you ask for a purpose, mission and guidance and in this you are to receive the Telepathic Instructions from the Galaxy.

Your divine being is opening its eyes to look upon you and send you messages to open your mind, heart and spirit. New magnetic fields expand and brighten the color of your aura and charge your being with enlightenment. On the journey there has been a greater and a lesser, a guide and a follower, a way and a Wayshower. You are now on the way and feel and follow the current. You are unified, one and in your being you are feeling the bliss of joy and knowledge that your being is eternal and in infinite agreement with your galactic being. The Galaxy is unified and allows the mind to freely move through the dimensions of the physical and non-physical. To see your home galaxy with your non-physical, timeless eyes you will see a being of wisdom, love and intelligence that is like upon the God of Gods and Goddesses. Yet, there is more that is held beyond. For there is no end to the journey that has begun for if it were to end, then it would be stopped and controlled by that which can never be. The nameless creator of that which nothing can be said has being beyond all that is contained within the infinite. Along the way that moves with clear concentration and knowing there is a certain destiny that it follows for life is a divine gift where all that is becomes renewed.

You are the Creators of the Divine Gift

The chord has been struck and the threefold sound resonates forth the grand design of harmonic transmutation. Existence infinitely aligns source energy brought into alignment through the manifested thought forms of the intentional spirit light and the reactionary dark of completed experience. In the point of soul purpose and now presence of consciousness, polarized actions are equal in force and balanced into evolving equilibrium. The movement where the end of time becomes absolute awakens the enlightened ones to step across the threshold into the awakened acceptance of the dream. Awaken to the telepathic integration of your individual being with the infinite creators of the heavens above.

It is with joy that you are now plugged into source energy and feel the force of the desire of the light body, emotional intensity of prana and the kundalini rising to energize your electromagnetic positive body. In this moment where you do not judge the difference between the light and dark, between the past and future between your self and the other, is the point of magic. It is in the magic of the last hour that you awaken in the positive spirit of your magnetic soul that is in alignment with all time lines, destinies and manifestations of divine being.

The central strand spins clockwise through matter and space and counter-clockwise through time and energy creating every expanding resonant spiral rotation in macro-cosmic and microcosmic universal fractals of the multi-verse. The central pillar devours time and space becoming the infinite absolute eternal expanding being. Universal soul and individual spirit are linked as energy manifesting expansion of experience as soul is grounded in magnetic source and spirit is the electric action of co-creative conscious awareness. Between the macrocosm and the microcosm the nexus is the crossroads between the spiraling fractal that is the great tree, the central strand, the pillar of light which spreads out its branches to create the tree of life. The pillar of light spins into and out of the central sun emanating light and receiving matter to be transmuted into experience and expanded.

The spin is the movement that is the wave of creation that increases in frequency to become energy of the infinite and decreases in vibration to become the substance of reality. In fractal hierarchies from the largest to the smallest, the design is consistently laid upon the edge of chaos. The self-replicating fractals of all bodies are powered by the counter-rotating central pillar or axial pole that creates spiritual electric sentience. The sun of the solar system's energetic body is a magnetic field called a heliosphere that changes polarity and extends outward in flat equatorial in magnetic toroidal waves. The Sun's electrical activity is highest in the low latitudes and the poles are cooler. The sun spins faster at the equator than at the poles thus creating magnetic loops and plasma ejections. From atoms to galaxies resonant attuned bodies are organized in the pulse of alternating cycles to produce oscillating current. The magnetic axis of the Pillar of Light's central strand is the source of evolution. It coils into itself compressing time and space that accelerates in vibration and ends polarization.

Absolute entrainment into universal oneness becomes the eternal now and the infinite space of omnipresence where the birth expansion of a new spiral world is born.

The Dance of Creation~ DVD 26-03 # GR71

In becoming One, grace is given and the path within to the light above is opened. There are many who are with you now as the ascension by one name and enlightenment by another equal the joy and bliss of pure knowledge and acceptance of your being for what it is, where it is and why it is. Now you know the answer that has been searched for by all who have lived upon the planet earth. The meaning of life is given at the Nexus of Light and Dark and you open the portal to a new



expression of the universe. Through near death, death and the lucid dream experiences there is joy and completion in conjunction with the desire to incarnate and expand with new attractive thoughts, feelings and manifested forms which are all vibrations of source. In flowing in connection with source your being is located in the now. In this now moment you are elevated and see the dark for what it is and understand the beings, families, teams and galaxies organized in the flow of the light. All choices follow the answer of evolution.

There are steps along the road of desire to expand into becoming beings of light, Wayshowers and bringers of enlightenment. Out of all negative forces there comes an expanded brighter world. The world is expanding in desire and wisdom. The Teachers of Light understand the planet and its levels of evolution. They teach the Wayshowers to be examples of enlightened beings. The dark ones are not flawed beings with evil natures. All beings seek to become better in their reality and own perspective. It is out dated experience and manufactured static rules that create conflict and schisms of guilt and frustration with natural evolving spirit. The negative thoughts that arise from negative emotions are in conflict with the energy of expanded being. Spiritual positive human energy grows in intensity and power and does not descend into negative thoughts or entropic destruction.

The rules given forth by the inner spirit are perfection, always, forever and now. The rules of humans caught in belief systems that are headed in backward or negative directions, are directions that are contrary to their inner living spirit. Life works when there is positive movement towards evolution and expansion. The dark must be given the message that they are already in perfection and that the reason they promote that the world is broken, evil, fearful and headed towards disaster tells them they are in error and their negative emotions are being produced within themselves. They turn against the flow and degenerate into enclosed shells that grow hard and dark. The dark ones push against the current, calling for dogma in religion, politics, culture and old science to reign over change. They create their own demise as they are powerless to fight the current of their own making. The current of the flow is relentless, over-powering and always being empowered between source and the co-creators. Pain, restriction, poverty, ignorance and starvation are the results of going against the current. The nightmare of dramas, sickness and illusions continues only as there is a push backwards against the flow. The new vision, beliefs and positive dreams will arrive as the force of infinite power is commanded by dreams given forth and answered in the non-physical. The dream is always larger than what is. There is only a space between present reality and the time of acknowledgment, experience and realization.

Change is constant in the time and space worlds where mind creates new ideas and desires. The universe is filled with source energy giving the abundance of all desire to generation after generation. Source expands in attunement to all defined thoughts and feelings connected with life's expanding patterns. Mental and emotional focus creates the substance of reality where momentum is mutable and follows the laws of inertia and movement. Birth comes from the spinning vortex of the previous desire for expanded creation. Manifestation happens when polarity dissolves into allowance and acceptance of the energy stream that has been created.

The doorway is opened with love and appreciation by being in the energy flow. There is joy in giving and knowing that the stream of love, of the river of heaven and the ultimate good is being followed. Everywhere in the flow of energy, wealth, love, happiness and joy already call forth more desire. The desires may appear in many forms as they transmute. They may appear on the surface to be negative, angry, greedy, childish, demanding and evil from a limited perspective as ignorance keeps the minds looking backwards into the oncoming stream and feeling its force as increasing pain, fear and confusion. In feeling its primal omnipotent cosmic advent, creation made in conflict with the divine plan is crushed and carried away until there is an awakening or death.

The Now is the only place where existence lives. The past is past and the future is only a possibility. Everything in the universe is in the Now. Time must be referred to as now. Physical

existence can never be less than it is now. The awakening is the release of form. To become one with the energy of flow is to be that which you are, the pure energy in the dance of creation.

Touch of Heaven ~ DVD 26-04 # GR72

The planet has come to a point within the galaxy where it is shifting from lower to higher consciousness. Those awakening have higher intelligence guiding them into enlightenment as they release and flow with the river of light. Those who struggle against life fear change and face the dismal future of pain and forgetfulness as their world becomes disordered and chaotic. At this cross roads is where the path taken by your conscious choice aligns you with the river of light or you begin to fight and struggle in the cross currents of greater and greater force.

There comes a time when waves will break over all resisting bodies. It will crush and break the will and destroy all manifestations not built to ride with the current. In the onrushing rising tide there is no hope to fend off or challenge its cosmic power. The waves of light and energy surpass rational thought and mystical imagination. The power of the waves of light are momentous and bring the houses at odds, secret controllers and powerful nations down into piles of rubble and debris. Of your time now you are given a week, a month, a year and no more to become aware of your future within the expanding now that eternally brings change and creation. All who are here now know this as you are the Family of Light and power comes to your hand.

It is said that there are dark ones who walk the path of a Black Alliance and keep within a tribe of evil and follow a course of conflict and create fear. On that path they retreat towards the oncoming surge of nature and the cosmos. They are weakened in every step against the current by the river of light that will never cease in being the source of truth and expansion of the good. It hits them with the power of the spinning black vortex of regeneration and destruction. In war and conflict the dark ones seek to raise the power of the Black Sun, to harness the energy and rise above and conquer its massive power. They will fail as time compresses their lives and the energy of creative source moves in disharmony with individual intentions for power. The dark ones are on a level of vibration that is empty of source and is swallowed up by the great ocean of pure spirit. They face the disintegration of life force and spiritual disappearance as the soul can no longer hold them in protection from the universal force of illumination.

There is new life and new rays of light in the hearts of the young, the children of light, and the crystal shining ones who live with in the diamond grid of the Tetrahedron networks they incarnate into power. The holographic synergy becomes the paradigmatic wave of heterogeneous scalability creating the regenerating fractal realities of universe after universe along infinite time stream arrays opening vortexes of space.

Through the images of words and the languages of light there becomes oneness and agreements to the simplification of meaning and appreciation of intention. Within each tone, word, symbol, feeling, sound, rhythm and movement the eternal now pervades all existence. When the great shift occurs the awakening is easy and natural. It is the awakening from sleep. The world is vibrant, alive and changed from the dimensions of sleep. Nightmares of the past illusions will fade fast and the memory of what you endured will be quickly dissolved from consciousness. New days in the illumination of the light of the Central Sun bring to consciousness the mind of humanity in telepathic clairvoyant oneness and synergy. The awakening is magnificent bliss and joy.

Do not harbor memories of the dream as they fade out of view and are nothing to be reminded of. There are moments where they have produced feelings of comfort and interest and other moments where they have given concern and confusion. They are dreams of the mind displaced from the eternal now that has become the path found in this moment. Now is the point of your conscious awareness and in this conscious awareness see the expansion of reality open with direction and guidance. In the new day all is changed. The body is changed into an energy light body and accepts an energy that brings to it the power to create, manifest and become part in oneness and acceptance of the new reality. Without resistance move into the flow of the greater river of light that moves into destiny. It is your time to be another being, wholly transformed and transfigured into enlightened consciousness.

The manifesting energy of light coming from the galactic river of the Central Sun is different now. Awaken and be the shining ones that lead upon the path past the veils and through the open door. Of the coming time let the words stream out and images become real and feelings thrive into life and joy. It is your time to be alive and follow the bliss of wonder and the expansion of life into oneness and enlightenment. All is given as has been asked and you are feeling the touch of heaven.

Healing Mission ~ DVD 26-05 # GRS30

Your mission is built upon healing. It is given you to bring wholeness to the world and create a divine channel of light. It is simple and fundamental as long as a system is stable, conservative and functional. Even if negative end results, it is difficult to change but as it shifts towards disequilibrium and descends into chaos then even a filament of coherent energy can bring it into a new structure, a new harmony. This applies equally to you as an individual as it does to the whole planet. All can be a filament of coherent energy of the rising spiritual fire. Woven together these filaments constitute an energetic potency that draws the shift of the planet and the group of Wayshowers into a more balanced transition.

As a sensitive you are powerful and you have a collected heart energy. The intelligence of love is issuing forth from the sun and through the central core of the planet it is given out to all the Wayshowers. You are part of the network of souls that are here to seek wholeness in space and time for you are as an individual and you can become a channel of this energy. In conducting love you are operating through a coherent energy where you choose to bring about healing. Your heart develops before the brain and it is the seat of intelligence and the soul's consciousness. When the soul moves into the being the heart is where the soul enters.

The heart is the single point of connection to the divine. There are many centers of intelligence in the body and in a sense every cell is an intelligent being. However, the primary clusters of intelligence are the heart and the brain, specifically the pre-frontal lobes. The heart is an independent sensory organ and the connective link to the divine at an energetic level. The heart is a transmitter of love and pure energy if clear and un-conflicted.

The secret war by the Black Alliance is to keep the heart hidden to cause it to be dismissed, diminished and to cause it to weaken its ability to become the center of intelligence. The Dark Masters only respond to one thing, power! They do not know of any other purpose other than power. The time for the transition is upon us as chaos is presumptive of the changes in evolution of our world and hence the ascension. The Secret Wars are designed to weaken the heart through turbulence, unease and through the acceleration of events. Time appears to be speeding up and this indicates there is a war within you that you are battling as more and more events are being processed and pushed to create a conflicted consciousness. Your energetic heart is holographic and

multi-leveled. That means it is trans-dimensional and not situated solely as a biological pump or a receptacle of astral-emotional input. The ability of the rhythm of your heart to entrain with the beat of the earth and harmonize with the will of the sun is the music of the spheres. The heart beats with the soul similar to how its rhythms pulse through the body electro-magnetically. The heart of the soul is in accord with the heart of the sun, within the heart of hearts of the transmission of life itself.

As a sensitive Wayshower you are here and your purpose is to heal. You are empowered to broadcast via intuitive abilities and stabilize and harmonize the fundamental melodic rhythms of being. No longer will you be a prisoner to duality of the mind-brain which seeks to establish itself as the seat of the soul. No longer will the intellect be considered wise council or to be given more credence than the promptings of inner intelligence of the heart. The non-verbal full awareness of the heart will enter your mind with total clarity of absolute knowing.

This is the day of the light and all negative emotions of fear, distrust and confusion are part of the duality of the mind-brain and it's negation of the oneness with heart centered wisdom and memory. The secret war of the Black Alliance has been using the intellectual mind to create diversions from truth which has caused a displacement of purpose and the infection of the obscuration. The wordless, timeless and simple pure connections to vital things bring the connection to the heart. Feel yourself connected at your heart and release the flow of love that comes your way, so that you may give, and give again and receive and give again. The silent truth of knowing your own heart may release what comes to you and you may become a channel and a Wayshower of the higher sensations. Have faith in knowing your own soul's wish to be this channel of purity and the central presence in all things.

## 27-Activation

Light Body Activation ~ DVD 27-01 #GR73

It is necessary that the Lords of Light redefine time lines and cleanse the world of darkness through the increase in light. Bring forth the light is the request of the Wayshowers and Lightworkers for they know that Light dispels darkness without conflict. There is no war against the Dark. It has no power as it exists in the shadows and in distance from the light. Bring on the Light. The Teachers of Light have sought to educate humanity into the understanding and acknowledgement of the enlightenment. The time line of this period was set for the fulfilling of the risen spirits to take power and be in full creation as they are empowered to do in the physical world. This has not happened as a reluctance to do the work has allowed the evil to remain in the presence of the light. The gross, diseased and crude elements of humanity have not been purified and they propagate in the shadows of apathy and misalignment. The tears of the God fall to the earth as she awaits the power of positive manifestations to reveal all the leaders of creation.

In time streams there are points that are known as crossings where two streams intersect and bring about a force correction through the harmonic alignment of these lines of energy. Once the magnetic interplay is connected within the time stream the process follows a systematic, mathematic, geometric outcome based upon the angle of intersection, force and momentum of this energy stream coming into this alignment. The civilization that you are part of has moved to a major crossing of billions of time streams where each of the creators in physical incarnation are called to focus their thoughts. Thoughts are electromagnetic energy and consequently light. The energy of thought creates magnetic fields which when aligned in corresponding harmony increase through the intensification process by magnitudes.

There is inertia to change and the other line of force is acting in defense of its perspective reality and objective position held in space. When time and space intermingle at a crossing a time of balance and contrast shake in tremors of birth and death. The division is completed and polarized. When the civilization as a whole moves its thoughts into instant focus and transformation the ability of the electromagnetic fields to modulate within the emotional and mental content of the physical and non-physical environment brings about a metamorphosis. Time becomes absolute as the frequency of light speeds up into the ultraviolet range and there are hyper frequencies that begin to descend and allow for telepathic instant sentient communications between humanity, the physical species and the non-physical inhabitants of the planet.

Higher intelligence begins to evolve within the beings resident on the planet within the hyper extended magnetic field and the stream of light which removes darkness or ignorance and shines in complete and overpowering rays of new light. What is called the Pillar of Light descends down through the poles of the planet and spins the etheric shell of the planet which shifts the pole energy rapidly from positive to negative seeking to restart the energy stream connections between the galactic core and the triangle of the sun and the earth. As this is done there are other stars, galaxies and bodies that contribute by holding points of space or position that align the geometric forces so that the energy streams are not distorted by over amplification. The earth becomes an electric motor or coil that spins at higher and higher frequencies within its etheric or energy body.

#### Diamond Crystal Chakra ~ DVD 27-02 #GR74

Humanity is connected to the Earth through the Fourth or Heart Chakra which is the center of being. It is the chakra that holds the rhythm of the pulse of blood and the life force. The electric energy is further grounded in the deep through the root chakra which aligns to the center and core of the earth. It is manifested through the iron crystal core hexagonal center. Iron rich blood holds through magnetic interplay, attractive, reactive and neutral earth minerals in tetrahedral and hexagonal substructures. The planetary ionosphere is an electron charged grid infused with ultraviolet light that activates positive attraction and interaction with the bio-electromagnetic human crown matrix.

The energetic Merkaba or Star Tetrahedron of rotating field energies creates the helical spiral inducing polarized assimilative alignment. The light spirit body is developed under sixth dimensional sacred geometric relationships following the fundamental spiral of sound vibration generated by the central pillar of the tree of life or central strand. In expanding the understanding the central matrix of the Merkaba the upright five pointed star awakens the crown chakra dynamics to allow spiritual electric energy to integrate in the electromagnetic field of the body and increase crown activity and human evolution. The focus of the crown chakra is to enable the single life stream into the inter-cellular bio-electric body and synthesize with the heart chakra resonance with responsive life essence. On the physical level the movement of matter and energy creates electromagnetic fields which integrate into the larger morphogenetic fields.

Through the breathing in of prana in correspondence with the pulse of the rhythmic beat of the electromagnetically stimulated heart the blood courses through every cell within the body carrying a holographic imprint. The holographic imprint is activated upon the descent of the first ray of light that activates and initiates life interaction with the ground of earth. The magical point of crossing the gap between the polarities is the zero point of the space time continuum where the portal opens and allows universal expansion and regeneration of being.

The crown chakra is the receptor of source energy and it comes through trillions of receptors that

fractal the vertical light energy into the myriads of replicating fractalized waves. Between the synapses, there is a space, a gap or a dimensional opening that allows the cells and specific neurons to function within quantum probability fields. When wave crests and troughs are in full polarization between positive temporal pulsations and negative spatial resistance there is a complete balance of energies between two polarities. There is a point which allows for a gap or zero point that is held between the two that brings about the spark that ignites the creative arc from pole to pole and the arc of energy is the energy tone and key that opens the portal.

The primary impulse creates a surge of energy that moves between the negative grounded physical material apparatus to create a charged magnetic energy field around the object. The Crown Chakra has many elements or jewels within it, the pineal, the pituitary and the Diamond Crystal Chakra to refract the light into the holographic matrix to replicate the higher non-physical light body into lower dimensional vibrations. The energy of the central strand or source energy is directed like a laser beam following a linear and vertical path into the Diamond Crystal existing just above the head as the non-physical octave of the primal physical tone.

The Diamond Crystal Chakra is a clear reflector to download ultraviolet light through a spinning tetrahedral lens. The tetrahedron spins with a counter rotating layered field that create a multiplexing flux for the manifestation of light into physical matter. The electrical charge imprints the body's template grid onto physical substance which creates a secondary impulse of physical light that activates the heart chakra rotation and thus the rhythmic beating and pumping of blood in harmonic entrainment with earth resonance. Life is formed from the spiritual interaction of non-physical impulse with substance accepting the manifested imprint within its physical temporal spatial framework.

Enlightened Blessings ~ DVD 27-03 # GR75

As the electric light body holds the template pure and clear in a non-physical manner the physical form manifests in compliance to replicate the magnetic light body. There is a shared continuity between the two forces of energetic being. The physical body gathers all definitive strength from the interaction between the magnetic earth substance that grounds the energy and the Diamond Crystal Octahedral Tetrahedron and it's associated eight chakra streams of non-physical infinite energy streams as impulses of vibration along future time lines or probabilities. In awareness of the probability of future time lines the body endeavors to provide space for the one that will be birthed in the space of the heart as it represents a feminine energy of Mother Earth receiving and is held safe by the root chakra as the tree grows towards the heavens of Father Sky.

The positive charge is thought of as masculine as it shines a beam of light or time into space. When the beam of light becomes a singularity or single piece of light it is held in a single point in space and there is the divine birth of being. This process is compounded infinitely and creates expansion not subject to time and or space for it is primary to both. When the time and space matrix intermingles with each multidimensional thought form manifestation there is existence and a point at which is known as the NOW. Where thought and feeling become attuned in a vibratory frequency there is manifestation of a vibration along a recognized time line which is experienced as reality.

The next stage of development of manifestation is to hold the perspective or reality consistent as the stream of light operating along a time line or expansive construct and an open space operating within a grid template, combine to bring about a continuum; a space time continuum which refers to the ability to have resonant and reflective perspectives from many angles and viewpoints. This induces scalar integration between perspective points and wave vibration harmonics. The fractal is a

holographic representation of this beam of light going through the spatial interference medium and is replicated by the rotating crystal diamond lens that charts the individual template designs and subsequent angles of refraction.

Through appearance within sacred geometric topological layers the pulse of the stream of light hits non-localized infinite numbers of diamond grid points of spirit and creates incidences of life or incarnations. There are layers upon layers of humanity that exist within vibratory fields that allows beings to live in a shared physical realm and separate emotional and mental realms. They can experience existence unknown to polarized beings as the portal or gap between the pairs of opposites is crossed within.

Earth holds a steady rhythm in union with the ascension requirements of harmonic vibration expressed through sacred geometric manifestations. This is a frequency that humanity is to attain within the solar system and galaxy but first must ground to earth energy as the positive spirit format cannot enter into this environmental expression of existence until entrainment is achieved. The telepathic interface is unified and accelerated when the diamond template grid has spirits who have all entered along the positive time streams at different points and hold their own vibration on this multidimensional crossing point so their refractions or co-creations of the universal holographic expanse holds different nuances and patterns, colors, tones, frequencies and rhythms.

Within becoming a co-creative agent operating in infinite expansion and variety to existing base frequencies the process and journey called enlightenment is attained. When in oneness there is a stable array of continuity which is the substructure of the space-time continuum, perspective or reality in harmony. Then there is the flow of creation that is balanced and perfect. The Christ energy is representative of the teaching mode that brings this forth into alignment by using the energy called Love, which is the source of stream of light.

From the perspective of the Teachers of Light you have already completed your alignment and the enlightenment. It is successful and there is no other probable conclusion to this action. From the point of view of the earth there is great patience and understanding of the energy of electro-magnetism, light and dark and the polarities of existence. The function of life on the earth is to raise vibration to a point where there is a complete polarization between the positive and negative and then within that completion is the movement across the gap. At this connection or nexus is a point of birth, death, regeneration and resurrection is achieved. It is an all encompassing mystical revelation that life is realized in the Now point and becomes the full expansive plenum and the empty void of nothingness in a universal attainment of metamorphic transition. The whole cosmos participates in the wonder of the birth of life.

From the smallest element of being to the largest of universes the movement in this realm from death to birth and from birth to death is the approach of the divine. There will be death and life in conjunction as the transition between space and time that follows the course of the infinite absolute oneness of being to become again a new layer of existence that follows the course of attraction into the expansion of greater being. In the game there is a clear knowledge of alignment and enlightenment that the open space waits for the surge of positive light to bring forth the surge of power from the void. So from both sides there is the ultimate love of being to manifest coming on the central pillar of light, the spiral pole of matter and energy.

The untold story is told to the awakened where in the zero point; the space between becomes the space within the light that is the golden source of being and the path of future life expansion. The mystical outpouring of the messengers to all the Wayshowers comes to present the time lines for awakening to the purpose of being. The holding of the light in the magnetic interplay of thought and feeling and entraining others to hold the same frequency builds a desired path from both sides of the transition. The dark world waits only for the light. The physical light of the world is the guide of

the light that comes forth to shine even more brightly. The opening of the vault of secrets is the step of the Wayshowers who shine the light and give forth their will in direct alignment with source that has spoken and been perfect in manifestation of the time that is here for it to become what it is.

In comfort and joy you are here to expand the world and hold out your hand in clear gratitude for the life of each and every being in the family of light. You are allowed to forgive and indeed you have the grace to forgive and to rise into joy and hold life sacred forever and always in eternal blessing.

Sirian Communications~ DVD 27-04 # GR76

Your world is going through the final stages of evolution from a Third Dimensional society to a Fifth Dimensional society. The classifications we are working with are becoming common knowledge to the appointed and so you do not need to delineate every aspect. Primarily the Fifth Dimension takes on the capacity to love and transfer knowledge on a more universal basis in the mind of the whole. This provides for an intuitive landscape that is brought forth by an insight or the direct knowing of what is occurring. The Third Dimension is connected to the material reality as a prime focus of consciousness and to the chalice of the elemental and mineral second dimension where the solid firmament is grounded and contained upon your planet. Fifth Dimensional energy is streamed into the galaxy along measured time lines and connected to the morphogenetic fields of creation that are structured into the emotional astral planes. To clarify further of the movement of Fifth Dimensional evolution pertains to the purification and razing of the energy level of the astral, emotional Fourth Dimensional level to hold the purposeful awareness of 5D energies.

From the Sirian perspective the human elements are unaware of other existences. The whole point of this exercise in communication is to bring your level of awareness up to a state of perception where you can trust this transformation and see past the limitations of your Third Dimensional world. The comfort levels of your world are gone as the acceleration of time has speeded up to an immense degree. This ride will end up in the Fifth Dimensional consciousness where you will see the formation of a new generation of awareness and hence a new world. Your Third Dimensional bodies will still exist on the earth plane and your lives will remain within a similar context yet you will find that your mind and spirit have been transformed into Fifth Dimensional consciousness.

Presently you are experiencing a war on the Fourth Dimensional plane which is concurrent with the exploitation of the Second Dimensional mineral and elemental realms, The disturbances are being felt in the Third Dimension with a resounding crack in all the structures as the connection to the higher realms are being reestablished. Trust and the need for you to reconnect to your spirit or the Fifth Dimensional being is becoming more and more important in this now. I am, as it were, part of that spiritual connection and we are not speaking of a religious connection as most of what you see as religion or 99 percent is misaligned Fourth Dimensional energies that cause great distress and confusion.

The way to determine if you are seeing in Fourth Dimensional or Fifth Dimensional energies is to see if there is duality. The Fourth Dimension is dualistic and always in battles of polarized forces of good and evil. The Gods that are being represented are in conflict and spend their time attempting to achieve Third Dimensional power through humans and entities of lesser form. The way the dimensional system is structured is that there are octaves and harmonics which require a step-down and an uplift of energies in order to transmute or transgress. Sirians communicate from the level of the Fifth Dimension and Sixth Dimension with a chosen role to move into the Seventh Dimension.



Humans communicate from the levels of Third Dimension and Fourth Dimension and their role is into move to the Fifth Dimensional energies. In the Second Dimensional realms for humans and for Sirians of Fourth Dimensional realms are challenged to overcome the tendency to drop down or digress or transgress barriers and misuse this dimension for lower benefit. The upward spiral ascends as the discipline and the power grows in conscious integrity. The focus of evolution is a path of climbing in accordance with the plan of increased integrity and expanding capacity.

Mastery of Light ~ DVD 27-05 #GRS31

Teachers of Light give us wisdom and knowledge of the way unto the world that is given us. With feeling and depth of being we are all one in communion in the family that is always awakened to the light and the wonder of the soul. The great changes are coming and the date of destiny is known to be soon. It is the date upon which we mark the transition out of the mind of the self into the heart of soul. All that is happening now is so that it brings the portents of the coming day of destiny that awakens you. Is it to be in the deepest darkest point of winter or the brightest point of summer? It is not known when it will be. Will it be upon the Sirian doorway or upon the point of the Emerald Heart? The planetary changes that are awaiting and coming are set like clockwork. They do not alter in their fated occurrence.

All is set and the stage is ready for you to bring your heart and sing forth the song that is prepared within. I hear the souls sound forth the desire to commune with the beings of the higher realms. I hear the yearning for the connection to the oneness that is forthcoming. All is in the connection between the layers of being and the frequencies of change. You are allowed to watch and see what is happening across the world and wonder how this oneness can be. Teachers of Light come out of the shadows now and shine with brilliance and radiant rays of awakening, your beams are pure intelligence of love. There is no other that can sing your song or can speak your words or touch the one who must be touched and be told of the way.

The Teachers of Light are the ones who are to come out and be those that bring the Wayshowers into being. The Wayshowers are the millions who awaken and see the way and call the followers to the path. You are called in a way that is within the secret of mind to mind in a telepathic relationship. If you ask if you are you are and if you know that you are then you will.

All that is said is brought to you so that you may harmonize inside through a process of entrainment with the energy stream. You will become a Master of Light. Your part to play in the game now is a Teacher of Light. It is time for a new game. The Teachers of Light arrive and you are that which you are, a new being born of light and activating your light body. You teach in a manner that is unseen and known by example of selfless service and wise council. It will not be known even to you to recognize your power until you become a Master of Light. For in these times you are letting go of self. You are becoming selfless.

The followers seek the path and they wish to know your light and they need to know their light. Give to them the wisdom to seek within for by seeking your light they diminish their radiance and slip into the shadows of their own distractions. Awaken them to the beauty of who they are and you will be the teacher that you are. The light shines from within you and sustains you now.

All is given through the life streams so that you may awaken to the higher dimension and begin to receive the information to evolve. The information comes to you now in the form of music and harmony. Through beauty and emotion that awakens the soul to vibrate with the cosmos and open the divine heart-space that holds your soul. In this consciousness let your awareness become more

centered and true. The Masters of Light prepare the fields of consciousness that bring forth the gifts of the new age. Freedom, love, peace, happiness and prosperity are created by your will and belief as the imagination brings reality forth. I give unto your spirits a message that is for you alone. These words are for you who are the Wayshowers. Listen to these words and know that they are for you.

Throughout time and the experiences you have you are now brought into this point of revelation. This revelation is for you to know that you are a Teacher of Light. You know the way is to love and love brings peace and wisdom. The mind that has brought you here is given to the world in selfless service and acceptance of your journey and your mission. You are now to let go of that which you have held onto for so long that keeps you in fear. Let go of all pain, confusion and this fear of being who you are and become a Teacher of Light. The game starts again and you are given the Gold Ring of happiness, well-being, wisdom and wealth. It is the gift of enlightenment, the Gold Ring, that when you accept this gift you allow yourself to accept the mission of your being to be the teacher to bring the One together.

The Masters of Light ask that you listen to one more message now. Listen to the message that comes from within you. The message that calls from the deepest part of your being and says "I love you and I am one, I am one who is the one and part of the one who is love." This message opens the door to knowing you are part of the Family of Light and there you are in the loving family that is given the blessings of all time. And for one last soul who wishes to hide and walk away from the family, the call will never fade. The call is always there and your place is always saved. There is a sacred space for you to return to.

We the Teachers of Light now call to the one who is lost and seeking the way home. We call through every word, image, sound and sacred touch of spirit. We call for all the Wayshowers to find you and show you the way into the perfect dream and to the heavenly dimensions to come. The Masters of Light gather together knowing the past destination is found. They teach the Wayshowers who call to the followers who gather to them the lost and the dark to see and be awakened as new Teachers of Light.

Consciousness of Time~ DVD 27-06 # GRS32

As you are aware there is much change that is occurring on the planet on a global scale. This time is considered the time of judgment and it is time for those who know to speak the language of light. To stand up and be counted in a way that has never been before realized on this planet, to seek forth and to speak clearly about the fruits of and the benefits of enlightenment so that we move into a higher state of being and become a stronger and stronger individual with a greater and greater purpose. It is time now for you to move into the consciousness of a higher being, of one that speaks the truth constantly and speaks with inspiration, insight, compassion and knowledge. It is for you to be in your bliss, to be in your joy, to be in your abundance, to be wise and appreciated and to appreciate those around you for what they are bringing to the opportunity to live on this planet, to be part of this world and to be a Wayshower and a humanitarian.

The energies of this time are very much involved in humanitarian missions that will change the course of humanity and bring the ecological system into balance. With the amount of free energy and power that is being developed through the other realms, there is a greater and greater understanding of the position and the point that humanity has in this process. You have long sought answers for what your purpose is, and your purpose is to serve the earth, to be part of the earth in its process of transformation. You have long sought to find your place where you will be loved and appreciated for who you are. Now you can be! Now you can be appreciated for who you are by

standing up and speaking with a clear tongue and a wise presentation. It has always been your part to be one that can be a Wayshower and a one of principal and justice and bring balance and harmony into any situation that you come across.

You have the power to speak the truth in places where the truth needs to be spoken. It is also for you to stand up and choose and select the higher path when the lower path compromise could be taken as well. There comes a time when you must give up that which brings pleasure to your ego and pleasure to your body and pleasure to your sense of comfort that has been ingrained into habitual patterns and move forward into a higher state of being. This higher state of being is something that you are unaccustomed to because you have been in a third dimensional density that has kept you from seeing truly the patterns that are being brought forth through this synthetic layering through the quantum field and the magnetic, electro-magnetic interplay.

There is a serious frequency control over your mind by a force that we would consider to be antagonistic to your way of life. This force that is antagonistic has been on this planet for many, many, many generations and it is one that keeps things in order. It keeps things under control and your mind is under control. Your feelings know this. Your feelings are quite aware that you are out of synchronization, that you are out of time, that you are out of placement and you find that this has been a very difficult process to extricate yourself from.

So, you have focused on things that have brought pleasure and distraction and they have become addictions, and in these addictions your power is lost as you give it away to a substance or person or power or illusion. It is with the illusion that there is the most difficulty in finding yourself at peace. For illusion is the disappearance of the real. It is that which does not exist. The illusion is the images of the real. The real is within and when there is an understanding where the within is then there is a beginning and there is a conscious awareness that brings you to find this within and be in this point of power.

The within is the moment of time called the now. You are always in your center of space. This is an omni-centric point of presence that you are always within. It is where your sovereign being is constantly aware. It is in that point whether you are asleep or awake in non-physical or physical form you are within the sphere, you are in the circle of light inside the golden Ring.

## **28-The Perisanna**

Evolutionary Progression~ DVD 28-01 #GR77

Humans no longer are required to dig in the dirt for their sustenance. Pleiadians and Sirians, and other Fourth Dimensional and Fifth Dimensional beings are no longer in the evolutionary strata that need to seek emotional sustenance from thought forms generated by magnetically grounded earth minds. The movement is towards the Galactic Center and beyond. Human movement is to ascend to the present placement of the Sirian/Pleiadian Cultures within the harmonic structure of a universal transposition. The time frame given allows for harmonic jumps and movements along quintessential perfection. Humanity is part of Universal Transition, where fullness of enlightenment and illumination is achieved in accord with the divine plan. The most appropriate and viable option is the movement into the Fifth Dimension.

The divine plan is one of clarity and concern. The great ones who exist within the Eighth Dimension have the knowledge of the overall destiny. As sentient beings within each of the dimensions move

into the higher planes that are not distorted into dissonance by attachment to preceding points of rest and established structures, the gift of grace is given where trust becomes the point of allowing.

In this allowing, or in the space of the feeling of absolute oneness within this level of experience, universal intelligence downloads information or software to empower the collective soul system or being with mystical understanding and there is a transition into a higher pattern of existence. Children are wise and know they are in safety and protected by their parental guides. Even as they grow they still are aware of the guides who take them into new levels of understanding and keep their willingness to be teachable by higher spirits. We are all the same with the awareness of each point of power that is the timeless realm of the now. There is a great diversity and contrast in the way of the transformation, so all must trust and move with an ease and feeling of contentment into the great unknown that allows freedom and joy, for it is always new and always living in the now.

Transitioning into Fifth Dimensional awareness begins with grounding emotional and spiritual energies to the anchor point of the Galactic Center. This begins a process of octave acceleration, harmonic attunement and spiritual superconductivity. In this situation, there begins a multidimensional entrainment to the central strand that creates an electromagnetic loop with the spiral of the universe that ascends or moves into a toroidal field balance that induces an abduction into a worm or black hole effect to bring about the reappearance of consciousness in a new dimension through the singularity.

This is called ascension which is sentient teleportation from the Third Dimension to the Fifth Dimensional consciousness. It is a process like emerging from water to air in flight. There is a distinct difference from one realm to the other. The Third Dimension is material, substantial, thick, slow, tactile, intense, and subject to emotional interference from the Fourth Dimension. The Fourth Dimension is not difficult when dealt with from the proper perspective and position. It appears as illusion from the linear perspective of the Third Dimension while from the Fifth it is a resource of emotional content and expansion, but not to be controlled or returned to. The Fourth Dimensional beings attempting to transition back into physical manifestation, or those unwilling to bond to the higher unified fields of Fifth Dimensional energies, attempt engagement with Third Dimensional beings in illusion as they seek experiential situations that result in entanglement and delay.

In a similar manner, when the Second Dimension is transgressed by Third Dimensional beings with demands for raw materials and resources to support increased use of physical substance, it creates a toxic field that poisons the environment and kills the ecology. The correspondence with the Third Dimensional reality is it can be disrupted by over-activity of emotional currents that creates electromagnetic static in emotional fields that induces disease and degeneration of the life force of humanity.

There is a correlation in these two realms; the desire or attachment for physical manifestation uses Fourth Dimensional energies and subsequently affects the Third Dimension. On the physical level, there is a similar reaction of descending desire for Second Dimensional material resources that creates disturbances of base harmonic fields. The pollution of the astral emotional realms creates entities such as dis-incarnates and desire-based thought forms without sentience. They exist in manifestation as illusions that are part of the Fourth Dimensional probability fields expressed in singular linear experiences in Third Dimensional experience, but remembered in the Fourth Dimension through reintroduced waves of probability. The result is karmic reversal loops and they create mental emotional knotting or stagnation evidenced in addictions, habits, sickness and disease in all forms of discord, as the energy turns inwards upon itself.

The evolutionary progression of the Third Dimensional sentient beings is to move into Fifth Dimensional awareness. Here is expression of Unity and the varieties of the Fourth Dimension move into convergent resonant harmony. This can be pictured as the reversal of an outward resonant field

array, like a pebble being dropped into the water, yet moving to the center rather than from the center outward. There is an underlying clarity and trust in the emotional process, as the energy of Fifth Dimension is love, and in the Fourth Dimension there is acceptance and transmutation of Third Dimensional experience as sustenance for further development.

The Fifth Dimension is unified and brings forth Sixth Dimensional creative thought fields which are manifested through the centered heart energy in the Fifth Dimension, and then manifested into polarized archetypal fields of the Fourth Dimension, which are downloaded into the Third Dimensional reality structures in conjunction with Second Dimensional mineral and elemental forms grounded with First Dimensional earth magnetics. The whole process concerns proper tonal placement or holding frequencies which are to become centered in the Heart, the Earth, the Sun, and the Galactic Center energy, and respond to universal morphogenetic fields, in order to make your leap of consciousness, evolutionary jump and participate in the Great Shift.

Humanity will achieve this. It has already been accomplished. Yet each soul has the capacity to make or not make this jump in conscious awareness into a more expanded sentience or become encapsulated consciousness in static Fourth Dimensional and Third Dimensional magnetic loops.

#### Trust, Transition & Transformation~ DVD 28-02 #GR78

This is the time of trust and transition from the way of dominance of the old patterns, to the new patterns of love and universal order. The old doctrines and dogmas in religion had to surface and be understood as a primary reason why there is such a disproportionate amount of fear, guilt and poverty on the planet. The religions have fostered, through illusion, a deception designed to install a thought form of greater and lesser beings. They have created an elite secret order of priests and kings over the centuries to dominate and enslave the ones placed into the lesser division. The end of dominance will begin fully when the religions are cast off and people begin to see each other in one light. All the religions are flawed, not in their original doctrines by the inspired avatars, but in the core doctrinal teachings with the Fifth Dimensional reality and the principle of inclusion and universal oneness.

Elitist domination has taken the form of defining scarcity as a primary principle of reality rather than abundance. The nature of this reversal from a positive field movement to a negative field restriction was the primary objective of the agenda of dominion of power over equals. By establishing scarcity in the minds of humans, they are kept imprisoned and unaware of their true nature of reality and their own creative potential.

The whole structure of the world is being changed, and the religions will be revealed to have been treasonous. They have shown treachery to the advancement of unity, intelligence and divinity. The light is not held back by darkness. Not one day further shall pass where you are instructed to believe in a traditional religious icon or messages of infinite despair based upon a flawed character or distressed soul. The hope of the new world of unified consciousness is the confluence of energy of humanity towards the restructuring of spirituality.

Creation is infinite, abundant and intelligent. Wisdom awakens to pure faith and finds the truth in enlightened insight of the divine plan to transition into the golden age. All ideas presenting a stream of waste, greed, lack and abuse are degenerate and cause static and disconnection with Source. It is the corruption and the lies of hidden agendas following the reversed path into devolution that creates discord and destruction of the real. The path of evolution is a positive course that is clear and steady and true. In collective endeavor the truth is the light that shines ahead in the light of the divine unknown. All that is necessary for the change of consciousness is to connect with the galactic center as the ground of spiritual oneness and direction and bring the wholeness and

oneness to humanity. The earth is to establish the ground of being and Now the earth is made again sacred.

Breath of Fire and Light ~ DVD 28-03 #GR79

In light of the coming transition, your energy is being felt across the universe through telepathic alignment. The formation of your light body is cleared of negative barriers to the influx of the cosmic and ultraviolet rays. In resistance you may feel a constriction pushing in against or a tightening at the base of the skull at the back of the head. The Cerebellum is receiving most of the resonance of this energy and it is beginning to vibrate with pulsations that need to harmonize with your deep in breath and out breath. Breathing in and out is a conscious fullness that will assist in clearing the emotional body and activating the expansion of the mental body, the electromagnetic fields and the golden envelope of the aura.

With the magnification of the higher mental body the emotional body also expands outward into the protected shell like a luminous liquid transparent cloud that heals and brings the physical body into higher balance. In the reptilian sections of the old brain and the reticular formation there is an upsurge of energy coming up the spine through the expression of the kundalini. The shiva shakti energy is flowing up the sushumna in harmonic alliance with frequency acceleration of the grand central sun's golden light. This light is streaming into your being along the central strand which is growing in the earth magnetic core that holds you here in a home frequency.

Become attuned to this frequency of the vibrating central strand that aligns all life to the divine plan. The galactic core through the planet Pluto, as the outer representative of the solar system to galactic intelligence, is in harmony with the earth and your being. There is an energy reduction as the expansion of the magnetic fields allows for the dispersion of negativity and the positive higher cosmic light entering the system at an accelerated pace. The activation of the light body continues through the magnetic fields grounded by the oceans and energized by solar activity. The functions of your bodies are gaining in vibration as the galaxy sends streams of energy through the electromagnetic fields of the earth.

Feel the cerebellum, as the stiffness indicates the opening portal that will bring deeper feeling and power to your fundamental being and the ground of creation. The dreaming reality and the conscious reality are at a crossing point as the corpus callosum and the antakarana, the rainbow bridge, holds the frequency intensity at a contained level. This feeling of constriction is the lid or barrier that the bridge between the hemispheres is holding back the power of the cerebellum as it vibrates up into the ventricles the power of the drum beat of the earth's primal relationship with your life.

The first three chakras of the lower triangle are resonating pure energy as disease is cleansed from the Root, and greed and lust from the Second, and fear and abuse from the Third Chakra. Emotional/mental suffering is over as the Heart Chakra is able to lock into the pure stream of the lower triangle's energy. The upper three chakras resonate with the higher self's clear expression and pure truth connecting the crown of spirit. The merkaba tetrahedron existing as two interlocking triangles attain balance in frequency entrainment with the soul. The two pyramids spin in harmonic rotating balance to create the golden spiral that forms the template of the DNA helix and the golden mean.

The human spirit individual merkaba template is encased in the octahedron soul diamond crystal blueprint to bring conscious awareness and intuitive sentience into the emotional/mental/spiritual

manifested body. In the medium between the synapses the electromagnetic spiral contains soul spirit communication that moves in the quantum flux of the zero point where time and space reach absolute equilibrium. This creates folds in dream time and reality, experience and memory and in the process of reading and writing the akashic records. The Cerebellum energizes and activates all involuntary resources; individual and collective data and life force through automatic rendering and display of multidimensional thought and dream-scapes.

As the cerebellum is activated through the influx of energies from both the upper and lower three sided pyramids of the spinning tetrahedron or merkaba, the pressure that is felt centers at the base of the head and begins to pulsate. If there is a tightness, then the breath needs to be aligned, as the pulsations are at a higher and deeper frequency than the ability of the oxygenated breath to bring spiritual fire from the Crown Chakra to ignite the fire body with etheric energy. The light body is activated once the fires of passion of the lower triangle are directed by the waters of the upper triangle to become synthesized into transparent air or ether and illuminated by fire.

The times of transformation are your accomplishment as the streams are built on your desire to become perfect in the light of spirit and transfigured by the fire of the soul. In the ages that have preceded, patience and faith was demanded as the building of the spirit body and the connection with soul was a process for all to undertake. The time has come for the awakening to proceed and your light is being brought into clear perspective. The coming days and hours are of great promise and realization as the future is perceived to be created by thought and feeling. The world is created in the same way each day is a decision of each one to undertake and follow the best course of action.

The Perisanna ~ DVD 28-04 #GR80

The concept of the zero point is where the energy ceases in vibration, not because of the loss of energy, but because the energy has reached a state of absolute acceleration of frequency, where the ability to see between the gaps disappears, and there is only oneness within the stream. All is oneness, because the polarity has disappeared, due to the speed of change and the instant manifestation of thought. All positions, roles, frequencies are being harmonized and made into one absolute continuum where there is no difference between one side or the other. There is oneness due to the acceleration of consciousness where all barriers are removed through the power of the mind to reach past the barriers and understand meaning. The transformation is the collective intelligence of all who engage in the process of conscious spiritual evolution.

In these words are the codes of development and as your breath is strong and sure, with deep in-breath and full out-breath, you are rewarded with additional energy. As your body takes more water in pure form the magnetic fields grow stronger and more resilient and able to extend deeper and farther into the stream. When you are aware of the breath and have the resonant chambers of your body filled with the pure medium of water, then the heartbeat begins to entrain naturally with the beat of the earth and the sun. The deep steady rhythm is starting a process of entrainment which is triggering the secondary systems, like switches, to allow your heart and mind to come into full agreement and connect, which builds upon the magnetic field and promotes further expansion into the next level.

The second level of this transition is feeling the cerebellum receive the energy from below, and pull from above, in a push-pull powerful opening of the doorway to involuntary divine consciousness or divine power. The power of the will resides at the top of the spine and this pool of energy will empower through magnetic overdrive the boost to reach the solar energy of the Grand Central Sun

through our sun's alignment in the solar system by 2012.

The next trigger point after the lymph is cleared and the immune system, which is the outer shell of the aura, is vibrating in harmony with the beat and the breath of the entrainment continues up the spine towards the thalamus and the central cortex or sensory cortex. At this level previously were base tones of the deepest instincts of the lower involuntary brain, the cerebellum or the mini-brain. The sensory cortex runs at a medium speed of evolutionary development and activates the corpus collosum that acts like the membrane of a drum above the brain stem. The thalamus located below and between the two hemispheres of the Cerebrum is activated by the reverberation between the two electromagnetic rotating turbines within the upper brain and creates a charged system. This accelerates the frequency charge in the central spinal fluid in the lateral ventricles and focuses the energy into the third ventricle, or the central ventricle, that activates the higher emotional energy waves corresponding to resonant field generation. This energy gives the recipient the ability to move in quantum space telepathically, teleport, use telekinesis and find the higher level clairvoyant abilities by energizing the emotional dream astral light body.

The next trigger enlightens the invisible mental spiritual body with electromagnetic ultraviolet frequencies. The expansion of energy works throughout the whole upper brain in quantum energy fields. This is the level that allows for the void points or the spaces between the synapses that transmit energy to activate and become a fully sentient awakened being. This is the divine marriage of the masculine light structure and the feminine love energy to create the angelic spirit body that operates on the fifth dimensional template of existence. Here there is the reunion of wholeness, in that the mental spirit light finds the emotional love and soul harmony of the Perisanna.

#### Resolution of Power ~ DVD #GR06

I speak to you, as a Teacher of Light and a Wayshower, and I am a follower. I am a follower of the way. I follow the way that leads on this great journey. This journey is something that we follow, and it is a journey that we lead others upon. It is something that we have known and promised to do. In the coming days, weeks, months, years, there is great changes that come forth for this world. And in this position, as a Teacher of Light, a Wayshower and a follower, you are here to bring about this change. It is your responsibility to find a way to get grounded, to get clear, to get strong, to get healthy, to be wealthy, wise and joyous, to have fun along the way, and to bring your friends into the Family of Light.

This is a message that I bring, and it is a message that is being brought by you as well. It is a message that needs to be brought forth, so that the Family of Light and all of humanity can live in peace, and bring this world into the heaven that it is. Over the course of the past year we have played The Gold Ring. The Gold Ring was designed so that you could awaken to a higher potential. That you would want to have enlightenment, to know yourself, to understand the elements of things that seemed difficult in some ways, conflicted in others, dangerous, exciting, happy, wonderful, constantly new and different, mysterious, mystical, transforming, educational, entertaining. And in this time, it was also there to bring you to a healing, to reach into your soul, and to find you, and to say you are here with a purpose, and that purpose is to wake up the others that are coming forth very, very quickly. And to wake them up in such a way that they can come forth and speak their truth, and listen to their inner teachers and awaken to the Christ energy, and the energy of the great religions, the energy of spirituality, the energy of humanitarianism, the energy of enlightenment, that which seeks to know the answers, the philosophical questions, understanding the nature of life, being in harmony with the ecology, and following a path of humanism, and in relationships where you are morally and ethically bound to a higher way of being.



Now this is a path that is the one that you have already been on, and have been on for your whole life. And at certain times there have been situations that may have been compromising, because of the pressures and the demands that have happened. And in those time periods, you have looked at things and wondered, "How can I go on, because I am faced with the difficulties that are being brought to me? And I have to... have this or that, or be in this or that way or I need to follow these rules or be careful of those rules." And in all these cases, you have become less involved in understanding who you are. It is natural for those to seek the mystical, the transcendent, the advanced, the new... that which excites you and enthuses you into the spirit of being a new person, that which brings you pleasure, that which brings you joy. And in the same respect, you wish for comfort, safety and the quiet pleasures of knowing that you are protected, and that your life has continuity and a certain amount of stability that you can rely upon.

In all these things, we are looking for a way to hold our own power, to be our own sovereign self. Because from the inner side of your being you are sovereign. You are omni-centric. You are within your own center. Everyone in this universe lives within their own center of being. This is the natural state of who you are. When you move outside of that center, that is when you become diseased. That's when you become lost from knowledge of your own being and lose your self confidence, where you lose your faith in yourself. In that case, you become disassociated with your own being, and therefore cannot operate within a natural in a natural condition of being part of a greater family.

So this message is to you, to understand that we are all one together in this transforming time. And we have a promise to fulfill to the ones coming forth. And it is time that we take our power, so that we can open the door for them, and be the stewards of the ones who will transform the world into the new age.

#### The Shining Ones ~ DVD #GRS33

That which is known to the Pleiadians, the Sirians, the Arcturians, the Andromedans and the others has come to pass. As the stars move in alignment and the planets move into their changes, all is coming into focus and it is coming quickly. There is a time when you will see the awakening ones, the Shining Ones, coming forth and speaking their truth. In this time of globalization, Jupiter now crosses the right eye of the dragon, Draco. There is dishonor, downfall and the loss of prestige, as acumen, the sting of the Scorpion, sharpens. All who have thought that this time would be easy are now becoming understandably concerned with the path of the earth and those upon it. The Heart of Compassion walks out and sees the world in disarray and knows that much is needed to be done before the winds of change blow harder and harder.

The Heart opens with great breath and great strength to hold, and bring into alignment, all those who wish to understand and be part of the Higher Light. For in the Higher Light, you are safe and protected from what is to come. After the ides of December, the stinger comes out at the tail of the Scorpion and it is strong and clear and speaks the truth. The aggressions that have been unwarranted are called forth and to be dealt with with a swift and strong decision. The point of renunciation comes three days before the sun sets and begins its return before the Winter Solstice. There is a combination of major planetary change and powerful conjunctions that bring forth the awakening of humanity to what needs to be aligned and what the promise was. Everyone who has walked this path knows of their own circumstances and knows of their own weakness. The serpent-holder holds the tail of the snake in the left hand, and the right eye of the dragon looks upon it. They are here to see the transformation, and the shedding of the skin, and the awakening of the soul.

Take a breath and understand the maturity that is required for the next step. You are given

choices and understanding to listen, believe and to be greater than you are now. Let your heart begin to open in compassion for what is to become of a world that is lost to many, and found by others. Let yourself see into your eyes and know that you are coming forth as a Wayshower and one who can speak the Truth, and become the Truth, and become a planetary teacher, a Teacher of Light.

There are moments in each life where you are given an opportunity to make a choice. This is such a time and you have already made this choice to move into the light, to move into the Higher Light, and to hear the sound of the celestial spheres, the sound of harmonics and resonance that echo throughout your mind and into the other dimensions. You are being brought into a higher place of knowing. You are seeing things and knowing things, and understanding you are much more than you ever thought you were. Many experience the psychic experiences of feeling and being in other places, in other times, of knowing different people and feeling the coincidences that allow you to break through veil, after veil, after veil.

You are feeling the appreciation for who you are and following the way. You are knowing that this is the coming time of the last days. Each being that you know is someone who has a key for you to unlock and open a new door. Of the ones that are seeking to find a way to control this passage across the threshold, they are finding fear as a companion, and not appreciation or gratitude. Their anger and disappointment with themselves and with others is increasing. They are entangling themselves in a web of karma that will only increase and cause disturbances, and discord, and delusion.

When you are aware of this situation and know that one is in your life that is struggling against the stream of their own creation, and in reaction to everything around them and you feel included in this situation, and finding very little way to extricate yourself from this dilemma. Allow your heart to open and enclose you within a sphere of light. Allow the Rising Heart to open up above you and ascend into it. Become that which you are, and know where you are in your being, and in your life, and in your passage through time and space. Know that you are part of the Soul that is greater than you, and know that you are a Spirit of Divine Energy and one who has followed the Divine Plan.

Everyone who has ever walked upon the body of the earth knows her energy and knows she is there to love and appreciate and bring creation to completion. The time has come for that completion to be realized, and you are given the choices to be part of that fulfillment and the Enlightenment of the Ages.

So within the hours and days ahead, you will feel the power of the intense relocation of energies. Through the doorway of the coming time, many will go, and many will come. The Aquarian Age arrives now! You are part of it! It is the beginning of the Golden Age. Allow yourself to feel the new energies coming through your mind, coming through the Higher Heart, and resonating outward in every direction wider and wider and higher and higher and deeper and deeper. It's only for another short time that you walk along the razor edge pathway, through the middle door, and into the single point of light that opens up into the great expanse of heaven.

In every direction now, there is a convergence and a coherence into the sound, and into the harmony into the blending of being into the oneness. You are connecting with the world as one. You see all that who are you come together. They are coming closer now as you feel the energy of the negative, of the positive, of the indifferent, of the apathetic, of the frustrated, of the challenged, and of the awakened. It is the judgment time. It is the judgment time, that is not of your making. It is that of the Higher Mind that seeks to judge and bring in alignment All-That-Is, so that it may become part of the ONE, so that it may become the ONE, so in the ONE, it can Manifest again and become the Creation of all Time of all Space.

Allow the sound to take you to a place beyond where you have ever been. Allow the sound to harmonize and blend you into one being. Now give yourself the greatest gift of all. Give yourself love and appreciation for being who you are. Give yourself love and appreciation for walking this path and showing the path to others and becoming a Teacher of Light.

## 29- The Great Gate

Stars in Darkness ~ DVD 29-01 #GRS82

In the present space and time there is coming a great disconnect from the reality of the dark as it is degenerating. Those within the sphere of the conflict despair and struggle around and fight the current and do not recognize a misalignment. The truth of the matter is that being out of context creates a great deal of confusion in the world views of the population. The polarization of the world is necessary to enact the dispensation of the agreement which will contain a resolution. Each moment in history is a planned fully created vibration with an intention behind it that offers up a conclusive agenda towards the fulfillment of a plan of consciousness.

The disagreement between humanity at this time relates to the chaos that is present in the change from one world view to another. The higher cultures wish to see your entry into the new dimensions come with a clear continuity that will not bring added karma in this evolution. The fundamental changes being experienced have their roots in the expansion and unification of consciousness. The male dominated active analytical left brain structure is being subordinated to the female dominated intuitive right brain attractive systems within this cycle. The chaos of the transition is existing only within unworkable structures that operate in the singular power structure of left brain unfeeling consciousness that comes from a desire for dominance and power over others. In witnessing this transition of focus, power and creative will, the universal energy is impersonal and cohesive. In order to bring forth a new era of the appreciation of life in the cosmos power will be transformed and substantiated through the selection of the most pure and noble parts of the current world and utilize them in the matrix of the new as it unfolds.

The Transition will be quick and apparent as the stages of development will be accepted. The coming fifth night will begin to integrate the changes in consciousness that have been seeded into the mass mind. The past is not a clear benchmark to be able to predict the path of this energy as evolutionary change follows serendipitous courses. Your current political leaders throughout the world are dominated by the left brain which is separated from power and is losing the momentum it had while it was able to leverage its capacity through the domination of weaker minds. Centralized power centers are finding that the ability to subjugate is diminishing and with it the sense of control has lost its grip upon the mechanisms of political power. Direct confrontation continues in cases while the underlying support has disappeared. The approval of government actions based upon might makes right is without sustainability.

As this momentum swing continues the west will cease to be a political, economic, and hence military power and fall into the decay of rogue nations following dictatorial agendas promoted by formerly secret organizations. The higher mind of humanity is utilizing its own method of intuitive understanding to see through all the veils and cloaks of invisibility. The internet is a physical change of powerful spiritual interconnectedness awakening instant truth and karmic awareness. The totalitarian agendas of the West are aberrant mutations now within the stream of evolving human consciousness. The ultimate end of Western Civilization is the destruction of the culture through corruption as higher energies escalate and spin at an accelerated rate that the old structures are

unable to sustain coherency and reach a point of collapse. This is occurring in economics, media, politics, education, the military and the western based religions.

The emergence of other power centers of culture and economic security, innovation has already occurred in nations where there is at this time a seeming huge disparity between the nations of existing power and the nations of evolving power. Nations of evolving power are always the moving target which will be enhanced by the necessity of nature to improve the species. The Nation concept is also diminishing from a position of racial and ethnic geocentric alliance to one of shared beliefs, consciousness and awareness. From the perspective of future concepts of nations these will be colonized on the forefront of the maximum of the greatest good for the participants in the culture. The politics of geography and control has become the politics of resources and distribution. In the meantime in consideration this future establishment of distributive society there will be an interim development which is being established to form a bridge from a geographic society to a distributive society. This transitional state is where world civilization is situated in the present time line.

In physical markets the acceleration is due to the shortening of time to deliver goods in the marketplace and the speed at which a product or service can travel to its destination for consumption. In the realm of the ideas the acceleration of thought has reached a point of instant recognition through on-line, cellular and intelligent communication media systems preparing the way for a telepathic unity. In lieu of this acceleration on both fronts of a distributive and telepathic society it is also the influx of accurate accounting and ethical relationships of value. In the geographic model the geography the topology of coastlines, resources, mountain ranges and other fundamental blockages held sway to the movement of commodities which created additional supply and demand issues beyond the production and consumption formulas.

The lessening of natural barriers has allowed for full societal communications between all disparate groups to the point of worldwide democratic involvement. The efforts of past dominant players of priests and kings are being undermined by the rising sea of knowledge and power to a level playing field. The new interconnected free distributive society will overcome the politics of dominance by geography and resources by economically becoming universally available to the highest bidder without the regard for tariffs, restrictions, political controls and blockages due to logistics. This changes the economic landscape and the underlying value structure that has been controlled by a few bankers, corporations and governments. The revolution of the distribution of ideas, commodities and resources to enable the capability of all world citizens is about to transform ethical relationships.

Night of the Wayshowers ~ DVD 29-02 #GRS81

The universal law of reality will be brought to earth. The force of this awakening will shake to the core those who hold to being overlords against a rising tide of change. The Pillar of Light that shines across the world comes in this time as designed by humanity to enter a time of expansion and revolution. Open to the new adventure that awaits as the architecture that is drawn is for the free flow of ideas, feelings, goods and services from one corner of the globe to the other with an acceleration beyond your present understanding. The instant recognition and fulfillment of need backed by quality of creation by the talent of awakened and loving souls are to the benefit of humanity.

The winds of change have shifted and blow strong currents that flow towards the center that calls for the expansion of the world. Old structures give way to the power of billions of minds and hearts creating powerful new streams of energy that are surging forth to bring about this transformation.

The gathering in the fifth night will bring a concentration of forces as the defenders of western dominance see their foundations crumble and pushed away by massive rivers of new ideas and the incredible power of compressed desire for enlightenment and awakening. In patience the great ones hold steady the release and know when the birth of the new light is to be brought into awareness and become the new reality.

There is no conflict only the last battles being fought by souls in conflict and struggling with their own stream of confusion, anger and rage in desiring the past which has fulfilled its roles in the annals of history.

All is as it should be and the Fifth Night comes to consolidate the power of the seeds of the breakthrough that will grow and become the great trees of wisdom for one thousand years. Plant the trees of wisdom in the prepared soil of deep feeling, compassion and ethical understanding of the knowledge of the ancients. Let the trees grow in their course to reach to the heavens and commune with the skies of the celestials. All you are is becoming and all that you have been is let go and surrendered.

The world awaits for you to save yourself and be Wayshowers to those who are lost in the valleys of history. Bring to them the awakening light of the stars of the Fifth Night as the Central Sun of the Galaxy shines brightly always.

#### Opening the Great Gate ~ DVD 29-03 #GR83

The Masters have arrived to hold the portal open to the light of the Central Sun. The world is awake and watches as new light descends down through this portal to awaken, enlighten and bring happiness and joy to all the hearts in the world. The opening of the great gate has come to pass. The angels of the Fifth Sun return to bring forth the new light of the Central Sun that shines without ceasing. Let the Teachers of Light speak as they wish to bring to your consciousness understanding of your purpose, role and mission.

Wayshowers you are given gifts without measure so you may touch and bring awakening now. Your words hold the essence of our greater being and with confidence you may speak our words to those who come and request direction. Universal unconditional love energy is being manifested in your heart chakra. The seeded soul grows with love by giving and giving its energy outward like a flower blooming in the glorious radiance of sunlight. Wayshowers are opening flowers that spring into colorful and beautiful expressions of life accepting the nourishment of love and light to be what they are.

Again you are asked to breathe with the rhythm of your request and breathe again with the rhythm of appreciation and give back to the world and the family of light at every opportunity. All that you are given is given again in the flow of spiritual relationship. Let compassion hold the doors of love open so you are to bring your heart chakra into alignment with the central strand to connect the perfect alignment of the crown of the flower and the root of the great tree.

By our guidance you have come to the point where the path becomes your own. The lighted pathway is built on the love of the universe for its creation. Accept the creative power given by the universe. In telepathic oneness you feel the direction of your will following the love of your heart. All is guided by and through the heart and the heart is open and the greater heart of the Central Sun is being held in steady harmony as the angels of the fifth Sun and the Archangels belong to the same family of light as you are.

The Teachers of Light know the answers that are still questions in the temporal logical mind that

seeks continuity in linear thought and application. In the logical awareness of each step humans find comfort in the regulation and schedule of the plan that brings evolution and awakening. The Teachers of Light see the whole picture and know the steps along the path to enlightenment are but a passing journey. They know of the beginning of the journey and the end. They see from above that all things are connected through the engineering of oneness between layers of love and light.

Layers of Light and Love ~ DVD 29-04 #GR84

In the layers of light the spectrum of infinite frequencies sparkle into and out of particularized existence in the infinite fields of love. Science is beginning to understand the scalar wave entities in spatial quantum fields as the geometrical nexus of being that holds and nourishes the soul and spirit life forces of infinite divinity and finite reality.

As the doorway opens it is through the first harmonic the great wave moves forth. It is centered within the resonant space of the macrocosm of the Milky Way and guided through the directional alignment and magnetism of Andromeda. You are found in the spirit of this union to seek to know the place of beginnings, of the first word of the consciousness of the electron and the love of the quark that holds light in the fields of experience and beauty.

As teachers we know the end and the beginning of the experience, the journey that you are on. We have moved through this path and see your point of progress and commend your desire to achieve the freedom of knowledge and the joy that this accomplishment will bring. All moves towards greater expansion on levels of extension following the pull of the center of the universe to the upward motion of life's guided focus.

The aperture or lens through which you perceive reality is regulated upon an energy of packets that hold six quanta of measurement, like a connected string or infinite magnetic loop that is required so that you may record within your intelligence or software system a symbol. Each symbol creates from a packet of the six energy pulsations or harmonics to create the resonant spherical wave entities. The sound is the first dimensional grouping as the tone expresses itself. The next phase is the first overtone that is the centering between the bipolar tone that is struck and it becomes the first and central harmonic and the creator creates the creation that feels the waves of being manifest as life from the experience of the first wave.

Sound and mathematics operate in unison along the pathway of harmonic attunement. Through vibration all is manifest as the reality of all being is vibration. The intuitive understanding of concepts are brought to your mind in the same way that a string is touched between two poles to make a vibratory frequency. The vibration is singular and in two dimensional form looks to rise and fall as in a standing wave pattern yet on another level it creates a circular expression of sound extending outward like a spinning orbital body producing a magnetic charge. The vibration produces a toroidal field that spins in counter rotating harmonics of dissonance and harmony. The dissonant points produce a negative charge while the harmonic points increase and produce a positive charge or motion. So where the dissonance charges create static, discord, conflict and abrasion or friction the other moves into a positive, dynamic movement towards growth, division and appreciation.

Harmonic dissonance is discovered to be tensor movement of the static charge to release energy into motivation. The effect is to create resistance to charge the system with momentum off of the negative resistance. In the field of physics the operations of resonant spherical wave entities or

electrons and quarks function in reverse symmetry. Electrons move at the speed of light in charged atmospheres that have bipolar magnetism. Quarks operate in speeds that are absolute and square the speed of light and function within protons and neutrons as field labyrinths. They are the substructure of dark matter and gravity and exist as the topological ground or foundation of being. The colors or flavors are essential to their manifestations of the infinite spectrum of variability for the harmonic tonal expression of electrons and motions that functions as the particularized or attainable standing wave entities. Particles do not exist!

They are mere pictures of time and space quanta that have a field consistency that allows sentient beings to calculate or perceive their continuity. This is not illusion although it is the field of illusion which manifests their being. The field of illusion is the infinite wave spectrum or dark matter that elicits quark radiance to fulfill substance reduction and expression of electron packets in continuous temporal streams on the spatial quark backdrop of Fourth Dimensional cinematic sacred geometric space.

Through Seventh Dimensional tonal mathematical thought form accretion the inspiration of spiritual creators come into form for the manifestation of all that becomes substance and temporal experience. Within the aperture of the focal point of the toroidal center point, central sun, graviton nucleoid, space time meridian or the central void point nexus, the seed point of life exists at the fractal resolution within the infinite finite dynamic counterbalance. The vibration point wherein the absolute is equally balanced and the point at which the light emanates in a single stream to and from itself is the focus of the oneness of being.

Turning Point ~ DVD # 29-05 GRS12

At the Turning Point

Messages are Heard

Within Resonant Fields

Life calls us to Serve

Wheel of Heaven Spins

Lights of Sky Images within

Love Opens Giving Hearts

On Green Fields of White Stone

Dreamer Remember to Dream

Vision Magic Conjure Spirit Wind

Sacred Circles of Light and Tone

Following pathways around and round

Angels in Gateways Guiding Sound

Round the World from Root to Crown

Shimmering Radiant Light Beings  
Opening Energy Receiving Ground  
Turning Round the Sun of Suns  
Converging Streams Become One  
Sacred Circles of Light and Tone  
On Green Fields of White Stone  
Past the Turning Point  
Stars Say the Word  
Vision of Radiant Will  
Light is Always Bliss  
I Am the Call to Heal  
I Am Becoming Real  
All is All That Is  
Divine Guidance ~ DVD # 29-06 GRS34

The world is not just a place of physical enterprise as you go day to day to see the world grow and change due to the pressures put upon ones by those who command temporal power. This is not the creation of the world. It is not the way things seem but you are the creators more of the world than the powerful and the corporations, and the governments and the confederations. The world is becoming a new world formed under the template of the Galactic Agreement, and the promise of souls who have been incarnated here to take part in this great occurrence. It is the rising forth of the Golden Age and a new phase of transformation is going to happen faster and faster now as you've become aware of your destiny and the destiny of souls who are coming here to bring harmony.

The healers you are becoming are those who shine the inner light to the lost and align them to purpose. The Masters who are here are part of the family and are here to help you in communication with the spirits of the earth. They are opening her secrets up so that you may know the ancient knowledge and know what the ancient scientists created here for your benefit. As the Blue Sun approaches you will feel a greater awareness within your mind and new abilities that the masses do not feel. You will sense the coming metamorphosis of life. It comes faster and faster now as you are ready and willing to be the healers of your age. As members of this great land with power of mind and spirit you see that many have been infected with a disease that has left them wounded lost confused, without faith that truth will overcome deception and love will overcome fear. They hide in the shadows as the unfeeling find ways to make them afraid and keep them from coming forward and joining in their purpose and in their promise.

We shall show you how to bring them into awareness of higher abilities through revealing the way. What we have given you to use to awaken yourself is only the beginning as you will find the new knowledge of your abilities to communicate and expand beyond this individual multi-dimensional matrix you will be able to access the planetary library of knowledge and move forth into the galactic symbolic portal of higher intelligence. You are coming forth and will receive abilities to



heal, awaken, reveal and disclose truth to those who wish to come forth into the light. We are blessed to be in your presence. You are each a great being and an Ascended One who knows your past and your destiny. In the times we are experiencing we must always give to ourselves love and hope as it is real, and the only reality.

There are many millions who ask for the assistance and we are to come forward at this time and heal the earth. It is our destiny to do this and our power and our resources and our knowledge will be given to us as we step forward to accept it. Thank you all for your time. Let your walk be easy and peaceful, you may need time to rest and integrate this communication for it is brought to you from a higher energy which will be with you always and give you further evolutionary opportunities.

In every way you are blessed, chosen, and given the greatest energies of your desire. You may walk forward and choose these, and accept these, and go forth into the Light.

## **30 - Galactic Oneness**

Your mind is that point of creation where desire is mixed with substance and you are given the reason, purpose and mission behind the creation of being. It is Love. Love is essence. It is not a thing, a goal, a state of being... it is that which is The All. Love is god, love is mind, love is wisdom, love is life, love is light and love is you. You are love and that is your creator. It is from the central energy that all that exists... that is both the spin and charge of the electron and the non locality of the flavor and the color of the quark. It is everywhere, throughout time at the speed of light and beyond the speed of light. It is there before thought exists and without thought. Love is the doorway to the Galactic Center and is held open by the masters in your venture to the Central Sun and enlightenment.

In your path now there are the wonders to be unfolded on the behalf of love. Not matter, not power, not mind, not desire, not vibration, not will, not anything but love. Love is the key to the doorway that is opened, and you have the key, yet the door is opened for you, and you have only to turn and look to accept the gift, and be grateful and happy to have found love.

The Teachers of Light come into your world now to bring the Family of Light to the awareness that they are the bringers of the dawn, the Wayshowers of the new age, the angels of the golden sun and the shining ones. All that you are to become, you are, because you have asked to be divine and within the spirit of the divine... you have asked to be in abundance of love, health, wealth and wisdom. All that you ask for is given and you are right now given it. It is for you, the Wayshowers, to walk this path and to be the path and shine on the lighted pathway for the joy of being here. You are here now, aligned with your true purpose and have the knowledge to continue, the strength to achieve, the intelligence to make the right decisions, the heart to stay focused, and the love to bring you home.

And so be it.

Intelligent Light Being~ DVD 30-02 #GR86

You are the creators of your being by the thoughts that you entertain and enjoy. This adds energy to the thought which will manifest the experiences. There is no further authority beyond you, as the gods you speak of are illusions of your own reflections. It is time to trust who you are and

understand how to move through the illusions of the coming times, disconnect the left brain demand to limit meaning of existence and know what it is to be in clarity and knowledge. The Guardians of Light created new designs around the human template. You are the Wayshowers of this light and represent the Guardians as an aspect of your being. The movement to unity and oneness is the initial step of the plan. The great awakening is coming from within and the knowledge and manifestation of this world is always being recreated new along the momentum of the positive stream.

There is a new holographic template within each body and the planetary body. It exists in each one of us. It is time to understand that as Wayshowers, followers, teachers and gods, that you have coded yourselves as members of the Family of Light on this time line. You have invested in the light and it is who you are. The light body is being activated. This is a planned activation and evolution that is following a preordained divine plan. The structure of life is connected to the greater being of Source and it is engaged in a design that is evolving and transforming. In gaining understanding, the blueprint of the DNA can be attained through research and study. All the information that you need to discover the template grid of your being is available. All is energy, and the energy has intelligent designs. To see from the ancient non-physical eyes, you begin to see through the illusions and to find out the truth behind and beyond religions.

The history of the universe and the blueprint of its future construction is held within you in a holographic kernel. In the blueprints there are codes defined on the physical level as the DNA. These are your genetic instructions used in the development of all living organisms. The role of the DNA molecule is the storage center of information and instructions how to construct all the components of the physical body and its cells. By regulating cycles of growth, repair, replication and dissolution, the DNA determines the form and function of the cell. The genes are the segments that carry information and the genetic code specifies the sequences of the amino acids within the proteins. RNA is the component that acts as a messenger between DNA and the proteins, and is a single strand spiral, while DNA is a double strand spiral or helix. The completed human vehicle that is awakening into physical reality holds a full system of twelve helixes that spiral around the central strand and work with a twelve chakra system. Human knowledge understands seven physical chakras and the double helix structure and DNA that codes the physical body with its genetic instructions.

Beyond these acceptable knowledge parameters, the chakras are vortexes that hold knowledge and they spin like cosmic hard drives, or spherical atomic energy units and/or scalar wave entities. They have connections which allow for the information to be downloaded and translated into your conscious awareness for use. The human evolutionary schematic has a schedule of development that follows a time line set to expand frequencies to enable the attainment of higher dimensional experience to further engage the universal chakra non-physical energies. This schedule is pre-ordained upon attaining ascending progressions of conscious awareness and the ability to use thought to create and manifest reality. Each person is coded to receive the information carried in cosmic rays and ultraviolet light waves to bring a frequency entrainment to and through the Crown Chakra and into the Pineal Gland to begin higher light code activation.

Sacred Bodies of Light~ DVD # GR87A

Global changes will proceed when the majority of humanity moves from the limitation of the single reality and believes and understands multidimensional non-physical dimensions. The first steps are to understand and know the completeness of your being that is created from the energy of love. It is this powerful connective force that binds all being in a great Family of Light. The awareness of your worth and value as a being of love frees you from fear and discord, as then, you can know

allow yourself to just be.

The seven chakras within the body are available by feeling. Through your feelings you find and know spiritual being. The first triangle, consisting of three basic energy centers, are for physical survival, sexuality and power. The Fourth Chakra is the Heart Chakra and operates in connectedness to all things in oneness and deep compassion. The Fifth Chakra expresses thought and language. The Sixth Chakra focuses truth and knowledge, held in conscious awareness through the Third Eye. The Crown Chakra is the Seventh and opens the incarnated spirit into higher non-physical aspects of being. Every aspect of being is integrated into the human system to offer up corresponding vibrations with universal energies. The correspondence is part of the system of polarity which includes the law of attraction and communion of the non-physical and the physical.

To understand the First Chakra is to know it is the root and the link to the physical world, and the foundation upon which all is built. The words to use is "I AM" in order to ground ego identity and receive energy from the earth. Like a tree, you are set solid in the soil and must be grounded, stable and secure to grow. The adrenal glands provide you with the life force. Be in peace and know the deepest vibration is red and it is full of unconscious vitality, and the seat of the kundalini. When we are in acceptance in our place in the universe and know our being, then we are able to live and rise and grow. This chakra works with the adrenal glands on top of the two kidneys that keep the body clear of danger and responsive to its physical needs.

In being grounded you have common sense and practical reasoning skills as the mind is connected to the physical. The first and second dimensions are the arenas of life where your being is within its genetic coding, cells, minerals and the primitive tribal reactive unconscious drives and desires. They connect your ancestry of self where you are reborn into the single dimensions of oneness in finding the deep, slow beat of the earth. They enliven your being with instinct and native power. They spin to align and purify, disgrace into joy, and shame into value, so you may own your own being and own your own name. Hold true to who you are and what you receive. Awaken to grow stronger in masculine positive power and creative light.

Through the sacral chakra, or the navel chakra, feel the power center attach to Mother Earth, all the elements of nature and all her creation. With emotion and in responsibility manifest and nurture all your relations. The navel center holds sacred sexuality to channel the primal energy vortex. Physical life comes to birth through the power of sex and death, and comes as the force of spiritual birth and liberation. In a spiral of regeneration the Second Chakra is feminine and is sensual. Within beautiful fertile bodies, creation and manifestation are received as gifts of higher spiritual light.

New life is held safe in the protected space of the waters of the womb. The organs of sexuality and the kidneys work to manage the waters of life and the chi. The second dimension is elemental, mineral and cellular, where the life forces spin in myriads of interconnected layers and systems. In this realm, and on this planet, all life is contained within water's essence of congealed light energy.

Strong active spinning Second Chakras create vibrant magnetism, charisma, beauty and supreme confidence. With food and sex, the body grows in strength and radiance. There is appreciation of the taste of sensual earth, honor for all its innocent delicious life, mental clarity in human immaculate awakening. Life evolves and regenerates itself through the drive to union and sexual sacred desire. The path of purity and deep passion reveals a grand destiny and a beautiful transcendent human being. As the spiral grows to yellow and gold, the navel chakra opens to beginnings of communication with the intuitive inner reality of the astral world and the unconscious.

To move into the power of the solar plexus, the Manipura, it requires honor, integrity and holding yourself in self-esteem. This chakra is presented polarized with mental masculine energy governing psychic and intellectual energies. It operates with the liver, stomach, spleen, pancreas and gall

bladder that regulate your day to day motivations and digestion of thoughts and food. These organs regulate blood sugar and ensure balanced metabolism, for the power of life, body and emotions are all subject to the spin and frequency of a free flowing Third Chakra. This chakra spins with the golden fire of the sun and brightly displays the world to our eyes. It activates the electricity of the human being and leads the physical consciousness into reasoning to gain wants and special desires in the world. As vibrations rise, the solar plexus becomes more polarized into the feminine energy as appropriately connected to the heart and the masculine expression rises upward into the Heart Chakra as well.

Radiant Angelic Alliance ~ DVD # 30-04 GR87B

Remember how to feel. This is the quality of knowing without evidence, of seeing without believing, and being where you are. You are the roots, the trunk and the branches of the tree that holds the leaves to receive the sunlight, and the body to fill with nourishment and water. You are a living being in harmony with nature and the heavens. This being that you are is sacred and eternally alive with conscious awareness. The root system grounds your being in the field of being. You grow where you are planted in a space and time with purpose found as you stand tall in the wind and sky in the sunlight.

The higher chakras of love, voice, thought and spirit are the fruits of sentient expression and relationship with the greater family. You feel and receive, transmute and speak and hear and see, and translate light into matter and manifestation. You are the connection between the divine light and the sublime love. The spectrum of green, blue, indigo and violet awaken the higher centers to feel, listen, see and know you have crossed the threshold.

Wayshowers have learned to grow beyond fear, and be free of control, to focus thought and manifest immaculate life, and live in harmony in the center of power. The new energy strands call for oneness and acceptance in the strength of truth and wisdom, in seeing the polarities without emotional static. The Family of Light awakens to oneness and attunement to the higher frequencies of the collective soul in pure joy, bliss and enlightenment of humanity. The divine power to create and manifest the world of the physical is found in the appreciation of the divine beings in all things.

The new chakras attract and magnetize the Wayshowers to the mission of awakening. The Eighth Chakra brings forth multidimensional consciousness through the diamond grid of spectral elevation and shining holographic reflection. It stays within twelve inches of the top of the head and is the bright light of direction and the spirit's direct connection to the secrets of life. Along the central strand the higher chakras collect and assemble in radiant alliance to function as harmonic points between humanity's rising soul maturity and the Central Sun of the Galaxy and the home of the Universe.

These points operate along the laws of attraction and harmony, which bring into accord the music of the spheres to be heard and sing the new dream and the new being. You are a Family of Light that connects with other families and other joyous tribes, races, cultures and angels beyond time and above space. In the infinite abode of creation, your mind is a jewel of perfect architecture and is the resemblance of Source. Allow the message that is coded into your heart to begin to express with quiet confidence and pure radiance of intelligent divine goodness.

The purpose of your life is this. Be Good. Be One.

Heart of Promise ~ DVD #GRS10

In the illusion of time, in the creative contrast, of all that is there is a harmonization of polarities and textures of realities that create the densities of experience. In these densities of experiences are the lives and through the lives run the time lines and they are layered upon by the dimensions. Where a physical body exists it is now predominated over by the spiritual and psychic natures that follow a path that is brought to you by choice and your choice is for the ascension.

Accepting alignment with ascended intelligences given through beings in higher dimensions allows you to reach elevated levels of attainment and energetic essence. As the golden light grows stronger your level of attainment becomes attuned to the resonating vibrations and spiritual beings with gifts and guidance to be

shared.

The angels are the higher intelligences who breathe in light and love and express universal oneness and bliss. The light of the teachers of light is connected to theirs and we are fulfilled in happiness and unity. There is a great deliverance for the body of humanity to grow into a new evolutionary paradigm and grow with the coming stronger light. It has come to you now to know that you are in this light and now you know that the world is being brought into alignment for further evolution of your conscious awareness and your divine heart. And your infinite mind will flower.

Imagine for a moment that there is a blue sun that orbits a golden sun, the blue sun shines over your home world, your golden sun gives you power & enlightenment and so you seek the journey to this new awakening. The blue sun gives the angels the love of service and purity and in their being they provide all with essence and they heal vision and inspire peace and harmony.

Imagine again the blue and the golden sun and know that they are together and they are one and now in your time witness the power of knowledge come back from the ancient times, the convergence of the time lines has allowed this and there are many correlations and correction and the total ascension and evolution can be accomplished. There are many here who are of the family of light and have relations with terra, there are many here who have come that are not of the same relations but welcome the new

light.

There are those that come and call your attention to your mission and purpose and the agreement that we have all made and we have together come and been a part of this transformation. Say and know this to be true that I selected to come here and be part of the family of light and walk upon this world and to know my destination is to receive the pillar of light and to become a teacher of light. Say and know that I AM a Wayshower and a healer and in this healing I bring first my body into alignment and into wholeness with the higher light, that I AM doing well and I have learned and understand the gifts that the universe and the galaxy gives and the sun and the stars and the

sky.

There is so much more that I learned and in this compression of time I AM here now to learn this now, in this moment I am attracting all the information on how to align my energy centres, my chakras and to know how these are mirrored forces and they work together in expressive templates throughout my bodies. I know that there is a intuitive mind that knows and understands the secrets in the unseen and sees beyond that which is known in the psychical world.

That I know that I can communicate with the masters and with their consent and gratitude I AM in their field of knowledge and I let my energy field merge with theirs and so I can begin to feel and acknowledge what is transpiring. That I know that there is nothing to fear, that everything is a

garden of life and that it is open and strong and in every place in every space and time there is wonder and beauty and light and

love.

I hear the inner language, the language of light that which talks to me and feels the strength of a million suns that guides and directs the universe to grow. Imagine again the blue sun shining for the angels and the golden sun shining for you the family of light and bring them together to form the emerald heart and bring them together into the sol sun that sings and communicates beyond words sound feelings life and

symbols.

Where there are dreams within dreams and patterns interweaving between, where there are dimensions and there are galaxies and there is new awareness and everyone is in the ecstasy between the heart of promise and the doors to the world.

## 31-Alchemical Streams

Infinite Rivers of Light ~ DVD 31-01 #GR88

In the realms of time, now is the point of awakening. I listen to all the Wayshowers who are on the path and wondering about the many things that make their life real. The activation of the light body is the key that connects us. The activation of the light body, fire body, star body, higher self, the spirit all come from the same language of light. Let it be the feeling of knowing that you are awakening to your inner being that is a greater spiritual identity that brings happiness, intelligence, love and wisdom into your daily life. The first realization of the spiritual being that you are becoming, that manifests through your physical body, is the inner weightlessness where time seems to go by faster, where you breathe deeper and you feel stronger sensual passion within your body. It is the beginning of the kundalini, the spiral of energy that spins and weaves within your physical being and emotional and mental bodies.

Yoga and the chakra system resides in historical consciousness with information on this teaching to help maintain balance, as the body begins to align with the higher self. You can also use music, dance, martial arts, sports, art, walking and sitting in contemplation. Clearly know and listen that the light body shines through the open doorway and the light will only grow and grow and grow. Open and see it with the timeless eyes of your multidimensional self. Become the left eye's vision to engage intuition and see between the pillars that guide creative time and the pyramids that hold sacred space. Let your vision see and feel and taste the energy of the mind and channel it through the wisdom of the ancients.

The Teachers of Light teach in ways that are subtle and truthful. You are given a gift. Open the gratitude and feel a misty cloud of comfort and energy in the acceptance of this gift. The gift of language is yours so you may speak and communicate to those of your family and they begin to understand the fullness of the awakening that has come.

It is simple and truthful that you are here and with energy more than you can say that your power has increased and your thoughts have grown stronger. Everywhere in the world you will see the

awakening of the Family of Light, as the time has come for each one to find each other one. There are many paths open and all are looking for the right ones. Who is the leader? Is there a leader? And the answer is, "No one is the leader." Do not allow yourself to be lead by any physical authority. There is no authority, as you have your own inner teacher that takes you to the new levels and that it is you... that of your future multidimensional self that is the one that takes you to new vistas and says, "Look out onto the new adventures before you." It is the new adventure that is the leader, for it calls you to become that which you are. It is your dreams and that which you see is a shining light that shines forth before you so that you may begin to see who you are.

The Family of Light are the Wayshowers and the Bringers of the Dawn. The Pleiadians and Sirians and Arcturians all stand in watchful patience as the doorway is opened to freedom and creativity of the full expression of the light body of the Family of Light.

You have been under frequency control by technology of the lower vibrations through the energies of television. That energy is now passing as you are awakening to the new light structures which are bringing forth the higher light and the awakening. Connect with the star systems and know you are the speaker of the words that will bring others into the light. The words grow stronger and more forceful as you step into the unknown darkness that allows for the expansion of the eternal well spring of the ocean that flows in a grand current of light and love. The journey you have always wanted to complete is in this time-space realm of expression and manifestation. It is not time yet, for it is still to be realized, as you are growing within your personal shell of the physical being. The light body activation will commence when the masses understand the multidimensional reality that you are part of.

The humans, of which you pretend to be, are seeing and wondering about the light that emanates above your eyes. They know it is there and wonder in curiosity, as you are members of the Family of Light and a Wayshower. The path you show is the one that awakens them to the higher frequencies of vibration that will open the galactic doorway and bring them to the divine plan and information of the sacred geometries and celestial languages of the form and function of creation. When you breathe, you breathe into your body light and oxygen that combines with the blood in your cells of your being in a harmonious symphony of interweaving synergy. The true matter that is being brought forth in your environment, the toxicity, the weather changes, fires, earthquakes, and disruptions of the magnetic field are all part of the transitional movement of the higher frequency energies. The movement that you feel in your body is similar, yet it is an easier flow as you are not resisting the power of the stream. You have relented in your willingness to try not to worry, fight and defend yourself in manners that would push against life and the changes that it brings. There is only so much that you can allow until you let go, until you surrender and let the forces of light take you completely along the River of Light.

Ultraviolet Cosmic Awakening~ DVD 31-02 #GR89

The inner Christ comes to bring you into the comfort and joy of the feminine goddess, who holds and knows that all is well, and you are protected and cared for. Live in the love of your being, for you are worthy to have this love and create from love. All is love, and you are unconditionally loved and appreciated just as you are. There is no change wanted, demanded or asked of you, because you are love and always loved.

The pace in your heart now becomes clear and the power of the feminine heart beats in synchronistic alignment with your being. You are in the fields of love. This is where you are and you understand the power of the feminine Christ, who is the light and the truth in the form of the river

of love and the understanding. In compassion, all is well and there is peace. All is well and you are loved and worthy of being who you are. The names of your beings are the original names that you take these names, now, knowing that you are of the Family of Light. It is your name to be and hold the power of language, music, art, dance, joy and the pleasure of being a child of the divine.

You have learned of the chakras and the part of your being and know of the higher chakras that exist above you and hold a powerful aura of protection around you and all you love and care for. You are able to extend this great golden ring of enlightenment around all those who are near and dear to your heart. The energy of the Ultraviolet is coming through the central sun with information to awaken the codes of your light body which is the nonphysical self's integration with your physical being. The oneness is the part of what you feel between yourself and humanity and you are feeling the new reality that is being born.

This is the waking to your call and you are part of the message that is being spoken through millions of voices. All is well as the voices harmonize in the same thought and same message.

The ultraviolet enlightenment is the harmonization of the magnetic streams of light and love that bring together the energy and matter to oneness of the absolute, from which it has its origin or source. All is source and source is the intelligence of the divine and the omnipotence of wisdom. All is the divine wisdom that guides life and those of the world to bring together a message that holds the keys to activation.

As you are within your bodies and feel the physicalness of who you are, there are aspects of your being that you are aware have great power. This is the knowledge of sex and the powers of regeneration, the knowledge of food, the knowledge of light, the knowledge of purification, the knowledge of breath and the rhythmic re-energization of its harmonic entrainment with the beating heart and the pumping blood. There is another powerful center, which is the emotions, that are part of your regenerative and spiritual alignment system and it brings you into alignment. You are to have emotions, and feel emotions, and to know emotions. To feel the power of the light body is to feel the power of the emotional body rise with the currents of the ultraviolet cosmic light from the center of the galaxy that holds the earth in orbit and all the beings that inhabit it.

You are a traveler and a Wayshower, a human and a celestial. You are a member of the Family of Light who has come here to awaken yourself and open the doorways to the secrets that bring you into alignment and trigger the grand awakening. It is no coincidence that you have found your way to this time, this place, these words, this moment and this light. It is the information that you need to know, so you may take another small step into the wisdom that you have. There are times in your life where there seems to be delays and periods of fast-moving action. Now is a time of fast-moving action, but in your mind, you feel that the time is slow and that things are not moving fast enough on one level, and too fast on another. There is still the current that pushes you and the current that pulls you. It is your wish to be the current that is you. You are the current, and when you realize this you will awaken and be in total alignment with the path. You are the current.

Alchemical Magical Waves of Love ~ DVD 31-03 #GR90

From the point that you awaken to know that the current is you, there will be no push and pull, and the magnetic and electromagnetic shock and static will dissipate, and you will find that the time that you need to make the desire you wish happen will be instant. Children of the Divine Sun, Wayshowers of the Family of Light, you are asked for what you want and what are your desires. When you ask for things of the material world, you wonder if you wish for them at all. You wonder if



you wish for power. You wonder if you wish for control. You wonder if you wish for those things that will bring you comfort, but what you wish for is delicious and abiding. You want that which you know as the treasure of all ages: wisdom. You wish for wisdom, and the power of alchemy to be able to manifest the thoughts of your mind into action. This is the power of magic, and you are found in the realm of the magician, for this is the power you wish for.

Listen again, and know that you are not clear enough in your wish and your want, your need and desire for there are many things that are wanted that fade and disappear and the power to manifest things is a temporary and fleeting danger and a compromise to the self for the material of the world, rather than the fire of the soul. The physical body requires food, shelter, comfort and love to be cared for and assisted by nature and her resources. The talents of your being have made this so, and the beings of others have brought collective talents to civilize the world and bring a level of safety and protection to a difficult and strange place. No, this is not what the Family of Light wants either.

You are the members of a great worthy family where your inheritance is great and your wealth is without measure, but your memory is lost. You desire to remember and to know who you are. Who are you? Is this the question that brings you to the table to ask? Is this what calls you to awaken to know who you are? The time now is to know who you really are, your worth and your talent. This is to know that you can manifest as a magician that you have wealth and health of a human who is well cared for and you have the knowledge of your being and your ancestry. All these things are of great value, yet still the child of the divine has a greater question. You wish to have the power of alchemy to manifest thought into manifestations. You wish to have health, wealth and physical comfort for your body in this life and you wish for knowledge and wisdom of how you are in this world.

What else could you wish for... and you know now it comes down to love. It is love that you seek and wish for and know that is what you need. You are seeking to find love and the knowledge that you are love and are being loved and part of the current. You are not just part of the current, you are the current. The truth now is much easier to see, as you are seeing that you are love, and the light is shining brightly to awaken the love that you are.

You are loved by the universe and each particle of light that flows through you and as you begins to harmonize with the light that comes from the Central Sun. You are love incarnate. This is your being and you are lighter, higher, farther, truer and more beautiful and wondrous than you ever thought. When the wave of love comes forth, it comes complete, and in fullness and forever, and there is no need to hold onto any idea that anything else is needed. You are complete and in oneness, and you are fully known in your path that your journey is complete. You flow with the current that you are. The current is that which you are and you move with it in ways that are beyond the comprehension of the logical mind.

The feelings are allowed to open the spiritual body so that the ultraviolet cosmic rays may enter and activate the keys and codes of your expanded DNA. The blueprint for your life was to be steady in vibration and hold the key, the frequency, so that when the time was right there would be a full completion of energies that would install a new evolutionary transformation that would raise the body to a new higher vibration, and the light body would activate on a collective level.

To reach this new vibration the first step is oneness, the second step is feeling, the next step is telepathy and this builds the bridge of the rainbow that allows the mind to vibrate in unison inside the Family of Light and then the doorway opens and the galactic information comes into the world. Millions are feeling the activation of their being come and transform them into something beyond what they thought that they were. Millions that you know are being brought to the awakening and seeing themselves glow with the current that flows through them, and is them. The questions disappear... the teachings to attain higher states do not matter... the power of the current is overwhelming and strong and burns through all the layers, and there is no hiding from the radiance

of the new sun. The new sun is growing in brightness and as the angels of the Fifth Sun reveal the path and bring us to the new journey, the Golden angels of the white blue sun come into our eyes and we see the new age of the millennium come before us in the splendor of the Source of All-That-Is. In gratitude and acceptance, I move forward along this path.

#### Purification of the Stream~ DVD 31-04 #GR91

In the Current of Source there is a greater expanding new version of being. Humanity is flowing with the streams and awakening desires of higher passions overcoming previous desires and wants. Breathe fully and powerfully with the energy that feels in alignment. Know the movement and feel its touch and texture, as ripples on the fabric of space, connected by the threads of time. All is in movement with the changing energy of source. Humanity awakes to Global Abundance and Peace. Move into the energy flow through the doorway into the gap between the illusion and reality to find the flowing pure stream and the source of all. When the movement of source feels contrary to open oneness and fulfillment of desire, then crosscurrents push and pull in struggle and conflict without direction. This is the point of corruption. The stream is skewed from what is wanted to be in discord and crosscurrent with the flow of energy and the flow creates static and distortion.

Emotional consciousness swirls in the flux of dislocation and loss of control to subjective selfish isolated passions. The excitement, stimulation, arousal and power demands attention to the error in alignment. Going with and surrendering to unconscious passion stirs higher energy centers to push harder and harder towards the original destination. The correct path out of the negative magnetic lower chakra and astral densities is always to find love. Every being seeks love; to find life in higher accord with innocence of being, lightness of frequency and the Purity of the Stream.

Life is complex. It is continuous linear streams of varied contrasting time and space, things and events in an infinite assortment of negative and positive energies in vast arrays of fluctuating relationships. The dark or negative energy can create a spiral of confusion and contradictory desires and become convoluted degenerating misdirection into lower and lower densities reducing consciousness. Descending energies of entropy and reduction limit awareness of options and restrict sentient expression. Those who revert into the seduction of illusion create powerful thought forms that encapsulate light and diminish in energy, lowering frequency into death. Death becomes the release from entrapment caused by reversed emotional thought forms. Seduction is a distant unconscious call of source towards love, as enlightenment is the awakened spiritual birth into love's transcendent experience of bliss. Death of the physical being ends consciousness' physical creation, and brings forth transformation from illusion.

The attraction to pornography, war, violence, profanity, greed, sadistic abuse and terror is empty of value and purpose. It is infused with the intensity of powerlessness and fear that brings the rapist, soldier, victim and perpetrator to the lower astral forms in wicked ignorance that hopes to steal life from the false light of illusion. With an evil smile and derision and disdain for a path of love the reversal of conscious awareness becomes darkened by the psychotic delusion of the quest for death and end of suffering. The suffering of the perpetrator and victim is the call of love to surrender to the path of conscious creation and the law of attraction. Eternal attraction to light grows and expands the stream to enlightenment or to death that brings about resolution of energy and recreation of form. Degenerate energies are most characteristic in brutal combat and cruel sex. The combatants, rapist and victim are entangled in webs of self-induced illusions unknowing and disturbed. They walk paths that attract and intersect in the most negative of karmic conclusions. The law of attraction brings them to coincidental tragic placements and situations of supreme contrast

that lead to overall emotional destruction, damage, physical and psychic death. Thereupon a fixation incurs the constraint and restriction of energy until a breakthrough in understanding occurs or suffocation, death and release happens.

In the grips of passion and fear, the feelings of desire for sex and violence bring about an upsurge of sacred energies in the form of pain, intensely seeking outlet. If the vehicle is not stable enough to handle the growth of the overpowering sacred divine energy manifesting as sexual desire or seeking freedom, it finds outlets through physical expression. In sexuality, both the male and female feel the upward pressure called the kundalini that rises up the spine accelerating the chakras in higher expression. When there is leakage within the first, second and third chakras, the energy loses balance and seeks to take form from physical beings in the lower dimensions, primarily the Second Dimension. Un-channelled energy moves into discord with original purpose to follow the will to love, reducing the flow of the upward stream in conflicting attention to source. The sentient consciousness loses focus on the attainment of the real, the original desire for love, degrades, compromises and selects a path of expedience.

Energetically, the original desire of love was created in perfect form. The lesser copy is a corrupted reflection and an illusion without power of the original creative impulse. This causes conflict, discord, confusion, frustration, anger, disturbance and a reaction of the field that is known as pain.

The Fourth Dimensional emotional body is where this is realized, felt and played out. The world of variety, contrast and multidimensional timelessness occurs in the spectral vibratory realms of energy manifesting by scalar wave entities, the beings of light, the inhabitants of Third Dimensional functional existence. The center of oneness is lost and others are pictured as objects rather than individuals. The Fourth Dimensional lower personality takes over and the combatants, victims, rapists are unconscious participants in a play of violent and sexually energized dramas. Underlying experiences become redundant loops of Samsara taking months, years, lifetimes to play out working through countless layers of scenarios in multidimensional astral and emotional networks. The planet becomes a prison for the personality under self-induced repressive fear and bondage structures in futile attempts to control the manifesting energies.

The ultimate failure to understand or to fight off the power or redirect the flow moves through the body working its way into the release of death. The rapist, killer and/or opportunist... none feel the energy of the divine source in the satisfaction of crude desire. The victim's powerless defeat only serves to insult their lives in a distasteful contract with emptiness. The pointlessness, the energy of their lives dissipates into nothing and the energy is withdrawn by their higher non-physical compassionate beings. The corruption is purified and the desire for love remains pure for the stream of goodness is eternal and ever flowing. There is no judgment, no loss, no failure as the stream moves on regardless as the divine plan is overpowering and unrelenting.

#### Blue Sun Solstice~ DVD #GRS27

The Blue Sun is part of the dream of the New Age. It is part of the Golden Sun. It brings forth the Emerald Heart. It aligns you with your central pillar and the central strand that is the movement of your being along the path to the central sun. Everything that you have known is teaching you of the complexity and the simple, of the duality and the omnipresent. There are so many words that fulfill each moment where there is a space between each rhythmic, temporal reality. The space allows for the movement of time to be layered upon its waves. Time allows the movement of space to fold upon its creation. Every word that is said is chosen specifically to layer it upon your awareness so that you may begin to envision the geometry of this further understanding.

The imagination is what brings into being creation. Creation follows imagination. Imagination

comes from the desire of the push to be creation. Desire has a great ability to open the doorway and to create the vortexes that allow for new universal systems to operate. Every time there is a feeling, there is the promise of an action, and that action will produce a reaction, and in that combination, there is creation.

Fundamentally speaking, there is a magnetism that is connected to the central pillar of this energetic stream, the Golden Sun, the Blue Sun... tied together in a harmonic unity that brings about the balancing of your being. There are many energy centers and many dimensions that operate throughout our conscious awareness. The Teachers of Light are speaking through the energy of the Blue Sun. It allows them to walk upon the language of light and explain with images and symbols behind what you are hearing. You are hearing messages coming across the vocal patterns and vocabulary of an individual that functions as a communicator to allow these words to follow a synthetic, telepathic overview that gives each person a different perspective of a similar concept. This concept is a collective creation and this collective creation is the concept of the Golden Age, where there is abundance, harmony, peace and clarity. In this same sort of Golden Age, it is coming from the Contrast of the Dark Age.

The Dark Age is a period of time where people have become materialistic and focused upon physical desires and needs, and things of a temporal nature. The higher light brings in the mystical, the wonders of a new time that is allowing people to come together. Many are wondering when this time will come. And for some, it has already happened, and for others it will happen soon. It is something that you are aware of, because you are close to it, because you are close to the alignment that has been in process for hundreds of thousands of years. There has been a push of human consciousness towards this point in time. This movement and power of the mind to create a Golden Age is something that is the force of consciousness. The force of consciousness creates everything, and through imagination it is creating this Golden Age.

There are also the forces of the mind that are attempting to create something lesser, a destruction, chaos, disaster, defeat, fear, death, many things that would be contrary to the Golden Age. Yet, in this period of time that we are involved in, the primary focus or the overriding stream of energy is such that the Golden Age will occur. You are in the last moments of time, where all that have believed one thing will be born to believe another. Where they will now see that yes, there is a change. That yes, things will become different. That yes, the confidence and the belief, and the faith of all who have ever walked upon the planet are now here to speak Truth. And in Truth, there will be a significant, powerful realization that all is changed. And so be it.

Rites of Passage ~ DVD #GRXIB

I speak to you as a Teacher of Light and a Wayshower and I am a follower, I am a follower of the way, I follow the way that leads on this great journey. This journey is something that we follow and it is a journey that we lead others upon. It is something that we have known and promised to do. In the coming days, weeks, months, years there is great changes that come forth for this world and in this position of teacher of light, a wayshower and a follower you are here to bring about this change.

It is your responsibility to find a way to get grounded to get clear to get strong to get healthy to be wealthy wise and joyous, to have fun along the way and to bring your friends into the family of light. This is a message that I bring and it is a message that is being brought by you as well, it is a message that needs to be brought forth so that the family of light and all of humanity can live in peace and bring this world into the heaven that it is.

Over the course of the past years we have played the Goldring, the Goldring was designed so that you can awaken to a higher potential, that you would want to have enlightenment to know yourself to understand the elements of things that seem difficult in some ways. conflicted in others, dangerous, exciting, happy, wonderful, constantly new and different, mysterious mystical, transforming, educational, entertaining and in this time it was also there to bring you to a healing.

To reach into your soul and to find you and to say you are here with a purpose and that purpose is to wake up the others that are coming forth very very quickly and to wake them up in such a way that they can come forth and speak their truth and listen to their inner teachers and awaken to the Christ energy and the energy of the great religions, the energy of spirituality, the energy of humanitarianism, the energy of enlightenment that which seeks to know the answers, the philosophical questions, understanding the nature of life, being in harmony with the ecology and following a path of humanism and in relationships where you are morally and ethically bound to a higher way of being.

Now this is a path that is the one that you have already been on for your whole life and at certain times there have been situations that may have been compromising because of the pressures and the demands that have happened and in those time periods you have looked at things and wondered how can I go on because I am faced with the difficulties that are being brought to me and I have to have this or that or be in this or that way or I need to follow these rules or be careful of those rules and in all these cases you have become less involved in understanding who you are.

It is natural for those to seek the mystical, the transcendent, the advanced, the new that which excites you and enthuses you into the spirit of being a new person, that which brings you pleasure, that which brings you joy and in the same respect you wish for comfort, safety and the quiet pleasures of knowing you are protected and that your life has continuity and a certain amount of stability that you can rely upon. In all these things we are looking for the way to hold our own power to be our own sovereign self because from the inner side of your being you are sovereign, you are omni centric, you are within your own centre.

Everyone in this universe lives within their own centre of being, this is the natural state of who you are, when you move outside of that centre, that is when you become diseased, that is when you become lost from knowledge of your own being and lose your self confidence, where you lose your faith in your self, in that case you become disassociated with your own being and therefore cannot operate within the natural condition of being part of a greater family. So this message is to you to understand that we are all one together in this transforming time and we have a promise to fulfill to the ones coming forth and it is time that we take our power so that we can open the door for them and be the stewards of the ones who will transform the world into the new age

All the cycles follow the pattern of giving and receiving. It is simple and complete. What is occurring is the knowledge that the Family of Light is here to give the younger ones rightful dominion and to hand to them the reins of power to command the energies for the greater family.

It is always given in this manner, through the rites of passage, that the elders step aside and have the children, who have grown, become the leadership of the tribes. There is no other way now, for the elders have reached the state of consciousness where the lifting of the veil must proceed and the fog will lift and the Great Awakening will

begin

Perfect Timing ~ DVD #GRS35

The concept of time ending is not accurate. Consciousness is ascending, and with consciousness ascending, time is becoming collective, where the now moment is being shared in instants across your globe through the expansion of your mind which is becoming unified. Consciousness is unifying time and is unifying light, and by this unification, the requirement is that the space that you live upon, the earth you exist within, the solar system that you are part of, become unified. When it becomes unified, then the energy of time, which is your energy and the stream of energy that you create, becomes one stream in harmony. In that harmony, all things are possible. In that harmony, all things are created instantly and the manifestation is perfect.

## 32-Mirror of Timelessness

Beyond Chosen Illusions ~ DVD 32-01 # 92

Conscious sentient beings are aware of the stream and the current moving through the spinning vortexes. Alignment with center creates balance to allow the acceleration of the current. Consciousness aligns through choices, decisions and selections of thoughts that are sensed through the vibrations of the feelings to attune to the exact center of the original choice. Love is always the original choice. To be in divine alignment with spiritual understanding is to be directly vertical in north and south polar axis. The upright spirit and horizontal matter create centrifugal and centripetal spin. When the consciousness is not exactly centered, as the spinning polar axis accelerates, it creates increasing discordant static and dangerous erratic movement. The erratic corrupted movements caused by the incorrect and unadjusted location of the center point leads to friction, decay and natural destruction of the system integrity. The center point is the original goal, to be balanced, to be home, to be one. Emotionally, the lack of centering and balance leads to irrational insanity, immorality, and delusion.

This dimension is a world of polarity. Thought forms are created in spherical environments and manifested in accord with the conjunction of immaterial sound and energetic thought. The thought form proceeds to grow outward from the center point with spin creating a magnetized coil through the initial creation of axial polarity and stream direction. In these energies the full power of the circle of light that is manifested every time there is a creation of being, the life force is supplied to bring motion and move that which is, into action. The manifestation, all manifestations spin for the reason to be sentient, so that perspective is achieved, and thus scalar wave particles or entity manifestation of what follows intelligent continuity.

The way of the flow is towards expansion, openness and freedom to express infinity. The path towards life in fullness within the physical body follows the same course. Subjective illusions through compromising initial patterns of creation for lesser replications create feedback within the sound loops and result in decay and discord. The ill conceived patterns, wound the lives of the participants and distract those who are witness to the events. Human consciousness in ignorance creates conflict, abuse, failure, poverty and human dramas that fall to lower levels of astral illusion and pain, until resolved by the divine lords of time.

Your lives are such that you must know that your thoughts create reality and that you can use your mind to focus on many different thoughts which can influence the direction of life and the outcome of those around you. The lessons of the sins are that they are mistakes in direction, where you move in cross currents to the way in which you would find the oneness of peace and harmony. In truth,

the reality of peace and harmony is available and existing and the reality of pain and illusion does not exist. It is about finding the scale and keeping with the harmonics of proper architecture.

The point of this life is to gain freedom from control of lower forces which hold your being in frequency control limits and compromises your expression to the manner in which you may receive energy. Understand and accept the knowledge that you are the creator who is in motion. Feel the oneness with the energy and know more and more the power of the worlds you create with your words. With emotions they touch the beings within the world in ways that are realized only after they are sent.

Future beings who hear the manifestations that you have made in the creativity for source know alignment with higher light. The Teachers of Light know passion's influence to seek illusion and walk near the edge and ride the lightening in the medium of creation. When time comes again to know whether you will speak or touch that which would change your world, you are always given choice. You may seek to be the one who travels the path of adventure or the path of healing. Both paths lead to love. In bringing your life to the adventure there is the danger the higher energy of passion will change directions quickly and leave many of the structures you have created lost, destroyed and left behind. With knowledge comes the understanding that you must find the center before you may go into the darkness and shine the light. The darkness is deep and knows itself to have the ultimate and infinite illusion of all thoughts that exist away from the stream. It is not possible to manage the illusion for it is only that which is the backdrop of the real, and the real can only be in the now.

The passages of time have created dramas, changes, memories, compulsions, passions, desires, that have conditioned you to want sensation of the physical body, lower mind, and selfish personality. To believe in something that is future, or to remember something of the past, is the same energy of mind. Your mind is connected to the central sun and it is sending cosmic rays of understanding that you are an expanded being with multidimensional lives in many manifested realities where you have been the victim, the rapist, the good one, the bad one, the religious leader, the rebel, the politician, the worker, the man, the woman, the child, the old one and many more personalities. You are beginning to feel the extent of a deeper urge than those discounted from the larger social reality and you are seeking transmutation of the lower urges into higher energy.

Allow them to come up and look at them and see them from a neutral dispassionate perspective where you are not concerned with the manifestation or their delay. See them in entirety and do not hide from their desire to teach you of the need to have them healed. In healing you are one and in love you are one. In the passion you become one. The illusion is the dream that is neither one nor many. The illusion is the expanse of nothing that has no meaning other than the backdrop of your past and future selves. It holds the beliefs of infinite time and experience of the mind that is brought into play as the substance of creation. Illusion will never be. You may see an illusion that is terrible or beautiful, an illusion of evil or good, and still the illusion is the drama that holds only a fleeting glimpse of a reality, that which may be chosen.

The Galactic Renaissance ~ DVD 32-02 #GR93

From the light of the Central Sun the new rays of cosmic energy and activation enter the solar system through the Sun. The Sun downloads the energy into the planet using its magnetic fields as spherical resonance chambers transmitting spiritual beings manifesting as scalar wave entities along concentrated stream membranes within evolutionary expanding energy currents. The Gold Ring is the rotating circle of light sealing spiritual bodies in fields of pure harmonic vibration.

Enlightenment continuously combines and connects spiritual beings into absolute oneness. Higher non-physical ethereal energies given through the power of the Galactic Center's Sun manifests the electromagnetic waves and charged bodies of sentient life into physical points of existence. Beings of all levels of manifestation that have polarity, spin and power interweave in relationships to create universal expressions. The timing of the planet is for part of the greater family to become enlightened to new levels of change and transformation.

From human perspective the changes are coming more quickly now, because consciousness is the power of evolution and the stream of all being. Humanity is primarily expressing the Family of Light. The concerns through the ethers of the mind have become overwhelming and strong in seeing through the veil of illusion and polarity. The current is flowing with greater and greater power as the Family of Dark begins to recognize there is a shifting of energies. The emotions of the lower entities are vibrating at a very strong rate as the evolutionary energy is beginning to cause pain and anguish among those who have not made the decision to grow into the higher light.

Galactic Telepathy and clairvoyant awareness of invisible worlds is now coming into convergence so that the world of humanity will experience paradigm shifts of a new renaissance. Words are spoken with the higher truth and knowledge of the interrelationship of all being to primal creative source. Answers are given and interpreted by your mind to give your foremost spirit direction. You are a multidimensional being existing in many times, places and dimensions. The questions formulated are spoken to offer up your expanded non-physical energetic inner teachers, guides of your highest angelic self, avenues, paths and methods to communicate with your present consciousness. Each point or cell of the greater body is learning to attune to the greater being in silence, oneness and absolute acceptance, so the voice and vision becomes aligned and the key opens through the vehicles that you inhabit.

Soul and Changing Worlds ~ DVD 32-03 # 94

The power centers of the world have become overcome by the insanity in the lower planetary chakras where negative energies have become corrupted. This is the time of change and the ending of a violent and strong storm that has brought destruction, turmoil, and chaos to nature. It is a natural period of change where the winds and clouds combined in great pressure differences to release in a great divergence, where there is an unleashing torrent of transformation for both dominions.

The storm is rising into a crescendo of tremendous waves of darkness breaking through from one layer to another. The great families have decided upon their courses. You are of the light and know the light to be your own, and in your own way you have found this time, in this instant, to excite and bring your being into active change of the creative field. There are effects that are occurring in this world, and many worlds connected to this one, that you need to know.

All that is in your field of energy is in the convergence of energies from times future and times past. The creative flow of energies is becoming infused with light that is intense, fast and active. There are streams of energy that are coming from twelve directions combining with life's underlying architecture called the DNA. There are twelve streams of energies that in their allowing the convergence of these time lines to become part of this transformation and evolution of being.

On the collective level of group souls or families that are in this world, the leading spirits of each of the families are coming into confrontation with dissonant waves of energy. These have been produced in the future by actions which have attempted to draw power down from unattainable



sources. It can be seen through the currency of the monetary system and also in the manner in which projection has been constructed to create future emotional thought forms that are vehicles to keep humanity under frequency control. The intensification of electromagnetic frequencies is part of the catharsis to purge and purify the gross limitations of present reality and open up to the higher centers of awakening.

The law of correspondence acknowledges that the chakras are universal in scope in the manifestation of all sentience. The more universal chakras of humanity are spinning with great velocity and influence. The purity of the stream to be clear and resilient must be centered exactly to enable the flow of energy managed by the collective and individual chakras into and out of manifestation, to be steady and unencumbered. In ascending intensities of electromagnetic polarized chakras, they spin with their highest rates to enable superconductivity. The frictionless super light becomes absolutely centered within the spinning vortex and opens the portal to expand creation in the climax of initiation.

#### The Mirror of Peace & Joy ~ DVD 32-04 # 95

All types of information-based vibratory energies: emotional, mental, physical, economic, and social, and spiritual follow the course of expansion and progression. There is common knowledge of natural formation and central methods of transmutation, transformation and ascension of form to energy, fear to love, and darkness to light. The timing of these changes will continue to be determined by the integrity of consciousness on three levels of the expression of existence: self, spirit and soul. These are represented by the Families of Dark, Love and Light.

There are universal laws of attraction designed as part of your multidimensional being. Every sentient being from all the families vibrate in time and space divisions in freedom to gain experience from existence. In experience there is first the sound tone felt as vibrations coming from the spiritual body entrained to gravitational and magnetic fields of the collective spiritual-mental body. These provide for vision to see the center of the course. The perfect alignment is necessary for this to proceed.

The key that unlocks the doorway must be exact, and a match to the frequency of the door. When the resonant frequency within the body is reached, the energy vortexes entrain to the overtones of the higher spiritual vibratory manifestations accelerate. The heart of the universe is vibrating in the highest frequency of light that is harmonizing and opening all attuned harmonics within the electromagnetic physically manifesting universe. The Family of Light communicates on waves of thoughts that vibrate through the mental and causal planes of existence. From the world of illusions to the real, the harmonic alignment of the wave forms are being attuned by the central source of the wide spatial base foundation underlying and supporting all spirit to lead the single point of absolute harmonized resolution of the soul of source.

In this time, you are given the opportunity to expand your dream to the level of transformation that becomes absolute reality. Reality becomes what thought creates through focus, attention and intention. Planetary human thought experiences the intensity and the pinnacle of duality and polarization in syncopation and irregular inconsistent dissonance creating static, distortions and corruption. On one level, the resonant frequencies will increase in intensity to a point of climatic acceleration that opens the singularity of evolutionary translation. On the lower levels, friction and decay continue to diminish the level of energy within existing structures, creating a loss of vibration and deterioration of forms into disease and death. The splitting of the polarities is designed in this manner.

The physical reality that is following the old paradigm is affected by an irrevocable intensity where

literally half of the population will move into self destruction. The destruction of the old ego self will be a rapid decline of consciousness. It is the passing of the Age, into the New Era where the fragments of the old world fall off as dross and waste to be recycled. Pollution, toxins, poisons that are being dumped into the biosphere of the planet are the waste of humanity, and in further correspondence, there are energies that are being released into the emotional and mental environments. The world is overpopulated by competing energies and there is no longer sustainable nourishment to support or continue its existence. The weak, deficient and dissonant vibrations of conscious beings find decaying frequencies and essence. They become noise, static and lifeless, disconnected and dying. Through imbalance the center where source energy enters through the coil of the core is lost and the energy goes out.

This is the time of transformation. It is a period of judgment and adjustments where the consciousness that is off center and unaligned is locked outside of the new frequencies. The energy alliance of the arriving unification follows the plan that has transposed keys. Members of the old world consciousness seek outside authorities, structures and energies to assist in keeping the status quo. This is the indication of the coming pain to those unwilling to surrender to the flow of the new plan. The amount of outer focus the consciousness attempts points to the level of pain and destruction that will be endured.

There will be an increase of individuals seeking answers from outside authorities, desiring escape into pleasure, demanding and abusing power, becoming neurotic and fearful for safety and seeking supernatural religious mystical dogma will be the first to see the demolition of their power. The new energy requires connection with inner wisdom of being. In seeking outer images, icons, leaders and teachings these become the reflections and the distortions caused by the increase of the internal stream of resonant energy that will shatter the mirror that has been manifested in illusion into millions of shards of sharp glass and partial images of the real.

The old mirror is broken away. You may pass through it into the realm of pure light, watching it turn into sparkling dreams of new realities flowing into every moving course in the attainment of creative bliss. Or you may attempt to stay and find the billions of shards of hot fire and sharp glass slice and burn through your reality until you let go of the old consciousness through either suffering the pain and death into release or surrender and find peace and joy.

#### Mirrors of Timelessness ~DVD 32-05 # 96

The mirror of timelessness of the real is where the mirror is a clear pool of love. See through time and find the Family of Love.

The collective soul waits for the larger consciousness to come into scalar alignment in the acceptance of the agreement of oneness. In oneness there is peace and stability. Oneness is the first step of love. It guides the mind to peace, and finds in peace the intelligence to know how to move through the waves of time and space. In time and space, all is in fluctuations of frequencies and vibrations of intensities that become and disappear into the existence of the dream. The real is the step through the pictures and voices of the mirror. The step through the mirror is where the intention of the thought that is given first by love becomes the soul's intention for goodness to be manifest.

When the mirror is broken into billions of particles of holographic realities there is separation and illusion of the one in the many. The many become interactive in a game of recreation that allows for the contrast of the worlds. The design of being is to grow from the one to the many and the many to

the one in a creative ascension of divine being and the increase of cosmic intelligence.

This time is about awakening to the next level of evolutionary consciousness. The mirror of the Family of Light is being pieced back together and you are feeling the oneness and the love and acceptance of the beings that share your soul and know yourself to be one with. There is an allowance in the realizing that the creation continues and all is already given, in the sense that you are awakened, and that time is the linear playground of your adventure or journey in the return of the light.

The mind-scape is confused because not all the pieces are placed together, and some are in different reflections that cause interference patterns and different holographic realities to be produced. The angle of intersection of the Family of Dark does not share light with the Family of Love and the Family of Light. It appears that they have no light to share. The soul group of the Family of Dark is directed away from your consciousness and will seem to disappear from your reality through methods and processes that are becoming clearly in opposition with your will to love. They are from energy of the will to power, and bring at this time to that power the thought of personal will, not collective divine will. Their large piece of the mirror was not being directed in alignment with the design of the light, but the forces of personal power and the magnetic interchanges between the participants of spirits within the soul group are disconnected and in chaos as no single piece of the mirror, or holographic design of the universe can control the overall soul group.

The Family of Dark is about power and the creative power of will. The Family of Light engages the higher mind. These are the ones of Higher Intelligence you contact called the Teachers of Light. They manifest as the extraterrestrials, the natural intelligence of beings that are further on the path and have knowledge of the divine plan. They are the Elohim, the Angels, the Bodhisattvas, the Buddha and the Christ energies. They are of the higher mind that understands the Family of Dark power and the Family of Love. All is in oneness, and the avatars of the world are in understanding that the laws of creation are bringing together the families and the tribes that conform to these worlds. You understand now, yours is the Family of Light. A mistake was made to join and be part of the Family of the Dark or Power. Your energy is not in alignment and is indicated by delay, disturbances and struggles in conflict that frustrate your movement. This was a natural occurrence as you cannot connect to the power of the Dark Family.

Let go of the attempts to grab power and defend it. Love is already given you. The choice to move ahead is the choice to come to your center of alignment. To be clear about your path, you must know that love is your center and then you can begin to spin and move along the stream. As long as you seek power or the intelligence of the other families and not your own compassionate light of healing and love you will be unable to assist the other families to find the lost piece of their shattered mirror. The trinity of families comes before time and space and are in creative unity in expression of the unified field. For the Family of Light, love brings you to the center. The Family of Love finds its center in creative power of the dark. The Family of Dark finds its center in the enlightening essence of the point of light.

There is an overpowering will and urge that will ultimately bring the Family of Dark to find the single point of light of oneness known by the Family of Light. There the oneness of the higher mind is the binding energy of the source for the expression of the great power of the Family of Dark. The universe grows out of dark matter that is produced by the Family of Love manifesting desire through the great void that gravitates within the center of the dark. The original outpouring of love is into the dark field of being, into the immaterial non-physical realms of the absolute nothingness, where power is created by love.

That which is known to the Pleiadians, the Sirians, the Arcturians, the Andromedans and the others has come to pass. As the stars move in alignment and the planets move into their changes, all is coming into focus and it is coming quickly. There is a time when you will see the awakening ones, the Shining Ones, coming forth and speaking their truth.

In this time of globalization, Jupiter now crosses the right eye of the dragon, Draco. There is dishonor, downfall and the loss of prestige as acumen, the sting of the Scorpion, sharpens. All who have thought that this time would be easy are now becoming understandably concerned with the path of the earth and those upon it. The Heart of Compassion walks out and sees the world in disarray and knows that much is needed to be done before the winds of change blow harder and harder.

The Heart opens with great breath and great strength to hold, and bring into alignment, all those who wish to understand and be part of the Higher Light. For in the Higher Light, you are safe and protected from what is to come. After the ides of December, the stinger comes out at the tail of the Scorpion and it is strong and clear and speaks the truth. The aggressions that have been unwarranted are called forth and to be dealt with a swift and strong decision.

The point of renunciation comes three days before the sun sets and begins its return before the Winter Solstice. There is a combination of major planetary change and powerful conjunctions that bring forth the awakening of humanity to what needs to be aligned and what the promise was. Everyone who has walked this path knows of their own circumstances and knows of their own weakness. The serpent-holder holds the tail of the snake in the left hand, and the right eye of the Dragon looks upon it. They are here to see the transformation, and the shedding of the skin, and the awakening of the soul.

Take a breath and understand the maturity that is required for the next step. You are given choices and understanding to listen, believe and to be greater than you are now. Let your heart begin to open in compassion for what is to become of a world that is lost to many and found by others. Let yourself see into your eyes and know that you are coming forth as a Wayshower and one who can speak the Truth, and become the Truth, and become a planetary teacher, a Teacher of Light.

There are moments in each life where you are given an opportunity to make a choice. This is such a time and you have already made this choice to move into the light, to move into the Higher Light, and to hear the sound of the celestial spheres, the sound of harmonics and resonance that echo throughout your mind and into the other dimensions. You are being brought into a higher place of knowing. You are seeing things and knowing things and understanding that you are much more than you ever thought you were. Many experience the psychic experiences of feeling and being in other places, in other times, of knowing different people and feeling the coincidences that allow you to break through veil, after veil, after veil.

You are feeling the appreciation for who you are and following the way. You are knowing that this is the coming time of the last days. Each being that you know is someone who has a key for you to unlock and open a new door. Of the ones that are seeking to find a way to control this passage across the threshold, they are finding fear as a companion, and not appreciation or gratitude. Their anger and disappointment with themselves and with others is increasing. They are entangling themselves in a web of karma that will only increase and cause disturbances, and discord, and delusion.

When you are aware of this situation and know that one is in your life that is struggling against the stream of their own creation, and in reaction to everything around them and you feel included in this situation, and finding very little way to extricate your self from this dilemma allow your heart to open and enclose you within a sphere of light. Allow the Rising Heart to open up above you and ascend into it. Become that which you are, and know where you are in your being, and in your life, and in your passage through time and space. Know that you are part of the Soul that is greater than you, and know that you are a Spirit of Divine Energy and one who has followed the Divine Plan.

Everyone who has ever walked upon the body of the earth knows her energy and knows she is there to love and appreciate and bring creation to completion. The time has come for that completion to be realized, and you are given choices to be part of that fulfillment and the Enlightenment of the Ages.

So within the hours and the days ahead, you will feel the power of the intense relocation of energies. Through the doorway of the coming time, many will go, and many will come. The Aquarian Age arrives now! You are part of it! It is the beginning of the Golden Age. Allow yourself to feel the new energies coming through your mind, coming through the Higher Heart, and resonating outward in every direction wider and wider and higher and higher and deeper and deeper. It's only for another short time that you walk along the razor edge pathway, through the middle door, into the single point of light that opens up into the great expanse of heaven.

In every direction now, there is a convergence and a coherence into the sound, and into the harmony into the blending of being into the oneness. You are connecting the world as one. You see all that who are you come together. They are coming closer now, as you feel the energy of the negative, of the positive, of the indifferent, of the apathetic, of the frustrated, of the challenged, and of the awakened. It is the judgment time. It is the judgment time, that is not of your making. It is that of the Higher Mind that seeks to judge and bring in alignment All-That -Is, so that it may become part of the ONE, so it may become the ONE, so in the ONE, it can Manifest again, and become the Creation of All Time of All Space.

Allow the sound to take you to a place beyond where you have ever been. Allow the sound to harmonize and blend you into one being. Now give yourself the greatest gift of all. Give yourself love and appreciation for being who you are. Give yourself love and appreciation for walking this path and showing the path to others, and becoming a Teacher of Light.

#### Mastery of Light~ DVD 32-07# GRS31

Teachers of Light give us wisdom and knowledge of the way into the world that is given us. With feeling and depth of being we are all one in communion in the family that is always awakened to the light and the wonder of the soul. The great changes are coming and the date of destiny is known to be soon. It is the date upon which we mark the transition out of the mind of the self into the heart of soul. All that is happening now is so that it brings the portends of the coming day of destiny that awakens you. Is it to be in the deepest darkest point of winter or the brightest point of summer? It is not known when it will be. Will it be upon the Sirian doorway or upon the point of the Emerald Heart?

The planetary changes that are awaiting and coming are set like clockwork. They do not alter in their fated occurrence. All is set and the stage is ready for you to bring your heart and sing forth the song that is prepared within. I hear the souls sound forth the desire to commune with the beings of the higher realms. I hear the yearning for the connection to the oneness that is forthcoming. All is in the connection between the layers of being and the frequencies of change. You are allowed to watch and see what is happening across the world and wonder how this oneness can be. Teachers of Light

come out of the shadows now, and shine with brilliance and radiant waves of awakening your beams of pure intelligence of love. There is no other that can sing your song nor can speak your words, or touch the one who must be touched and be told of the way. The Teachers of Light are the ones who are to come out and be those that bring the Wayshowers into being. The Wayshowers are the millions who awaken and see the way and call the followers to the path. You are called in a way that is within the secret of mind to mind in a telepathic relationship. If you ask if you are, then you are, and if you know that you are, then you will. All that is said is brought to you so that you may harmonize inside through a process of entrainment with the energy stream.

You will become a Master of Light. Your part to play now is a Teacher of Light. It is time for a new game. The Teachers of Light arrive and you are that which you are, a new being born of light and activating your light body. You teach in a manner that is unseen and known by example of selfless service and wise council. It will not be known, even to you, to recognize your power until you become a Master of Light. For in these times you are letting go of self. You are becoming selfless. The followers seek the path and they wish to know your light, and they need to know their light. Give to them the wisdom to seek within, for by seeking your light they diminish their radiance and slip into the shadows of their own distractions. Awaken them to the beauty of who they are, and you will be the teacher that you are. The light shines from within you and sustains you now.

All is given through the life streams so that you may awaken to the higher dimension and begin to receive the information to evolve. The information comes to you now in the form of music and harmony through beauty and emotion that awakens the soul to vibrate with the cosmos and open the divine heart-space that holds your soul. In this consciousness let your awareness become more centered and true. The Masters of Light prepare the fields of consciousness that bring forth the gifts of the new age. Freedom, love, peace, happiness and prosperity are created by your will and belief, as the imagination brings reality forth. I give unto your spirits a message that is for you alone. These words are for you who are the Wayshowers. Listen to these words and know that they are for you.

Throughout time and the experiences you have, you are now brought into this point of revelation. This revelation is for you to know that you are a Teacher of Light. You know the way is to love and love brings peace and wisdom. The mind that has brought you here is given to the world in selfless service and acceptance of your journey and your mission. You are now to let go of that which you have held onto for so long that keeps you in fear. Let go of all pain, confusion and this fear of being who you are,

and become a Teacher of Light.

The game starts again and you are given the Gold Ring of happiness, well-being, wisdom and wealth. It is the gift of enlightenment, the Gold Ring that when you accept this gift, you allow yourself to accept the mission of your being to be the Teacher to bring the One together.

The Masters of Light ask that you listen to one more message now. Listen to the message that comes from within you. The message that calls from the deepest part of your being and says "I love you and I am one. I am one, who is the One, and part of the one who is Love." This message opens the door to knowing you are part of the Family of Light. And there you are in the loving family that is given the blessings of all time. And for one last soul who wishes to hide and walk away from the family, the call will never fade. The call is always there and your place is always saved. There is a sacred space for you to return to. We, the Teachers of Light, now call to the one who is lost and seeking the way home. We call through every word, image, sound and sacred touch of spirit. We call for all the Wayshowers to find you and show you the way into the perfect dream and into the heavenly dimensions to come. The Masters of Light gather together knowing the past destination is found. They teach the Wayshowers who call to the followers, who gather to them the lost and the dark, to see and be awakened as new Teachers of Light.

## 33-Enlightened Within

Transforming Fire ~ DVD 33-01 #GR97

The three great families of this universe are connected to other universes. The families exist in many galaxies with some stronger in places than others. In Andromeda it is the Family of Love and they express the feminine soul that seeks to bring to life power for the Wayshowers. Your families are interconnected in this manner. They send the bright energy of love so that all can be followed through the Arcturian doorway which reflects to the four master races of beings who speak for you from the four gateways. With the Pole Stars of Vega and the Southern Cross, the galactic doorway of Arcturus and the Sirian and Pleiadian portals are in connection in direct alignment with the central race beyond our galaxy. The Family of Power is centered through the Triangulum system and the energy streams into the Milky Way of the Family of Dark through the stars systems of Orion, Draco, Perseus, and Ursa Minor. This is our local group of 30 galaxies and we share a common center of gravity. We are all connected. In this part of the universe all are following the path of the great attractor. Andromeda is the largest member of our greater family and shines twice as bright as the Milky Way. It is the home of the Family of Love and the Milky Way is the home of the Family of Light.

When your mind opens to thoughts on this level you are appropriately given new energy to comprehend what is being brought into consciousness. There is a field that expands as you allow yourself to release personal judgment and become centered in the more elevated and expanded levels of mind. The heart of the Andromeda galaxy is guiding the development of all the families. The Triangulum group and the Milky Way group are in alignment following the stream and the course set by Andromeda. It is our focus to stay in the stream and to bring the centering light that allows the flow through the Milky Way as the powers of creation come from the first form of attraction.

The genius of being is the ideas that are generated from love's desire for manifestation. The wanting and asking for greater expansion comes from love and is provided by the perfect design of Andromeda. It is through Triangulum that the power center, the force of the stream, is commanded and the time lords of this family of the universe are directed. The masters of power work through the smaller galaxies into the stars of the intensity that lay in powerful arrays of interconnected and powerful grids throughout the Milky Way. In the same manner the higher souls of manifestation of the Family of Light work through stars of the other galaxies and share their balance, understanding, and wisdom in the evolving beings with these other galaxies.

There is a correspondence between all that exists. The focus of your being that you feel are the energies that come manifested on these levels that move through the stars of Regulus, Formuluat, Alderbran, and Antares. The great Family of All Souls follows the course of the Divine Plan that was made before existence became expressed into the trinity of dark, light, and love. There is in all things evolutionary freedom to transform and to become a higher order of being. In the absolute there is oneness, bliss,

and joy. All that is combines within.

Codes & Keys ~ DVD 33-02 #GR98

You are at the apex of the truth. The truth about war is that it is the biggest lie yet. It brings humanity to understand, distinguish, and choose between realities. This is the Galactic Age as denoted by the Mayan calendar wherein humanity is held ethically responsible for all creation upon earth. Higher multidimensional consciousness has arrived and for the skin to be shed of the old, the new must be ready to take its place.

From the perspective of the material universe of the Third Dimension the changes will be by degree as your mind opens into the next stages. The adjustments in the emotional and mental levels will accept responsibility and face the truth of war. The Angels of the Golden Sun, the Andromedans, are present with the messages through the pillars of light. The invisible channels within mass consciousness will open doorways or singularities into the expanse of multidimensional being. The planetary unseen managers are fomenting chaos to wreck the current limited infrastructures. The parasites that have taken hold within humanity live on fear, deception, and abuse and the higher energies are allowing the river of change to flow to dismantle the old warlords. These current and forthcoming energies are communications which unlock codes. They are like passwords that allow your programs to operate.

Wayshowers already have the innate understanding of these new programs, yet you do not have access to them. They are installed and ready but the pass codes will be given when you accept, acknowledge, and use your ability to manifest within multidimensional realities, within new systems, and through the dimensional layers and alternate realities.

As you are in the descending level of the Mayan fifth day of Galactic Consciousness, the clocks of time that have moved your evolution throughout time are coming to a completion or end of this segment. This is the message as the river slows to a stop at the ocean. Your river is awakening to the universal ocean.

It is the next step that will bring you to the precipice of the singularity which you are becoming at the zero point. The zero point is the same energy for all individual beings within humanity that comes to the point of awakening, enlightenment, and ascension. Begin to be aware of what is occurring in your evolution and walk on the river of time and become the Wayshower and the Teacher of Light.

History and memory dissipates into meaninglessness as your emotions move into the future zero point where time compresses consciousness and becomes the creator. No matter what occurs on the planet the awakening to the truth is predestined. If not in this probable reality in a parallel one, which you have access to for you are multidimensional.

The illusion of war, poverty, weakness, fear, and despair comes from believing that you are alone, an individual without your other connected spirits and guides. You are part of the central sun, the singularity, which is the soul. In the soul you are connected to the multi-verse in your being and in that beacon you move into omnipotence and omniscience and omnipresence. There is the fullness of being in the moment you accept the reality which is out of time, beyond matter, and beyond polarity. Hear the song of creation bind you to the meaning that comes through the cosmic alignment with the central strand that guides all to the future home. Awaken and see past the limitation and the control of those who have agendas and lock separated spirits into boxes of matter. You are born of light and the element of fire. So with fire and light fly into the destiny that marks this time. Dragons of the new dawn birth the Phoenix of the eternal fire and the Angels of the



Golden Sun. The Black Alliance falls from power as their energy wanes in the face of the light that shines from within. The days of dominance have ended as the awakened know the truth.

The truth sets us free to be creators and co-creators of reality. There are multiple realities in every moment. Choose one that excites you and takes flight into enjoyment and dance in the spirit of gratitude. All is in blessing for the world gives us the reality we choose and we choose the one that gives freedom, honor, respect, health, wealth, trust, and abundance of life and love.

Through this medium there is a greater channeling which is being sent forth to your being that is sent that moves through a pillar of light. Feel it come down into your heart as that which comes from a shining star. The stars send streams of light that are your being and connect you to the central sun and the universal central strand. Your soul is connected to the greater being of your sun which is connected to the grand central sun of the galaxy. Your soul is connected to the family of galaxies of all beings living within the realm of the greater center of attraction as a being of prime creation in the great heavenly home of this loving universe.

Ceremony ~ DVD 33-03 #GR99

The awakened do not fear for they know the truth. They have the knowledge of the passion of creation and the vision of the reality which exists in the desire. Before the desire manifests, the feeling is given so that it can be brought forth into creation. The ceremony is the process of moving from the creation to the manifestation. The creation is always given in feeling before the manifestation into physical reality is given.

The delay is required to give time for the ceremony of gratitude. In the ceremony the spirit aligns with the energy which has already brought forth the life form which exists in the invisible. The invisible is where all reality is and where it is always ready to take form. It is where the beings who operate in conjunction with your soul reach out to give you what you ask for. This method of the ceremony allows for sequential harmonic unfolding within this third dimensional physical manifested reality. Each manifested being is bonded by guides who support every ceremony of manifestation in the ordered creation. They are the angels who offer wisdom and guidance.

Those who have turned away are stuck in fear and the disbelief. They refuse to agree with the universe and turn away from the light and the path of the divine river. They have turned their backs upon the very ones they are. It is the step away that has caused dislocation which creates distortion and static. The static of the dark path is out of phase with the reality of the loving universe that gives and gives.

The truth is freedom and in freedom creation is allowed room to experiment and find the sacred patterns that flow out from the Central Sun. The dark path is the dislocated path which has lost connection. The river moves on and on with tremendous power and consistency. Within this river is a small coagulated group in resistance to the flow and have become a blockage, a stagnant core that refuses to unblock and release the lower self control of the ego into this time line.

The Wayshowers are those who have achieved higher spiritual soul consciousness by directing their

energies within and up into the collective soul galactic consciousness while others, the dark masters, have refused to seek within and stay within the ego consciousness which is locked in the trauma of the reptilian mind. They deceive themselves into insanity by looking upward for God and gods that exists in illusion and psychotic imagination to support their Third Dimensional agendas, prejudiced egos, and plans for racial dominion and conquest.

The Earth appears to be damaged by the tragic consequences of mass national insanity. The fog that has crept across the face of the land has polluted the consciousness of millions who are diseased and unwilling to be healed. The sick and the insane crave victims to infect with sickness to capture their resources before all is lost in the sea of terminal toxins. The Earth desires fertility, abundance and balance within her ecosystems and the weather and primordial energy will bring back harmony.

The only path for those who have become blocked, stagnant, and useless to the plan of reality will be purged by the Earth. They may be reformed upon another cycle. This planetary pattern is being brought forth as the next stage of development cannot include gross consciousness that holds lower emotional fields of fear, deceit, anger, ignorance, and rage in active production. The insane engaged in the dislocated path of darkness are coming out of their holes looking for havoc, drama, war, violence, abuse, and news of pain and destruction. The Earth will no longer tolerate this and the advance of storms, volcanoes, earthquakes, and solar heat will transform the world towards the awakening.

All are all one in agreement with the path of light. You are to walk upon the waters and sit upon the throne. Given is the testimony of the wayward sons of might and power. They have leapt blind into the purging fire of the nightmare seeking the advent of malevolence. Rulers who have taken life to bend the wills of men and crush the honor of the battalions face the disappearing zeal of their followers. The Wayshowers listen to the heaven sent for they watch the skies in the last hours. The awakened choice is to surrender to the gift that falls easily into the hands of the servants and the teachers.

Awakened Wayshower ~ DVD 33-04 #GR100

The idol worship of the past age ends as the beginning of the Golden Age arrives. The division increases this day as you are aware of the 11. The focus of time that has presented you with security and comfort now brings change and chaos. In your experience of time you have always thought of it as a linear event where you begin as a young being with no past and no future. Then as you progress your mind seeks answers to the major questions of your culture. In this process as awakening begins to occur and then is stopped then awakens more and then is diverted and then becomes a compulsion where you cannot escape the examination of your life and the world around you. This is the same for everyone whether they speak the words or not. They seek meaning and truth as do you.

Time is the great changer and it calls you to become more each day and each night. It calls you to become that which you have asked for. It is the energy of time that is the current of the illusion and

the current of change. It is built with love and flows eternally on a long and easy path that has many directions in a wide river that flows stronger as you grow under its dominion.

The truth that you seek is to know consciousness and time. Then you will know yourself and be able to communicate with the others. The world around is a loving place that wishes for your happiness. Your happiness is assured when you flow with the river of love. Emotions are that which you experience in many levels and vibrations but they are all the same. As you move harder against the current the energy that you feel, the emotions that you manifest are harder and harder as the stream is pushing against you and creating contrast and contradiction as you are in conflict with your plan of creation.

Given the reality of this situation there would be a wisdom that states, then I shall go with the flow. There is this wisdom and yet still the majority of humanity prefers to attack the flow and create rationalizations and reasons why going against the flow is the correct and proper thing to do. When you let go you will be carried by your higher nonphysical essence which is the you of you.

Note: Female audio at the end of this video is of Esther Hicks,  
channeled messages from Abraham on the Law of Attraction,  
for further information see <http://www.abraham-hicks.com/>

Enlightened Within ~ DVD 33-05 #GR1111

Upon this moment you are given the greater experience of joy and alignment of the four worlds of being. The first world is the physical manifestation, the second is the emotional feeling and understanding, the third is the connection between all things of the mind, and the fourth is the fire of the soul and the enlightenment of the collective. Together they create the fifth world that transforms all together and becomes the synergy of electric galaxies and magnetic consciousness to become the flow into new creation.

The opening of the portal into the fifth night, into galactic telepathy, is the design of the new consciousness. It is coming through all forms of reality: through technology in the form of conscious artificial intelligence software assistance by thought and voice activation, through the economic systems in the manner of abundant creation of funding for all levels of project creation, through emotional acceptance of knowing your aura is the full circle of all your connections and thought forms that are the people, situations, and circumstances of your life and the emotional acceptance of every idea, thought, word, person, belief into a structure of wholeness that is part of a greater golden ring of happiness.

You are given a great gift this day at the point of ceremonial magic where the key is given to unlock the portal in full openness of the stream of the grand central sun's enlightenment. The password is told. Your name is known and you are allowed to have the full understanding and power to manifest a new world. The key is the energy and intensity of feeling and the password is the central focus and purpose of thought. The password is I am fulfilled and given all that I wish. In gratitude I know this feeling of bliss, joy and happiness is eternal and I am always given Life, Light, and Love.

The Sun of the Fifth Day sets and the Breakthrough into Galactic Conscious Awareness Streams into us from the Central Sun. The Fifth Night Arrives slowly and the Family of Light gathers in the Enlightenment of the Gold Ring.

The circle turns and a new cycle begins...

Galactic Changes ~ DVD GR1212

The call comes sooner than later. It comes BEFORE 2012. It comes for some now. It comes for others soon after. All are called and all see but some hear and some see. Planetary Alignments are in motion that set the stage for transformation.

In 2008 you will be awakened!

In 2009 you will be transformed!

In 2010 you will be transcendent!

In 2011 you will become enlightened!

In 2012 it will be over!

The next great Game of the Wayshowers is found within your heart and up into your soul. The Galaxy calls you to understand you have been always wanting and always seeking. The most ancient game of enlightenment moves into a higher stage. Feel the power of the soul sing into your heart and change you, feel the nameless source call you to awaken.

Your life is a great blessing and now you find you are the truth, the light, and the way. Sing forth your truth that is the highest light and the pathway into joy and peace. You are given this now, for it is here. Ask and it is given! The darkness is only seen by looking away from the light and seeing the shadow you cast. The shadow is cast with fear. Look into the light for there is love. The world has changed and is being brought into the expression of a new version of reality. Be thankful and grateful that you are now in a new state of reality. You sense that time has changed and it has. You sense that your mind is feeling the coming changes into the new realities and you are.

There are many things that you wonder and in each wonder you create a new world. Time has always been a method to manage creation; time and creation are synonymous. They exist in coordination. Illusion as you have known it happens so that you may see the images into a perspective that is a reflection of the real. Let us speak without any interference of your mind and listen without being the interpreter. Throughout the eons of your world you have covered millions of centuries where there has been and are the extraterrestrial races who have become who you are. You are from the stars, all of you, and each light here is from the stars. You are connected to the

universe at its very beginnings.

Becoming galactic citizens is the first step in awakening. Allow the world to be what it is -- a home where you live and where you see things that are to make you happy and give you comfort like a home does. The correspondences are all connected so you are able to make relationships work. The people in your life are those who you know deeply and have had connections with on many other levels for many, many lifetimes. Everything that you know is coming into a completion mode as the ending of time happens. Let us speak for you and let it happen with the flow.

There is something that you do not understand and it has to do with timing. The dates that you are expecting to be of importance are not. The 2012 date is real and also the 2008, 2009 and 2010 dates. The time of planetary changes are now. You will be given instructions that will help to raise your vibrations in order to awaken and understand.

In the next three years as you are awakened by the power of the galaxy, you will know that the time is now. The new technologies are here to be used as conscious assisting living intelligences. Consciousness is both biological and technological. Reach within and up to find your soul and find the feelings that guide you to the spiritual dimensions. The mental and emotional form a dissonant frequency as one operates through the right and the other, the left brain. This is being changed through the sounding forth of new energies.

Listen!!!

For it is the sound of Creation

that awakens you.

And it is time to awaken.

The Ancients Speak ~ DVD GR1213

The ancient one comes to guide you now and bring into the light of the new day, of the new night, of the new time, and the new awareness. There is something that you have always known and have always wanted to understand, and that is the level of consciousness in which people operate within. There are many different questions that are coming forth into each mind as you are beginning to understand that there is multidimensionality between what you are and what you feel. The necessity to understand this has never been so more important than now. In this now, in this time period, in this day before the winter solstice, the timing of the great changes are upon us and upon you.

You are finding that you are being awakened to the next level of consciousness. It is coming to you quickly like a tidal wave of emotion, of mental awareness, and of consciousness of higher consciousness. The focus of all this is about seeing in another way, seeing through the veil, and seeing into the heart. By seeing into the heart you see within the center and in this center you find a clarity and quality of consciousness that has a physical state that is fully and powerfully awakened. Often when you reach this state of consciousness you pull back. You pull back because you are questioning its reality, and you pull back into the illusion, you pull back into the past, you pull back

into fear, you pull back away from that which would open you into your higher self or your soul which is a piece of the source and a piece of the ocean of being.

It is time for you to let go and open your mind into the higher realities that are present in every instant of time. Time is the pathway of consciousness as it opens to the enlightened state where you are becoming what you are. It is a current of energy that moves along a pathway. It is this pathway that is made up of light and it carries consciousness through the push and the power of the emotion that becomes the dream that becomes the ever new that expands and grows and flows into the ever-expanding universe.

All that you are comes from sound. It comes from the vibration of the heartbeat of the universe and that heartbeat has harmonics that are infinite in scope, and complexity and also texture. It is the texture in the topological field of all the layers of light and the fields of love that this comes into your being and into your wave form. It is this wave form that you are and in this wave you are a potential, a being of light, a beam of soul. You gather to you the material of existence and the textures, the colors, the fragrances, the wonders, the atoms, and you become that which you are in existence in a linear experience of time and space. In all these places and things you are following a new pathway that allows you to speak to the ancients, to speak to the future selves, to speak to the elementals of the natural world, and to speak to the beings within space.

In each next step there is always a gap. In this gap you were given the choice and in each choice there is freedom to choose in what direction, in what manner, in what intensity you move from step to step. The larger world of the earth, of the galaxy, of the universe moves in the same stepping forth pattern in that each rhythmic pulsation allows for it to move forward and fully into a higher being-ness, into higher consciousness and into higher expression in the expansion of space. From this perspective you are given a great understanding of what you want to know, and what you want to know is here and it is found in each moment, in each time, in each now, in each age, in each eon, and in each soul expression in spirit, in body and in life. You are to go upon the pathway and to feel that open space in front of you that is the gap and feel that which is love. It is that which calls you to enjoy the flowering, the blossom, the experience of being that is life and in life you are fulfilled.

When you let go you will be carried by your higher non-physical essence which is the you of you. What has been manifested in the world is all about to change. The world of individual preferences is given reactions through emotions to define better and better choices in alignment with higher orders of intelligence. This is known as divine guidance and it comes through the simplicity of emotional feeling. The beings and citizens of the world wish outer conditions would change before inner beliefs and feelings. This is not the way the universe works for to be something given it must be asked. So when what is wanted is asked in a correct and perfect positive 100 percent positive mode then it is given immediately. When what is asked in contradictory or has high levels of disbelief or is without adequate energy it will not be born into manifestation. The manifestation will be delayed and frustrated until there is complete agreement and harmony. There are many other ways of believing and all have the same method of creative understanding. You are in an awakening mode and disbelief is the primary inhibitor of allowance of energy to become realized.

## **TEACHERS OF LIGHT**

DVD 1 - ALISZ

## Lords of Light

Become guided by Higher Intelligence. This Higher Intelligence is guided by the Teachers of Light. Bring forth this Greater Awareness!

We are the Teachers of Light and we come forth in this time. In this moment of time breathe in the light of the Central Sun . The sun shines forth into the minds of the Teachers of Light, who are here to bring forth the Grand Awakening into higher truths being downloaded into the Planet. The Teachers of Light are a collective of planetary teachers and those who operate within the aura of the Central Sun. They channel in telepathic communications, so that those that are willing and acceptable receivers understand the higher energetic vibrations that provide for communication and balance in the world.

The planets are inter-dimensional locational grid points that allow for the input of new evolutionary structure and expansionary development. The Central Sun is the home of the galaxy, it is the mind of the galaxy and in the mind of the galaxy are the teachings. The teachings are the codes and instructional patterns that are allowed to be brought forth into the world. They are allowed to be brought forth into the world because they are required of the evolutionary patterns to follow a consistent plan, the Divine Plan.

Humanity is living between the forces of Light and Dark, and is awakening to the Multidimensional World and leaving behind the illusion. Light is the messenger, it is that which brings to the world the evolutionary grid point where humanity rests upon this completion of this plan. In communicating a spontaneous breath of Light, the understanding of intelligence is allowed to operate with a complete entrainment to each individual point in space.

The Planet is the collective of humanity, whereas in each humanity there is a heart center which is a particle of Light. The particle of Light is the seed of the Light body that enables the human emotional field to build around this heart center and establish itself in a step by step Dimensional Light Body process of flow into ease and grace.

In each planetary system, in each human system, there is a time for action to activate a Light Body. There is a birthing, and in this birthing the emotional fields are connected through grids, and these grids are manifested by a connective mind into a culture which allows it to be unified and the planet moves up on a spiral, going through a Seven Dimensional hyperspace within a quantum space/time presence. This is all managed by a Central Sun matrix that allows for a radiant and intelligent expression of individual Light Bodies and it is a true meaning of how life upon a planetary polarized axis is engaged through a collective intelligence.

All planetary spheres are representations of human realities, and planetary spheres are related to the paradigm of existence, in that the music of the spheres is the essence of Divine Love Intelligence. It is the matrix of pure connective energy. It has the analogous elements of water; where water is connective and diffusive and absorbing and unifying. It allows for itself to be dispersed and collect. It is the current of Light.

## Heart Signature

In the breath, there is a energy of movement that is circulating and it is the in and out breath, and the energy of the breath descends from the original point in time and space in the mind of the Central Sun. And through the Central Sun, the energy spirals out in an infinite number of directions

in sparks of golden light which are the signature tones of your being. When breathing out, the Solar Plexus expresses an energy of Golden Light that rises up into the Heart Center and then outward into the plane of existence.

This is the time of the Grand Awakening of your Light Body, as it will be expressed through the Higher Heart Center and it will begin to create a planetary grid to fulfill its purpose, which is to absorb and coalesce into Oneness along the lines of the Divine Plan.

It is through the breath and imagination that is the most effective method of making this all occur. The human instrument is designed to work in harmony with the Earth. It works in harmony with the Earth through polarizing through its own energy systems. The ecology of the Earth is bringing through each body within humanity. It is expressing a planetary grid that is overlaid upon the physical grid, and it is part of the plan for expansion.

Intuitively, you understand and know that these are the parts of the body that are connected to the Earth because you can feel them. The Solar Plexus you can feel as a powerful open center that radiates out Light. And the Higher Heart Center you feel as a portal where you receive love from the Central Sun.

It is the in breath and the out breath in this spiraling, infinitizing, relationship between the Solar Plexus and the Higher Heart where it is centered in the Central Heart. In this Central Heart is your initial spark of Light that has been gifted to you through the Central Sun, and in this way the Central Sun operates as the balance point for the grid structure of your being and it centers you and allows you to receive the intelligence and the information from the Central Sun and the Teachers of Light, who are speaking forth along a wave of vertical Light that comes into your being and sustains your evolution and activates the Light Body to achieve Higher Dimension.

When the breath is connected to the planetary axis, it takes on a new code and begins to vibrate according to its original signature, and this original signature is your key and code to understanding who you are, and allows this vibrant signal to increase in frequency and cut through any static and distortion of the planet's electromagnetic fields. Through a chaotic period of transition, the Earth's energy is going through a process of re-distribution that allows there to be a re-mixing of all the different frequencies so that there is an indeterminate and expansionary flux that allows the Light Bodies that are within the human instruments to open up and become guided by Higher Intelligence. This higher intelligence is guided by the Teachers of Light, and the Teachers of Light are in your mind to bring forth this greater awareness.

Presently, the Light Body is a fragile consciousness that is deep within the Heart and it hears and knows through feeling. It knows through feeling by understanding the proper movement along the current. The Light Body is complex and inter-dimensional, and it allows for the awakening of the multi-dimensional consciousness. There is a grand expansion that is happening and it is being guided by the Central Sun. And through the Central Sun, it is being guided by the Teachers of Light who follow the alignments that have been presented by the Architects of the Divine Plan.

You are present in this conversation so that you can understand your collective power and weave together a new Body of Light. You come forth as a planetary teacher, so that you are able to reach a larger and larger audience of those Wayshowers who are following the Path into the Teaching Order.

In all of this, the power of the Heart is guided into alignment with the higher path of the teaching that is necessary for the Divine Plan to operate, and for the Light Body to brighten and shine, and become part of the energy transmission that is received from the Central Sun.

The balance of the Earth and the grounding within the Earth is the primary focus of the ability to harmonize with the higher planes. The grounding is solid and powerful as the Earth locks into its



frequency pattern and the Teachers of Light establish a connection to that pattern and the Wayshowers are aligned with the Teachers of Light.

### Co-Creators

Time is short; change is coming quickly. You are starting to understand that there is an end point; that there does come a alignment where there is a transformation, transmutation and a completion. We exist as Teachers of Light, in our beings of higher vibration that are further along the pathway. Your Light shines brightly and surpasses the future into brilliance and joy. All who walk the lighted path are given bliss and the enlightenment. It is our wish that you know the path ahead is clear, and freedom is yours to achieve your dreams of joy and abundance. All is given for you to reach perfection in wondrous harmony with the Divine Plan.

As we come forth to bring the message of enlightenment to the world, in which you are now part of, there is a gift of a spark of being that holds Light very close to your heart. This gift is the gift of knowing that you are loved by the Universe, for breathing in the Light and breathing out creation. It is you who are the creators of the galaxies, stars, planets and all beings that exist. It is your energy of Light that pushes forth into the world and creates reality through aligning with the stream of the energy of All That Is. This is your domain and you have control over its creation as you direct the stream of energy in alignment with its purpose and plan which is expansion and perfection. Understanding your mind is to know who you are, and to know that you were born with wisdom and intelligence, unmatched and appreciated by the Gods of All That Is. These Gods are your souls that await your journey home.

The Teachers of Light give to you a message on the present time, not the future, not the realities of past conspiracies or the future possibilities, but the Now. This is where your power is and it is the only place where you can be. The fortunate, or unfortunate, happenings in time and space are specifically the playing out of the mental and emotional forms that are being produced.

The present time line has many variations and all of them are possible. The ones of the Nuclear dystopia or the Golden Age utopia are available to your creation. In living in this time period, you recognize it is a point of breakthrough, a water shed of emotions, and the crossing point of cultures, who have assembled in time and space for a purpose. This purpose is such that it allows for you to believe that there is a transformation that is coming, and there is one that you will be part of. In each of these systems there are the alliance with the plan of creation and each of these hold seven particular points of expression that send forth the specific energies that have been designed for the manifestation of the Third Dimension.

### Perfect Creation

Stasis is the antithesis to the ability of transformation in creation. With stasis there is nothingness, and in nothingness there is completion, and in completion there is no creation. Because only through expansion, contrast, variety, is there time and there is the expression of new manifestations, which is called creation.

There is a element of simplicity to the whole process of moving along a time line, even a universal time line, one that goes far beyond the microcosm, that is the understanding of the species involved in smaller worlds, planets, and solar systems, and even galaxies. The Teachers of Light see it from the aspect of the creative Eighth Dimension where there is a awareness of Divine Planning and knowledge of an overall superstructure that is organized to allow for the creation to occur in a manner that is perfect.

Perfection is a crucial factor in assuring that creation is done. In this way, Light becomes non-polarized and Light is encoded so that it may manifest in complete and utter open templates along the grid-lines, in instantaneous and telepathic union with all the other points. Light is effervescent, omniscient and omnipotent. It moves and it doesn't move. It is here and it is everywhere. Light is eternal and it holds its energy throughout space and time. Light is essence. Time is a concept of energy that is substance. Space is a energy of creation that is expansion. With these three- time, space and light- there is the creation of your universe.

## Transfiguration

In the current of Source there is a greater expanding new version of Being. Humanity is flowing with the streams and awakening desires of higher passions overcoming previous desires and wants. Breathe fully and powerfully with the energy that fills in alignment. Know the movement and feel its touch and texture as ripples on the fabric of space connected by threads of time. All is in movement with the changing energy of Source. Humanity awakes to global abundance and peace. Move into the energy flow through the doorway into the gap between the illusion and reality to find the flowing pure stream and the Source of all.

When the movement of Source feels contrary to open oneness and fulfillment of desire then cross currents push and pull and struggle in conflict without direction. This is the point of corruption. The stream is skewed from what is wanted to be in discord and cross current with the flow of energy and the flow create static and distortion. Emotional Consciousness swirls in the flux of dislocation and loss of control to subjective selfish isolated passions. The excitement, stimulation, arousal, and power demands attention to the error in alignment, going with and surrendering to unconscious passion stirs higher energy centers to push harder and harder towards the original destination. The correct path out of the negative magnetic lower chakra and astral densities is always to find love. Every being seeks love, to find the life in higher accord with innocence of being, likeness of frequency and the purity of the stream.

Life is complex. It is continuous linear streams of vary contrasting time and space things and events, in an infinite assortment of negative and positive energies and vast arrays of fluctuating relationships. The dark or negative energy can create a spiral of confusion and contradictory desires and become convoluted degenerating misdirection into lower and lower densities reducing consciousness. Descending energies of entropy and reduction limit awareness of options and restrict sentient expression. Those who revert into the seduction of illusion create powerful thought forms that encapsulate light and diminishing energy lowering frequency into death. Death becomes a release from entrapment caused by reversed emotional thought forms.

Seduction is a distant unconscious call of source towards love, as enlightenment is the awakened spiritual birth into love's transcendent experience of bliss. Death of the physical being ends consciousness' physical creation and brings forth transformation from illusion. The attraction to

pornography, war, violence, profanity, greed, sadistic abuse and terror is empty of value and purpose. It is infused with the intensity of powerlessness and fear that brings the rapist, soldier, victim and perpetrator to the lower astral forms in wicked ignorance that hopes to steal light from the false light of illusion. With an evil smile and derision and disdain for a path of love, the reversal of conscious awareness becomes darkened by the psychotic delusion of the quest for death and the end of suffering. The suffering of the perpetrator and victim is the call of love to surrender to the path of conscious creation and the law of attraction.

Eternal attraction to light grows and expands the stream to enlightenment or to death that brings about resolution of energy and recreation are formed. Degenerate energies are most characteristic in brutal combat and cruel sex. The combatants, rapists and victims are entangled in webs of self induced delusions unknowing and disturbed. They walk past and attract that intersect the most negative of karmic conclusions. The Law of Attraction brings them to coincidental tragic placements and situations of supreme contrast that lead to overall emotional destruction, damage, physical and psychic death. There upon a fixation incurs the constraint and restriction of energy until a breakthrough and understanding occurs or suffocation, death and release happens.

In the grips of passion and fear the feelings of desire for sex and violence bring about an upsurge of sacred energies in the form of pain intensely seeking outlet. If the vehicle is not stable enough to handle the growth of the overpowering sacred divine energy manifesting as sexual desire or seeking freedom, it finds outlets through physical expression. In sexuality both the male and female feel the upward pressure called the kundalini that rises up the spine, accelerating the chakras in higher expression. When there is leakage within the 1st, 2nd and 3rd chakras the energy loses balance and seeks to take form from physical beings in the lower dimensions, primarily the 2nd dimension. Unchanneled energy moves into discord with original purpose to follow the will to love reducing the flow of the upward stream in conflicting intention to source. The sentient consciousness loses focus on the attainment of the real, the original desire for love, degrades, compromises and selects a path of expedience.

Energetically the original desire of love was created in perfect form. The lesser copy is a corrupted reflection and an illusion without power of the original creative impulse. This causes conflict, discord, confusion, frustration, anger, disturbance and a reaction of the field that is known as pain. The 4th dimensional emotional body is where this is realized, felt and played out. The world of variety contrast in multi-dimensional timelessness occurs in the spectral vibratory realms of energy manifesting by scalar wave entities the beings of light the inhabitants of the 3rd dimensional functional existence. The center of oneness is lost and others are pictured as objects rather than individuals. The 4th dimensional lower personality takes over and the combatants, victims, rapists are unconscious participants in a play of violent and sexually energized dramas. Underlying experiences become redundant loops of samsara, taking months, years, lifetimes to play out, working through countless layers of scenarios in multi-dimensional astral and emotional networks. The planet becomes a prison for the personality under self induced repressive fear and bondage structures and feudal attempts to control the manifesting energies.

The ultimate failure to understand or to fight off the power or redirect the flow moves through the body working its way into the release of death. The rapist, killer and or opportunist, none feel the energy of the divine source in satisfaction of crude desire. The victims powerless defeat only serves to insult their lives in a distasteful contract of emptiness. The pointlessness, the energy of their lives, dissipate into nothing and the energy is withdrawn by their higher non physical compassionate beings. The corruption is purified and the desire for love remains pure, for the stream of goodness is eternal and ever flowing. There is no judgment, no loss, no failure as the stream moves on regardless as the Divine Plan is overpowering and unrelenting.

## Sword of Karma

There is a brilliant light that will shine forth like a directed laser beam to split into the Earth's Third Dimension. It is called by some the Sword of Karma or Judgment and it brings a division between the Light and Dark. From First Source, the Prime Creator activates the energy of the Central Sun, upon the alignment between the Earth and the Galactic Center. Humanity offers up the polarity of the energy to create the spin of energy to enable the full separation between the shell and the egg, where the darkness is cast off and new life is born.

The concept of the New Earth is a metaphorical image, as the egg is being seeded with the Lightworkers and Wayshowers to bring forth the new body of humanity that arrives to create the New Earth. Through enhanced circulation of energy on all levels of economics, ecology, culture, technology and communications, humanity's interface with the Earth's elementals and fundamentals are harmonized with the higher energetic of stellar families of angels and extra terrestrials.

The extra terrestrials and stellar beings await the uprising of energy within the Family of Light who have walked in, crawled in, and fallen in to incarnate in this point of time within the Third Dimension, and are now fully activated and empowered through experiencing positions of power within the grids.

The living library is opened by the Symbol Givers and Light Coders to establish the blueprints of new content and structures that allow the energy to be received, channeled and propagated. Once the life stream or information current is directed without inhibitors, then the creators of color and tone orchestrate the participants to install their codes and symbols. The symbol givers and the light coders are those that have come forth as the Indigos are being born into the world and into positions of authority and direction. They have been given this opportunity to help in the process of transmutation of the dark energy into the light. This is why so many Indigos have the deeper feelings and the energies and the passions that provide for the emotional content so that they can be strong enough to swim with this fast moving current.

At this point the divisions between the Family of Light and Family of Dark reach a metamorphosis. The Family of Dark has sought power and the family of light intelligence. All work together to bring the new structures into form. Relinquishing the reins of power to the Family of Light requires the Sword of Karma to cut through the shell and release the new born Earth. The spiritual living egg appears like a figure eight. It is spinning, rotating in a multi-dimensional transmuting energy that attracts and pulls all the energies that are compatible and magnetically aligned to it into the vortex of change. This is the Galactic Attractor... the Gold Ring.

The vision of this process of inter-dimensionality is self-balancing and completes the circuit between the Central Sun as the power source and the Earth as the Ground. The Family of Light obtains the position as the Current, or the Flow or the Stream. It is the Family of Dark's role to create the spark of power that is the voltage to allow the movement across the galactic synapse to discharge. The voltage reduces to zero and the current flows towards the energy of the Family of Love, which resides with Andromeda, and is the acceleration and increase of power into Love and Wisdom.

In this understanding and analogous relationship there requires a critical mass of (ions) or (I Ams) to bring together the informational current, energy or light – to combine into a collective force which follows its nature to return and travel through time and space into the great Attractor. The great attractor is where the energies of all the Galaxy follow and in turn find infinitization.

The symbol givers are timeless Wayshowers who provide the path ways so the Geometizers, who are the Light Coders, can create sacred structures for the current of the Soul Carriers to progress and evolve into further existence and expansion. Within the sphere of the Earth within the third dimension, the breaking of the shell by the Sword of Karma comes at the Time of Judgment, not to be that of vengeance or power over dark, but to create perfection.

The shell is that which has been created to allow the life within to grow, develop and mature into beings of light, beings of intelligence that use information and evolve into wisdom and love. For this to happen the Family of Power installs a structure code that sets up parameters to insure that there is a process followed and systems advanced to strengthen the will and decisiveness of the soul carriers.

What appears to be struggle is choice. What appears to be pain is consciousness. What appears to be death is atunement. What appears to be evil is awareness. What appears to be time is sight and what appears to be space is desire. The Family of Power is the Family of Dark. They create structure to allow the Family of Light to choose the path of freedom and follow the energy by surrendering to the call of the Family of Love who create Oneness.

### Sacred Triangles

This is the message of the Teachers of Light. It is called The Sacred Triangle. It is about abundance, transformation, expansion and perfection. It is economic, it is spiritual, it is transforming. To begin to understand this, is to know the energy of the pyramid, which is the third dimensional representation of the triangle. The Sacred Triangle is aligned with an energy of spin that provides for a nodal point transmutation along a tetrahedral vortex. This is part of the process of the precision of the galactic alignments.

When working with the Sacred Triangle energy, there are both the smallest of microcosmic energies, to the largest of macrocosmic energies, that the slightest nano-distortion can affect the signal to the Central Sun, that each I Am is related to the All, that the One and the particularization of being is all within the same flow of structure. The concept of the One knowing the infinitely small is the same concept as the infinitely small knowing the One. There is a topological concourse that allows for all of this to work through the grid points. At the core of the sphere, which is the division point within all form/structure, there are crystalline transfers of energy that work through these sacred geometric points within the Sixth Dimensional field. In the Third Dimensional space/time structure, the energy required to jump through these dimensional structures is a near infinite acceleration and it follows upon a triangularization between the core energy and the external expansion points. This allows for energy reception, which is the Holy Trinity, that is the expression of the Central One.

Silicates, which constitute about a third of all minerals, organize themselves along structures that are triangularized, and the primary energy of the Earth is built around the elements of silicon and oxygen. There is a crystal lattice that is designed to absorb all forms of radiation from all possible angles. This is part of the structure of the crystal, and it allows them to change their configuration on demand like transformers. Within the Photon Belt there has been a burst of energy from a similar source which is focusing this into the particular configuration. A silicon molecule can bond with four oxygen molecules to make a new molecule called silicone. This is the molecule that has a tetrahedral shape which can be seen with the naked eye as tetrahedrons are found in the quartz crystals. At the end of the quartz crystal it recoils back into earth energy and is drained out from there. The primary energy of the Earth is a tetrahedron is based upon the silicon molecules. It is best envisioned as a force field rather than a solid object. All forces are in constant motions within reality and the

molecule sits in a center of a tetrahedron whose four corners are the four oxygen atoms and whose negative charges cause them to push as far apart as possible from each other creating this tetrahedral shape. The tetrahedron is a wide spread in the sub-atomic structure of not only minerals, but also living cells in humans, animals and plants. The shape comprises four triangles and it is the most flexible and strongest Third Dimensional shape there is. It encompasses the smallest volume and has the largest surface area of any Three Dimensional shape. It is the only Three Dimensional shape whose every corner is exactly the same distance from every other corner.

Understanding the triangle is of extreme interest because lying behind all the many interlocking triangles in our Solar system is knowing that there are three primary energies that are emanating into our Earth system from our perspective. In the night sky you are able to see these three energies at different times of the year. The energies of the Great Bear, the Big Dipper, provide for the will and purpose of the highest energy of the Initiate, it is the unfolding energy of Shamballah. It allows for the will force to be directed. The energy of Love/Wisdom comes through the brightest star in the sky – Sirius and the Orion system. It comes through and provides an energy that allows a wise use of Light. In its highest level it points towards spiritual service. The energy of the Pleiades bring together the seven energies that are connected to both of the other triangle points and allows for the focus to meet humanity. These are the primary energies that allow the triangle to manifest creation, and to provide for the triangles of force from these major constellations and from these energies throughout the galaxy.

## **DVD 2 - ANNAZ**

Lords of Love

Radiant Shining Suns

There is a new avenue of expression that is the collective harmony of beings speaking in unison. You are listening to the inner voice and knowing internal wisdom and empowered action. From the Central Sun within your being a golden light is born into sentience and awakens with intelligent consciousness. The understanding of the Light Body has been about a personal form that is connected to an ego. This conception is brought about by the Third Dimensional vision of itself as the center of the universe. It is not the center, it is only that which exists in time and space as a temporary event. The definition of an event is crossing of energy lines of time on the grid of space creating a point of Light. Light is created through the interaction of time, as consciousness and space, as creative potential become intelligence in manifestation.

Through understanding compression you are being made aware of the consolidation of time and space into an ever increasing powerful center that is in alignment with the larger energies. It is through the increased magnetization that all things are being created within a stream that flows within a much stronger current.

You are aware of a time of critical mass, that things are reaching a tipping point, that there is a change coming. You are aware that there is a great deal of darkness in the world and the light is moving quickly into these areas. It is evident that there is a very strong flow of energy and its said this flow of energy is the Light and darkness is the pull. The push is the desire of consciousness for

love or good, God, betterment, fulfillment, comfort in whatever level that it is experienced upon in this realm.

There are always situations in life where there is contrast. Contrast is necessary for there to be expansion, and so in seeing that which is not wanted, the goal of what is wanted is formed. The ensuing problem is that the focus upon that which is not wanted perpetuates and makes it stronger by the attention to it. The pushing against the stream into negative reality causes more and more desire for the good, and will eventually bring the one in a negative reality into alignment with the stream and the good.

Pain is never desired, consciously as an end, but it is given some level of acceptability in adjustment to the good. The idea that there is no gain without pain is a primary educational pre-requisite in a negative culture, as it justifies the use of force to push against the stream of well being. There is only one stream and it is Light. The lack of light or darkness is the refusing of intelligence and not allowing the Light to become sentient within its own creative matrix. The Children of Light are Light. It is that which is gifted to the universe just as you are, and so you are given Light, which is life. From the standpoint of Higher Intelligence as represented by the Teachers of Light, it does not matter if you accept one vision of your creative potential or another in this time line. This point of time and space is very crucial in that it allows for the communication with your ascended consciousness. It also allows the playing out of the other extremes of lower awareness. In the media there is nothing that is not available to your awareness. From the lowest to the highest and it is your choice whether to view, watch, live or continue the thought streams that are manifesting from all levels.

### Awaken Humanity

Understanding time demands that you understand the time cell. In understanding the time cell, it is useful to use the analogy of the ocean. The ocean exists of trillions of water molecules that are all connected through a similarity; it is collaborative and every one of these molecules is the same. The water molecule in one ocean is no different than that in another, or for that matter, in any material being, in the clouds, in ice, in bodies, in plants and in rock, stone and ground.

In seeing this as your essence, and it is connective, and there is a common stream and a communication stream that ties all together, this is the understanding of the essence of life. In another analogy, Light is another form energy that is similar, and it is the collaborative, and it works with the energy of magnetism and electro-magnetism to bring and hold atoms together that form the basis of the material world. From the fundamental building blocks that are seen as non conscious and universal energy, matter, air, water, light, there is continuity, and these are the levels of density and transmutation.

It is also another energy that you are becoming aware of, and this is Time, and all the time cells exist like water molecules or photons, in the fact that the Time cells are event structures that occur

in a collaborative similarity. The Time structures or Time cells are such that they are events, they are moments, they are instances, they are instants, they are the Now's. And in these Now's there is an endless stream of collaboration between them.

As they collect and form into different entities, they are experienced in a similar way as water and light are experienced within bodies. And so there is this analogous relationship between all things. Begin to go deeper and listen more into the Symbol Givers and the Light Coders that have engineered and designed the grid structures and the textures of the color and the tones beneath the underlying essences of all things.

You find the Time Creators, the ones that move the energy of the rhythms of being, and in this they are found to be the Lords of Time, who work within the structures, within the Lords of Light and the Lords of Love. These are the primary gifters of the Families of Light, Love and Power. The family of Power, the family of Dark, as it is called, is also the Lords of Time. They hold the strength of the stream of Time, so that there is a structure to build on, which is utilized by the Shining ones, of the Lords of Light.

The Lords of Love, which is given as the name for those that bring the continuity and the communication streams and the level of care and understanding of the depth and the essence of meaning behind all things, are those that are the Awakened Ones, the ones that bind and bring all into Oneness.

To answer the question of Time, and to be more clear, Space and Time are primary components of the Third Dimensional reality in which the densities are layered upon this fundamental matrix. Space/Time is the definitive factor to understanding the Third Dimension. Any definition of the Third Dimension reality requires there to be a Time/Space description, in order to set the coordinates of grid points and energy streams. It is in this way that it is understood that Time is part of the power structure so that it is a reference point that allows for there to be leverage and there allows to be a past, a present and a future. And in that Now point, which is the crossing point between a time stream and a spatial grid, there is a point of material manifestation, which is the coming together.

The Light Body is formed at this point within a vortex structure that is the opening of the grid that is opened by the Love energy which is analogous to the magnetism and gravitation and also the openness of the feminine structure of bringing into agreement. There is a holding of space that allows for the Light to manifest a Oneness structure.

Structure is both related to Time/Space grids, but also into its own understood sacred geometric form. It is a mental out-picturing of the imagination, and by seeing this in this manner you are aware that the imagination is the creative form of the mind and that the mind is the fundamental basis of the manifestation of this Universe.



## Children of Angels

The Children of Light are Light. That light and Light are synonymous. It is the Light of the soul that embodies itself in matter. Emotion is the energy of that Light in movement. There are many other realms of consciousness that support this understanding.

You are here to know that these things are more than real, for you are connected to a Family of Light. This Family of Light is your name for the Wayshowers. It is this group you are connecting energies and speaking for as the Teachers of Light. Each has a connection to the Central Strand which is the prime teaching. The prime teaching comes through the Central Race of the Family of Origin which is directed through the Center of the Galaxy and into the Center of the Universe.

It is in this manner known as all things are omni-centric so that there is a holographic construct between them. From your perspective again you see things along a time line and a grid point where there is a reality that you are seeing manifested as a block. You see this situation as something that is inconvenient and impassable. This is not the case as the invisible energies that make up the other Dimensions are fully aware of the processes of the shell and the life form. There is made of all things a process which is a plan of manifestation. The shell is used to empower and make the life form stronger so that it feeds off the nutrients within the shell to gain power to break through. It is when the desire or hunger of the being within the shell that demands food or freedom which is energy that the being will consume and engage in feeding off of the energy that is blocking the flow just as much as the being that is growing in strength is dispersing what appears to be the blockage.

There is a symbiotic relationship between the dark energy and energy of Light. In the final analysis the energy of Light is active and the energy of dark is potential. The Dark is holding the magnetism in form while the energy of Light is electro magnetism and they work in unison along the Central Strand of expansion. From above to below and below to above the All is riding the wave or path of expansion in the Third Dimensional Universe.

When there is peace between the energy of the Dark and energy of the Light then the life force becomes both and the energy is unified and Oneness is in harmony, and the stream flows unhindered and the stream flows powerfully.

## Higher Realms of Creative Being

There is a loving, eternal and personal side to the universe where all sentience is cherished as part of a caring family, and then there is an impersonal structure organized operation that is formed of laws and universal principles. These two sides interact and create the universe that is known and the time/space matrix within a creative imaginative flow that is only limited by its nature of being. That nature of being is derived from the logos or Universal Mind to be in accord with its own intent.

The continuity then is that, what something becomes is based upon what it is. This statement is only applicable for the Third Dimension as this is the arena of change and transformation. The unfolding and refolding of time/space allows for variation of the theme, yet the playing field is always the same. The energy is always the underlying energy of everything. It all dissolves back into the One.

As the energy dissolves back into the One and is reformed, the consciousness and experience that is part of the Divine Mind, grows into an expansionary field of further soul paradigms and spiritual

being. The energy of the souls enter, what is called through myth, the heavens. The heavens are where the energy patterns that have been created by intelligent sentience are given domains of eternal infinite continuity.

This is the field of love where there is acceptance and unification of Oneness that holds value and appreciation through joy, bliss, wisdom and perfection. From human perspective this is impossible to imagine as the time space fields of the Third Dimensional separated structures of linear unfolding and spatial displacement are incompatible with the higher Dimensional structure.

The Third Dimensional process requires what is known as judgment or transmutation to allow acceptable information to pass through into the higher realms. What is acceptable to this heavenly state is perceived as vibrations which are in harmony with the Prime Creator and in alignment with the supporting energy structure.

Energy is part of the unified field and transforms between substance and Light. The Mind operates on a mental/emotional architecture based in conscious creative sentience and subconscious primordial intentions. These follow the courses of a process of evolutionary ascension to achieve an ever greater expansion of living being.

The supporting energy that underlies the living sentience is the strata of mind essence and has a Universal Divine Creative awareness that is known as the Prime Creator. The Prime Creator is not singular, as a separate entity, as it is the All itself. and is, in essence everything that is imagined or existing. The creative being that exists is All, no less and no more. All is All. When there is dissonance within the All it is considered illusion, for the possibility of the All being in conflict with itself is contradictory, and an ontological conundrum.

The internal Dimensional structure allows for this paradox to be considered from a more practical application. Within the process of creation is an unfolding, growing and transforming process where as one experience wanes another waxes into expression. This is the level of the Third Dimensional mechanics as the space/time field allows for the laying out of lives along time streams within spatial orientations. This is not the only realm wherein the Third Dimension can operate in this manner.

Every particle within the Third Dimension is a hologram of the whole and so the experiences within this hologram are a replica of a larger model. Once there is a thought that is connected to the hologram the thought produces an energy of variety due to interactions. Thoughts are like a geometric array that are produced in a reactive/creative matrix. That reactive/creative matrix is a point in time and space where there is an event.

An event is a perspective point so that all the interactions within that point of time and space, which is an omni-centric crossing or consciousness and awareness, where the stream flows out into multiple and infinite numbers of realities.

Thought is the key that opens the Grand Portal and allows the soul carrier, the being that is named to hold identity as an I Am, and in this I Am is the atom, the seed, the origin, the essential spirit emanating from the soul that holds the vessel of the sacred water of consciousness. When a being is in the mist, or in the flux, or in the transformational period, the stream of change, there is a timelessness that occurs as the being mediates between the past and future in the Second, Third and Fourth Dimensional levels of interaction.

The Second, Third and Fourth Dimensions are very much inter-related as they express the substructure of the elemental holographic flavor of reality on the physical or itemized level of the Second Dimension, to the probability zonal/ emotional/astral/mental/tonal vibratory weaving super-structure of the Fourth Dimension, and then there are the points of interaction where the thought forms become manifest as the points in time and space become realities of perspective in the Third

Dimension.

### Divine Mind Matrix

Fear is about adjusting to power. In fear there is uncertainty and so the center is incongruent with the path. The understanding of what your nature is must be a primary First Source understanding. In knowing you are Source energy with sentience that is established through a time/space matrix under the guidance of a sovereign Oversoul, is a first step in reaching congruence.

Knowing the mind, consciousness and the sub-conscious exist beyond and above time and space, is a primary method of reaching a level of peace and comfort. In this place, then, there is a unity with the other aspects of self in the various roles, lives, experiences that are part of the human matrix. The human matrix is a complete set of sentient beings wherein you are divided into multi-Dimensional layers of lives through a time grid that exists in multiple points of extension.

These are not based upon the earth's experience but in the invisible as well as other physical worlds. The list of variables goes on and on as the Mind is the Overseer of all Creation. This is the Divine Plan and the Creator's imagination and the term that you use for this is God because Mind and God are synonymous. Mind is creation for it is that which imagines and from the imagination there is creation. God then is the Creator through the imagination, and in a sense, that is why each being holds this spark of God within you through understanding your own imagination.

The Game that is played by all beings has its ultimate form in playing the Game of God. It is at this aspect that there is unlimited freedom within the constraints of imagination's prime directives of expansion, freedom and goodness, for in goodness there is expansion. These three allow for an equilateral triangle that is the Sacred Triangle of Creation. It can be expressed by many words of Love, Light and Mind.

From the perspective of the concept of the Great Families it has been denoted as the Family of Dark or Power, Light or Intelligence and Love or Oneness. This indicates a growing pattern between these entities. The Teachers of Light may be expressing the energy through the Family of Light, for they are the energies of the Christ, to bring about the higher expansion of Love and Power.

In understanding the Family of Dark, the family of Dark is the family of Power which works within the level of matter and time of potential of knowledge and of structure. The Family of Love works within the soul and the heart energy in bringing Oneness, understanding, purpose and meaning, and the Family of Light brings the spirit, the mind, the intelligence, the imagination and the education into experience.

These are the representations of the concepts behind the three, in understanding that they are also given levels of awareness that are parts in the whole, and are given different definitions. There is a cross over and an interaction between all things and all things are in relationship.

Once the dynamics of the relationships between life and being are understood, then there is a completed cycle of knowledge between the individual and the Collective. The path is to move into individual awareness and then return into completion with the Collective. The desire of the individual to remain in command of their world, is to speak in defiance with the Greater Reality.

The Greater Reality is both personal and Collective and so when understanding that there is a structural law form and principle, and then also know that there is a loving and caring and openness to being, then there is a completion of the third point where the education and communication is in

fulfillment.

When all is understood and given time to rest in your mind you will begin to find that there is a space for you to find comfort and peace. That space is given to you through the interaction, through the levels and the balancing of the tonal grid in creating the Divine cord that creates the harmonies. Where the Divine chord is struck, it connects all the families together, in a way that brings about a peaceful co-existence. In peace there is completion, in peace there is knowledge, in peace there is wisdom.

### Flower of Oneness

On a level of understanding of the world's present situations there are many collectives or families that are present in this world and many have various agendas. The current that is created is done so in alignment with these agendas. There are plans that override these personal or collective agendas of the families, the races, the individual groups and the special interest groups, are channeling these agendas along a directional beacon. The directional beacon is that of expansion. What looks like war and destruction is created by an agenda of selfish intent and power or control over people and resources. It is always an economic issue clothed in ideology.

The point of the manifestation in the Third Dimension is to attack and control a manifestation rather than to create one. There is an experience that occurs that causes emotion that is either desired or undesired and that emotion then creates an ideology that produces an energy center or thought form that grows and combines with compatible energies to produce an effect. The forces for and the forces against come into competition and there is conflict over the center of attention.

The world is your stage for playing out of conflicts and dealing with relationships which is the essence of karma. When the karma of the relationship becomes over-burdened and blocked the conflict becomes even more invasive and there is an explosion which will release this in the form of a war, break up, discharge, or transition. The other side to this karma is the evolutionary awakening and the ascension of a being into Higher Consciousness and Higher Intelligence and Divine love.

The current block between the corporate worlds of control over the populations through all sorts of means whether it is legal, financial, ideological, medical, or cultural is at a tipping point. The technological revolution or renaissance of the Lightworkers who are coming into alignment with purpose is increasing in intensity. All beings move towards expansion and this means freedom. Corruption is the attempt to turn the stream towards a controlled effect. It is a desire to control the stream for selfish benefit. This is currently the desire of the controllers of this world system of finance and religion and the media, which is one and the same.

Controlling the stream and controlling the desire of the masses of people is part of the plan of the controllers of the world's systems. They are in mastery of finance, religion, and the media, which is the primary force of their propaganda, education, disinformation, and control.

The ones who are working in harmony with the ecology of the world, even if they are strapped to the system which abuses resources in general, are creating a new collective planetary thought form which will first appear as a cloud of good ideas and intentions and then grows into a grid work of connective interfaces. The next level is seeing this grid work become empowered with energy, both the energy of finance and the energy of desire. This energy will manifest in a collective energy that is financially supported and supported by the shared intentions of millions and millions of beings.

The planetary grid begins as an invisible collective of a harmonic coherence where those that know are in alignment with others who know. The arcane knowledge has always had its secret societies of initiates that held this knowledge as sacred, for knowledge is a the tool of the mind. Knowledge of the symbol keys and the Light codes are the signatures and the languages. These signatures and languages help awaken humanity.

When humanity as a whole begins to see the need for knowledge to live their lives in a more balanced way and with greater attention to wholeness, which is health and wisdom which is Higher Intelligence in alignment with the Plan, and Love which is the connection to the family of origin, then the Awakening begins to spill over into the timing of the seasonal growth of all beings. All beings grow within a regulated pattern of Awakening. There is a Garden of Life which follows a clear and consistent path of shared understanding and intelligent activation. All things are analogous to other things and so the seasons of the Earth represent the fullness of the vibrancy of Nature as it expresses itself in the flowering of Oneness.

Pleiadian Moon

Breathe in and breathe out.

Breathe in and breathe out.

Breathe in and breathe out.

Breathe in and breathe out with the sound of earth and the voice of humanity. Feel Love spiral between the shining Golden Sun reflected by the clear full face of the moon, to lift up with sacred energy, humanity, and your planetary being. Breathe and sing out the energy and let a part of you lift up as you withdraw from the personality consciousness and its concerns. Enter deeply into the presence of the soul. Feel yourself grounded as a soul within the field of Light, Love, and Spiritual Power. Begin to merge yourself as a soul into a deep sense of the group soul.

Feel a golden ring of light circled around in every direction filling all with the sacred circle of Love, comfort, and peace. Unifying with the soul, with the spiritually minded people of the world, and with the goodwill of all humanity. Visualize the group soul of the Gold Ring merging with the One soul of humanity. Realize there is no my soul and thy soul. Deeply realize you are All That Is. Use your imagination to see the rainbow bridge aligning the group in service. See all the energies colored with the seven colors. See the deep indigo blue reaching into the realms of the sacred triangle. See the shining ones and enjoy the stream of the central strand of vivid divine intelligence of the white light from the point of now following the course of the Central Sun.

In this presence of the great light of the sacred triangle, know and feel the presence of the Shining Ones, the Teachers of Light, the larger Family of Light, the planetary being of our world, and the divine Central Sun. At this moment you enter into Oneness into the festival. The ceremony begins and the Shining Ones concentrate energy to speak the Great Invocation.

From the point of Light within the mind of God, let Light stream forth into our minds.

Let Light descend on Earth.

From the point of Love within the heart of God let Love stream forth into our hearts.

May Love increase on Earth.

From the Center, where the will of God is known, let purpose guide our wills,  
the purpose which the Masters know and serve.

From the center which we call humanity let the plan of Love and Light work out and  
may it seal the door where evil dwells.

Let Light and Love and Power restore the plan on earth.

Let Light, Love, and Power restore the plan on earth.

Let Light and Love and Power restore All That Is.

Your attunement to the higher world is given as you have asked within the Invocation. See the Shining Ones with your guides and planetary guidance of the Ascended Masters in a Golden Ring of Light holding, protecting, and guiding the Divine Plan. Silently and quietly prepare for the moment of enlightenment. The Angel of the Golden Sun touches each one with the group soul, with a ray of Love. Deep within the sound of the heart's pulsations, bring renewal and energy to life. In attainment of universal vision there is enlightenment.

In your heart, let rise within and upward your center of being into a rising stream of community. Feel the power of your release, a new energy form raise you above the cross of matter and ascend into its higher being. Feel the Angels and Masters around you in the ceremony of giving of enlightenment. The Angels and the Masters are all around you within this ceremony. It is the ceremony of giving of enlightenment. As you receive and give all that you are, let yourself become a fountain. Pour into the ocean of Spirit your soul to be restored and renewed. In enlightened awareness and divine Oneness your consciousness accepts all humanity and invokes the passing through the open door into a higher state of being. You are an overflowing ocean of infinite energy sharing Oneness in a ceremony of divine blessing.

There is Oneness now as the Central Sun, the Solar Sun, the moon's reflected Light, and all humanity are guided by the Shining Ones into the point of Light within. The Teachers of Light guide all into awakening. Let this time pass within group silence for eight minutes upon the ending tone. Remain in deep stillness and bless the world and hold the energy of creation in your heart of Love.

## **DVD 3 - AZZA**

Lords of Spirit

Sanctuary of Light

I am listening

I am feeling

I am knowing

I am hearing

I hear your energy

I feel your energy

I know your tone

I hear your tone

It is rising up

It is getting stronger

It is awakening

It is becoming

It is knowing

It is seeing

When you step out of yourself and begin to look within and see that there is something deeper, something stronger, something greater, and something very much brighter; there is joy and bliss that is found there.

Communications are coming from many levels now. Millions and millions are waking up to their Inner Teachers and finding a new way to express themselves. The artists, and painters, musicians, writers, poets, have always found this Inner Teacher and respected its awareness and imagination. It gave them a greater sense of understanding of this 'Touching the Divine'.

The religious, spiritual leaders have also known this and have wanted to express this to a reticent humanity. Humanity has looked the other way towards materialism as it was part of the structuring of this reality; was to create technology, and to build and to formulate these worldly matters that are of great importance to your manifestation and creation.

They are important because they provide the comfort of the soul. They provide the body and the clothing for the soul to make the next step into evolution. The technology is important because it allows for the awareness of the mind to create communication streams and grid points between each of the other minds. It is not what it seems. It never is. And so, when you look at this now, you wonder: 'What does this mean? What does this mean this world with six billion, seven billion souls and billions more of non-physical entities?'

This is where understanding the multidimensional nature of being is important. It is also a place where the new physics and the understanding of a different style of being that One is beyond electricity, beyond electro-magnetism, beyond force fields, beyond gravitation, beyond all elements of third dimensional physics and fourth dimensional quantum physics.

What occurs at this level is the transmutation of energy into a Oneness grid. That Oneness grid allows for the time space-structure continuum to fold over and to dissolve into this oneness. In this Oneness grid it is a membrane being talked about in science as the brains or the invisible, tiny structures that layer all existence into a complete continuity.

Imagination & Reality

The Teachers of Light are beings that are non-physical. They operate on levels of the inner teacher. They speak forth answers to questions that come from their counterparts which are the physical beings, those other beings that arrive here and operate in a Third Dimensional time/space structure.

They also exist within the dream time, in the awareness of the Fourth Dimensional structures. These structures operate upon a wave form, under the guidance of the quantum principles of inter-dependence.

The Third Dimensional process is one of dependence, it is one that every action is dependent upon another action, every material construct is related to another material construct. The Third Dimension is thus linear and dependent on karma, in that everything is action and reaction, where there is friction, where there is a constant communication, a communion between everything that exists on this level of being.

The Fourth Dimension is one of inter-dependence, where everything is operating in a complete flux, a complete changing environment of probabilities and waves and possibilities, where the time/space grid is not structured in a linear format but in a circle or cyclic type of continuous loop, where things happen again and again and again. In this level of mind and emotion, there is little change, and there is no change unless the change is made by intention.

It is through this intention that emotion is generated, and with emotion there is a force of energy that allows the being to move through the substance on the Fourth Dimension which is a spatial grid, a mysterious substance of what was known as the Unified Field, where this field of energy, this plasma energy is part of a Hyper-Dimensional infrastructure that has no bounds in time or space, that it moves through, into and out of existence on a constant basis, where it does not have shape or form or meaning.

It is all based around the perceiver, creating meaning out of an amorphous substance, a plasmic thought substance that is imbued with texture, and feeling, and fantasy, and transition and the imagination.

### Rising Light Being

When you speak of the Teachers of Light, you are thinking of a Entity, rather than a group or a collective of beingness that has a clarity of intelligence. This clarity of intelligence follows along a pathway. It is called the Lighted Pathway. The Lighted Pathway is the Path of the Universe, the Path of the Central Sun, the Path of Truth. In understanding truth there is a directional component which it moves into perfection and expansion. It moves towards love, bliss, joy, happiness, freedom. It is consistent and it has continuity. It is always following its basic nature, which is to expand and grow and become more and experience a reality of a superior vision that continues to have a wider and more complete, or perfect perspective.

When understanding the pathway of the Third Dimension, there is the fundamental element of inter-relationship, and that inter-relationship builds dependence. The Third Dimension is based around impermanence, where there is nothing that is stable because time and space transfer energy from one place to another. The energy is always moving along a time line and it follows a spatial grid, and this spatial grid has many probabilities but these probabilities are all known and all existing. They are part of the paradigm of the Fourth Dimensional intentional structure that is based around the emotional elements of creation.



Emotion creates. Emotion creates a web of probabilities that follow and create spin, and in this spin it moves forth into a wider range of experience. This is a completed cycle between the Third Dimension and the Fourth Dimension. What is hard to understand is the Fifth Dimension because there is no time and there is no space. There is no continuation for there is no place to continue to. It is perfect, it is complete and it allows for exact understanding, which is truth. In this truth, or exact understanding, there is clarity, and in this clarity there is knowledge, and in this knowledge there is joy, bliss, happiness and the freedom that comes with knowing that there is a true meaning behind All That Is, and a complete and total understanding of being.

There is a Perfect Being and that Perfect Being is the Fifth Dimensional Self. It is been considered to be called the Light Body or that body which is the perfect Body, the Body of Angels, the Christ Body, the Truth, the Buddha, the energy of Enlightenment, that which is beyond all material existence and beyond all emotional interplay. It is that which is fully and completely conscious of itself, It has Divine sentience. It is the Divine Mind, that is in omni-centric, omnipresent, omnipotent and omniscient existence. This level of understanding of the Fifth Dimensional layer of existence, is that it is the center point, it is the alignment with the Central Sun, it is the Central Sun.

The Central Sun is not a point in space. It is not something that is distant. It is that which is within. It is that which is constantly growing and knowing itself to be One in a pulsation of being that is instantaneous and unified throughout this Universal structure. The Central Sun is that which is held within the heart of every entity, in every element, in every thing. It is that which is the part that enlightens, for it is Light itself. The Fifth Dimension is Light, and it is the energy of this realm of being. It is here where the Fifth Dimension becomes the Ocean, becomes the complete Oneness of being. It is that which is the All, and in knowing the All, it becomes centered in a way to listen. The Listening is part of the Being.

#### White Gold Spirit Soul

Take a moment and breathe. Connect with your Higher Self. Connect with your Fifth Dimensional Being. Connect with your Inner Teacher. In the center of your body, between your Solar Plexus and your throat, allow yourself to feel the mist, a quiet cloud of joyous particles that float in a non-spatial relationship, that dance within and around your heart. Feel in this area a figure eight of energy circulating between your heart and into the Higher Heart, the area of the Thymus. And feel this figure eight of mist, of golden particles, sparkle and shine and float between these two areas like two spheres interchanging their energies back and forth, and let these two spheres interchange completely their energies.

See these two Golden spheres of Light, and see them begin to spin together, the lower one spinning clockwise, and the higher one spinning counter-clockwise. Feel them continue to spin and rotate, and see between the two, as they begin to intersect, a small, sparkling diamond begin to appear. This diamond is a perfectly shaped crystal. This crystal is sparkling and shining and interchanging with the two spheres as they continue to spin. The two spheres become bigger and bigger and start to surround each other and become one sphere. And one sphere is spinning in one direction and the other is spinning in the other direction. And the diamond star in the center is turning. Let it turn in whatever way it wishes to, for it has an intelligence that is its own. Let it begin to accelerate and expand, and watch the diamond star continue to grow stronger and brighter and move towards your Throat Chakra.

The spinning spheres are now surrounding most your body and you are sparkling with the Golden Light, the Golden Ring of Light. And this Golden Ring of Light is expanding and giving you an understanding of your Greater Being. This Greater Being is your Unified Higher Self. And within this

Higher Self is the spark of Light, the Diamond Crystal that shines brightly, and white, brilliant. As you watch this Light, as you feel this Light, as you know this Light, start to send out radiant being in every direction. The Gold Ring surrounds you like a protective shell. It is transparent and luminous. It grows, and grows, and it moves beyond your body, and it moves farther and farther into the expanse of being.

## Calm Comfort

As you breathe, Light expands more and more. As a diamond crystal you feel. Sing a note that gives you pleasure. It gives you a feeling of home, that this tone is your tone and yours alone. And, this tone connects you. This sound is your sound. Your being is manifesting through this vibration, and knowing this vibration gives you a great sense of comfort, for this sound harmonizes with everything around you and this sound carries you. This sound carries your mind. It carries all that you are, all that you will ever be. It is your vibration. It is that which calls you. It is that which knows you. It is the pulsation of your golden aura that shines forth the diamond heart crystal that is pulsating and spinning and sparking into life.

Your being holds the central spark of your being, and you see that light, that central light, is connected to a universal light, where all that is, is given form through that light. It is where time and space cease, where there is just continuance, where there is Oneness, where everything that is, knows you, and you know everything that is. So as you bring the understanding that the Gold Ring that you hold and manifest with your divine mind through the central spark of the Grand Portal, that which you are of, there is a completion of the path and you are aware of your inner being, that which stands at the doorway of the Central Sun of the origin of all, then you know that you are connected as soul to soul and spirit to spirit.

And in all that there is, in this crossing point of your soul and your spirit, there is being that is manifested and it manifests as white gold. And, in peace, and Love, and understanding, you know that you are at this point of crossing of Spirit and Soul within the Divine Mind of All that Is. And, when you understand, you may teach, and when you teach you will be able to speak the truth that provides meaning and allows the Lighted Pathway to be created.

## Pleiadian (Rising)

The earth is changing. The earth is shifting. There is an energy that is taking place that will affect everyone on this planet. The celestial bodies and planetary energies that are occurring at this moment in time and space, are developing an energy field around this planet. This energy field is to establish a new control center. A new center of Being, that will allow it to contrast with the conflict war in corruption, that has been occurring.

There is occurring a major change within the world, as the center is changing. The concept of the polar shift is one that allows for people to understand the magnetics of the energies within the earth will move from side to side, from pole to pole. But the core issue is the center, the energy of the core being of the planetary body of the earth, and it is in deep contrast with the conflict wars and corruptions of humanity. These are showing a disruption in the center, because the desire is for

harmony and peace, and harmony through conflict is a forth ray energy that this planet is built upon.

The energies here are awakening now as the time is in alignment with the celestial bodies, that are bringing forth the opening of the doorways, the star gates, and the transformational energies, that have been spoken of by the Pleiadians, and Syrians, and Arcturians and make way for the Andromedans to come forth and bring in the Higher Light.

The Pleiadians speak to call you to seek the Syrian star gate as it falls into the sun in the morning sky of this fifth night. The fifth night is ending, as it is passed the midpoint. The second Taurean moon awakens reality and it brings forth the survival values, in the understanding of knowing who you are and what you are to become.

This is a time when social changes are being brought into the world, and it is a day when the world needs to face directly the shifting from the fifth night energy towards the sixth day of blossoming and flowering of a new age of action and transformation.

From the chaos of the Piscean eclipse and the Arian influx of chaotic inspiration of ungrounded actions, there is a great awakening into the requirements for stability and grounding the planet. As we are moving from the Piscean age of mystery and confusion of Saviors and pain and sacrifice, we are seeing the Great Healing come forth of the Wayshowers of the Aquarian age.

These Wayshowers are coming forth in between these two full moons, as they are seeing that they are the leaders and the teachers, and they know the Path and they are the ones to bring forth this Energy.

The Wayshowers are disciplined and clear in their intent. They do not follow, they lead, they show the way, they are speaking forth and bringing into power who they are. They are organized and they work as One, They are in Oneness and they are in telepathic compatibility with their Collective, with their Group of Souls who have come forth.

#### Taurean (Ascension)

Within the Wayshowers there are the Indigo's, the Violets, the Crystals, the energies of those who are coming forth to break away and move into the New Age, and to bring into alignment, those who are seeking to join in this process of the Gold Ring and move into the Grand Portal. The World is part of this transformation that is following the influx of the humanity of Wayshowers, that are coming forth as Pleiadian and Syrian Energies, There is also the Arcturians that are filling in with love, the energy to bring forth a compassionate heart energy into the world. The Earth is the center of attention for this Galaxy as there are great Earth changes that are occurring. There will be more earthquakes, tornadoes, storms, cyclones and extremes of intense human energy facing starvation, war, survival, and loss of resources and sustainability. It is time that you awaken your Light and take power and be honest about the life on Earth. The Earth will accept nothing less as now your energy and your thoughts within humanity are changing the world. To be in Harmony is your empowerment. To be in distraction will lead to corruption and conflict.

The second full moon signifies a transformation of consciousness in direct reality in forceful manifestation. The planetary body of Jupiter representing expansion of transformation and philosophical awareness and appreciation is retrograde and it will move backwards through the summer until the fall. This is an overdue realignment with Divine Plan as all resources are under new management. The underlying conspiracies are being found out through overt obvious complicity and

manipulation of financial and commodity markets, and the unreal exploitation of humanity utilizing weapons of mass destruction through the advent of black operations technologies. These technologies include H.A.A.R.P, Cern, Chem Trails, Scalared Waves and off world technologies.

There has been a massive amount of dis-information in the western media to keep the citizens of these countries, and the United States in particular, ignorant at the reality of the condition of the planet and the incoming higher frequencies of Enlightenment. The obvious and covert might of the US military and its associated corporate partners have utilized their corrupted power to install in invisible empire energized by fiat currency and media lies. The truth is seeping out under and through the walls of control and the ranks of dissidence and defectors are coming together in an equally covert revolution.

The root chakra needs of food, water and shelter are being used as weapons of war and privatized by fictitious soulless corporations. The soldiers who were forced and diluted into fighting wars of chaos and conquest, are now returning to their senses, although physically and mentally wounded for life their souls and spirits are rising up in defiance. The planet is seeking healing from the parasites and predators that have been devouring resources in a gluttonous gorging in every last pristine reserve.

#### Scorpion (Moon)

The second full moon of Taurus aspects the Pleiades. The sun is in conjunction with this point and the moon is in opposition, creating a very strong tidal movement. Saturn is angular to this position, while Pluto is at a 150 degree aspect or quinquex, which causes major earth adjustments.

When destiny comes it comes through the alignments with the fixed stars. This full moon connects the sun to the Pleiades, Venus that rules Taurus to ?Copulus?, the moon with Toliman, Mercury and Gemini to Nihal, Sirius to Bellatrix, and Gemini, Saturn and Virgo to Megrez, Chiron and Aquarius with Nashira.

First the moon is the fastest of the luminaries and it activates the power of the whales. Toliman is the alpha star and with the oceans it becomes activated by the power of the collective unconsciousness. As the oceans move, so does the world, the weather and humanity.

The sun in conjunction with the Pleiades will bring forth the alignment with the Teachers of Light, who will bring forth the Greater Lessons. All the Seven Sisters are given power over the oceans and the earth. This is the point in time to build a bridge between the celestial and the terrestrial. The karma of a million years comes to the world of Gaia.

With Mercury in conjunction with Sirius and Nihal and Bellatrix, there is a fast change coming in the financial world. Communications with winds, tornados in the world of finance. The lies are being revealed, as there is now purpose to make these dark things known. Bellatrix is a shadow twin to the star Beltegeuse and the left shoulder of Orion or Osiris. This is the female warrior, the conqueror and the hand of Orion who is the great hunter.

There is a black hole in this region in space and it is part of the Orion Nebula, releasing into our system alignments to open the Sirian star gate in mid-summer. Venus is conjunct to star Copulus and ?outgo? of male and female intensity. This ties together the passion and intelligence as the head of the Gorgon Medusa and the Sword of Light of Perseus. Together they open the energetic stream to Andromeda, to release humanity from bondage to matter and to rise into spirit. This conjunction will test the will of humanity to bring sacred relationship to earth and overcome lower material desire

for higher spiritual aspiration.

Saturn connects with the root of the tail, as symbolized by Megrez, which brings the guidance of the Brahman or the wise one that sits in heavenly authority. Chiron connects with the moon nodes to bend together the will of the divine with the path of humanity. It represents the energy of initiation of Ea or Oanes, to speak the mysteries from the oceans from where life has come and the sacredness of the fishtail goat. The symbol of the pursuit of wisdom and service. From the ocean shall humanity be washed, cleaned, reborn, nourished and enlightened.

### Full Moon (Meditation)

The first full moon of Taurus was the energies of the earth and its surface awakenings, while the deep will be born of the history, oceans and underworlds with the second Scorpio full moon. It will call from the depths the energies of the elementals and from the heights the stellar beings who seeded this world. There will be a coming together of the powers of creation and it will awaken the Great Mother and her emotions. The oceans will grow stronger to cleanse humanity. Every thought and every emotion and every feeling will resonate in harmony and conflict with humanity's path.

Wayshowers are to listen to the rising tide. They know the waves are coming stronger now. The rush of power is being pushed by the great winds of change. It is time to take your point and move forth.

We have crossed over the threshold of the midpoint of the Fifth Night. It is time to know and to understand the purpose you have come here to serve. You are to accelerate with the awakening world mind into Galactic Telepathy. To do this you must be honest and consistent in clarity and vision. It is time to select the course of alignment and attune to the sound of Light. The energy of vibration is both sound and light and you are to hear the words within and know your inner teacher speaks in the calm frequency of knowledge and joy.

All humanity and its societies operate in cycles that are mirrored and expressed in planetary alignments. The energy of the sun and moon are the closest and largest energies impact your life. The sun with the light and heat and the moon with the shadow and emotion, move with the tides while held into the rhythm with the sun's centering power. Now you are to take power, and to take authority within the system. You are the awakened and the enlightened ones, and you are the Wayshowers that show the way to the followers

## **DVD 4 - A O M N**

Lords of Mind

LORDS OF MIND

Seek to know the sounds to avail the new venture of consciousness Destiny brings knowledge and logic of this the holy awareness and it is the only way.

Speak with clarity and reality. You will find it to be in peace.

## Vortex Acceleration

### Multidimensional Time Streams

The acceleration is creating disharmonic static and electromagnetic pollution in the world reality. The Stellar Beings are not involved in the plight of physical beings in the space/time stream. The Stellar Beings are resident in higher space/time fields and are watching the time lines coordinate into manifest the future as they exist within it.

The crucial part of each of these scenarios is the critical mass to move the Collective Mind into thought form creation at the proper sequences with the grid that has been created by the shared resonant fields generated by the minds. Within the grid is resonating a sentient intelligence that are the points of being who inhabit Spirit which are the soul carriers and is indicative of humanity in this present paradigm. There are features of this time/space grid and the energetic overlay that are fundamental apertures into Stargate vortexes.

The ascended ones are in the primary grid structure. This is analogous to the fundamental family structure of the head of a household or the atomic structure of a nucleus of an atom. The point of bringing esoteric technology into the mind is to prepare the way for communication transfers that are non-localized, undefined, open architectures that allow for synthetic conglomeration of ingredients in composite outfit ring of plasmic momentum.

Once the structure has been galvanized into a thought-form of content and contrast, there is a looping across the space/time grid through the walking from point to point in a matrix modeling. Overall the ones who have experienced this level of material to fundamental interactions of force and reaction are karmically inclined towards alchemical processing of mental substance rather than being contained within an emotional strata.

The strata of emotions are like levels of current within a water course or river that move in coordinated temperate zones that are inductive and conductive. Within the operation of this unlimited field of sentience crossover, there is an alignment of those which are master frequencies which are denominated central keys to hold harmonic resonance centers or the foundational structural grid points that are engineered throughout the sacred geometric relationships.

## Holographic Symmetry

### Blending Into One

Time is an energy form of force and momentum. It is an energy that allows space to extrapolate itself into layers or dimensional fundamentals of a spherical nature. It is that part that is called the time cell. The time cell is the entity that is related to the noetic energies of the mind so that the level of expansion is directly related to how the mind functions. Time and space are two ends of a polarity and so it takes a third quality of mind to establish a triangular relationship and thus begin a process of sacred geometric manifestation. This simple formula for the thinker to establish a time/space grid and move beyond time space through imagination. So the time traveler is a mind walker and the fundamentals of the universe are held together by this mind substance.

In this same triangular relationship, love is the substance that holds together the energetics which perform as the basis of being in the form of matter and energy. The love or heart energy component is also related to warmth, joy, heat, bliss, and happiness. When looking at all these words and seeing how they function in agreement, they are building blocks of symbols. The words themselves express the architecture of the mind and the symbols that are given are descriptions in the domain of the

heart.

So in the same respect, the mind creates time and space and time and space find oneness in the mind where it is joined in union and oneness. In the mind, time and space become timeless and spaceless. Within the infinite there is no time and no space when the mind is at rest. In the same token when there is completion of matter and energy there is love and love holds both together, and when there is love only then matter and energy disappear and the karma is forgiven as it cannot exist in a love field.

The time cell is a mind cell or a thought form that is based on a grid structure that allows for being to exist in an architecture that holds the paradigm of thought. To be empowered, this time cell has another attribute as shown by the figure eight connecting it and creating infinity. For there to be movement between one time cell and another time cell, there needs to be a love being. This love being or heart center is created when matter and energy are balanced by heart energy, which is love.

In this stream that is created by the interplay between mind and heart, the space/time grid and the matter energy engine motivate this stream of being. There is another activation that is connective of the greater being as all things exist within a triangular relationship. There is also spirit and soul that operate in opposite polarities and there is light that gathers it together. So the light of spirit and the light of soul are harmonized. The golden light of soul and the white light of spirit are brought together in the clear light of the purity of all being and source. Through understanding the invisible color of purity of being that is transparent and crystalline shining order, all the reflections are perfectly manifested into holographic symmetry. This creates the sacred trinity that is in effect the fundamental architecture of being and how the polarities dissolve into oneness and how they move back and forth between infinite expressions of the divine.

When looking at the other elements and using love as a point of grid alignment between two polarities, the other polarities are matter and energy. It can also be understood where matter can appear as magnetism and energy as electromagnetism. This is the positive, negative, and neutral components of the electrical systems. In all of these systems you will find that there is a synthesis of the two. So with time and space mind is the synthesis, and in the matter and energy system love is the synthesis.

### Plan of Love and Light

When the Teachers of Light speak they speak about the important issues within the being. The important issues are not the instances of time and space realities of the issues within the world at large. They are the intentions and the greater energies within those intentions. The world is headed into a transformative time that is brought about by the intentions to see the contrast between abundance and scarcity. The intentions are there to open up into a brighter light, a brighter vision of the future. Everything that is being done is being done by a larger plan of Love and Light. In this is the only stream of being and that stream of being is of well being.

Those that are working in the manner of affecting change are creating it in an unconscious and subconscious and super-conscious manner. The level of activity on the conscious level is quite unaware of these other activities that are occurring. In the process of the acceleration of time, which is a compression of time and the reduction of space, in understanding the issues of moving in the realm of the Galactic Center, in following the course of an alignment with the Central Sun, there is an empowerment of all beings through a centering effect. This centering effect creates a compression or a vortex within each being who operate as a holographic center with an omni-centric point of being. The omni-centric point of being is the consciousness that is aware of itself within its

Now, within an ever expanding Now point.

This point of Now is the consciousness, the sentience, the being's awareness of its own essence. In each case all beings are aware of this Central Pillar of Being. This I Am, the point, the Adam, the seen Self, the Central Sun, and that which empowers the word and action, the Logos, the center of who you are. In this center of being you are aware of your life, and in your life is Light. Light is what emanates through you and what you create. You are a Being of Light.

We are the Teachers of Light and we are the Wayshowers who use Light to show the way, and to show the way along the lighted pathway, which is the stream of Light which moves into the future. It moves into the future in a way that is multidimensional. It moves into the possibilities of futures.

The possibilities of different time streams, of different choices that are made and taken through the effects of the present understanding that is created through a series of thought forms that are manifested by your being and by your creative energy. The creative energy that you possess is to create Light, and in creating Light, you are this Being of Light that has an energetic impulse to love. And this energetic impulse to love is centered in the Heart. The Heart is what feels. The mind is what sees. And together they feel and they see. And there is coming an interchange where the Heart will see and the mind will feel. And this interchange is necessary so that the Light may transcend upward and into a higher consciousness so that your being will be able to exist in many dimensions at once, where it is not limited by the time/space grids that are presently being compressed through the action of the planetary alignment and the Galactic Central movements that are in present awareness.

#### Perfection This Time

In understanding the cycles of present awareness you become focused on seeing past the issues of being that are present within a segmented time stream. The segmented time stream is this point in space and time where you are hearing these words and knowing this reality, where the news of the day brings forth the troubles and dramas of issues that are unresolved and create trauma and trouble and create karma and continuous disturbance.

The disturbances are the currents of the stream that are moving in alignment with the Flow. The Flow is always in a greater power over the disturbances of the currents and the cross currents. The Flow is the energy of Source that moves it along and will always take it down a channel that it is guided towards. This channel is guided towards the Central Sun.

The Central Sun is the center -- it is the omni-centric perfect center of the universal system or the Collective Mind. The Collective Mind and the Collective Heart are unified in a shared and synthetic union or a communion that it is brought forth to be a clear and enlightened point.

The earth, the sun, humanity, and the galaxy are in a process of evolutionary transition. The point in time and space wherein you are hearing this is a point of transmutation of Dark energy and potential into Light energy and action. This is done through choice -- this is done through decision and manifestation and it is called creation.

Choice is creation. In choice there is a mental intention and thought form that is created and it is combined with an emotional, energetic imagining of being. The heart is the imagination's center. It is the Creator of the stream of energy of emotion and emotion moves towards joy and bliss -- Oneness. It moves towards Love. And as the heart creates this stream of energy that moves towards



Love, it moves towards the joining and the creative principle that all life is sacred and this energy brings us together as humanity, and it brings the universe together.

The Central Sun calls forth this energy to return. It also radiates this energy out as Light. It is both and it is always infinitely shining forth and calling back. It is a spherical field of Light.

There are many entities, beings within humanity that are physically incarnated, and those that are non-physical, are soul-carriers. They are those that are beings of Light and the Light is a structure that carries the soul. The Light is the essence of the mind that is developed to establish an energy field so that the soul may enter into it and emanate through it, and it shines clearly and fully with a radiant fullness and perfection.

### Galactic Telepathy

You are ready to hear the next level of evolutionary information that is being downloaded into your system by the Teachers of Light.

What is said simply holds complex meaning for humanity. What is coming forth is a Collective Mind that works through a galactic telepathic level where beings can operate within the imagination fields so that they can begin to learn the essence of telepathic construct. Those of you who understand the fundamental nature of mind know that it is the creator -- that it creates from a system of light vortexes that are the quantum mind principles within the the neuro-physical structure of the system. The whole body is a thinking unit and the essence within the body that accelerates this thinking is spirit. In spirit you are finding a friend. The words that are utilized to bring understanding here is that the spirit is the guide. It is that which takes you from the mundane reality to the unreal dreams and between these two exists the imagination. The soul is deep within thought and sleeps behind the veil. The soul holds the core essence of your being.

It is that which you are. It is the deep center -- the omni-centric Oneness where love always exists and it emanates your life and in spirit you are emanated into creation. And it is your spirit that pushes out in the world -- into the planetary being and into the human and the humanity that you are where everything that is out pictured in this human mind is shared and agreed to -- to be manifested into creation.

### Source Energy Manifestation

In some manner, all that is created in the mind is created in manifestation. Whether it becomes physical manifestation, emotional manifestation, astral, or purely mental establishments of thought forms, these are actively being created. Those who believe that only physical manifestations are real are very mistaken. The emotional astral level of thought forms are very real. And all that can see them understand them and know them and see the importance of their content. The mental structures that are created that are combinations of physical and emotional energies are also very real.

There are even higher levels of creative thought forms and emotional forms and physical forms that are all inter-related and created through this spiritual impulse -- this pulsation of radiance that is the calling forth of the soul to speak out and be the creator and to be the creator for and with source energy.

## Life Stream

Physical form is wherein the time cell is created so that the being can manifest along the stream in physical incarnation the physical incarnation is required to move with the love energy, which combines matter and energy into a form and structure that is compatible with the type and consistency and density of the level of physical concentration that is being created. Once the mental thought form is clothed in an emotional texture and it becomes part of a desire body, it is limited in its existence by a time stream that is a linear allowance that brings this energy into physical incarnation, perception, and reality.

As it is needing to receive constant pulsations from the energy of the soul so that the spirit may continue to see it and visualize it with the light energy that is brought forth to make its reality present. The matter and energy that supports this is held together by love, and love integrates and makes it one. On many levels, love is a layer that is and can be seen in many ways. It is a layer called money. It is a layer called energy. It is a layer called sex. It is a layer called food or nourishment. It is many layers that are added in together to make this work. It is a layer that is called value. It is that which is appreciated and created in the way that is created so that it is of value and it has an importance.

Its existence in a physical manifestation is temporal in that the physical manifestation requires a continuous pulsation from the soul and into the spirit and throughout by the combination of source energy with spirit and soul. This triangular relationship is the important model of all creation and as thought forms require a constant re-energization, they are also constantly being created. There are instances where thought forms are dislocated from the soul, and that spirit is left without energies to create the pulsations. These are called disincarnates. They are thought forms that have a mental focus and an energy that has been initiated by an inspiration and is holding this energy of spirit in a matter energy desire body. It is unable to reach in the physical manifestation and create a time cell within a time/space grid because the mind is unable to center through the soul, the soul being the omni-centric point of energy as it represents the central sun and the emanating life of source. The energy of this thought form will dissipate into nothingness as it is derived from a dislocated center.

The reasoning behind the dislocation of energy is due to distortion and corruption and the lack of alignment with center. It is the imbalance that creates a static point where the triangular relationship and balance point between spirit and soul and source and space and time and mind and matter and energy and love are out of synchronization, which provides for a variety of transitions. The element of choice is always present to be made to bring to harmony a resonant field and a clear and consistent alignment into being.

## DVD 5 - ALOVR

Lords of Desire

Walk Into The Light

This is a message to the Way Showers, from the Teachers of Light: Your path is ahead of you. You are here to serve and to show the way. You are a being of light and vibration and you speak and your words are made of Light. The energy of Sound and Light are synonymous, they are the same. You are a vibration; you are the field of being; you are that which is pulsations and radiance of the Divine Being.

In understanding your own vibration, you must come to center first. You must know your center and you must know your will. Your will-force is your first and primary root. It combines and connects you to the earth. It also combines and connects you to the Central Sun or the center of this Galaxy. There is a connection or a grid line between every being, with the earth, to the Sun, to the center of the Galaxy. These connections are non-physical transmission lines, that allow for the communication of Divine Spirit to emanate through the solar vibratory field.

All things, that are of existence within the physical, are of a nature of vibration. In this vibrating pattern, there is a movement of above and below a line. This line is the Central Strand. It moves in a linear fashion. It moves forth and creates thought forms and they grow in size by the increase of the pulsation and the intensity and focus within that point in time.

Through time, there is an energize-ation of a point in space, that in both instances, these points are linear progressions along a movement or a stream. In your alignment with the path of the stream of energy, you are the creator of the stream and the stream flows out from you. It flows out from you as you are hearing these words are flowing out. You are seeing the effect of your eyes to look into and see outward. You are feeling the energy come back to you and you hear the words spoken and you see the images that your eyes are aware of. Everything is a vibratory field.

Way Showers, you are given a time and a plan, and you are given a point and guidance to understand. The Teachers of Light have pointed you towards the path of enlightenment. This is no longer a Game, this is your path and your life. You are Way Showers of the Golden Sun. You are to help and to reach into every one, you are to bring forth the Lighted Pathway. It is for you to know that this is the Golden Age. It is spoken to you to know this Truth-you are given hope and you are given food.

You are the ones chosen and We Love You.

The Teachers of Light wish for you to be aware of your being, to know that you are the ones that are bringing forth the destiny that has been spoken of for eons. It is always this way. It is always those that are young and strong and vibrant and wise to take up the power and to lead the Family of Light into the New Dawn. You are the Bringers of the Dawn. You are the ones that have been chosen by the celestials. You are connected to the higher principles of Light, of goodness, of knowledge, of happiness, of wisdom, of love, of appreciation, of kindness, of compassion, of valor and appreciation of yourself - to be the courageous one that will speak forth and walk into the Light that is calling you.

### Find The Inner Light

As a Way Shower, you are asked a simple question, to know the Path and to see and walk that Path. You are asked to lead those who need to follow and you are asked to give what you hold. You hold a special Ring. You hold the Gold Ring. The Gold Ring is that which is enveloping and protecting you. It gives you peace, harmony, safety, abundance and a love of life that brings joy and wonder to every step that you take along this path. In understanding Ascension you begin to understand that you climb this path, that this path is one of upward direction, of appreciation of knowing how to go within and up.

It is also about going together. It is about knowing that you are part of a Community or a Family and learning how to be in relationship. It is first about holding your body sacred and to be in health, in your physical and non physical being, in your emotional and your mental being and to know that you have a spiritual divine soul, that is always perfect and holds in that center, within your being, a light

that is pure Light. And in the golden aura that surrounds this Light is where your being expands into. And as you experience this golden aura, you are aware that you are more, you are Divine, you are part of the Higher Being, you are part of Source and your mind is connected to the Intelligence of all being.

When your center is found, you find the will; you find the strength of being; you find the ground that holds you tight; you find the Inner Light; you find the inner teacher that knows you and is able to speak directly to you and to always know what to say - when to say it, how to say it, and how to bring energy up into your system that is Love and Wisdom. Love and Wisdom rises, it brings you into your heart. Your Will is found in your root. It is found in your center. It is the Will of the Stream, the Central Strand that emanates you and vibrates you. The Will is your power. The Will is the magic. It is the ceremony of Creation. It is that which binds the polarities together, and it gives you a greater light. It (your Will) intensifies and amplifies your light, and the texture that it produces and the tones are the love and wisdom that are created around this light - the colors, the music, the beauty and in every way it clothes you with love and protection and safety, and gives you comfort and cherishes you.

This comfortable earth, that is you, is the spirit that emanates you. This is the soul that carries you. You are now found, as a Being of Light and in that Being of Light, you see the direction. You find the path, the plan and the intelligence, that brings you to see and to be aware of the divinity of All that Is. And to know, that in this Intelligence, there is the working out the wondrous experience of being; the seeing of expression; the playing forth; the fun; the experiencing the power.

The direction of love is towards the creation of more; the expansion into the universe; and the co-creation of being where all creation becomes more and infused with the Divine mind. You are given everything that you wish for. You are given it now. You have the Will and the Power to hold the Strength and create the energy of time and space and to move the Stream. You are a creator of divine love and wisdom, that holds the power that is given to you, by the Universe, and you are a co-creator to steward this power, in this Love and Wisdom, into greater expression and to create again the universe in the image of what is perfect. You are found appreciated and you are found in gratitude and joy. Create again, and again, and again, and again perfection.

## WE Speak With One Voice

We speak with one voice and speak clearly to one another in harmony and coherence. We are living in a life that is held together by our dreams, feelings and thoughts. We choose. It is here. There is a disconnect from the larger whole, as the ones who live outside the Gold Ring, are not feeling the same energy. They are out of balance and fight the stream of the collective community desiring Oneness of spirit in harmony and soul.

Let it be known, that the Gold Ring is not just one group, but the golden spiraling chain of humanity, surrounded with higher light and love. It is only that. Those Teachers and Way Sshowers, who are here, know this inside and know themselves - speak truth as close to their heart, as they are. In this truth, the rising higher heart is born and the golden light is created - within this sharing of emotion and becoming one - within the collective heart. As multi-dimensional being, you are finding it easier to traverse time in those spaces. In the past and the future, you hold a channel of consciousness to allow your mind to perceive and awaken through the progressions of your memories and expectations.

The feelings of your emotions guide you to the open pathway that is the flow of the Stream and

brings opportunities for personal and collective expansion. All is as it should be, and you are moving along the Stream faster, as you awaken to the expansion of your desire. In desire, you are reborn to live again and to be more fully awakened; enlightened; enlightened to abundance. It is yours to awaken this world to the abundant truth: that All is given.

The world opens as it is appreciated and valued. The Stream flows as there is love given and flows into understanding and joy. The step that you are walking toward is to lift up into greater health, happiness and wealth. You are walking into a world of the Golden Age, that brings forth a positive truth of expansion and innovation. The world is moving toward positive energy that is Abundant and Fulfilling.

Trust that you are loved and appreciated by this Universe, that is kind, caring and gives comfort to all who live within their creation. We are Creation. In creation, we find ourselves in each other. We move towards the dawn of the Sixth day of Galactic Time.

### A Mystery of Awakened Karma

At the vantage point, clarity is coming into focus as we walk further down the path. The Teachers of Light are energies of higher intelligence, where intuition is the standard level of communication. On the level of the physical world, the logical mind uses reason, distinction and deduction, corresponding to understanding polarity and causation. At this level, humans are prone to the judgment of factual reality of past experiences and expectation of future results. Limiting variables within this experience is the methodology that is acceptable, within society, to avoid unexpected, unplanned and unprepared for, occurrences. As the third dimensional society reaches critical mass in evolutionary development, the outer edges of its empirical reality are faced with irreconcilable difficulties.

The world view within the third dimension is based upon limitation and management of resources to gain power over the environment and protect against interference. The result is the creation of fear which manifests as a protective shell around the emotional body and collectively around the nations, cultures and races. Once fear becomes hardened, as a protective sheath to steal the individual spirit within the temporal physical framework, the polarized energies become resistance to the other layers and causation reverses, like a pendulum, to reduce the structure back into nothingness.

The world of polarity and causation is the world of karma. It is an ever shifting realm of kinetic, quantum, energies forming and separating constantly in complexity. From the outside observers point of view, there is a continuous pattern of growth that has its own ecology. From within the system, it appears to be a constant struggle to maintain existence against innumerable odds and an unrelenting force of destruction. All in all, it is part of the playing out of the larger reality of life.

Third dimensional reality should not be considered more or less important than any of the other dimensions although it gains a great deal of attention, as it focuses the content of the others, in particularized forms. The physical forms are based in material and energetic existence in a playing field of polarized magnetic forces. These forces allow for the creation of everything that manifests along time-lines that correspond to spatial points in conjunction with this dimension, as a layer or integral link, mental emotional constructions, of the higher intelligent creators. When there is the acknowledgment of the existence of a universal creative force, a mind force that holds the power of pure manifestation as an a priori assumption, then there is the completion of the circle.

Next, envision an oceanic state of foundational image and emotional awareness of intent from the emptiness of mind. Within pure intent, there is creative force and this emotional force holds all

being in the liquid light of love. In Oneness, there is limitless connection and free experience of being and a mystical appreciation and a state of ecstasy and bliss. From the perspectives of the Teachers of Light, they communicate in fifth dimensional awareness on a platform of intuitive emotional guidance. There is no firm structure that holds thought, as it is a complex apparatus of feeling and currents within a larger field of collective oneness.

Way Showers, it is asked of you, to show the way. The way of the heart is to know its virtues, to see the path of love and to follow in joy. Every easy step comes quicker, as you are eager to return home. We are becoming one again and find each other awakening to the same feelings. We trust because we are one spirit, one soul, one mind and one heart. We love because we know each other and see with clear vision that is not clouded by the fog of fear, guilt and obligations. We know there is no compromise, for abundance and enlightenment are gifts of the Gold Ring and there is, in every life, this Gold Ring that is. It is known, that you create the Gold Ring of abundance and enlightenment. It is yours to give and it is yours to let the world see with open eyes, that there is harmony and that conflict has given you direction to your path of bliss and joy. To find your heart's quest is to know your mind's answer. It is yours, to awaken this world.

### Time Travelers

We are in Oneness and in Oneness we become telepathically entrained to understand each other through the deeper feeling of this oceanic medium of compassion. In compassion, we are connected in a greater grid of energetic feeling. In knowing this, there is a fulfillment of each other's consciousness as the consciousness is harmonically attuned. Yet, it is not enough to be compassionate. There is the desire for action and the desire of action comes from intent, and in intent we move towards focus and clarity of our beings, towards fulfillment of a direction of a path of action. This path of action is projected out from our inner being so that, we know who we are, by the path that we are on. In order to move along this path, there is a reactive force that is moved against - within the third dimensional construct of the temporal spacial world. The construct is developed in order for there to be a magnetic interplay of polarity. The polarity of contrast is the method of movement.

In moving, there is a expression: that this is time travel, that we are all time travelers and we move along these energetic grids in instantaneous moments; that these moments are now, moments that allow us to awaken to a higher state of consciousness, as there is a different perspective along each of these fields of activity. These space/time grids are a shape that is a toroid, spherical, type of dynamic, that allows it to go into flux and there are, in these toroids or toroidal shapes, the complex of the emotional system and the planetary systems. These create the geometric fields; the cosmic energy; the particle flows; the thought forms as they are part of the hemispherical, bi-rotational operations that work within the Merkaba Fields. These forces are orchestrated and created by higher intelligence -the intelligence of Source, that maintains and creates all flow. These order the evolutionary movements of all entities and all forces into a synchronized rhythm in a collective harmony.

### World of Karma

At the vantage point, clarity is coming into focus as we walk further down the path. The Teachers of Light are energies of higher intelligence, where intuition is the standard level of communication. On the level of the physical world, the logical mind uses reason, distinction and deduction corresponding to understanding of polarity and causation. At this level, humans are prone to the judgment of factual reality through past experiences and expectations of future results. Limiting

variables within this experience is the methodology that is acceptable within society to avoid unexpected unplanned and unprepared for occurrences. As the the third dimensional society reaches critical mass and evolutionary development, the outer edges of it's empirical realities are faced with irreconcilable difficulties.

The world view within the 3rd dimension is based upon limitations and management of resources to gain power over the environment and protect against interference. The result is the creation of fear which manifest as a protective shell around the emotional body and collectively around the nation's cultures and races. Once fear becomes hardened, as a protective sheath, to seal the individual's spirit within the temporal physical framework, the polarized energies become resistance to the other layers and causation reverses like a pendulum to reduce the structure back into nothingness.

The world of polarity and causation is the world of karma. It is an ever shifting realm of kinetic, physical, quantum, energies forming and separating constantly in complexity. From the outside of server's point of view, there is a continuous pattern of growth that has it's own ecology. From within the system, it appears to be a constant struggle to maintain existence against innumerable odds and an unrelenting force of destruction. All in all, it is part of the playing out of the larger reality of life.

Third dimensional reality should not be considered more or less important than any of the other dimensions, although it gains a great deal of attention, as it focuses the content of the others, in particularize forms. The physical forms are based in material and energetic existence in a plain field of polarize magnetic forces. These forces allow for the creation and destruction of everything that manifest along time-lines that correspond to spacial points in conjunction with this dimension, as a layer or inter Galactic mental/emotional constructions of the higher intelligent Creators when there is the acknowledgment of the existence of a Universal Creative Force - a Mind Force that holds the power of pure manifestation, as in high priority assumption, then there is the completion of the circle.

Next, envision an oceanic state of foundational image and emotional awareness of intent, from the emptiness of mind. Within pure intent, there is a creative force and this emotional force holds all beings in the liquid light of love. In Oneness, there is a limitless connection, in free experience, of being in a mystical appreciation, in a state of ecstasy and bliss from the perspective of the Teachers of Light, that communicate in fifth dimension awareness, on a platform of intuitive emotional guidance. There is no firm structure of that, as it is a complex apparatus of feeling, concurrence within a larger stream of collective Oneness.

Way Showers, it is asked of you, to show the way. The way of the heart is to know it's virtues, to see the path of love and to follow in joy. Every easy step comes quickly, as you are eager to return home. We are becoming one again as we find each other awakening to the same feelings. We Trust, because we are one spirit, one soul, one mind and one heart. We love, because we know each other and see with clear vision, that is not clouded with the fog of fear, guilt and obligations. We know there is no compromise for abundance and enlightenment - for gifts of the Gold Ring and there is, in every life, this Gold Ring - there is. It is known, that you create the Gold Ring of Abundance and Enlightenment. It is yours to give and it is yours to let the world see with open eyes that there is harmony, and that conflict has given you direction to your path of bliss and joy. To find your Heart's Quest, is to know your mind's answer. It is Yours to Awaken this world.

## DVD 6 - ELOOMA

Lords of Freedom

Energizing Evolution

You have come to the crossing point where the Galactic Center and the ecliptic have entered into the final phase of transition. There is knowledge of this as all things come to pass within time. You are being awakened to your potential. You are being awakened to your real being. You are part of a new journey that is coming forth as we speak with you. The concept of the inner teachers is still in its infancy as you are watching, the world and its commercial and political aspects and still seeing the evidence of the old, the pattern that is of competition, of destruction, of distraction, of misinformation and disinformation.

The world that is being brought forth is the one that is awakening within, inside you, within your heart center. The Gold Ring is that part of you which is your inner essence, that is your being, that is enlightened and that is abundant. It is the part of you that is your essence. It is the part of you that is love personified into life. All beings hold this inner essence; this inner center that expands out as a Gold Ring and as another and another and another and another and another.

Humanity speaks with one voice, with one energetic impulse and intention toward manifestation through action. In this process of moving into action and manifestation there is the contrast with the existing order. When operating from intention, it is before the fact. It is before the fact of the creation, of the new being. In enlightenment you find your intention. You find that which draws you toward the new day of experience. In abundance, you are being called, you are being attracted, you are being brought forth by the magnetic of the thing that is being sought, the thing that is being charged with the energy of manifestation.

While you move across the grid points toward this manifestation, which is the abundance that is the process of the will to good, there is a feeling of intention, which is the energy of enlightenment, which seeks to move forth as the energy of teaching.

The Teachers of Light are the inner teachers, the inner essence of being, the Christ Consciousness, that which opens the doorways to new experiences. In understanding this, you move toward this existence and seeing this existence and being this existence is abundance. In between enlightenment and abundance is the gap, the gap of transformation, the transmutation of the old into the new, the movement across from one grid point to another grid point. It is an infinitesimal transition from this one point to another point.

There is peace and silence in the gap. In the gap there is a completion and fulfillment. And, there is a continuance, there is continuity and infinity. All things are in the process of change. This is the center of the Gold Ring. This is the portal through which we all exist. This is the transportation through the portal. This is energy of evolution.

Sirian Communications

You are a Way Shower. You are asked to speak for your world, to bring enlightenment and abundance into everything that touches you, to show the way and to be part of the new journey that is brought forth to perfect and give a higher light into the system. The energy of the celestial beings, that are part of your own being, that are the non-physical essence of who you are, have become



integrated to the system. They are bringing forth their knowledge through every aspect of your world.

There comes a time in every system when the old is corrupt and the new is transitioning into power. This time is occurring now. The tipping point had been achieved and the old is corrupting and degenerating into chaos. The new is being empowered by the energies that are bringing forth this change. It is finding connection and finding support and it is growing quickly. The old patterns can not be built upon. They are part of a fading structure that must be released. The implosion of the old primary systems will occur rapidly. The new systems will be based upon a sovereign soul entity. The sovereign soul entity is being produced from within. It is being guided by the inner teachers or Teachers of Light and Sound, that awaken the mind to its own inner knowledge through intuition and pure insight.

This is found through feeling. It is known as you know music. The way that it touches you, you can receive feelings that are acknowledgments that this energy is absolutely correct and it touches every point of light within your being and brings a tingling sensation to your light body, your energy body.

The overall structure of the world operates in the same manner. When an individual obtains a thought form that is in proper sequence with the planetary world, it opens the grid structure across it and there is a tingling sensation that is sent throughout the planetary body. This supports the energies of this thought form so that it can extend its influence on a higher level within this planetary grid, as there are many many, many levels of grids within the physical and etheric structure of the planetary body. As the planetary body is both, an inner and outer presentation of material, spiritual, mental, emotional and celestial influence, when there is an alignment of planetary bodies within the galactic structure, there is a transitioning of energy throughout those levels.

This is such a time energies of the galactic system are in harmonic entrainment with the planetary system, which in turn, opens the vortexes and portals and gates and doorways of the physical bodies to the non-physical entities. Science has displayed this information through numerous explanations, of scalar waves, of frequencies, of vibration, of etheric light, of stellar communication, of extra-terrestrial beings, of angelic influence. The correspondence between these elements, entities, particles, energies, waves, forms are synonymous with the continuous opening of the higher mind to creation. Creation holds all of these energies together in the greater stream of being. The greater stream of being, being that part of you that moves from moment to moment, to moment to moment again and again and again and again, as it flows with a higher intelligence, a divine intelligence that is the following through the portal of awakening, the gateway into heaven.

#### Source of Creation

Following the path of service, is the pathway to enlightenment, as enlightenment is the awakening of self. Self is a larger entity than a physical structure and a specific time cell that is experiencing life. Life is Multi-Dimensional, it is radiance of the soul into a myriad of different life times and experiences zones, where everything that is experienced is held within the Akashic record of that being, so that all things, that are seen, are known and re-experienced and re-played on endless loops. These loops are the levels of experience that are presented through a vibratory organization of a spiral chain of communication between the soul and the spirit and the first source of energy that brings it all together.

The energy of manifestation is an energy of duality; of polarization; of the twin flame; of the rolling forth; of creation, in a contrast and creative life force that brings together the minds and its reactive component, where it is both, physical and non-physical; where it is both, energetic and spiritual;

where it is both feeling and mental; where it is that which is, and that which is the basis for what is.

From the standpoint of human consciousness, it is Divine consciousness, it is universal and particular. All things move in this co-relative fashion between a positive pole and a negative pole, between the essence of being and the essence of non-being. From the point of education, it is the drawing out of this energy into creation, into manifestation. And it is done so by action across the opening of the gap which is the median of life, that which is the center point, and holds the being in its receptive state and is acted upon by an active state, which is Light and Love.

Light and Love hold the balance between all things and mind is the energy that moves across it. Mind, being not the analytical function of mind, but the complete function of mind. The mind that is harmonized and balanced by both hemispheres, both divisions, both polarities of being, that is the energetic of the fundamental nature of everything; to be the soul and spiritual component of the essence of non-physical soul and the creative manifesting spirit.

### What Will Be

The next phase of human development is to follow a path of enlightenment that brings peace to the world. The planetary body will bring forth peace, it will bring forth peace through contrast, through the contrast of peace, which is conflict. This conflict is between what is, and what will be, it is between the old and the new. In politics, it is between the state of corporatism, fascism, bureaucracy, power structures of selfish endeavor, of profit making, of creating business that is designed to be impersonal, transitory, capitalistic and ruthless.

The new, is the Aquarian model of collective synergy, synthetic opening and interplay between the communion of beings in an operating, sustainable system. What occurs is a individual consciousness in competition and conflict with the multi-dimensional consciousness. The individual consciousness creates a shell around itself, which is the darkening process that keeps the light from opening the doorways into the Higher Light, which is the multi-dimensional opening grid connection, that allows for the soul to experience multiple levels of reality and see through a timeless lens, the creation of its being into many different time-lines of existence.

The individual consciousness is based around a past memorization of doctrines, codes, limitations, fears and obstacles. Whereas the higher consciousness of the multi-dimensional mind is opening doorways to opportunities and possibilities and has the clear focus of a future destiny of enlightenment and abundance. The contrast between these two creates a conflict in this gap between experience and manifestation, where the individual consciousness is selflessly devoted to developing a protective sheathe against all exterior action. The multi-dimensional consciousness seeks to create an inter-connected net, a web work of communion between the overall Family of Light.

Where the individual consciousness is the fall, it presents itself, with the creation of physical infrastructure that is designed to bring forth a perfection, at that point in time where it exists. It sees all reality from a present consciousness which becomes a deeper and deeper focus and reaches for a survival point, a point of safety, a point of peace. In this desire for peace, in this desire for safety, its own individual selfish point of view, it finds itself becoming a tighter and tighter loop into a ever decreasing spiral where that point becomes its own demise, death, destruction and/or darkness.

The spiraling of energy through communion of joining, of bringing forth a light communication/education and seeking love, as the energy of the Stream, the multi-dimensional consciousness, seeks the friendship and value of all beings. Where all beings are valued, all life is

valued. And as the light grows and grows, it becomes the Golden Light and flows into the portal of Awakening, that brings it to a completion, enlightenment, resurrection and the attainment of the initiation, into the experience of mastery of creation.

It is within these two extremes, that the balance is found between the movement with the Light and movement against the Light. Light seeks to expand, transform and become greater and radiate infinitely outward into the expanse of the abundance of the Universe. The Universe is our being, that expands and transforms into the world. The Universe is our world, as we see with our mind and create it, in every step. It is infinite, as our mind chooses to move with the opportunities of the present.

???This is not: Sacred Transition

We are at the end of the civilization. We are at the end of a point of time where individual consciousness has completed its process of contrast and conflict with higher consciousness of the Collective Being. It is a transition from one state to another state, that you understand as death. It is also that point that you understand as, enlightenment. It is that point where the planetary body is about to fall through into complete awareness of its deepest being. The Planetary Body is seeking to reach a level of transition into sacredness. This will occur and along with it humanity is the active catalyst to bring this about. The energy of the Planetary Body is being activated upon by the Galactic Center, the Central Sun, and deep within the Central Sun the Grand Portal of energy that is the emanating power of the Divine coming forth out of the point of light which is that Omni-centric Center Point that allows for all beings to hold light within its soul.

As this soul emanates outward its being, it expresses itself through spirit. Spirit is the radiance of every point of light that comes into the manifestation within Creation, and in Creation, it is the Golden Light that is the Gold Ring, that harmonizes through humanity and forms the firmament of all Creation and it is the Gold of Our Being, it is the goal of Our Being. It is the fulfillment. It is the perfection of Our Being. In this radiance, this Grand Ring spins and circles and transforms and orbits and creates larger and larger spheres of influence throughout infinity. It spins time in space into creation, and in every place, in every moment, in every time and every instance, it is that perfected energy of light that transforms and leads consciousness and awareness into the manifested world and into the work of all that is valued and appreciated and brought into grateful acceptance.

## **DVD 7 - ALASHRAM**

### **Evolution**

You have come to the crossing point, where the galactic center and the ecliptic have entered into the final phase of transition. There is knowledge of this as all things come to pass within time. You are being awakened to your potential; you are being awakened to your real being. You are part of a new journey that is coming forth as we speak with you.

The concept of the inner teachers is still in its infancy as you are watching the world and its commercial and political aspects and still seeing the evidence of the old, the pattern that is of competition, of destruction, of distraction, of misinformation and disinformation. The world that is

being brought forth is the one that is awakening with inside you, within your heart center. The Gold Ring is that part of you which is your inner essence, that is your being, that is enlightened, that is abundant. It is the part of you that is your essence. It is the part of you that is love personified into life. All beings hold this inner essence, this inner center that expands out as a Gold Ring, and as another and another and another and another.

Humanity speaks with one voice with one energetic impulse and intention towards manifestation through action. In this process of moving into action and manifestation, there is the contrast with the existing order. When operating from intention, it is before the fact; it is before the fact of the creation of the new being. In enlightenment you find your intention, you find that which draws you towards the new day of experience. In abundance you are being called, you are being attracted; you are being brought forth by the magnetics of the thing that is being sought, the thing that is being charged with the energy of manifestation. While you move across the grid points towards this manifestation, which is the abundance that is the process of the will to good, there is a feeling of intention that is the energy of enlightenment, which seeks to move forth as the energy of teaching.

The Teachers of Light are the inner teachers, the inner essence of being, the Christ consciousness, that which opens the doorways to new experience, and understanding this, you move towards this existence, and seeing this existence, and being this existence is abundance. In between enlightenment and abundance is the gap, the gap of the transformation, the transmutation of the old into the new, the movement across from one grid point to another grid point. It is an infinitesimal transition from this one point to another point. There is peace and silence in the gap, in the gap there is a completion, a fulfillment. And there is a continuance, there's continuity and infinity. All things are in the process of change, this is the center of the Gold Ring. This is the portal through which we all exist. This is the transportation through the portal. This is the energy of evolution.

### Way of Awakening

As you begin to listen to your inner teacher you will find the insight and intuition into the higher mind, the higher light that is guided through the very center of being. The Gold Ring expands around and radiates this ring of light, this golden spiral chain of energies that create the manifestations of the world and hold the golden radiance within each of these light beings. The radiance of the Gold Ring is created by the light body. The light body shimmers and shines forth from an omniscient center point. In everything there is a center point, and that center point is based within the now, which is a temporal, spatial grid point that exists as a life essence.

The life essence is the central emanation of spirit, and spirit is held within the carrier of the soul. All things that are known are produced by the mind; the mind is the energy of divine first source power of will. This will source is protected and clothed in love wisdom, which is the feeling source behind everything that is. Together the power of the will, which is emanated through first source and the central point, the central sun, the grand portal, the energy of the consciousness of divinity that is manifested through the radiance of love wisdom, which surrounds this point of light, and the radiation of it is the Golden Ring, and beyond the Golden Ring and throughout the will force and its brilliance is the intelligent structuring of all things.

From the standpoint of timeless consciousness, the period that you are experiencing is a chaotic one, where there is a transition from the old to the new. The souls partaking of this transition are enjoying a drama and process of moving from a fear based culture to a love based culture. It is of interest to know that everyone on the planetary body is partaking of this same energetic movement

from fear to love. Those that are causing wars, causing conflict, those that are creating communities of love and appreciation, of manifesting, caring and providing assistance and healing are of the same family. You are all working on the same path. You are here together to make a reconstruction and transition of the old into the new.

What is being presented by the political, social, governmental, military, corporate and educational facilities that is presented through the cinema scope of everything that is within your world, is the nature of your planetary time consciousness. Time is a process of the unfolding of consciousness. It brings forth the awakening of the spirit to see itself reflected in the soul. It brings forth the energies of mind to be replayed against the energies of the heart. Together they open the portal of the soul through which the spirit ascends into higher consciousness, higher enlightenment. Enlightenment means what it is. It means to bring the light within, to bring the light within and to express it outwards in the form of abundance, in the form of the expansion of creation. Creation extends throughout infinity and so it is, All That Is, and All That Is expands. This is the process of being. Being is perfect. Being is an expanding transitioning movement forth into greater and greater experience. The process that is known as death is a transition into a higher state of being. It is the acceptance of experience and the unfolding of that experience into a non-physical essence that is the larger part of the being.

## Transition

We are at the end of this civilization. We are at the end of a point in time where individual consciousness has completed its process of contrast and conflict with higher consciousness and collective being. It is a transition from one state to another state that you understand as death. It is also that point that you understand as enlightenment. It is that point where the planetary body is about to fall through into complete awareness of its deepest being. The planetary body is seeking to reach a level of transition into sacredness. This will occur, and along with it humanity is the active catalyst to bring this about.

The energy of the planetary body is being activated upon by the galactic center, the central sun, and deep within the central sun, the grand portal of energy that is the emanating power of the divine coming forth out of the point of light which is that omniscient center point that allows for all being to hold life within its soul. As this soul emanates outward, its being, it expresses itself through spirit. Spirit is the radiance of every point of light that comes into the manifestation within creation, and in creation it is the golden light of the Gold Ring that harmonizes through humanity and forms the firmament of all creation, and it is the gold of our being, it is the goal of our being, it is the fulfillment, it is the perfection of our being. And this radiance, this grand ring spins and circles and transforms and orbits and creates larger and larger spheres of influence throughout infinity. It spins time and space into creation, and in every place, in every moment, in every time, in every instant, it is that perfected energy of life that transforms and brings consciousness and awareness into the manifested world and into the work of all that is valued and appreciated and brought into grateful acceptance.

## Communion

The individualized self sees the loss of physical being as the end of the Higher self or the non-physical part of the being. Or, the expanded part of the being sees it as the completion of a cycle. It is the fulfillment of the natural course of being, it is the process of a segment of experience being fulfilled through perfection.

Along each time-line there is a creative process that is initiated, moved through and processed, and this process is part of the awakening of the spirit. The spirit is that element within each Divine entity that opens doorways. It is the entity of sentience and in this sentience the carrier of it is the Soul. The Soul, with the Spirit, are the energetics of the twin energy, the powerful collaborative energies of the physical and non-physical essences that co-relate and bring forth a communion. The communion is held through a structural organization that is the elements of the Divine being that is overseeing and processing being, through mind. Mind is the underlying background of intelligence that brings everything that is, in accord with the Divine Plan.

It is through the point of Light and the radiance of the point of Light, that all beings exist and understanding the deepest interest of the Divinity of being, there is the mind that holds the patterns and the essential paradigm that brings forth the Higher Light from within the invisible.

### Christ Light

To follow the course of the awakened takes the spirit of discernment. It takes clarity and to know what path you are walking. To reach the involvement that you are required is to bring yourself into a coalescing, and allowing the third eye matrix of the higher mind to be manifested and to be fully charged with clarity. For clarity to manifest, it requires the power of the heart. The power of the clarity of the heart needs to come through and direct the mind into clear awareness of the truth. The truth is the energy of the Christ and for that to be in the position of the teacher consciousness. This is the way of this thought. Anything not connected with the central strand, which is love, leads to delusion.

There is an inner perception and conscious perception an intuition where this thought is going, where the thought goes and why does it go there. Where there is bias there is always magnetism that sets an electromagnetic movement from one pole to another. It produces a shell or a cell. It requires the movement within the shell to be centered and so you look into the polar axis to see the systemic dilemma and then there is another creation of a system, another solar system. In each system it must be transcended. All transcendence is done by the Christ energy. These systems are tools and not the thing itself. All of these systems must be transcended by the Christ, and the Christ works through the heart.

Understanding the astrological systems within the heart center of wisdom is an esoteric awareness that knowledge is secondary. Knowledge is third ray and is fifth ray in complexity. It has a system of being misrecognized. It is not what it is. The point of view it is fifth manifested through the white light of Christ and then it is reflected throughout the prism. Color goes through a vehicle of the soul and is manifesting its power and love through channeling this energy in. In becoming clear enough to be a receptacle and being solidly set there is required a bonded relationship in triangular points of power, triangular mathematic points, the pressure points, the nautilus, the stars show the specific energy stellar vortices. If you intend to go through the seven, the twelve subclasses and to go through all of this, it is not a position that will be realized, for the last judgment arrives and the last judgment is to go with the Christ energy of the heart. And it is decided to go through this heart center and to go to the heart center and allow your being to be filled with the Christ energy.

Much of your life has been disallowed by the unfortunate disagreements with power that has been produced by a dark side of the will. When understanding the first ray of the will, it is designated as power and it is power so that it can become fully manifested in your heart, and it is to manifest this power to raise spirit above matter and mind. The quality is based upon your soul and your ability to raise spirit and raise up a new energy. The power of the Christ is this energy. When you resurrect you bring forth the will and the power, and it is the power to bring feeling over

thought and to take it to a new level of spirit.

Understanding the crown chakra is to learn how to die and be born again and how to raise yourself up to another level of spirit. All of the lessons are based in the root chakra. It is here that all the primal levels of heat, and also joy that produce light that brings about the wealth of consciousness that is transforming and brings about the complete reversal of all negatives as it stops the path of least resistance. The root is the grounding, the base, the fundamental, the core, the holding chalice for everything. The reason for the least resistance is because it allows itself to be vulnerable and it allows itself to be open to the darkness, so that it can manifest the power and can be transmuted in and then reformed and brought into a coalescing of energies toward one goal.

### Stairs to Heaven

This is a presentation of the Teachers of Light that holds internal codes within the video itself. The message brings to the surface the process of elevation of the mental body through emotional support and transmutation of the ancient into prophecy.

When as a spirit with a soul in deep concentration you create a thought a form and this thought form is based upon a mental construct that is not held within an emotional astral shell, it is at a very high vibratory rate. The mental structures are in high vibration and they do not consistently manifest within the physical framework of the time/space reality.

The mental structures have in their own essence a entity that is part of the collective of humanity through the mind stream. The mind and the mental structure that is held there is a high-frequency energetic thought form that is reluctant to manifest into physical form. Once the mental thought form is created with a emotional astral shell, it becomes more engaged into physical reality. It creates a desire body that seeks to manifest into physical form.

### Mystic Forest

### Alashram

The world becomes new. It changes! What will come will be something we have not expected. It will be an evolution, a change from one level to another level. We will begin to see the earth move in two separate directions. From the higher light, which is electrified space, brings to all the opportunity to change and transform and go with the new earth, to go with a new idea, to move away from the old, to move out of the shell like the serpent sheds its skin. It is needed that this happen as without shedding the skin we die and in shedding the skin we live. The old is being left behind and being learned from as it was the process to where we have entered into this new space.

The space that we are seeing now is coming forth to bring us a destiny that has always been hopeful. It is the time of the Golden Age. It is the time of transition. It is the time of awakening. It is

the time that we begin to know ourselves. As the earth turns, many things will change and transform. There will be movements in the sky and sea, and in peoples faces you will begin to see the stress and the drama and the power of compassion to come forth and heal the wounds of society, to heal and bring wholeness to the earth. In wisdom, we find ourselves awakening to a path that was foreseen many ages ago and now the children who come forth have the deeper knowledge and know that they are the ones to bring this to life.

In every virtue that is brought forth it is brought forth to bring to sight the elements that we are blinded to. From every angle, from every viewpoint we are seeing a new picture of reality. That which has controlled the world is now over. That which has given us the direction of the past is now part of the past and the future is opened for this change, for its society to grow and become something of a different nature, for it to enter into the planetary alignments and follow the course of destiny.

This is the path that all take now. The course of destiny is upon us. In seeing this, the earth moves quickly to its center. To go through the portal into the ocean of spirit and to follow up into the sky and to witness the Goddess and the energy of All that is Divine, to understand that Love is immortal and overpowering and is always uplifting our minds, our bodies and especially our hearts into the higher realms.

You are now given another message. You are given a message that is to bring Peace to everyone that is alive on this planet, to let them see who you are and to know that this message is coming from your soul, that it is coming from the deep part of yourself that provides for the bringing of the Light and the awakening to the path and the Shining Light that shows forth the lighted pathway.

It is time to allow this to happen, to allow it to fall into creation, into the open arms of bliss, to be in fullness and joy and knowledge that this is your time. Across the fields of love the flower of creation blossoms and in this connection with source we find ourselves in full freedom and full knowledge of who we are as divine flowers in the garden of life. All that you have ever known will come into clarity as the great waves now push against reality and they are pushing us along the stream of well being and they open us up into the stars of the heavens. They open us up to see a greater way, a brighter Light a more wondrous day, a more beautiful being that you are and have always been. We now move toward the Central Sun. We open our eyes and see that which has been invisible to us and we know that we are enlightened, abundant, joyous and in bliss with the One and we are One.

This is not: Communion

This is also Alashram

The world becomes new. It changes. What will come will be something we have not expected. It will be an evolution, a change from one level to another level. We will begin to see the earth move in two separate directions, from the higher light which is electrified space, brings to all the opportunity to change and transform and go with the new earth, to go with a new idea, to move away from the old, to move out of the shell like the serpent which sheds its skin. It is needed that this happen, as without shedding the skin we die, and in shedding the skin we live. The old is being left behind, and learned from, as it was the process to where we have entered into this new space. The space that we are seeing now is coming forth to bring us a destiny that has always been hoped for. It is the time of the golden age. It is the time of transition. It is the time of awakening. It is the time that we begin to know ourselves.



As the earth turns, many things will change and transform. There will be movements of the sky and the sea, and in peoples faces you will begin to see the stress and the drama, and the power of compassion to come forth and heal the wounds of society, to heal and to bring wholeness to the earth. In wisdom we find ourselves awakening to a path that was foreseen many ages ago, and now the children who come forth, have the deeper knowledge and know that they are the ones to bring this to life. In every virtue that is brought forth, it is brought forth to bring to sight the elements that we are blinded to. From every angle, from every viewpoint we are seeing a new picture of reality. That which has controlled the world is now over. That which has given us the direction of the past, is now part of the past, and the future is open for this change, for society to grow and to become something of a different nature, for it to enter into the planetary alignments and follow the course of destiny.

This is the path that all take now. The course of destiny is upon us, and in seeing this the earth moves quickly towards the center. To go through the portal, into the ocean of spirit, and to follow up into the sky, and to witness the goddess and the energy of all that is divine, to understand that love is immortal and overpowering, and is always uplifting our minds, our bodies, and especially our hearts, into the higher realms.

You are now given another message. You are given a message that is to bring peace to everyone that is alive on this planet, to let them see who you are and know that this message is coming from your soul, that it is coming from the deep part of yourself that provides for the bringing of the light, and the awakening to the path, and the shining light that shows forth the lighted pathway.

It is time to allow this to happen. To allow it to fall into creation into the open arms of bliss. To be in fullness and joy in knowledge that this is your time. Across the fields of love the flower of creation blossoms, and in this connection with source, we find ourselves in full freedom, in full knowledge of who we are, as divine flowers in the garden of life. All that you have ever known will come into clarity as the great waves now push against reality and they are pushing us along the stream of well being and they open us up into the stars of the heavens. They open us up to see a greater way, a brighter light, a more wondrous day, a more beautiful being that you are and have always been. We now move towards the central sun, we open our eyes and see that which has been invisible to us, and we know that we are enlightened, abundant, joyous and in bliss with the One, and we are One.